

# The Lincoln Record Society

(FOR THE ANCIENT DIOCESE AND THE COUNTY OF LINCOLN)

VOLUME 23

---

## THE STATE OF THE CHURCH

VOLUME I



HORNCastle :  
W. K. MORTON & SONS

---

1926













*For* SEPTEMBER, 1924 *read* SEPTEMBER, 1925

*For* SEPTEMBER, 1925 *read* SEPTEMBER, 1926





THE  
PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

Lincoln Record Society

(FOR THE ANCIENT DIOCESE AND THE COUNTY OF LINCOLN)

FOUNDED IN THE YEAR

1910



VOLUME 23

FOR THE YEARS ENDING 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1924  
AND 30TH SEPTEMBER, 1925

208931  
11. 2. 27

1925

## PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOCIETY

VOL.

1. LINCOLNSHIRE CHURCH NOTES, by Gervase Holles, 1634-1642.
2. LINCOLN EPISCOPAL RECORDS, *temp.* Bishop Cooper, 1571-1584.
- 3, 6, 9. REGISTER OF BISHOP HUGH OF WELLS, 1209-1235.
4. SPECULUM OR SURVEY OF THE DIOCESE OF LINCOLN, 1705-1723.  
Archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow.
- 5, 10. ABSTRACTS OF LINCOLN WILLS, A.D. 1271-1526, and 1505-1530.
- 7, 14. VISITATIONS OF RELIGIOUS HOUSES, 1420-1436, 1436-1439.
8. HERALDIC VISITATION OF THE COUNTY OF LINCOLN, 1666.
11. REGISTERS OF BISHOPS GROSSETESTE AND LEXINGTON, 1235-1259.
- 12, 13, 15. CHAPTER ACTS OF LINCOLN CATHEDRAL, 1520-1559.
16. CALENDARS OF ADMINISTRATIONS IN THE LINCOLN CONSISTORY COURT, 1540-1659.
17. FINAL CONCORDS (Suits in the King's Courts) *temp.* Henry II—Henry III.
18. TRANSCRIPTS OF CHARTERS RELATING TO THE GILBERTINE HOUSES OF SIXLE, CATLEY, ORMSBY, BULLINGTON, AND ALVINGHAM.
19. THE LINCOLNSHIRE DOMESDAY AND THE LINDSEY SURVEY.
20. REGISTER OF BISHOP GRAVESEND, 1258-1279.
23. THE STATE OF THE CHURCH IN THE REIGNS OF ELIZABETH AND JAMES I.

---

### *Nearly Ready*

22. THE EARLIEST LINCOLNSHIRE ASSIZE ROLLS, *temp.* John.

### *In the Press*

21. VISITATIONS OF RELIGIOUS HOUSES, volume 3.

### *In Progress*

The *Registrum Antiquissimum* of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln.

---

The yearly membership subscription is one guinea. Information about the Society will be supplied by the Secretary and General Editor, Canon C. W. Foster, F.S.A., Timberland Vicarage, Lincoln.

DA  
670  
LG9L5  
v.23



THE  
STATE OF THE CHURCH  
IN THE  
REIGNS OF ELIZABETH AND JAMES I  
AS ILLUSTRATED BY DOCUMENTS  
RELATING TO  
THE DIOCESE OF LINCOLN

VOLUME I

EDITED BY  
C. W. FOSTER, M.A., F.S.A.  
CANON OF LINCOLN AND VICAR OF TIMBERLAND

PRINTED FOR  
THE LINCOLN RECORD SOCIETY  
1926

Printed by  
W. K. MORTON & SONS  
Horncastle



## CONTENTS

PREFACE . . . . .	v
ABBREVIATIONS AND EXPLANATIONS . . . . .	vi-ix
ADDENDA ET CORRIGENDA . . . . .	x-xii
INTRODUCTION . . . . .	
Sources . . . . .	xiii-xvii
/ Clerical Subsidy Rolls . . . . .	xvii
/ Episcopal Visitation, A.D. 1571 . . . . .	xvii-xviii
/ The Archdeacon of Lincoln's Visitations, A.D. 1571-2, 1572-3, 1574-5 . . . . .	xviii
<i>Liber Cleri</i> , A.D. 1576 . . . . .	xviii-xxii
The learning of the clergy . . . . .	xviii-xxi
Marriage . . . . .	xxi-xxii
<i>Liber Cleri</i> , A.D. 1580 . . . . .	xxii
Subscription to the Three Articles, A.D. 1583-4 . . . . .	xxii-xxvii
<i>Liber Cleri</i> , A.D. 1585 . . . . .	xxvii-xxxviii
Puritan propaganda . . . . .	xxvii-xxix
The Bishop's Visitation . . . . .	xxix-xxxi
<i>Scolares</i> . . . . .	xxxi
<i>Capacitas</i> . . . . .	xxxi-xxxii
Readers . . . . .	xxxii-xxxiii
Schoolmasters . . . . .	xxxiii
The Puritan Survey, <i>The Seconde Parte of a         Register</i> . . . . .	xxxiii-xxxviii
/ Episcopal Visitation, A.D. 1588 . . . . .	xxxviii
/ The Archdeacon of Lincoln's Visitation, A.D. 1588-9 . . . . .	xxxviii-xxxix
Subsidy of Armour, A.D. 1590 . . . . .	xxxix
/ Episcopal Visitation, A.D. 1591 . . . . .	xxxix
/ Proceedings against the Puritans, A.D. 1590-1592 . . . . .	xxxix-xl
A Lost Certificate of the Clergy, A.D. 1592-3 . . . . .	xl
<i>Liber Cleri</i> , A.D. 1594 . . . . .	xl-xli
<i>Liber Cleri</i> , A.D. 1595 . . . . .	xli
<i>Liber Cleri</i> , A.D. 1598 . . . . .	xlii

<i>Liber Cleri</i> , A.D. 1597-1600 . . . . .	xlii
Elections of Proctors for Convocation, A.D. 1597, 1601, 1603-4 . . . . .	xlii-xliii
<i>Liber Cleri</i> of the Cathedral Church, A.D. 1599-1600 .	xliii-xliv
The Archdeacon of Lincoln's Visitations, A.D. 1599- 1600, 1600-1 . . . . .	xliv
Episcopal Visitation, A.D. 1601 . . . . .	xl v
Light Horse for Ireland, A.D. 1601 . . . . .	xl v-xlv i
The State of the Churches, A.D. 1602 . . . . .	xlvii-xlviii
Double Benefices, A.D. 1602-3 . . . . .	xlviii
The Accession of James I . . . . .	xlviii-l i i
<i>Libri Cleri</i> , A.D. 1603 . . . . .	l i i-l i x
Appropriations and Improvements . . . . .	l v
Patrons . . . . .	l v i
Preachers . . . . .	l v i-l v i i
Degrees . . . . .	l v i i-l v i i i
Communicants . . . . .	l v i i i-l i x
<i>Valuatio Beneficiorum</i> , A.D. 1603-4 . . . . .	l i x-l x i i i
Pluralism . . . . .	l x i i i
The Prayer Book and the Canons . . . . .	l x i i i-l x i v
The Archdeacon of Leicester's Visitation, A.D. 1604	l x i v-l x v
<i>Liber Cleri</i> , A.D. 1604 . . . . .	l x v
Episcopal Visitation, A.D. 1604 . . . . .	l x v-l x v i i
Nonconforming Ministers . . . . .	l x v i i-l x x v
A Brief of Grievances, A.D. 1606 . . . . .	l x x v i-l x x v i i
Material for an answer to the Brief, A.D. 1606 .	l x x v i i
<i>Liber Cleri</i> , A.D. 1607 . . . . .	l x x v i i
Episcopal Visitation, A.D. 1607 . . . . .	l x x v i i-l x x x
The Archdeacon of Lincoln's Visitation, A.D. 1607-8 .	l x x x-l x x x i
Lay Nonconformity . . . . .	l x x x i-l x x x i i
Papist Recusants . . . . .	l x x x i i-x c v i
The death of Bishop Chaderton . . . . .	x c v i
LIST NO. I—THE NAMES OF "THE BETTER SORT" OF MINISTERS, WHO WERE REQUIRED TO CONTRIBUTE FOR THE PROVISION OF LIGHT HORSE FOR IRELAND, A.D. 1601-2 . . . . .	x c v i i-c i
LIST NO. II—NONCONFORMING MINISTERS . . . . .	c i i-c x x x i i
INDEX OF PERSONS AND PLACES IN THE INTRODUCTION .	c x x x i i i-c x l v i i i
CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS . . . . .	2-32
Lincoln, 2-13 ; Bedford, 12-15 ; Buckingham, 16-21 ; Hertford, 20-25 ; Huntingdon, 24-27 ; Leicester, 28-32	

# CONTENTS

iii

LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1576 . . . . .	33-46
SUBSCRIPTIONS OF THE CLERGY IN BUCKINGHAMSHIRE TO THE THREE ARTICLES, A.D. 1584 . . . . .	47-51
LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1584, THE STATE OF THE WHOLE OF THE CLERGY OF THE ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON . . . . .	53-61
LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1585 . . . . .	63-144
Lincoln, 63-94 ; Stow, 95-100 ; Leicester, 101-113 ; Buckingham, 114-124 ; Bedford, 125-132 ; Huntingdon, 133-143. Pluralities, 143-144	
SUBSIDY OF ARMOUR, A.D. 1590 . . . . .	145-168
Lincoln, 145-154 ; Stow, 154-156 ; Leicester, 156-160 ; Buckingham, 160-163 ; Bedford, 163-165 ; Hertford, 165-166 ; Huntingdon, 166-168	
LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1595, Buckingham . . . . .	169
LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1597-1600, Bedford and Buckingham . . . . .	170
ELECTIONS OF PROCTORS FOR CONVOCATION, A.D. 1597, 1601, 1603-4 . . . . .	171-218
Lincoln, 171-183 ; Stow, 184-187 ; Bedford, 188-195 ; Buckingham, 196-207 ; Huntingdon, 208-212 ; Leicester, 212-218	
THE STATE OF THE CHURCHES, A.D. 1602 . . . . .	219-236
Lincoln, 219-232 ; Stow, 233-236	
DOUBLE BENEFICES, A.D. 1602-3 . . . . .	237-243
Lincoln, 237-242 ; Stow, 242-243	
THE BROWN BOOK . . . . .	245-252
LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1603 . . . . .	253-328
Sermon, 253-5 ; Bedford, 256-264 ; Buckingham, 264- 275 ; Huntingdon, 275-286 ; Leicester, 286-299 ; Lincoln, 299-328 ; Stow, 328	
LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1598, Stow . . . . .	329-335
LIBER ARCHIDIACONATUS STOWE, A.D. 1603 . . . . .	337-353
VALUATIO BENEFICIORUM, A.D. 1603-4 . . . . .	355-362
Lincoln, 355-356 ; Stow, 356-362	
NONCONFORMING MINISTERS, A.D. 1604-1606 . . . . .	363-371
CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLL, A.D. 1583 . . . . .	373-374
LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1594 . . . . .	375-395
Cathedral Church, 375-377 ; Lincoln, 377-393 ; Stow, 393-395	



LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1604, Lincoln . . . . .	397-414
LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1607 . . . . .	415-431
Lincoln. 415-429 ; Stow, 429-431	
LIBRI CLERI OF THE CATHEDRAL CHURCH, A.D. 1585 1588, 1591, 1599-1600 . . . . .	432-439
STATISTICS	
Number of parishes, clergymen, families, communi- cants, non communicants, recusants, etc., A.D. 1562-1564, 1603 . . . . .	441-445
Number of the Clergy . . . . .	446
Readers . . . . .	447
Status of the Clergy . . . . .	448-452
Degrees . . . . .	453-454
Marriage . . . . .	455
Learning . . . . .	456-457
Preachers . . . . .	458
Pluralities . . . . .	459
Residence of Pluralists . . . . .	460
Hospitality . . . . .	461
Conformity . . . . .	462
Behaviour . . . . .	463
APPENDIX I—LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1585 . . . . .	465-468
APPENDIX II—A BRIEF OF GRIEVANCES, A.D. 1606 . . . . .	469-470
INDEX OF PERSONS AND PLACES IN THE TEXT . . . . .	471-555
INDEX OF SUBJECTS TO THE INTRODUCTION AND TEXT . . . . .	557-562

## PREFACE

Manuscripts in the Lincoln Diocesan Registry have supplied most of the texts in the present volume. The Clerical Subsidy Rolls with the exception of the roll of 1583 (pp. 373-4), come from the Public Record Office. The Subsidy of Armour is printed from a manuscript of the Dean and Chapter of Lincoln. The *Libri Cleri* of 1576 and 1584 are preserved in Lambeth Palace Library. The *Libri Cleri* of 1594, 1604, and 1607, which were kept in the registry of the Archdeaconry of Leicester at the time that the texts were printed, have now been transferred to their proper home, the Diocesan Registry at Lincoln.

In the *Libri Cleri*, where the entries are cast in a common form, the Latin texts have been translated into English. In the English texts the original spelling and, in most cases, the punctuation have been followed.

The writer's thanks are due, in the first place, to Professor A. Hamilton Thompson, D. Litt., who has been always ready, with his wide knowledge of ecclesiastical history and practice, to give advice in any case of difficulty. Professor Claude Jenkins, D.D., librarian at Lambeth Palace, has given ready access to the documents in his charge. Mr Sidney A Peyton has furnished copious extracts from the Journals of the Houses of Parliament, and Mr Charles Clay, librarian of the House of Lords has searched the papers of that house in connection with the Brief of Grievances (pp. lxxvi-vii). Miss F. E. Thurlby, the writer's secretary, has given valuable help in the task of compiling statistics and making the indexes.

C. W. FOSTER.

Timberland,

20th, August, 1926.

## ABBREVIATIONS

<b>a</b>	absent
a.	licence of admission.
adm.	admitted.
archbp	archbishop.
B. Canon Law	Bachelor of Canon Law.
B.L.	Bachelor of Law.
beha.	behaviour.
bp.	bishop.
bred in the schools	see page xxxi.
cate.	catechize.
com.	communicants.
cl.	clerk.
cur.	curacy, curate
d.	deacon.
D., deg.	degree.
<i>di'</i>	<i>dimidium</i> , half.
disp.	dispensation to hold more than one benefice.
dispensed	having a dispensation to hold more than one benefice.
dist.	distance.
<i>dup.</i>	<i>dupliciter</i> , <i>sc.</i> another benefice held in plurality.
<b>e</b>	excused.
end.	endowed.
grad.	graduate.
he has to exhibit	he is bound to exhibit an instrument or document which he has failed to produce when required.
ho.	honest.
hosp.	hospitable.
i.	letters of institution.
I.	incumbent
ind.	certificate of induction.
inst.	instituted.
L, lic.	licensed.
vi	

## ABBREVIATIONS

vii

lic. pr.	licensed preacher.
literate	educated, but without an university degree
mar.	married.
m.	minister, <i>i.e.</i> priest.
non-com.	non-communicants.
<i>non l.</i>	<i>non licenciatus.</i>
non-grad.	non-graduate.
<i>ob'</i>	<i>obolus</i> , halfpenny.
ord.	ordained.
ordered	ordained.
o.	letters of orders
p.	present.
parson	rector.
p'ge approp.	parsonage ( <i>i.e.</i> rectory) appropriate.
p'ge improp.	parsonage ( <i>i.e.</i> rectory) inappropriate.
p'ge prop.	parsonage ( <i>i.e.</i> rectory) not appropriate nor im- proper.
P., pa., pat.	patron.
plur.	letters of dispensation to hold more than one benefice.
pr.	preacher, except in the <i>Liber Cleri</i> of 1585, where it stands for priest.
preb.	prebend, prebendary.
p'nted	presented.
prox'	proxy, <i>sc.</i> for appearance at a visitation, for which a special fee of 4s. 8d. was payable.
qual'n, qual.	qualification to hold more than one benefice.
qualified	qualified to hold more than one benefice.
Q., quality	quality, the kind of benefice
R., r.	rector, rectory.
R.	residence, resident.
recus.	recusants.
<i>S.T.B.</i>	<i>Sacrae Theologiae Baccalaureus</i> , Bachelor of Divinity.
<i>S.T.D.</i>	<i>Sacrae Theologiae Doctor</i> , Doctor of Divinity.
<i>S.T.P.</i>	<i>Sacrae Theologiae Professor</i> , Doctor of Divinity.
<i>scolaris</i>	see page xxxi.
stip.	stipend, stipendiary.
subs., subscribed	subscribed to the articles.
t.	letters testimonial of subscription to the articles.
tol.	certificate of toleration.
unm , unmar.	unmarried.



unspec.	unspecified.
V.(in <i>Liber Cleri</i> 1603)	Value (of benefice).
V., vic.	vicar, vicarage.

#### ARMOUR (pages 145-168)

bill	sc. the equipment of a man armed with a bill.
bowe	sc. the equipment of an archer.
caliver, qua.	sc. the equipment of a man armed with a caliver or harquebus.
cor :, cors :, corslet	sc. the full equipment of a pikeman.
halbert	sc. the full equipment of a halberdier.
la :, lance, lau :	sc. the full equipment of a heavy horseman.
light horse	sc. the full equipment of a light horseman.
mu :, mus :, musc.	sc. the full equipment of a musketeer.
petro :	sc. the full equipment of a horseman armed with a petronel (a wheel-lock pistol).

#### PRINTED BOOKS

<i>Abridgment</i>	See below, page lxxi.
<i>Documentary Annals</i>	Cardwell, Edward, D.D. <i>Documentary Annals of the Reformed Church of England</i> , two volumes. New edition, 1844, Oxford.
Frere	Frere, W. H. <i>The English Church in the reigns of Elizabeth and James I.</i> 1904. Volume V of <i>A History of the English Church</i> .
Frere and Kennedy	Frere, W. H., D.D., assisted by W. M. Kennedy, M.A. <i>Visitation Articles and Injunctions of the period of the Reformation</i> , three volumes, 1910. Alcuin Club Collections.
Kennedy	Kennedy, W. P. M., Litt. D. <i>Elizabethan Episcopal Administration</i> , three volumes, 1924. Alcuin Club Collections.
L.R.S.	Publications of the Lincoln Record Society.
Peel	Peel, Albert, M.A., Litt. D., B. Litt. <i>The Second Part of a Register</i> , two volumes, 1915, Cambridge.
Strype, <i>Annals</i>	Strype, John, M.A. <i>Annals of the Reformation</i> , four volumes, 1824, Oxford.
Strype, <i>Whitgift</i>	Strype, John, M.A. <i>The Life and Acts of John Whitgift, D.D.</i> , three volumes, 1822, Oxford.
<i>Synodalia</i>	Cardwell, Edward, D.D. <i>Synodalia</i> , two volumes, 1842, Oxford.
Usher, <i>Presbyterian Movement</i>	Usher, Roland G., Ph. D. <i>The Presbyterian Movement in the reign of Queen Elizabeth</i> , 1905. Camden Society, third series, volume VIII.

## ABBREVIATIONS

ix

Usher, *Reconstruction* Usher, Roland, G., PH. D. *The Reconstruction of the English Church*, two volumes, 1910, London and New York.

### MANUSCRIPTS

#### (a) *In the Lincoln Diocesan Registry*

Bishops' Transcripts	Bishops' Transcripts of parish registers
C.	Episcopal Court Book, A.D. 1602-1609, containing a record of proceedings against nonconforming clergymen.
Ep. Vis.	Episcopal Visitation Books.
L.C.	<i>Liber Cleri</i> .
Misc.	Miscellaneous Papers.
P.D.	Presentation Deeds.
Reg.	Episcopal Registers.
V.	Episcopal Visitation Book, A.D. 1604.

#### (b) *In the Public Record Office*

Cert.	Bishops' Certificates.
Comp.	Composition Books for First-fruits.
K.B.	The King's Books.

#### (c) *Elsewhere*

Hatfield MSS	Manuscripts of the Marquis of Salisbury, preserved at Hatfield House, Hertfordshire. A calendar of the manuscripts, to the end of the reign of Elizabeth has been published, with the exception of the last volume, by the Historical Manuscripts Commission.
--------------	---

## ADDENDA ET CORRIGENDA

p. 1, l. 7—*for* Allerton *read* Atterton.

p. lx, l. 2—*add* Since the Introduction was printed, the present writer, through the kindness of Mr Frederick Johnson, of Norwich, has seen the return for the archdeaconry of Norwich, dated 6 February, 1603-4, "of the qualities and degrees in schole of euery present incumbent in the diocese of Norwich, their ability to preach or catechise the people, . . . their life and conuersation, and the value of their benefices." The incumbents are arranged in classes under the heads of their several academical degrees, and under each degree they are subdivided into preachers of honest life and conversation; those able to catechise, of honest life and conversation; those of evil life, *heretofore censured*; those able to preach and catechise, schismatically affected *heretofore*. Then there follow two classes: (1) "Ministers unlearned, noe graduates, of honest life" [a large number]; and (2) "Ministers unlearned of euell lif" [a small number]. A note is added; "Those who were of euill life haue been duly censured and punished, and such as be ignorant haue been enjoined exercises for thencrease of their knowledge in diuinity." The words printed in *italics* were added subsequently. This interesting return is now deposited in Norwich castle.

p. lxy, l. 9—Watts died in 1609, holding the benefice (see p. cxxxii).

p. xcv, l. 20—*for* Anstry *read* Austry.

p. 39, note 1—the suggestion that *Godren* is a mistake for *Howden* must be abandoned.

p. 40, l. 1—*for* flint *read* Fluit.

p. 42, l. 4—*for* Common *read* Canon.

p. 48, l. 32—*for* snbscribo *read* subscribo.

p. 58, l. 35—*omit* Shenly [Deanery].

p. 61, l. 20—Henry *seems to be a mistake for* Henley (cp. p. 137; Reg. xxviii, f. 87).

l. 31—Richard Hodgesone *seems to be a mistake for* Robert Hodgkins (cp. p. 137; Reg. xxviii, f. 145d.).

p. 63, last line, and p. 64, l. 3—*for* burgley *read* bromley.

p. 76, l. 28—*after* Andrew *omit* the full stop.

p. 82, l. 21—*for* Devins *read* Devius.

note 3—*after* 'Deanes' *add* rectius 'Deaues.'

- p. 85, l. 9 from foot—for 156[1?] read 1567.
- p. 95, l. 7—John is a mistake in the *Liber* for William (cp. pp. 71, 77; L.R.S., ii, p. 77).
- p. 103, ll. 14 and 15 from foot—Sir Henry Strange, lord Stanley, is a mistake in the *Liber* for Sir Henry Stanley, lord Strange.
- p. 106, l. 16—for Lincolu read Lincoln.
- p. 112, l. 32 should follow line 29.
- p. 115, l. 8 from foot—for 1579 read 1519.
- p. 116, l. 25—after bp. add of.
- p. 119, note 2—for 166 read 116.
- p. 122, l. 12 from foot—for Sir James read Sir John.
- p. 138, l. 2 and note 2—the suffragan bishop was not the bishop of Kildare, but William Hodgeson, bishop of Daria or Dara in Mesopotamia, who acted as suffragan in the diocese of York (Professor A. Hamilton Thompson in *The Yorkshire Archaeological Journal*, xxiv, 236-257)
- p. 140, l. 26—the date of Marrett's ordination is given as 28 Sept., 1567, at p. 142, l. 35.
- p. 143, note 4, l. 2—for quando read quando.
- p. 188, l. 13 from foot—John Chamber compounded for the first fruits in 1591. He is called 'John Chambers' at p. 256.
- p. 256, l. 4—for Q. read Pr.
- p. 269, l. 14 from foot—for King read Bing.
- p. 285, ll. 18 and 21—'Colton' is a mistake in the manuscript for 'Cotton.' Cp. P.D. 1578, no. 11, 1624, no. 45, and 1646, no. 2.
- p. 291, l. 14 from foot for Laughton read Langhton.
- p. 302, l. 10—Gartfield is a mistake in the manuscript for Gartside (cp. pp. 398, 416).
- p. 310, l. 2—Watham was only a reader. William Walton, reader, signs the bishops' transcripts, 1603-5, 1607-9. Cp. p. 403.
- p. 321, l. 3—for Hanworth read Hauworth.  
l. 18 from foot—Richard Thorold is a mistake in the *Liber* for Thomas Thorold (cp. pp. 173, 410, 425).
- p. 323, l. 5 from foot—Thomas Downes is a mistake in the *Liber* for John Downes (cp. pp. 302, 398, 412).
- p. 323, l. 31—for Bennet Clark read [blank] Bennet, clark (cp. pp. 412, 426).
- p. 328, l. 28—the *Liber* has Leueley by mistake for Reueley.
- p. 329, l. 11 from foot—Cramme is a mistake in the *Liber* for Oramme (cp. pp. 97, 155, 185, 338, 357).
- p. 364, note 4—for 1605-6 read 1604-5.  
note 5—for June read July.
- p. 369, l. 17—Coleorton is a mistake in the *Liber* for Cold Overton.
- p. 390, l. 11 from foot—Baldwine is a mistake in the *Liber* for Baildon.
- p. 401, l. 14—for distinguished read dismissed.
- p. 415, l. 4 from foot—the missing word is mere (i.e. merely). Delete note 3.
- p. 416, l. 9 from foot—Wright is a mistake in the manuscript for Wight. Cp. p. 398.



- p. 448, *under* 1564—*after* M.D. *add the note* John Herd (above, p. 65) held this degree (L.R.S., ii, 159).  
 p. 449, l. 4 from foot—*for* senescall *read* seneschal.  
 p. 450, l. 15. No date—*the number under* S.T.D. *should be* 2 *and under* S.T.B. 1, *and the totals should be adjusted accordingly.*  
 p. 461—*for the table read as follows :*

	Stow, 1598	Leic., 1603
Hospitable	53	167
Not hospitable	13	2
Unspecified	14	19
	<hr/> 80	<hr/> 188
	<hr/>	<hr/>

- p. 472, *s.v.* Allington, West—*add* 307.  
 p. 478, *s.v.* Binge—*add* 269.  
 p. 488, *s.v.* Coleorton—*delete* 369.  
 p. 512, *s.v.* King, Andrew—*delete* 269.  
 p. 525, *s.v.* Overton, Cold—*add* 369.  
 p. 548, *s.v.* Walton and Watham—The same person is referred to under these two forms.  
 p. 550, *s.v.* Whatton in the Vale—*add* 44.  
      *s.v.* White, Robert—*add* 416. Addenda.

## INTRODUCTION

THE great series of rolls and registers of the bishops of Lincoln, extending from the reign of king John to the present day, is interrupted by serious *lacunae* between 1547 and 1660. For the fourteen years which follow 1547, when bishop Longland's register ends, there are considerable portions of the registers of bishops Holbeche (or Randes), Taylor, White, Watson, and Bullingham.<sup>1</sup> Bishop Cooper's register and act-book, 1571—March 1583-4, have been edited for the Lincoln Record Society.<sup>2</sup> A miscellaneous register contains the institutions from May 1584 to May 1585.<sup>3</sup> The register of bishop Chaderton (A.D. 1595-1608) has lost its first seventy-three folios which covered the period from May 1595 to 22 August 1598.<sup>4</sup> A register<sup>5</sup> during part of the times of bishops Williams and Winniffe begins in November 1640 and ends in October 1646 except for collations of the prebend of Buckden and the archdeaconry of Huntingdon on 19 November 1649. Bishop Sanderson's register<sup>6</sup> begins 29 October 1660, from which date the series is complete.

Thus the periods for which there are no registers are, approximately, 1585-1598, 1608-1640, and 1647-1660. It is a tradition in the diocesan registry that these registers were lost long ago—probably in the time of the Commonwealth.<sup>7</sup> It is fortunate that a record of the institutions to benefices from 1586 to 1642 exists, in an abbreviated form, in the Bishops' Certificates in the Public Record Office. Here and there these certificates are injured or illegible, and they seem to be entirely missing from February 1614-15 to December 1617, from May to October 1620, and from October 1635 to September 1636.

The present writer's original design was to print lists of the clergy, preserved in the diocesan registry and elsewhere, which might, in some measure, compensate for the loss of diocesan registers. But as the work proceeded, its scope was enlarged to include other documents which illustrate the state of the Church in the days of queen Elizabeth and James I. The volume was begun ten years ago and, during the course of the work, fresh documents were found. This will account for a departure from chronological order in some parts of the present edition. There still remain some similar documents from 1608 onwards which may, perhaps, provide material for a second volume. Further, there is

<sup>1</sup> These have been printed in *Associated Architectural Societies' Reports and Papers*, xxiv, 1-32, 467-525, xxv, 459-544; and *Lincolnshire Notes & Queries*, volumes v, vi.

<sup>2</sup> L.R.S., ii.

<sup>3</sup> Reg. xix, ff. 143-52d.

<sup>4</sup> Reg. xxx.

<sup>5</sup> Reg. xxxi.

<sup>6</sup> Reg. xxxii.

<sup>7</sup> So the writer was informed by the late Mr John Swan, who, in 1860, succeeded his father in the office of registrar of the diocese.

a large class of records of such importance that they demand separate treatment, namely, the books of *delectiones* and *comperla* of the episcopal and archidiaconal visitations, and the books of proceedings in the courts of the bishop and archdeacons. The former are known, in the diocesan registry, as "Visitation Books"; the latter as "Court Books." The entries which have been extracted from these records in order to illustrate the documents now printed will serve to shew the importance and interest of these books. In the following pages mention is made, under their appropriate dates, of all the visitation books, from 1570 to 1607, that are preserved in the diocesan registry. Fragments of books, however, have not been included. It may be convenient to explain that the churchwardens of each parish were under oath to 'present' at the visitation any person or thing that needed 'correction' by the visitor. These presentments were called *delectiones*, that is, things that were discovered or made known to the visitor; while the matters which were discovered by the visitor were known as *comperla*. The books of some of the visitations are entitled *Delectiones*, while others are called *Comperla*. Where a book has no title, it is generally impossible to be sure whether it consists of *delectiones* or *comperla*, and it is by no means improbable that it may be a record of both. In the eighteenth century the importance of the visitations declined; presentments almost ceased to be made, and the issue of visitation articles came to be so much of a mere formality, that the practice prevailed of printing the answer "*Omnia bene*" on the 'bills' or forms upon which the churchwardens were asked to make their returns. The present writer can remember how, in a certain diocese, many years ago, embarrassment was caused to every body concerned because the churchwardens of a solitary parish made a presentment. They returned, in answer to one of the visitation articles, that they had no hearse-cloth. The visitor, while expressing gratification that they had thought it worth while to pay attention to his articles, explained that he did not propose to 'correct' their default, and 'dismissed' them in his peace. Since that time, visitation articles have once more been made to correspond to current conditions, and the obligation to return answers to them is now generally enforced.

The period covered by the present work extends from 1571—1607, that is the episcopates of bishops Cooper (1571—1584), Wickham (1584—1595), and Chaderton (1595—1608). The earlier date was chosen because the writer's former volume, *Lincoln Episcopal Records in the time of Bishop Cooper*<sup>1</sup>, begins in that year; and the latter year because the death of bishop Chaderton, on 8 April, 1608, formed a convenient stopping-place. At that time the diocese of Lincoln comprised no inconsiderable part of England. In 1541 the counties of Northampton and Rutland had been cut off from it to form the new diocese of Peterborough; and in the following year the archdeaconry of Oxford was made into a diocese. The territory, however, that remained was vast and unwieldy, comprising the counties of Lincoln, Leicester, Bedford, Buckingham, Huntingdon, and part of Hertford. It stretched from the Humber to the Thames, and was divided by a piece of the diocese of Peterborough into two detached halves, consisting of the archdeaconries of Lincoln, Stow, and Leicester on the north, and of

---

<sup>1</sup> L.R.S., ii.

those of Bedford, Buckingham, and Huntingdon, which included part of Hertfordshire, on the south. The bishop's principal place of residence was the manor of Buckden in Huntingdonshire.

Some particulars will be given in the following pages about the documents which form the text of this edition, but something must be said here about two important sources, the *Libri Cleri* and the "Brown Book."

*Libri Cleri* is the name which, in the Lincoln diocesan registry, is given to lists of the clergy which were drawn up for use at the bishop's or archdeacon's visitation, or occasionally for some other special occasion on which the clergy were under an obligation to appear. By them their attendance was checked, and a record was made of the instruments which they exhibited, such as letters of orders and institution, licences to preach, dispensations, etc.<sup>1</sup> Similar lists are still used at visitations, but they are now known as "Call Books," and they do not contain the same amount of information as the *libri*.

The Brown Book, so called from the colour of its binding,<sup>2</sup> is a register, extending from 1580 to 1618. Its contents are of a very miscellaneous kind. Folios 2 to 18, which belong to bishop Cooper's episcopate, were calendared in *Lincoln Episcopal Records in the time of Bishop Cooper*.<sup>3</sup> It is a continuation of a similar record included in a book of subscriptions to the articles during the episcopates of bishops Bullingham and Cooper.<sup>4</sup> The Brown Book is itself continued by the Red Book, so named from the red leather of its cover.<sup>5</sup> The entries begin in April, 1611, and end in September, 1693.

It was originally intended to postpone the writing of an introduction until the appearance of a second volume<sup>6</sup>; but further consideration led to a change of plan. It was seen that an epoch in the struggle between the Church and Puritanism was closed about the time at which this volume ends. The aim of the Introduction is to provide a historical setting for the documents which are printed in the text, and to sum up the evidence which they supply. The chief interest is concentrated upon two points in the struggle between the Church of England and the Puritans, the years 1584-1585 and 1604-1605. Widely differing statements have been made about the suspension and deprivation of nonconforming clergymen. The number of those who were deprived in 1604-1605 has been put as low as forty-nine and as high as seven hundred in the whole of England. It has seemed worth while, therefore, to shew in detail what happened to each of the nonconformists. True it is that the evidence does not relate to the whole of England, but the diocese of Lincoln lay within easy reach of London to the south, and extended northwards for about one hundred and sixty miles to the bank of the Humber; and there is

<sup>1</sup> below, p. xxix.

<sup>2</sup> It has lately been repaired, and rebound in leather of the same colour. The first folio is missing. It was used by Cardwell in *Documentary Annals* (ii, 21, 31), where it is called "*Liber Instrumentorum Episcopi Lincolnensis*."

<sup>3</sup> L.R.S., ii, 149-156.

<sup>4</sup> The part which relates to Cooper's episcopate is calendared in L.R.S., ii, 103-47, where it is, not very appropriately, called "*Bishop Cooper's Register*." For a description of the record see L.R.S., ii, pp. x, xi.

<sup>5</sup> The Red Book has lately been rebound in its original colour.

<sup>6</sup> This accounts for the fact that there is a separate index of persons and places named in this introduction.



no reason to think that the state of the Church in that region was very different from its condition elsewhere. Seemingly the evidence from no other diocese has been examined so fully as it is set out here; and it is unlikely that there are many dioceses in which so many documents remain.

The writer's aim has been to let the documents speak for themselves. They belong to a time when religious feeling ran high, and when good and earnest men held opposite opinions about church government and order. Two irreconcilable systems were striving for the mastery, and sooner or later the issue had to be fought out. To say that neither side acted always with wisdom and charity is only to say that it was a conflict of men and not of angels. As usually happens in a time of upheaval, the extreme men found their opportunity. Things were done which would be inconceivable now. But, on the whole, the evidence discloses a larger measure of patience and toleration than might, perhaps, have been expected.

Of the general histories of the Church under Elizabeth and James I, three have been found specially helpful. *A History of the English Church*, Second Period, by the late Ven. G. G. Perry, archdeacon of Stow, is well-documented. *The English Church in the reigns of Elizabeth and James I*, by the present bishop of Truro, (being volume five of *A History of the English Church*, edited by Dr Stephens and Dr Hunt), gives what seems to be the best account of the period. The limits of space, however, which were imposed by the plan of the series, made it impossible to deal as fully as students might wish with the early years of the seventeenth century. *The Reconstruction of the English Church*, by Dr Roland G. Usher, PH.D., Instructor in History in the University of Washington, brings out the importance of Bancroft's work both as bishop of London and, afterwards, as archbishop of Canterbury. Some of Dr Usher's conclusions, however, require reconsideration. Writing chiefly about the classes of documents which form the main part of the present edition, he says: "With some few exceptions, the whole of this material has been rejected as worthless and misleading." It is, he adds "*prima facie* what we most desire. The great obstacle to its use is, however, its untrustworthiness. The figures are usually so palpably inaccurate and incorrect that they cannot be accepted as even a basis for guess-work."<sup>1</sup> But from these sweeping conclusions the present writer is bound to dissent. The documents of the diocese of Lincoln have been submitted to a long and careful scrutiny; they have been analysed; many of them have been indexed for the purpose of this edition; they have been compared with, and checked by, one another; and no doubt remains, in the writer's mind, of their substantial accuracy and general trustworthiness. When both the bishop and puritans made returns in 1584-5, each record testifies to the credit of the other. Dr Usher, by his own admission, was unable to make an exhaustive exploration of the documents, and it is only to slow and patient investigation that they will tell their story. They provide many pitfalls. It is plain that some of Dr Usher's conclusions are due to a misinterpretation of the records, as in the case of the poverty of benefices and the number of impropriations.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> p. 384.

<sup>2</sup> These cases will be noticed below.

His book is valuable to the student of the crisis of 1604 in the struggle between the Church and the puritans ; but it is necessary to put in a *caveat*, because if Dr Usher's estimate is correct, it is mere waste of time, and darkening of counsel, to print the texts included in this volume.

In order to help the reader, type of various kinds is used for the titles and sub-titles of this introduction. The heavier type indicates that the document referred to is printed in the text. Large and small capitals of ordinary type are used for the titles of other sections, and italic letters for the titles of sub-sections.

### CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

(Public Record Office, and Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Printed below, pages 2-32, 373-4.)

The rolls from which lists of curates are printed relate to the years 1571, 1572, 1573, 1575, 1577, 1581, 1583, 1586, 1587, 1588, 1589, 1590, 1591, 1594, 1598, 1598-9, 1599, 1602, March 1602-3, October 1603. They are deposited in the Public Record Office, with the exception of the roll for 1583, which is printed from a copy preserved in the Lincoln Diocesan Registry. It will be observed that the number of curates gradually grows smaller. In 1571, one hundred and thirty-five curates paid to the subsidy, while in 1603 the number had fallen to ten. After 1603, the subsidy rolls contain no names of curates. The amount that unbeneficed curates and other stipendiaries were required to pay was generally six shillings and eight pence at each collection of a subsidy.<sup>1</sup>

The absence from the rolls of the names of incumbents who paid their quota to the subsidy is due to the method of constructing the rolls. Unlike the lay subsidy rolls, which record the names of those who paid, the clerical subsidy rolls give the names of the incumbents who, whether rightly or wrongly, did not pay. Incumbents were assessed according to the valuation of benefices, made in 1535, and known as the *Valor Ecclesiasticus*, which for the purposes of first-fruits and tenths persists to the present day. Since the total assessment of the benefices of the diocese was a constant sum, the amount due in respect of a subsidy of so many shillings and pence in the pound was quickly ascertainable. For this sum the bishop was responsible to the barons of the exchequer, less any allowances which he could claim. These allowances were both fixed and casual. The fixed deductions were made in respect of the benefices which, on account of their poverty, were either wholly or partly discharged from payment<sup>1</sup>: the casual deductions were chiefly due to the fact that a newly instituted incumbent was not required to contribute to a subsidy in respect of the year in which he compounded with the queen for the payment of first-fruits.<sup>2</sup> The bishop might also claim allowance for benefices, whether full or void, from which he had been unable to collect the subsidy.

### EPISCOPAL VISITATION, A.D. 1571

The visitation articles are not extant, and the detections are extant only for the archdeaconries of Bedford and Buckingham. The visitation was held in June. Many chancels are found to be out of repair. At

<sup>1</sup> See, e.g., 27 Elizabeth, cap. 28.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.*

Amersham, co. Buckingham, the rector [Thomas Gressopp] 'disdains' to use a surplice (f. 1); and at Great Barford, co. Bedford, the vicar [Robert Wynd] refuses to use one (f. 47).

#### THE ARCHDEACON OF LINCOLN'S VISITATIONS, A.D. 1571-2 AND 1572-3

The detections of these two visitations, so far as they can be read, contain no cases of nonconformity. Many chancels are out of repair.

#### THE ARCHDEACON OF LINCOLN'S VISITATION, A.D. 1574-1575

The detections shew that many chancels are out of repair. John Walkewoode, rector of All Saints, Stamford, is presented because he does not wear a surplice (f. 25). Clement Freckingham, vicar of Whaplode, presented for a similar default, subsequently appeared in the archdeacon's court at Lincoln, 11 June, 1575, "et dicet se non habere superpellicium" (f. 47).

#### LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1576

(Lambeth Palace Library, Miscellaneæ, tom. xii, num. 4. Foolscap, paper, 13 folios. Printed below, pages 33-46.)

This book belongs to bishop Cooper's visitation of the archdeaconry of Leicester in the summer of 1576. It bears no date, but the year is determined by internal evidence. The corresponding *liber* for the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow was printed in *Lincoln Episcopal Records in the time of Bishop Cooper*.<sup>1</sup>

#### *The learning of the clergy*

Like the Lincoln *liber*, the Leicester record contains interesting particulars about the learning of the clergy. While only one clergyman is somewhat learned in Greek,<sup>2</sup> some are "pretilie learned both in grammer and divinitie."<sup>3</sup> Others "understand Latine wordes without iudgment" and are "indifferentlie traveled" in the scriptures, or are "meanlie learned."<sup>4</sup> Others again have but "a superficiall smatteringe," or are "utterlie ignoraunt."<sup>5</sup> One young man of six-and-twenty seems, as the bishop's commissioners report, to be wise in his own eyes, but in theirs to be without judgement.<sup>6</sup> He, at any rate, had not the supreme contempt for persons of riper years that was found in a man, certified to be very young, whom his parishioners, early in the seventeenth century, convented before the bishop of Lincoln because he had preached in open pulpit, *inter alia*, that all old men are damned.

A comparison of the returns for Lincoln and Leicester suggests that a higher standard was set in the latter<sup>7</sup>; but in the former archdeaconry the examination was sufficiently formidable, for it is recorded that two clergymen withdrew before their examination, one of them doing so "in spite of being admonished to undergo it."<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> ed. C. W. Foster, L.R.S., ii, 157-213.

<sup>2</sup> below, p. 37.

<sup>3</sup> p. 36.

<sup>4</sup> pp. 35, 42.

<sup>5</sup> pp. 35, 40.

<sup>6</sup> p. 34.

<sup>7</sup> below, pp. 456-7, where the evidence is tabulated.

<sup>8</sup> L.R.S., ii, 189, 211.



The general position disclosed by these returns is deplorable. Omitting those, whether graduates or non-graduates, about whose knowledge no particulars are given, the returns may be summarised as follows :

	LINCOLN AND STOW		LEICESTER	
	Latin Sacred Learning		Latin Sacred Learning	
Sufficient or moderate	154	195	13	12
Insufficient or quite ignorant	135	113	91	93

It would appear that the men who were ordained between 1560 and 1570 had, on the whole, the worst record.<sup>1</sup> For a further analysis of the returns, see below (pp. 456-7). Two of the Leicester clergy, Richard Woodward and William Squire, are stigmatised in marginal notes as 'Bonners Clarke,' which means, as is proved by the *Liber Cleri* of 1585, that they were ordained by bishop Bonner.<sup>1</sup> They were both 'mere ignorant.' As late as 1573, some of the men who presented themselves for orders or for institution were very ignorant. In that year bishop Cooper ordained Thomas Morley to the priesthood "upon necessitie, although in the holy scriptures unacquainted," and stayed the issue of his letters of orders for a year, "charging him to give himself to the study of the scriptures, and then to shew how he had profited."<sup>2</sup> To take another instance, a memorandum appears against the name of Thomas Walkington, who was ordained in the same year : "that my L[ord] hath made stay of his letters of orders until he have red over Bulingers Decades and the Byble so that he be hable to render accompte of the principles of Religion therein contayned."<sup>3</sup> In 1576, Morley was presented to the rectory of Wyberton, but the bishop, on personally examining him, and finding him incapable, enjoined him "to apply his study" for six months, and then present himself again. Morley evidently failed to satisfy the bishop, for another clerk was instituted to the rectory five months later,<sup>4</sup> but he was instituted to the vicarage of Heckington in about a year's time.<sup>5</sup>

The royal injunctions of 1559 and the advertisements of 1566 had ordered clergymen to study if they were below the degree of a master of arts; and had directed the bishops and archdeacons to examine them at their visitations. In the diocese of Lincoln even masters of arts were in some cases examined, as would appear from these returns, the bachelors and doctors of divinity being the only persons about whose learning no details are given because it is taken for granted. On 3 June, 1577, bishop Cooper issued a set of injunctions for the diocese, of which the sixteenth and seventeenth articles provide :

16. [*Item*], that the ministers bend themselves diligently to the study of the Holy Scriptures and word of God; and that every parson and vicar under the degree of a Master of Art, or a preacher allowed by the hand and seal of the Bishop, and also every curate serving in a benefice where a preacher is not resident shall, before the first of September next coming, buy the *Decades* of Bullinger either in Latin or English (being now for that purpose translated), and every week to read over one sermon in such sort as he be able to make some reasonable account of it, and likewise every day in the week with like diligence to read over one chapter at

<sup>1</sup> below, pp. 38, 43; *ibid.* pp. 103, 110.

<sup>2</sup> L.R.S., ii, 82.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.*

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.*, p. 17.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.*, p. 20.



the least of the Bible, taking some notes in a paper book of such wholesome sentences and good matter as he shall observe in the reading as well of the Bible as of the *Decades* before mentioned, that he may show the same when he shall be thereunto called.

17. [*Item*], and that this order may be better observed, I earnestly require the archdeacons and officials that, in the end of their next visitation of Michaelmas, they take unto them one or two of the best learned and most discreet preachers of that part where they sit and call for such ministers as is above mentioned, and to will them there as well to show their Bibles as also the *Book of Decades* with every man's own name written in the end of their said books; and from time to time the said archdeacons or officials, associated as before in the end of every visitation, shall cause the said parsons, vicars, or curates to show some account of their task in reading the aforesaid books, and within one fortnight after to certify unto me their ordinary the names of such as they find negligent in the premisses; and if the shortness of time will not suffer the said officers to make sufficient trial of their diligence, then they shall appoint the ministers to resort partly to themselves, partly to such grave and learned preachers as shall dwell next that place where such ministers are, that they may be by them in reasonable time certified of the truth (Kennedy, ii, 45-6).

These injunctions anticipate "certain orders for the increase of learning in the unlearned sort of ministers," which seem to belong to the year 1585.

Inprimis, the order appointed in the preface of the common booke concerninge the daily readinge of publique prayer shalbe duilie observed to thende thei maye be the better acquainted with the phrase and histories of the scriptures.

Item, the ordinarie of the place shall assigne vnto suche as are not maisters of arte or preachers one chapter at the least of the olde and newe testamente everie weeke to be diligentlie studied upon by theim in suche sorte as thei be hable to make accompte of the principall contentes thereof in Latten, and bringe notes in Latten collected out of the same.

Item, the ordinarie of the place shall likewise appointe vnto them everie quarter of a yere a common place of Diuinitie to be written vpon in Latten by theim, and to be travelled in, so as they be hable to aunswer to the principall pointes thereof in Latten.

Item, suche as are not hable to do theise exercises in Latten shall for the tyme performe theim in Englishe, yet so as if in conueniente tyme to be assigned vnto theim by the discrecion of the ordinarie, havinge regarde to their age and capacities, they do not performe theim in Latten, or at the least shewe good testimonie of their diligence in studie they shalbe proceded against by ecclesiastical Censures for their notorious negligence.

The ordinarie shall examine himself, or by some learned preachers call theim to accompte for their exercises euerie quarter, and shall examine theim also at their synodes and visitacions howe thei haue profited, and suche as shalbe notoriouslie negligent or wilfullie disobediente shalbe punyshed by the ordinarie of the place as the qualitie of his offence shall require (Brown Book, ff. 50d., 51).<sup>1</sup>

Dr Usher<sup>2</sup> seems to assume that the orders were drawn up by the bishop of Lincoln for use in his own diocese, but the way in which they speak of the ordinary suggests that they emanated from the bishops as a body. In the Brown Book they follow articles which were drawn up by the convocation of Canterbury in 1584-5<sup>3</sup> to secure that fit men be admitted to holy orders and to benefices, and they may well have been framed by

<sup>1</sup> These articles are printed from the Brown Book by Cardwell, *Documentary Annals*, ii, 21, 22, who remarks that they were evidently adopted as a substitute for the exercises called prophesyings.

<sup>2</sup> *Reconstruction*, i, 383.

<sup>3</sup> Cardwell, *Synodalia*, i, 139-46.

the bishops while they were gathered together. If this be so, they were superseded, and somewhat relaxed, by certain "Orders for the better increase of learning in the inferior ministers, and for more diligent preaching and catechising," which were agreed upon in convocation in 1586.<sup>1</sup>

### Marriage

The *Liber* of 1576 is the latest document in this collection, with the exception of the *Liber Cleri* of the archdeaconry of Stow in 1598,<sup>2</sup> in which a return is made with regard to clerical marriage. The tables at page 455 shew a gradual increase in the number of those who married. The royal injunctions of 1559, laid down that

because there hath grown offence, and some slander to the Church by lack of discreet and sober behaviour in many ministers of the Church, both in choosing of their wives and indiscreet living with them, the remedy whereof is necessary to be sought : it is thought, therefore, very necessary that no manner of priest or deacon shall hereafter take to his wife any manner of woman without the advice and allowance first had upon good examination by the bishop of the same diocese, and two justices of the peace of the same shire ; . . . nor without the good will of the parents of the said woman, if she have any living, or two of the next of her kinsfolks, or, for lack of knowledge of such, of her master or mistress, where she serveth (Gee and Hardy, p. 431).

A specimen of a justices' certificate may be given :

Right honorable and our verie good Lorde, whereas it is provided by the Quenes Ma<sup>ties</sup> Iniunctions that noe minister shall take to wife anye woman without allowance of the Bishopp of the same dioces first had vpon the Certificat of her honest & good behaviour by tow justices of peace of the same shire dwellinge neare to the place where the same woman maketh her abode. And whereas the bearer hereof Henry Bromley clerke person of Stubton in the Countie of Lincolne, intendinge by the grace of god to take to wife one Marye Holte servant to a neighbour of ours within the said Countie, and beinge lothe to incurre the daunger which might befall him if he shoulde proceed in the said marriage contrarie to the order prescribed in the said Iniunctions ; he hath intreated vs to certefie your L<sup>p</sup> of her honest & good behaviour : which wee are the rather bolde to doe, for that wee are certainly perswaded thereof partely of our owne knowledge, & partely by the Relation of her m<sup>r</sup> a verie honest gentleman in whose house shee hathe served with good Comendacion by the space of.3. or.4. yeares. May it therefore please your good L<sup>p</sup> of your accustomed goodnes in the like cases vsed, to graunt vnto the bearer hereof your honorable allowance for the takinge of the said woman to his wife, and he accordinge to his dutye shall not cease continually to praye for the encrease of your honour, and our selves shall remayne wholly at your L<sup>ps</sup> service. Birton this xxvth of October, 1602.

Your L<sup>pps</sup> to commaunde

Jo : Hatcher.

Henry Cholmeley.

To the righte honorable our verie good L.

the Bisshopp of Lincolne at Holywell', be theis d[elivere]d (Misc., 1602/1).

Sometimes a clergyman failed to comply with the provisions of the injunctions :

[Abstract]. 26 June, 1599, at Lincoln, before master Thomas Randes, M.A., commissary and official of the archdeaconry of Lincoln, and deputy of John Belley, LL.D., the vicar general, in the presence of Thomas Taylour, notary public, writer of the acts and registrar, sitting as a judge, appeared personally master George

<sup>1</sup> *ibid.*, ii, 562-4.

<sup>2</sup> below, pp. 329-35.

Meriton, clerk, and confessed that he had procured matrimony to be celebrated in the face of the church between himself and Mary Randes, daughter of the said master Thomas Randes, within the archdeaconry of Lincoln, without having observed all things prescribed in the twenty-ninth injunction of the year 1559, and submitted himself to the correction of the said master Thomas. Whereupon master Thomas, after deliberation, thinking that a case of confession should be dealt with more leniently than a case of conviction, simply absolved master George, and dismissed him finally with an admonition (Brown Book, f. 145d.).

Randes cannot be considered to be a disinterested judge in this case, but justice was no doubt satisfied. On 7 March, 1602-3, he dealt in a similar way with Thomas Bancks, vicar of South Elkington, who had married Katherine Racke, of Louth, widow (Brown Book, f. 181).

#### LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1580

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Foolscap, paper, 22 folios.)

This *liber* of the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow, which was drawn up for the triennial visitation of bishop Cooper in 1580, was printed by the Lincoln Record Society in 1912.<sup>1</sup> It is woefully incomplete, for the upper halves of folios 1-7 have perished, and the upper halves of folios 8-22 are much injured. Further, the deaneries of Christianity, Graffoe, Longoboby, Grimsby, Yarborough, Walshcroft, and Wraggøe are missing, and the whole of the record of the archdeaconry of Stow has perished.

The *comperta* survive, but leaves at the beginning and end, which contained the record of the deaneries of Christianity, Graffoe, Longoboby, Grimsby, Yarborough, Walshcroft, Wraggøe, Aslackhoe, Corringham, and Manlake are missing. A note at folio 88 states that the deanery of Lawres was visited on 14 June.

The visitation of the cathedral church began on Monday, 16th May, and was continued on 15 and 16 June, and 22 September. On 16 June, Dr John Belley, the vicar-general, admonished the dean and chapter that they should canonically correct and reform Henry Horner, one of the vicars choral, who was reported (*delectum*) to the bishop as holding wrong opinions on the received religion, and of asserting that it was no derogation from the honour of God to invoke the Blessed Virgin, and to offer prayers to her. Further, they were admonished to correct and reform such of the prebendaries as were bound to preach in the cathedral, and had failed to do so; and to correct Christopher Digles, master of the grammar-school, who was charged by master John Robinson, [the precentor], residentiary canon, with negligence in teaching. On 22 September, George Hudlestone, provost of the vicars choral, complained that Thomas Todd, prebendary of Leicester, had withheld the vicars' salary, that is, their "stall wages and ministracions." On 21 November, the dean and chapter notified the bishop that they had taken steps for the correction and reformation of Digles and Horner, and also of Thomas Butler, master of the choristers' music-school, who had been found guilty of grave negligence in instructing his scholars.<sup>2</sup>

#### SUBSCRIPTION TO THE THREE ARTICLES, A.D. 1583-4

One of Whitgift's earliest acts, on his elevation to the see of Canterbury, in 1583, was to issue the famous Three Articles to which the

<sup>1</sup> L.R.S., ii, 215-39.

<sup>2</sup> Brown Book, ff. 2-6.

clergy and other ecclesiastical persons were required to subscribe. These articles, which are printed below,<sup>1</sup> formed the sixth of twelve articles which were sent by the archbishop to the bishops on October 19th, with a letter praying them to send him "a catalogue of the names of all the ecclesiastical persons within their dioceses, with signification of their benefices and promotions, degrees of school, and of the conformity of every one of them to the laws and orders any ways established by her Majesty."<sup>2</sup>

Subscription to the three articles included a pledge that he who signed would, in public prayer and the administration of the sacraments, use the form prescribed in the Book of Common Prayer; and nonconformity was revealed chiefly in a refusal to read the prescribed prayers, to kneel for the reception of the Holy Communion, to wear a surplice, and to use the sign of the cross in baptism and the ring in marriage. These things might, as the Puritans alleged, be "traditions of man"; but the truth is that the Book of Common Prayer and the Book of Discipline which they were trying to establish in its place, represented two mutually exclusive systems; and these ceremonies became the points at which the inevitable battle was joined.

It is remarkable that the form of subscription used in the diocese of Lincoln from 1585 to 1587, after which there is a ten years' gap in the records, did not follow Whitgift's articles. It was as follows:

Ego N. N., clericus ante admissionem et institutionem meam ad rectoriam de A. [*vel* ante admissionem meam ad ordinem presbiteratus] omnibus et singulis articulis christianæ religionis infra mencionatis in quos consensus est Archiepiscopis et Episcopis utriusque provinciae et clero universo in convocacione celebrata apud London, anno Domini 1562, subscribo et assentior, fidemque do me velle tueri et defendere doctrinam eam, quæ in eis continetur ut vere consentaneam veritati divini verbi. In presentia reuerendi in Christo patris Willielmi Lincolniensis episcopi (Diocesan Registry, Subscription Book, 1585-7).

When the record begins again in August, 1597, the form of subscription included assent to "the archiepiscopal articles," that is, Whitgift's three articles.<sup>3</sup>

On 12 March, 1583-4, bishop Cooper was elected bishop of Winchester, the election being confirmed on 23 March. It appears that some of the clergy of the diocese of Lincoln took advantage of the vacancy to delay subscribing, and appealed to powerful friends at court and to the lords of the privy council for support.<sup>4</sup> Some of these men were suspended; and, in May, 1584, the archbishop charged John Barefoot, archdeacon of Lincoln, in his name, to exhort the recusants to subscribe. Barefoot, in a long letter to the archbishop, dated 1 June, 1584, says that he had exhorted them

that they would leave off their fantascies, conceived without any ground of learning, and listen unto his grace, and other fathers, and learned counsel: signifying also unto them, that his grace's pleasure was, that they should still remain in the state of

<sup>1</sup> D. 47.

<sup>2</sup> Strype, *Whitgift*, i, 227 ff., 233.

<sup>3</sup> Reg. xxx, f. 74.

<sup>4</sup> On 8 June, 1584, Sir Francis Knollys, a principal supporter at court of the puritans, wrote to the archbishop, praying him "to open the mouths of al zelous preachers, that be sound in doctrine, howsoever otherwise they refuse to subscribe to any tradition of man, in order that they might withstand the armes of the Poope, to draw us into his pompous, glittering kingdom of strong delusions" (Strype, *Whitgift*, iii, 103-4).



suspension ; but that the sequestration of the fruits of their benefices should be stayed for a season ; so that they would in the meantime provide sufficient and conformable men to serve in their several cures.

The archdeacon then goes on to say that he gave them until 31 May "to conform themselves to subscribe." They answered, however, that "they would to London again and renew their suit," which they did, "but upon what heartening he knows not." The next Sunday, in spite of their suspension, they preached and ministered in their several charges as before, without meddling in other places. They brought back a letter from Mr Field,<sup>1</sup> of London, "exhorting them to stand stoutly to the cause," and judging of those who had subscribed "that they would never do good hereafter, and slanderously terming them by the name of *branded menne* "; at which, the archdeacon said, "there was great grief conceived" on the part of those who had subscribed. He added that if the archbishop "dealt roundly" with Mr Huddleston, vicar of Saxelby,<sup>2</sup> who was now before him by virtue of the high commission, "he might happily attain the sight of the original." The archbishop sent Barefoot's letter to Burghley, the lord treasurer.<sup>3</sup>

Some evidence with reference to those who subscribed has been found for all the archdeaconries except Bedford.

#### ARCHDEACONRIES OF LINCOLN AND STOW

Strype<sup>4</sup> gives the numbers of the preachers in these two archdeaconries who were either conformable or recusants :

<i>Conformable</i>		<i>Recusants</i>	
Doctors of Divinitie	7	Masters of Arte	6
Bachelors of Divinitie	10	Bachelors of Arte	6
Masters of Arte	31	No Graduate	1
Bachelors of Arte	19		—
No Graduates	27		13
	—		
	94		

The numbers of doctors and bachelors of divinity here is greater than in the *Liber Cleri* of 1585,<sup>5</sup> but many of these men were pluralists and some of them may there have been counted in other archdeaconries.

*The Seconde Parte of a Register*,<sup>6</sup> a collection of Puritan documents, supplies the names of those who were suspended,<sup>7</sup> twenty-three in all. They are contained in a survey of the county of Lincoln, made in January and February, 1584-5 :

1. Allen, Richard, [B.A.], curate of Edenham.
2. Bingham, Charles, [M.A., 1573], vicar of Croft.
3. Bradley, Thomas, [M.A. 1578], curate of Torksey.
4. Daniell, John, [bred in the schools], parson of Ingoldsby.
5. Fulbeck, Thomas, [M.A., 1576 ; fellow of Lincoln College, Oxford], parson of Boultham.

<sup>1</sup> John Field played a principal part in the puritan movement.

<sup>2</sup> Saxilby, co. Lincoln (*below*, p. 96).

<sup>3</sup> Strype, *Whitgift*, i. 302 ; *Annals*, iii, part i, 348-51.

<sup>4</sup> *Whitgift*, iii, 101-2.

<sup>5</sup> *below*, p. 448.

<sup>6</sup> ed. Dr Albert Peel, ii, 111-29. About this manuscript see *below*, p. xxxiii ff.

<sup>7</sup> That is, from performing the duties of their office.



6. Gibson, Joseph, [M.A., 1581], parson of Swaby.
7. Grome, Reginald, [B.A., 1566-7], parson of Theddlethorpe St. Helen.
8. Holdesworth, Richard, parson of Boothby Graffoe
9. Huddleston, John, [bred in the schools], vicar of Saxilby.
10. Hunt, Anthony, [bred in the schools], parson of West Deeping.
11. Kellett, Richard, [M.A., 1581], vicar of Carlton le Moorland.
12. Man, Thomas, [B.A.], parson of Scrivelsby.
13. Munning, William, [bred in the schools], vicar of Claxby by Alford.
14. Nelson, Henry, [B.A., 1569-70], parson of Skinnand.
15. Shephard, Walter, [B.A., 1578], vicar of Bardney.
16. Somerscailes, John, [B.A., 1569-70], parson of Beesby.
17. Tuke, Hugh, [M.A., 1575], parson of Silk Willoughby.

All these men were Puritan preachers. The *Survey* states that nine of them were suspended for not subscribing to the archbishop's articles, and it is scarcely doubtful but that the rest were in trouble for the same reason. In the *Liber* seven of the seventeen are entered as licensed preachers (nos. 2, 3, 6, 7, 9, 16, and 17), one is an unlicensed preacher (no. 11), eight are not preachers (nos. 4, 5, 8, 10, 12, 13, 14, and 15). No. 1 does not appear in the *Liber*.

*The Seconde Partie of a Register* contains a petition, [A.D. 1584], from twenty-one "pastors and prechers" in Lincolnshire, asking the lords of the council "to regard the pitifull and wofull estate of our congregations and people . . . , which being destitute of our ministerie by the meanes of a subscription generallie and strictly urged now of late by the Bps. officers do mourne and lament."<sup>1</sup> The names include the above-mentioned seventeen ministers except Huddleston and Man; and there are the following additions:

18. Prior, John, [preacher at Donington in Holland].
19. Tripler, [*rectius* Tipler], Thomas.
20. Stravers, [*rectius* Travers], Humphrey, [M.A., 1574, vicar of North and South Grantham].
21. Thompson, Matthew, [bred in the schools, vicar of Anwick; a pluralist].
22. Wintle, John, [M.A., 1570, rector of Branston, and prebendary of All Saints in Hungate].
23. Worship, James, [M.A., 1577, vicar of Boston].

Prior and Travers were licensed preachers.

Another list of "Recusants in Lincolnshire," of about the same date, also has twenty-one names.<sup>2</sup> This time, Shephard is the only one of the seventeen to be omitted, and the additions are Prior, Tripler [or Tipler], Travers, Wintle, and Worship.

None of these men who were suspended suffered deprivation. The present volume shews that Allen, Bingham, Bradley, Holdesworth, Hunt, Kellett, Munning, Nelson, Prior, Shephard, and Tuke, continued to hold the same or other appointments in the diocese, at least until 1594, except Prior who is not found after 1590. Daniel in 1590,<sup>3</sup> Gibson

<sup>1</sup> Peel, i, 226.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.*, 244.

<sup>3</sup> P.D., 1590/42.

in 1589,<sup>1</sup> Grome in 1588,<sup>2</sup> Somerscales in 1591,<sup>3</sup> Thompson in 1589,<sup>4</sup> Tipler in 1591,<sup>5</sup> Travers in 1586,<sup>6</sup> Wintle in 1591,<sup>7</sup> and Worship in 1592,<sup>8</sup> died in possession of their benefices. Fulbeck resigned in 1585,<sup>9</sup> and does not appear in the diocese again. Man, who probably was a Brownist, resigned in 1591,<sup>10</sup> and separated from the church.

On 13 November, 1587, in the church of St. Michael on the Mount, Lincoln, Huddlestone, who had been before the High Commission, in 1584, was deprived of the vicarage of Saxilby, because he, "regardless of the salvation of his soul, without reasonable cause, has long absented, and still absents, himself from the said vicarage and the cure of the souls of the parishioners, leaving them without the solace of a diligent pastor, and exercising no hospitality."<sup>11</sup> He was one of the lesser leaders of his party, and his absence from his parish may probably be put down to his being busy with puritan propaganda.

Richard Holdesworth (no. 8) was, on 10 January, 1584-5, appointed by Henry earl of Huntingdon, lord president of the Council of the North, to be one of his household chaplains; and, on 13 March following, he had a dispensation from the archbishop of Canterbury, permitting him to hold a benefice in addition to his present benefice, on condition that he provided preachers in each of his parishes, and exercised hospitality for two months every year in the parish in which he should reside the least.<sup>12</sup> Matthew Thomson also was a pluralist, although pluralism, it may be remarked, was one of evils which the puritans were constantly objecting against the bishops. Since the puritans had every inducement to make the cases of suspension appear as numerous as possible, it may be taken as proved that twenty-three was the maximum number in Lincolnshire.

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM

(Lambeth Palace Library, Cartæ Miscellaneæ, tom. xiii, num. 62. Foolsap, paper, 7 folios. Printed below, pp. 47-51.)

This return was made in obedience to the archbishop's directions already mentioned. Most of the clergy, it will be seen, were content with the words *ex animo subscribo*. A few were more emphatic than the rest, and wrote *volens ex animo subscribo* (p. 48) or *imo ex corde subscribo*, or *hiis articulis consentio et quæcunque contra hos articulos nostri temporis Scismatici scripserunt et docuerunt horreo et abominor* (p. 50). The rector of Hardmead subscribed with a formula which he possibly thought was good Latin, *fertekles supradictis volens subscribo*; but in excuse it must be remembered that before his ordination he had been a mercer (pp. 50, 119). The list contains one hundred and fifty-four names,

<sup>1</sup> Buried at Swaby, 8 April (Bishop's Transcript).

<sup>2</sup> Buried at Theddlethorpe St. Helen, 28 January, 1587-8 (*ibid.*).

<sup>3</sup> P.D., 1591/13,37.

<sup>4</sup> Buried at Anwick, 14 December, 1589 (Bishop's Transcript.)

<sup>5</sup> Buried at Salmonby, 9 February, 1590-1 (*ibid.*).

<sup>6</sup> Buried at Grantham, 13 March, 1585-6 (Parish Register).

<sup>7</sup> Buried at Branston, 4 April, 1591 (Bishop's Transcript).

<sup>8</sup> Buried at Boston, 3 September, 1592 (Parish Register).

<sup>9</sup> P.D., 1585/30.

<sup>10</sup> *ibid.*, 1592/9. Strype, *Annals*, iv, 367.

<sup>11</sup> Brown Book, ff. 82-88.

<sup>12</sup> Brown Book, ff. 78, 79.

one hundred and thirteen being incumbents and forty-one being curates. This leaves a considerable part of the clergy unaccounted for, because the *Liber Cleri* of 1585 has one hundred and fifty-one incumbents and thirty-eight curates. It is difficult however, to believe that as many as forty refused to conform, for the *comperla* of the bishop's visitation in 1585 do not reveal much more nonconformity in Buckinghamshire than elsewhere.

## ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON

(Lambeth Palace Library, Cartæ Miscellanæ, tom. xii, num. 2. Foolscape, paper, 8 folios, with cover. Printed below, pp. 53-61.)

This, like the Buckingham document, is a return to the archbishop. It supplies not only information about conformity, but also gives particulars about degrees and preachers. Sixty-nine, out of one hundred and seventy, were preachers, whether licensed or not; and eighty-five were able to catechize. Three others were "hardly able to catechize." Only four incumbents and one curate were returned as 'unconformable,' and even of these the registrar of the archdeaconry says, "we have hope." The rector of Hatfield and the curate of Totteridge "did not subscribe by reason of old age."<sup>1</sup> The vicar of Yaxley did not appear by reason of the plague, but a note, added subsequently, states that he was "conformable."<sup>2</sup>

## ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER

Strype<sup>3</sup> gives particulars about the preachers in this archdeaconry :

<i>Preachers conformable</i>		<i>Recusants</i>	
Doctors of Divinitie	2	None	0
Bachelers of Divinitie	11	I have not yet received	
Masters of Arte	26	certificate of anie, yet I think	
Bachelers of Arte	32	there are some, though not	
No Graduates	16	manie. <sup>4</sup>	
	—		
	87		

## LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1585

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Foolscape, paper, 72 folios. Printed below, pp. 63-144, 465-468.)

*Puritan propaganda*

During 1584, the puritans began to address petitions to the queen, to parliament, and to members of the privy council, professing their loyalty, and complaining of the action of the bishops in enforcing subscription to the articles and suspending or depriving godly ministers for their nonconformity, with the result that they saw unfit and ignorant men put into their places to the spiritual loss of their parishioners. They complained also of the lack of learned preachers, and of pluralism with consequent non-residence. The petitions continued for some years. In 1586, in *A Supplication of Some of the Students of the Universitie of Cambridge to the parliament*, the puritans say :

<sup>1</sup> below, p. 59.

<sup>2</sup> below, p. 54.

<sup>3</sup> *Whitgift*, iii, 102.

<sup>4</sup> This note is in the archbishop's own handwriting.

It cannot be denied but this our Universitie doth flourish at this present in all kind of good literature as much as at any time heretofore, the praise being given to God for the same ; yet it cannot be denied likewise but that that part of us which have chosen the studie of the Sacred Scriptures and have prepared ourselves for the holie ministerie do find lesse lawfull entrance into the Church of God and preferment for our labors then in former times, a lamentable thing to be heard of in this gracious light of the Gospel: There are now in our Universitie of Cambridge [ ]<sup>1</sup> able men, furnished with sufficient gifts to teach the ignorant people, a common subject to be wrought upon in most places of this land, as partlie we know by experience, and partlie the generall complaints of the people do show, yet for all that, how fewe of us are called to this business with just and equall conditions, and not rather the unlearned ministers, the verie scumme of the people, preferred, to the ruine of Thowsands of soules, to the shame of the Church of God, and the utter ruine of learning. For if we ourselves use some meanes to have entrance into a charge, the covetousnes of patrons is such, and so insatiable for the most part, that there is no waie by them but by simonie, perjurie, and afterwards almost plaine beggerie. So that, in this great want of labourers we stand idle in the market place all the day, for almost no man regardeth us to use our labours, so lamentable is the state of this our Church at this time (Peel, ii, 185-6).

In another document, entitled '*A meane for the establishinge of a learned and sufficient ministrie*' [A.D. 1586], it is recommended that unworthy ministers be thrust out, and "that meete men may be placed in their rounes out of the Universities or elsewhere." If this be done, "Oxford will be able presently to yield 194, and if it were reformed, non-residents being removed, bad heads displaced, and the younge fruit cherished, it would yield great plenty in short time. So would Cambridge yield the like, wherin by computation 140 and above fitte men [are] unprovided for ; where the like reformation being had, the like fruite were to be looked for" (*ibid.*, ii, 198-9).

At first, the queen and the privy council were impressed by the moderation of expression in the petitions, and the bishops' answers in defence were of no avail. Eventually, however, it became clear that the petitions were part of a scheme to establish the Book of Discipline instead of the Book of Common Prayer, and a ministry of elders and deacons in the place of the orders of the catholic Church.<sup>2</sup> In the meantime, in November, 1584, the convocation of Canterbury met, and issued (A.D. 1584-5) a set of articles, which were confirmed by royal authority, concerning the admission of fit men to holy orders and to benefices. The last of these articles prescribed that each bishop should, within a year, make diligent enquiry as to the condition, morals, and learning of the ministers living in his diocese, as well as by whom and when they were ordained, and what sort of life they had led previously, and should certify the particulars to the archbishop within the time given.<sup>3</sup> Bishop Wickham used the occasion of his primary visitation of the diocese of Lincoln to make the enquiry, and the *Liber Cleri* of 1585 embodies the results of it.

For this, amongst other reasons, the *Liber* of that year is one of the most important documents in the present edition. It covers the whole of the Elizabethan diocese, and it is full of information about the state of the Church. The dates and places of ordination supplement the

<sup>1</sup> The numbers are omitted.

<sup>2</sup> For the history of the period, see Usher, *Reconstruction*, i, 39 ff.

<sup>3</sup> Cardwell, *Synodalia*, i, 139-46. Brown Book, f. 50d.



records of ordinations in several dioceses during a critical period, and the dates of institutions provide material for a time when the episcopal registers at Lincoln are defective.

*The Bishop's Visitation*

On 6 April, 1585, the bishop caused inhibitions to issue to his archdeacons, suspending their jurisdiction; and on 8 May, from the manor of Nettleham, he admonished the archdeacons to cite all preachers, appropriators of churches, rectors, vicars, chaplains, stipendiary priests, strange clergymen, schoolmasters, ushers, and sequestrators, together with the churchwardens and four or six trustworthy persons from each parish according to its size, as well as executors and administrators, to appear at the visitation. Preachers were required to exhibit their licences to preach, appropriators to pay the procurations due, rectors and vicars to exhibit their letters of orders and institution, and their dispensations, privileges, pluralities, etc., if they had any; and those rectors and vicars who had been instituted by any other form than that put forth by authority of parliament under king Edward VI, or which was in use under queen Elizabeth, or who had been instituted since the thirteenth year of her reign, were required to produce letters testimonial of their assent to, and subscription to, the articles of religion agreed upon in the synod of 1562. Curates, strange clerks, readers, sequestrators, schoolmasters, and ushers were to produce their letters of orders, letters testimonial, sequestrations, licences to teach, or tolerations. Churchwardens and parishioners were to bring their answers to the visitation articles,<sup>1</sup> and executors and administrators their wills and accounts.<sup>2</sup> The production of the various documents by the clergy and others was known as the exhibition of the instruments (*exhibitio instrumentorum*), and for each instrument the appropriate fee had to be paid. These exhibits are entered in the *liber* in a kind of shorthand: *a.* licence of admission to a curacy; *i.* letters of institution; *o.* letters of orders; *plur.* dispensation for plurality, sometimes followed by the distance to the other benefice; *qual.* qualification for plurality; *t.* letters testimonial of subscription to the articles of religion; *tol.* toleration.<sup>3</sup> When a clerk failed to exhibit, the words *habet ad exhibendum* were entered against his name, and his case was dealt with on a later day in the bishop's court. If, when cited, he failed to put in appearance there, he would ordinarily be declared contumacious, and might probably be suspended: he might even be excommunicated.

The sessions of the visitation in the several archdeaconries were appointed to be held as follows: Lincoln, 5, 6, 8-10, 12-14 July; Stow, 6 and 7 July; Leicester, 16 and 17 July; Buckingham, 20-22 July; Bedford, 23 and 26 July; and Huntingdon, 24 and 27 July. The cathedral church was visited on July 3rd<sup>4</sup> by the bishop, with Dr Belley, the vicar-general. The visitation was thereupon prorogued to September 1st.<sup>5</sup> After the text of the present work had been printed, five missing leaves of the *Liber Cleri*, which contain the record of the chief

<sup>1</sup> These are printed by Kennedy, iii, 186-95.

<sup>2</sup> Brown Book, ff. 51-53d.

<sup>3</sup> below, p. xxxii.

<sup>4</sup> The date given in the *Liber* is 2 August, which is, perhaps, the date when that document was completed.

<sup>5</sup> Brown Book, ff. 61, 61d.



part of the cathedral clergy, came to light in time to be printed in an appendix.<sup>1</sup> The first leaf is still missing, but the names which it contained are supplied in the list of persons cited to the visitation.<sup>2</sup> It is noticeable that several of the canons and prebendaries were laymen.

The bishop visited the deaneries of Longoboby, Graffoe, Christianity, Wraggøe, Lawres, and Aslackhoe in person in the church of St. Michael on the Mount, Lincoln, on 5 and 6 July; and Dr Belley visited the remainder of the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow. For the rest of the diocese the particulars are wanting.

### *The Comperla*

The *Comperla* of the visitation, which are preserved in the diocesan registry, reveal only a few cases of nonconformity :

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN

Lincoln, St. Peter at Arches—[Adam Garside, rector] ; they lack a convenient surplice for the minister. They procured one, and were dismissed (f. 5d.).

Silk Willoughby—the rector [Hugh Tuke] does not wear the surplice and omits to sign infants with the cross in baptism (f. 8d.).

Wilksby—[Francis Purifie, rector] : they lack sufficient books, the Book of Common Prayer, a table for the communion, and a surplice (f. 32).

Elsham—the vicar [John Julian] does not wear the surplice. On 19 August, he appeared and confessed, and was dismissed with an admonition (f. 50d.).

Horkstow—the vicar [James Birch] does not wear the surplice, and says that it is superstitious to use it ; he does not wear a square cap ; he does not say the public prayers according to the Book of Common Prayer ; he does not allow the dead to be brought into church. On 19 August he submitted himself, and was dismissed with an admonition (f. 51).

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF BEDFORD

Bedford, St. Peter Dunstable—Mr Linford [the rector] “dothe neuer weare the surplice but towards the time of the visitacion” (f. 115d.).

Norhill—their curate [Anthony Hodgkett] doth not weare the surplice, and doth not read the ‘lettanye’ (f. 120).

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM

Steeple Claydon—the vicar [Richard Par] does not wear the surplice. Afterwards he wore it (f. 85d.).

Thornton—[Thomas Elward, rector] : they have not a sufficient surplice (f. 86).

Lee—“Emme Teacher wife of George Teacher is a derider of thos that professe the gospell and calleth them bisshoppes and commissaries with other names. This Emme baptizeth children privately as it is thought” (f. 94d.).

Chesham [*query* Bois]—Their minister [*query* Robert Herne] doth not wear the surplice (f. 97d.).

Fingest—“Their parson [Peter Rider] doth not reade the lettanye on the sundaies and holidiaies orderly” (f. 103).

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON

Kimbolton—The curate [Thomas Dawson] doth not wear the surplice. Afterwards he was dismissed with an admonition (f. 130).

Buckworth—[John Cookson, rector] : they have not a Book of Common Prayer (f. 130d.).

<sup>1</sup> below, pp. 465-8.

<sup>2</sup> below, pp. 432, 434, 436, 438.

## ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER

Bushby cum Thurnby and Stoughton—the vicar [Roger Crossley] weareth not the surplice, and readeth not the homilies or the queen's injunctions (ff. 70d., 71).

Frowlesworth—[William Staesmore, rector]: "there surplic' is neuer worne." He appeared at Stamford "wher he affyrmeth he weareth it as often as it is brougt vnto him" (f. 80d.).

Leicester, St. Martin—The vicar [Henry Lynney] "doth not read the lattennay on wednesdaies and fridaies . . . he doth not weare the surplis" (f. 84d.).

*The Liber*

The *Liber* shews what proportion of the clergy had obtained university degrees, and supplies evidence about the antecedents of non-graduates.<sup>1</sup> The latter class had come into the ministry from various callings; they had been day-labourers, serving-men, ostlers, husbandmen, parish-clerks, monks, glovers, drapers, tallow-chandlers, shoemakers, soldiers, attorneys, gentlemen.

*Scolares*

A large number, 564 in all, are entered as *scolares*, which has in this edition been rendered *bred in the schools*.<sup>2</sup> *Scolaris* should mean that the man was actually at the university, but that sense is plainly inapplicable here. In some cases it means a person who had spent some time at Oxford or Cambridge, but had failed to take a degree. For instance, Robert Welles, Thomas Duffeld, Simon Buttrie, Ambrose Ward, and others had matriculated at Cambridge.<sup>3</sup> But the great majority of the *scolares* had not been to a university at all. They had attended a school in the country, and correspond to the *scolares rurales* who form a majority of the clergy in a return from the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield in 1592.<sup>4</sup> In that document a man is every now and then entered as *scolaris Oxoniensis* or *scolaris Cambrigiensis*. In a return from the diocese of Hereford, at about the same time, in which, under the head *priusquam fuerunt in ministerium cooptati*, a few ministers are entered as graduates, and the rest as *scolares*.<sup>5</sup>

*Capacitas*

In six entries it is stated of a clerk, *habet capacitem*.<sup>6</sup> *Capacitas* signifies legal competence. In three of the cases<sup>7</sup> it is set down that the clerk had been a monk. Before the suppression of the monasteries, a monk would need a dispensation to enable him to hold a benefice, but such a dispensation would have no operative value in 1585. Again, *capacitas* here cannot mean a dispensation for plurality, for in two cases such a dispensation was exhibited. It is noticeable that where there is *capacitas* no particulars of ordination are given,<sup>8</sup> and no letters of orders are exhibited, and that *capacitas* is placed in the entry where the

<sup>1</sup> below, pp. 448-52.

<sup>2</sup> For an analysis of the return, see below, pp. 448 ff.

<sup>3</sup> J. and J. A. Venn, *The Book of Matriculations and Degrees*.

<sup>4</sup> Lambeth Palace Library, Cartæ Miscellanæ, tom. xii, num. 5.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.*, tom. xiii, num. 37.

<sup>6</sup> below, pp. 97, 101, 104, 117, 122, 143.

<sup>7</sup> below, pp. 117, 122, 143.

<sup>8</sup> The entry about John Thomas *alias* Smyth (p. 123), who is identical with John Smyth, vicar of Bledlow (p. 122; cp. p. 162), is hardly an exception, for 1579 is an impossible date for his ordination (cp. p. 122).

note about orders generally appears. It may be suggested, therefore, that in these instances the letters of orders had been lost, perhaps, in the case of the three monks, in the troubles which overtook the religious houses, and that *habet capacitem* means that the bishop was satisfied that the man had legal competence to execute the office of a priest. *Capacitas* might imply a written instrument signifying that the clerk had legal competence; but against this is to be set the fact that *habet capacitem* does not appear in the part of the entry which enumerates the instruments exhibited; nor is any fee paid in connection with it, as is the case when an exhibit is made.

### Readers

At the beginning of Elizabeth's reign, owing to the dearth of clergymen, and the lack of suitable candidates for ordination, the expedient was tried of appointing readers (*lectores, praelectores*) to minister in small parishes for which it was impossible otherwise to make provision.

They were to be taken out of the laity, tradesmen and others; any that was of sober conversation and honest behaviour, and that could read or write... They seemed not wholly to forbear their callings, but were not countenanced to follow them, especially if they were mechanical (Strype, *Annals*, i, part i, pp. 515, 265).

Included in the *Interpretations of the Bishops*, 1560-1, was a set of *Injunctions to be confessed and subscribed by them that shall be admitted Readers*, which restrained the readers from preaching and interpreting, and from ministering the sacraments and other rites of the church, except that they might "bury the dead, and purify women after their childbirth." The readers were enjoined to keep the parish register, and to bring to the ordinary a testimony of their behaviour "from the honest of the parish" within six months.<sup>1</sup> In the diocese of Lincoln the readers were not 'licensed' like curates, but 'tolerated'; and the document which they received on being commissioned was called a 'toleration' (*toleratio*).<sup>2</sup> The reader, on his appointment, with a surety entered into a bond to pay twenty pounds, or other sum, to one of the bishops' officers, the condition of the obligation being

that if he the above-bounden N.N. being tolerated and admitted to read prayers in the church or chapel of N., in the county of Lincoln, according to the Book of Common Prayer, together with the chapters and suffrages appointed by the same, do not in any thing or things touching his said office contrary or otherwise than is in the said book specified and allowed, then this present obligation to be void and of none effect, or else to stand and remain in full force, strength, power, and virtue (Misc., 1609/1).

Considering the circumstances of its institution, the order of readers was not calculated to bring much credit to the Church, and the expedient was gradually discontinued as the supply of clergymen increased. Its gradual passing is illustrated by the analysis at page 447 below. It is remarkable, however, that in the archdeaconry of Lincoln the number increased from four in 1603 to twelve in 1611, and returned to four in 1614.

<sup>1</sup> Frere and Kennedy, iii, 67.

<sup>2</sup> In 1594, John Roper, 'curate' of Wispington exhibited a 'toleration.' He signed the bishop's transcript for that parish, at Michaelmas, 1594, as curate, and the transcript for Syston, at Michaelmas, 1596, as curate. He may, however, have been no more than a reader.

Of the twenty-eight readers<sup>1</sup> in the archdeaconry of Lincoln in 1585, ten were afterwards ordained. It is probable that most of the readers did not come up to the educational standard required by the bishops. If so, their attainments must, in 1585, have been small indeed. By 1603 the standard was much higher. It is remarkable that, in 1597, Robert Nicholson, Richard Rodes, and Robert Pattison, who were certainly laymen at the time,<sup>2</sup> were cited to vote for proctors of the clergy in convocation.<sup>3</sup> Of Stephen Bouth, reader at Revesby, it is returned, in 1585, that "he baptizes and celebrates matrimony."<sup>4</sup> In the *Liber Cleri* of 1603, Robert Marshall, Robert Nicholson, Richard Rodes, and William Utterby appear under the head of 'Incumbent' although they were only readers<sup>5</sup>; and in the *Libri* of 1604 and 1607, readers are in some cases described as curates, *e.g.*, William Utterby<sup>6</sup> and Richard Rodes<sup>7</sup>.

#### Schoolmasters

Schoolmasters are included in the *Liber Cleri*, because no one was allowed to exercise the office of a teacher, whether in public or private, unless he were licensed by the bishop. Schoolmasters and other teachers were therefore required to appear at the bishop's visitation, and to exhibit their licences. Bishop Wickham's visitation articles in 1585 ask "Whether the schoolmasters which teach within your parish, either openly or privately in any nobleman or gentleman's house or in any other place with you, be of good and sincere religion and conversation; and be diligent in teaching and bringing up of youth; and whether they be examined, allowed, and licensed, by the ordinary; and whether they teach the Grammar set forth by king Henry the Eighth . . . ; whether they teach their scholars the Catechism in Latin lately set forth, and such sentences of Scriptures as shall be most expedient and meet to move them to the love and due reverence of God's true religion now truly set forth by the Queen's Majesty's authority . . . ; and what be the names and surnames of all such schoolmasters and teachers of youth within your parish as well of such as teach publicly as those that hath in the houses of noblemen, gentlemen, or other private men."<sup>8</sup> In 1588, again, Wickham issued the same article<sup>9</sup>; and Chaderton made a similar enquiry in 1598.<sup>10</sup>

#### THE PURITAN SURVEY

In the summer of 1584,<sup>11</sup> the puritans decided to make surveys in the several dioceses with a view to ascertaining the numbers of preaching ministers and of those who were insufficient in learning or of scandalous lives. These surveys are printed by Dr A. Peel in *The Seconde Parte of*

<sup>1</sup> Possibly one should be added to this number, namely, John Enderbie (p. 83 below), since, although he is not described as a reader, he is said to be 'tolerated.'

<sup>2</sup> below, pp. 424, 426. *Liber Cleri* 1611, ff. 61, 75d., 91d.

<sup>3</sup> below, pp. 171, 180, 183.

<sup>4</sup> below, p. 81.

<sup>5</sup> below, pp. 305, 320, 322, 327.

<sup>6</sup> below, pp. 413, 428.

<sup>7</sup> below, pp. 411, 426.

<sup>8</sup> Kennedy, iii, 193.

<sup>9</sup> *ibid.*, p. 244.

<sup>10</sup> *ibid.*, p. 303; *cp. ibid.*, ii, 118.

<sup>11</sup> See a resolution, dated 1 July, 1584, in the Minute Book of the Dedham Classis (Usher, *The Presbyterian Movement in the reign of Queen Elizabeth*, p. 36).



*a Register*.<sup>1</sup> The summary of the surveys is dated 1586,<sup>2</sup> but the institutions to benefices in the diocesan registry shew that the Lincolnshire return was made in January and February, 1584-5, that is, about six months earlier than the *Liber Cleri*. The return for Buckinghamshire is actually dated February, 1584-5.<sup>3</sup> The date 1586 has evidently been deduced from the fact that the surveys were annexed to *A General Supplication* of portentous length which the puritans presented to parliament in the November of that year.<sup>4</sup> In that document they complained about the suspension and deprivation of ministers for nonconformity, and about pluralism and non-residence and the lack of learned preachers. The bishops, they say,

have made priests (as thei terme themselves), like those that were in Jeroboam's time of the basest of the people, not onelie for their base occupations and trades, whence thei have taken them, some having bene Shoemakers, Barbers, Tailors, even water-bearers, sheppheards, and horse keepers, but also speciallie for their so great want of all good learning and honestie, as no man will take a number of them to make them his hindes to use them for keeping of his horse or his sheepe. (Neal, *History of the Puritans*, (ed. 1837), i, 307-11. Cp. Peel, ii, 70 ff.).

The puritan survey contains a view of the clergy in the whole of Lincolnshire,<sup>5</sup> and a summary of the returns for Buckinghamshire. The other archdeaconries are missing.

#### LINCOLNSHIRE

The Lincolnshire returns in the *Survey* are "confirmed by the hands and testimonies of certaine of the Q. Ma<sup>ties</sup> Justices of peace, gentlemen, and others, subscribed under everie Deanery according to their severall knowledge of their Deanries and parishes."<sup>6</sup> The names of these persons are only given, however, for the deaneries that lie in Kesteven and Holland. It is evident from the close agreement of the *Survey* with the *Liber Cleri* that the former was compiled with great care. There are indeed many mistakes in the names of persons and places, but these seem to be due to the difficulties of a later copyist dealing with unfamiliar names; or perhaps of a puritan organiser from London who wrote down the names as they were dictated to him. Thus Sansthorpe appears for Sausthorpe, Belne for Bellue (Belleau), Huttost for Huttoft, Carnethorp for Garnethorp (Grainthorpe), Fliskerton for Fiskerton, Wanibie for Najnbie (Navenby), Buskington for Ruskington, Reckingham for Threkingham, Havington for Lavington; and in surnames, Hillborne for Lillborne, Woodles for Woodlef, Rent for Kent; and by strange confusion, Willoughbie Hughe, rector of Silke, for Hughe Tuke, rector of Silk Willoughbie, and Ezekiel Dubb for Ezekiel Tailor. The last mistake arose through Tailor being a double-beneficed man, and therefore having 'dubb' placed against his name, which the copyist took to be his surname. These mistakes could not possibly have been made by anyone who was familiar with the neighbourhood.

<sup>1</sup> Peel, ii, 88-184.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.*, p. 88.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.*, ii, 94.

<sup>4</sup> A note states that the surveys were "made the last parliament, and partlie this 2 November, 1586" (*ibid.*, ii, 89).

<sup>5</sup> Sir Charles Firth, in his introduction to Dr Peel's volumes, assumes that the return relates only to Lindsey, owing to the fact that the sub-titles of Kesteven and Holland are omitted (Peel, i, p. x).

<sup>6</sup> Peel, ii, 111, 123-9.



The Survey gives, under deaneries, the numbers of parishes, of "double-beneficed men," of non-residents, of preachers, and of non-preachers. The preachers are sometimes characterised as "indifferent preachers, good and bad," while the nine preachers in the deanery of Yarborough are "but soe soe." The non-preachers are spoken of with contempt: they are "dumb ministers and readers,"<sup>1</sup> "bare readers," "dumbe idolles." Between the preachers and non-preachers, are those who are "able in some measure to exhort" or "to instruct."<sup>2</sup>

It is interesting to compare the puritan survey with the episcopal *liber*. For this purpose the two returns for Lincolnshire have been tabulated. They will be referred to as the *Liber* and the *Survey*. Mathematical accuracy is scarcely attainable, for adjustment has to be made for the fact that the two returns were made at slightly different dates. There are also certain ambiguities in the returns. But the chief difficulty is pointed out in the note at the beginning of the puritan return:

It is to be observed that in this booke there are often times fewer preachers computed in the briefe somme at the end of everie Deanry, and fewer ministers then are set downe in the particulars of the same Deanryes. The cause herof is, that those preachers are double beneficed and non Residents, and so are numbred in other places where thei are resident: and manie ministers serve two cures either in the same Deanry, or in another, the which if thei should be numbred in everie place where thei serve, or where thei have livings, the number both of the preachers and allso unable ministers will be greater then it is (Peel, ii, 111).

	<i>Liber</i>	<i>Survey</i>
Preachers	109	124
Non-preachers	464	460
	<hr/> 573	<hr/> 584

The difference of eleven in the totals is probably due to some 'plurified' or double-beneficed non-preachers having been counted twice in the *Survey*, whereas great care has been taken to guard against this source of error in the *Liber*. Moreover, there was an interval of about six months between the two enquiries. A closer analysis of the numbers of preachers yields interesting results. For the purpose of comparison, from the one hundred and nine preachers in the *Liber* nine must be deducted, since their names are not contained in the *Survey*; and from the one hundred and twenty-four of the *Survey* eight whose names are not found in the *Liber*.

	<i>Liber</i>	<i>Survey</i>
Preachers in both <i>Liber</i> and <i>Survey</i>	74	74
Preachers in <i>Liber</i> only	26	
Preachers in <i>Survey</i> only		42
Totals of preachers in the two records	<hr/> 100	<hr/> 116

It is assumed in these figures that the doctors and bachelors of divinity were preachers.

<sup>1</sup> A reader in the *Survey* is a minister who can do no more than read the prayers. For the meaning of *reader* in the *Liber* see above (pp. xxxii-iii).

<sup>2</sup> Peel, ii, 90-1.

## INTRODUCTION

*Preachers common to Liber and Survey*

S.T.D. (both being pluralists)	2
S.T.B. (all being pluralists)	7
M.A. (14 being pluralists)	29
B.A. (4 being pluralists)	16
<i>Scolares</i> (7 being pluralists)	15
Non-graduates (1 being a pluralist)	5
	—
	74
	—

*Preachers peculiar to the Liber*

M.A. (1 being a pluralist, and 4 pluralists and non-residents)	7
B.A. (4 being pluralists, and 2 pluralists and non-residents)	10
<i>Scolares</i> (1 being a pluralist and non-resident)	3
Presumably non-graduates (1 being a pluralist, and 1 a pluralist and non-resident)	6
	—
	26
	—

Of these the *Survey* states that three B.A.'s, one *scolaris*, and one non-graduate were able in some measure to exhort.

*Preachers peculiar to the Survey*

M.A. (3 being pluralists)	8
B.A.	12
<i>Scolares</i> (1 being a pluralist, and 1 a pluralist and non-resident)	13
Formerly a serving-man	1
Presumably non-graduates (of whom 5 are pluralists)	8
	—
	42
	—

Thus out of one hundred and forty-two preachers, only seventy-four are common to both the records; and there remain twenty-six men who were recognised as preachers by the bishop but not by the puritans, and forty-two who were allowed by the puritan *classes*, and not by the bishop. That all the latter preached is probable for, no doubt, many ministers took advantage of the confusion of the times, to preach without a licence; and the puritans denied the right of the bishops to hinder a minister from preaching. In the *Liber* itself one man is stated to be an unlicensed preacher, and eleven others were presumably not licensed. But if the men who appear in the *Survey* as preachers were those who were recognised as such by the puritan *classes*, it is difficult to account for the large proportion of pluralists and non-residents among them.<sup>1</sup>

Besides the preachers, the *Survey* contains the names of forty ministers who are able in some measure to instruct, or exhort, or teach. Of these, the following particulars are given in the *Liber*.

M.A. (1 being a licensed preacher)	3
B.A. (2 being licensed preachers)	7
<i>Scolares</i> (1 being a licensed preacher)	18
Non-graduates (1 of whom had been a serving man)	12
	—
	40
	—

---

<sup>1</sup> above, p. xxxiv.

The cases of pluralism are 81 in the *Liber* and 77 in the *Survey*. The difference may be accounted for by the difficulty in tracing pluralists outside Lincolnshire, and by changes in the interval between the two records.

The fairness and moderation of the puritan survey of Lincolnshire are in striking contrast to the returns from some other dioceses. With the exception of the remarks about preachers quoted above, there is in the Lincolnshire document only one disparaging remark, namely, that Sir John Gammon was a preacher, "but of verie mean giftes," and double-beneficed.<sup>1</sup> The bishop's *liber* is even more sombre reading than the puritan *survey*. On the other hand the surveys of Cornwall, Norfolk, and Warwickshire<sup>2</sup> represent the clergy as so generally neglectful and wicked that, bad as the state of the Church was, it is difficult to accept them as trustworthy evidence. Bancroft, bishop of London, speaks of them as being "in manner of Heathenish Libels."<sup>3</sup>

## BUCKINGHAMSHIRE

It is unfortunate that *The Seconde Parte of a Register* gives no more than a summary of the puritan return for Buckinghamshire<sup>4</sup>:

A shorte view of the whole estate of the ministerie in the Comt. of Buck.  
february 1584 [i.e. 1584/5]

Parsonages and vicarages furnyshed, yet not all resident	150	
Curates servinge	60	
	—	210
Whereof :		
Diligent preachers	14	
Preachinge now and then	16	
non-residents learned	6	
Double beneficed learned	9	
	—	45
Unlearned and unprofitable non-residents	13	
Double beneficed unlearned	8	
Parsons, Vicars and Curats, Unlearned and unprofitable	139	160
		—
		205
Of this number infamous	26	
Note the number of fyve w. is wantinge must be supplied in the double beneficed men in the Shier to make upp		5
		—
		210

The number of licensed preachers in the *Liber* is seventeen.<sup>5</sup> The number of incumbents in the archdeaconry as given in the *Liber* is one hundred and fifty-one,<sup>6</sup> which is one more than the number in the *Survey*. The *Liber* gives the names of thirty-eight curates, whereas the number in the *Survey* is sixty. This large difference cannot be accounted for; for if the twenty-two additional curates in the *Survey* were unordained

<sup>1</sup> Peel, ii, 124.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.*, pp. 98-110, 146-56, 165-74.

<sup>3</sup> *Engl. Hist. Rev.*, 1911, 340.

<sup>4</sup> Peel, ii, 94; where the return is printed from a loose sheet in the Register.

<sup>5</sup> below, p. 458.

<sup>6</sup> below, p. 446.

men who were commissioned by the puritan *classes*, it might be expected that their names would appear in the *detectiones* as unlicensed; but they are not to be found there. It may be suggested that there is a mistake in the puritan figures.

### EPISCOPAL VISITATION, A.D. 1588

(Brown Book, ff. 101-106d. Printed below, pp. 433-438.)

The visitation of the cathedral church was held on 3 June, 6 July, and 16 September. On the last mentioned day, the dean and chapter were admonished to correct and reform master John Robinson, S.T.P., the precentor, for that through his fault he had suffered the precentory and the buildings belonging thereto to be dilapidated and ruined; and that they should compel him to repair and rebuild the same before St. Bartholomew's day next. The list of the persons cited to attend the visitation is printed in the text.

Unfortunately, the *liber cleri* for the rest of the diocese is missing. The bishop's articles are printed by Dr Kennedy.<sup>1</sup> Amongst other things, he enquires "whether any physicians or surgeons practice physic or surgery without licence of the ordinary." The book of *detectiones*<sup>2</sup> of the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow which were visited from 5 to 12 June, by Dr John Belley, the vicar-general, and John Billingsley, his deputy, is preserved in the diocesan registry. The detections shew a few cases of nonconformity:

[*Parish illegible*, query deanery of Loveden]—the vicar does not wear the surplice (f. 5d.).

Brant Broughton—Thomas Wright, curate, does not use the surplice (*ibid.*).

Swineshead [*or a neighbouring parish*]—the curate does not wear the surplice. On 6 July, 1580, he appeared at Lincoln, and was dismissed with an admonition. (f. 15).

Stickford—Mr Patie, vicar there, beat his wife in the churchyard, and is a common sower of discord amongst his neighbours; and he has two wives; and he seldom or never uses the surplice. [*Later*] He is dead (f. 23).

[*Parish illegible*, in the deanery of Bolingbroke]—the rector there in the chancel struck Francis Clarke in the mouth, wherefrom there came blood and teeth. The said rector does not wear the surplice while he administers the sacraments and says the public prayers. On 28 June, 1580, he appeared at Lincoln, and submitted himself as to the surplice, whereupon he was dismissed with an admonition. And as to the striking, he denied it (f. 26).

### THE ARCHDEACON OF LINCOLN'S VISITATION, 1588-9

The visitation began in February 1588-9, and ended in the following April. The detections do not reveal much nonconformity.

Grantham—Master Robert Brian [vicar of South Grantham] does not wear the surplice when he ministers the sacraments. On 14 March, 1588-9, he appeared at Lincoln and submitted himself, and was dismissed with an admonition (f. 17).

Sutton le Marsh—[John] East [curate] is presented, because "we have no communion att this Ester nor he dothe nott rede the pesseles nor gospelles . . . Item sence he came to the towne he did never weare surplesse." He confesses to this. On 5 May, 1589, East appeared at Lincoln and was dismissed with an admonition. (ff. 82, 82d.). They [the churchwardens] lack a surplice, and are enjoined to provide one (f. 87).

<sup>1</sup> iii, 242-6.

<sup>2</sup> The book has been very badly injured by damp, and some parts have perished. It has lately been repaired and rebound.



Frieston—John Huddleston, the curate, does not say the prayers according to the Book of Common Prayer (f. 48).

East Kirkby—Richard Risinge, the vicar, does not say the prayers according to the Book of Common Prayer (f. 48).

Barnetby—the vicar [Richard Bateman] does not wear the surplice. [*Later*] he appeared at Lincoln, and submitted himself, and was dismissed with an admonition (f. 107d.).

At Cumberworth (f. 85d.) and at Keddington (f. 96d.) they lack a surplice.

Grantham—Thomas Yardley presented for denying the laudable ceremonies of the church. He submitted himself, and had to acknowledge his fault in the church there in service-time, and to lead his wife to the accustomed place, where women are used to sit while they give thanks after childbirth, and there to give thanks (f. 21d.).

Grantham—Richard Morley "saith the churching of women is a beggerly ceremonie and that all thos which do vse yt do in some respecte forsak Christ, and yf he cold have perswaded his wief she shold never have geauen thanckes" (f. 22).

### SUBSIDY OF ARMOUR, A.D. 1590

(Muniment room of the Dean and Chapter of Lincoln (A, 2, 10.)

Foolscap, paper, 16 folios. Printed below, pp. 145-168.)

On 4 March, 1589-90, the lords of the council wrote to the archbishop of Canterbury, praying him to direct the bishops and clergy to furnish troops of horsemen and footmen, with armour and weapons, for the defence of the kingdom against the king of Spain, as they did in 1588.<sup>1</sup> Directions were given, on 26 April, 1590, to the lords lieutenant that, whereas divers of the clergy had made provision of armour and furniture, but by reason of their smallness of household and retinue wanted able and fit men to wear the same, they should give order that choice be made of able and sufficient persons, who were not of "the enrolled and trained numbers," to be enrolled in the bands set forth by the clergy.<sup>2</sup> On 11 October, the council desired the archbishop to furnish certificates of the able men with their armour, and of the furniture provided by the clergy.<sup>3</sup> The document which is printed in the text is evidently the certificate for the diocese of Lincoln. It covers the whole of the diocese; and at the end is given a summary of the horses and armour provided by the clergy.

### EPISCOPAL VISITATION, A.D. 1591

(Brown Book, ff. 108-15. Printed below, pp. 433-439.)

The visitation articles for the diocese are printed by Dr Kennedy<sup>4</sup>; the *delectiones* are not extant. All that remains is the schedule of the names of those who were cited to appear at the visitation of the cathedral church, which was visited on 2 and 28 June, 26 July, and 22 September.

### PROCEEDINGS AGAINST THE PURITANS, A.D. 1590-1592

In 1590, the government proceeded against some of the puritan leaders on the charge of holding unlawful assemblies, subscribing to the Book of Discipline, and attempting to establish a presbyterian system. The most prominent of these men were Thomas Cartwright and Edmund

<sup>1</sup> *Acts of the Privy Council*, xviii, (1589-90), 399.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.*, xix, (1590), 85.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.*, xx, (1590-1), 22.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.*, p. 265.



Snape Three others, Arthur Hildersham, Andrew King, and Anthony Nutter, are connected with the diocese of Lincoln. They appeared first before the ecclesiastical commission and, since they refused to answer upon the oath *ex officio*, they were committed to prison. On 13 May, 1592, they appeared in the Star Chamber. At length it was found that no illegal practices could be proved against them, and they were released on their promises of good behaviour.<sup>1</sup> King was in 1595, a schoolmaster at Chesham Woburn in Buckinghamshire, and preacher there in 1605. Nutter held the rectory of Fenny Drayton in Leicestershire from 1582 to 1604-5. Hildersham, in 1593, became vicar of Ashby de la Zouch in the same county. All three will be found in the list of nonconforming clergymen at the end of this introduction.

#### A LOST CERTIFICATE OF THE CLERGY, A.D. 1592-3

On 10 January, 1592-3, the archbishop conveyed to the bishops the queen's command that they should send him, before the opening of parliament, a certificate of all the ministers within their dioceses, specifying the names of the clergy, their degrees, their learning, their conversation, and whether they were preachers or no, and if not preachers, of what "tolerable learning" they were, or otherwise; and whom they (the bishops) had deprived for insufficiency and lewdness of life; to the intent that the queen might understand the state and qualities of all her clergy; for it was said that there were as unmeet ministers admitted since as there were before.<sup>2</sup> Some of the returns of the bishops are extant at Lambeth, but the return from Lincoln is missing; nor has any trace of, or reference to, it been found in the diocesan registry. The more the diocesan archives are studied in detail, the more plain does it become that a great mass of documents has perished, including not a few of first-class importance.

#### LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1594

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Foolscap, paper, 52 folios.

Printed below, pp. 375-395.)

This book, which was for many years preserved in the registry of the archdeacon of Leicester, has, during the present year, been transferred to its proper place of deposit in the diocesan registry at Lincoln. The diocese was, until about 1840, too large to be administered from Lincoln, and the custom prevailed of using Leicester, Bedford, Aylesbury, Huntingdon, and Hitchin, the headquarters of the several archdeaconries, as centres of episcopal administration for many purposes. This was rendered the easier by the practice which tended to prevail of appointing the same persons to be both episcopal and diocesan officers,<sup>3</sup> an arrangement which sometimes renders it impossible to decide in what capacity a person is acting. Indeed, in some cases an official is described as sitting in a double capacity, deriving his authority from both the bishop and the archdeacon.

<sup>1</sup> Usher, *Reconstruction*, i, 62-4. Usher, *The Presbyterian Movement*, pp. xxii-iv. Strype, *Whitgift*, ii, 81-96; iii, 242-82.

<sup>2</sup> Strype, *Whitgift*, iii, pp. 292-3. The reference is to a command which the queen had given in parliament.

<sup>3</sup> At the present time the same person is the registrar of the bishop and of the archdeacons of Lincoln and Stow.

The *liber*, which is dated 11 May, 1594, was drawn up in view of bishop Wickham's last visitation of the diocese. It contains the names of the cathedral body and of the ecclesiastical persons of the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow. The names of a good many schoolmasters are given. The letters *p.*, *a.*, and *e.*, in heavier type, mean present, absent, excused. The cathedral church was visited on 11 May, 17 June, 13 July, and 10 August.<sup>1</sup> The *detectiones* of the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow are preserved in the diocesan registry, and they give 6-8 and 10-14 June as the dates of the sessions. The visitor was Thomas Randes, as deputy of Dr Belley, the vicar-general. The book of *detectiones* contains many entries relating to the decay of chancels, and a few cases of nonconformity:

New Sleaford—the vicar [George Blackethe] (1) refuses to baptize except on the Lord's day. On 10 August, 1594, he appeared, and denied the objected article (2) he refuses to sign with the sign of the cross infants whom he baptizes, and he refuses to answer to the objected article (3) on account of such his negligence and recusancy certain infants have died without baptism, and to the objected article he confesses as far as one is concerned; wherefore the judge suspended him from the celebration of divine service and from the execution of his office [etc.], and a commission issued to denounce him (f. 6).

Donington in Holland—Mr Pieke, vicar there, promised in full court at Boston to use the surplice in time of divine service, and to use the form enjoined in the Book of Common Prayer. Witnesses: D[r] Jermyn' and I, Thomas Randes (f. 34).

Gosberton—The churchwardens and sworn-men presented their minister [William Addister] "for that he . . . douthe refuse to assine with the sine of the crose"; and that he is "a haterde and one that sekes the dishquytnes of his neighbours in meskaling and rewilinge and callinge his nighbours Brason face and Liers with in the Church"; and that "for the spase of vij years or ther aboutes he neuer ware the surplis but of weson monday last at morninge prayer." The vicar denied all the charges except the last (f. 35).

Skirbeck—Mr Harcastle, the vicar,<sup>2</sup> does not wear the surplice because it is not decent, "nether haue we had any that was decenete these twoe yeares," and the churchwardens neither presented it nor bought one. They appeared at Lincoln, 2 July, 1594, and submitted themselves, and were dismissed with an admonition (f. 37).

Corby—Stephen Smyth and Helen his wife are notorious recusants, and do not come to church. They did not appear when cited, and therefore were excommunicated (f. 17d.).

Wrawby with Brigg—Hugh Cocke and his wife are recusants and refuse to come to their parish church (f. 64).

Buslingthorpe—John Morley, gentleman, is a recusant, neither has he for seven years last past come to his parish church. He was excommunicated (f. 77).

### LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1595

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Part of a sheet of paper. Printed below, p. 169.)

Bishop Chaderton held his primary visitation immediately after his enthronement in person. On 10 July and 22 September the cathedral church was visited by the bishop's commissioners.<sup>3</sup> Of the visitation of the rest of the diocese no record is preserved at Lincoln except part of a single sheet of paper, dated August, 1595, which was found rolled up as a stop at the end of a filing cord.

<sup>1</sup> Brown Book, ff. 128-30.

<sup>2</sup> He was curate (below, p. 384).

<sup>3</sup> Brown Book, ff. 138-9.

**LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1598**

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Foolscap, paper, 21 leaves.  
Printed below, pp. 329-335.)

The articles of bishop Chaderton's triennial visitation in 1598 are printed by Dr Kennedy.<sup>1</sup> The only *liber cleri* which has survived is that for the archdeaconry of Stow. It shews that sixty of the clergy were married, and thirteen unmarried, while the state of seven is not specified. Fifty-three of the clergy were hospitable, and thirteen not hospitable, while nothing is said about the remaining fourteen. The behaviour of seventy-nine was good : that of one was "unknown." Five benefices were leased, fifty-five were not leased, and no particulars are given about thirteen. Dr Usher states that the *comperia* of the visitation are preserved at Lambeth,<sup>2</sup> but the document proves to be a list of the persons excommunicated in the triennial visitations of bishop Chaderton and his predecessors.

**LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1597-1600**

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Part of a sheet of paper, found rolled up as a stop on a filing cord. Printed below, p. 170.)

This fragment, which relates to the archdeaconries of Bedford and Buckingham, may belong to the visitation of 1598 but the entries are too few to admit of the date being determined exactly.

**ELECTIONS OF PROCTORS FOR CONVOCATION,  
1597, 1601, and 1603-4**

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Instruments and schedules of various sizes.  
Printed below, pp. 171-218.)

A.D. 1588

On Tuesday, 29 October, 1588, in the church of St. Mary, Stamford, before Master John Belley, LL.D., the vicar-general, sitting as a judge, in the presence of John Dighton, notary public, deputy registrar, there appeared the following persons who had been appointed by the clergy of the several archdeaconries to elect two proctors to represent the clergy of the whole diocese in the convocation to be held in the cathedral church of St. Paul, London, on 13 November next, namely : for Lincoln and Stow, Thomas Randes, M.A., official of the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow ; for Leicester, Masters William Rudierde, vicar of All Saints, Leicester, and Thomas Pollarde, vicar of Peatlinge ; for Buckingham and Bedford, Masters Edward Coulter, LL.B., and Thomas Yarrowe, M.A. ; for Huntingdon, Master Kenelm Kente, notary public, registrar of the archdeaconry of Huntingdon. The proctors withdrew to the chapel on the north side of the church, and consulted amongst themselves ; and then, returning to the vicar-general, who was still sitting in his court, Master Randes, in the name of all the rest, notified that they had unanimously elected Masters Bartholomew Chamberlane, S.T.P., and Edward Jermyn, S.T.P., beneficed and resident in the diocese, to represent them as their proctors in convocation ; and that the said

<sup>1</sup> iii, 298-304.

<sup>2</sup> Cartæ Miscellaneæ, tom. xii, num. 22.

proctors should receive one penny on each pound of the taxable value of each benefice, reckoned according to the valuation for the queen's tenths, for their expenses for the whole term of parliament.<sup>1</sup>

## A.D. 1592-3

For the convocation to be held in St. Paul's, London, on 20 February, 1592-3, the clergy of the several archdeaconries appointed the following persons as their proctors to join in electing two proctors to represent the clergy of the diocese; Lincoln, Thomas Randes, M.A., commissary and official of the archdeaconry, and Thomas Tailor, notary public, secretary and registrar of the same; Stow, Thomas Randes, M.A., official of the archdeaconry of Stow, and John Harrys, notary public; Leicester, Masters Christopher Pollarde and William Rudyarde, clerks; Bedford, Thomas Archer, M.A., rector of Howghton Conquest and Gildable, and Edward Cultre, notary public, LL.B.; Buckingham, John Preesteman, M.A., rector of Emerton, and Edward Cultre, notary public, LL.B.; Huntingdon, Bartholomew Chamberlaine, S.T.D., William Bate, M.A., and Kenelm Kente, notary public, and registrar for the archdeaconry. Of these Randes, Pollarde, Rudyarde, Cultre, Preesteman, and Kente appeared before the vicar-general at St. Mary's, Stamford, on 6 February, and elected Edward Jermyn, S.T.P., and Samuel Flemynge, S.T.P., as proctors of the clergy of the diocese, making the same provision for their expenses as in 1588.<sup>2</sup>

## A.D. 1597, 1601, 1603-4

The documents printed in the text are notarial instruments with schedules giving the names of the clergy of each of the several archdeaconries. The clergy of each archdeaconry appoint two proctors to appear before the bishop or his vicar-general or commissary in the church of St. Mary, Stamford, and there, with the clergy or their proctors of the other archdeaconries, to elect two proctors of the whole clergy of the diocese of Lincoln to appear as well in the parliament of the queen's majesty, as also in the convocation of the church and of the whole clergy and ecclesiastical persons of the kingdom. Attached to the instruments are schedules of those who elected the proctors, with a list, in the case of the archdeaconry of Huntingdon, in 1597, of those who were absent. These schedules of names are evidence of the succession of incumbents at a time when the records of institution are defective. It will be observed that the lists of electors contain the names of curates as well as those of incumbents; and that in three instances at least these curates were laymen.<sup>3</sup> The names of those who were elected to serve as proctors in convocation are not given.

LIBER CLERI OF THE CATHEDRAL CHURCH,  
A.D. 1599-1600

(Brown Book, ff. 62-3d. Printed below, pp. 433-9.)

On 15 December, 1599, bishop Chaderton issued his mandate to the dean and chapter, enjoining them to cite the cathedral body to appear at his visitation on 21 February. The mandate recited that the subdean

<sup>1</sup> Brown Book, ff. 107, 107d. The valuation is that contained in the *Valor Ecclesiasticus*.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* ff. 116-26d.

<sup>3</sup> above, p. xxxiii.



and chapter had signified to the bishop that many questions and dissensions had arisen between Dr William Cole, who had been installed as dean on 2 June, 1599, and themselves, which daily increased by reason of the obstinacy and captiousness (*pertinacitatis et morositatis*) of the dean to the prejudice of their cathedral church and the offence of other christian people, especially of the laity and others, who did not duly understand such happenings. After keeping the mandate twelve days or more, the dean returned it by Thomas Stirropp, the chapter-clerk, with the message that he, the dean, would not consent to such episcopal visitation, nor would he undertake the execution of the mandate. Wherefore, the sub-dean and chapter, on 12 January, 1599-1600, undertook to execute it. In April, 1600, the visitation was prorogued to 10 July, and again to 5 September. It was prorogued again to 12 September, when Christopher Digles, George Hudleston, and John Cheesman, vicars choral, exhibited certain articles, written in a paper schedule, against Richard Forster, clerk, one of the vicars choral. Forster denied that there was any truth in the articles. They were all enjoined to appear on 16 September, but what then happened is not recorded, nor is the nature of the articles stated. About Michaelmas, the dean, the original cause of the visitation, died, and was buried in the cathedral church. His eldest daughter, Abigail, wife of Henry Stratford, erected a monument (which no longer exists) under the great window of the Lady chapel, embellished with lines which ended with these words :

And, when the latter trump of heav'n shall blow,  
Cole, now raked up in ashes, then shall glow.<sup>1</sup>

The visitation, after prorogations to 26 September, and 22 October, 1600, 27 February, 1600-1, 17 April and 11 June, 1601, was dissolved on 4 August.<sup>2</sup>

#### THE ARCHDEACON OF LINCOLN'S VISITATION, A.D. 1599-1600

The *detectiones* of the visitation, which began in February, 1599-1600, and ended in the following June, disclose several cases of nonconformity :

Ryby—Robert Rainer [the vicar] " readeth no homilies, neither preacheth his quarter sermons, neither readeth the Queenes Iniunctions, he catechiseth not, he weareth not the surplise, he doth not service according to the booke of common praier," etc. On 1 July, 1600, he appeared at Lincoln, and submitted himself, and because he promised on the word of a priest to reform himself, the judge dismissed him with an admonition (f. 100d.).

At Tattershall (f. 62d.), Haugham (f. 79d.), Wold Newton (f. 96d.), and West Torrington (f. 119) there was no decent surplice.

Welton le Wold—Mr Kighley doth not say divine service, nor minister the sacraments, nor come to the said church of which he is parson. He did not appear, and the fruits of the benefice were sequestrated (f. 79).

The presentments for recusancy will be considered presently.

#### THE ARCHDEACON OF LINCOLN'S VISITATION, A.D. 1600-1601

The detections shew that at Timberland (f. 5), Great Carlton (f. 29), North Reston (f. 33d.), Hogsthorpe (f. 43), Great Cotes (f. 55), Market Stainton (f. 75d.), and Brant Broughton (f. 125d.) the surplice is wanting. At Barrow on Humber there is only an old ragged surplice (f. 16d.). Many curates are presented for serving without a licence. The recusants will be noticed below.

<sup>1</sup> *Lincoln Cathedral . . . Ancient Monumental Inscriptions*, p. 3.

<sup>2</sup> Brown Book, ff. 149-57.

## EPISCOPAL VISITATION, A.D. 1601

Bishop Chaderton began his triennial visitation in the cathedral church, 11 June, 1601, continued it the next day in St. Michael's church, Lincoln, and ended it on 4 July, at Huntingdon.<sup>1</sup> No articles, *libri*, or *delectiones* have been found.

## LIGHT HORSE FOR IRELAND, A.D. 1601

(Brown Book, ff. 162-169, 176. Below, pp. 219, and List I at the end of the Introduction.)

On 9 October, 1601, the archbishop wrote<sup>2</sup> to the bishop to the effect that "whereas the king of Spain and the pope, having long fostered, by underhand means, her Majesty's rebels in Ireland, had now of late discovered their malice in more open manner by sending into that kingdom a navy, and an army of men, who were landed in the province of Munster"<sup>3</sup>; the queen upon this urgent occasion had herself written to him urging him to require the clergy to furnish such number of light horses as he (the archbishop) should think fit.<sup>4</sup> He therefore required the bishop of Lincoln, by himself, his dean and chapter, and some others of ability of the clergy, to provide and furnish good and sufficient light horses and geldings, fitted with Morocco saddles of buff, or other good leather, and the rest of the furniture thereto agreeable: and that the men to serve on them be armed with good cuirasses and casques, petronels furnished, good swords and daggers, and horsemen's coats of good cloth. And that their Lordships' [of the privy council] opinion was, that nothing would more exalt the service, than the choice of such men as had been used to ride; and therefore none more fit than such as were born in the north parts, if possibly they might be had. Moss-troopers and border-riders seem to have been contemplated. Apparently the Privy Council felt some doubt about the power of the clergymen who provided horses to find "apt and fitt men to serve upon those horses"; and therefore they ordered the deputy lieutenants and commissioners of musters, upon request made by any of the clergy, to see them furnished with serviceable men.<sup>5</sup>

The horsemen were to assemble at Bristol on 26 October, where they were inspected. Some of the horses were unfit for service, and it appears, from a letter to Sir Robert Cecil (afterwards earl of Salisbury), from one of his officers, that some of the clergy complained that their horses had been rejected. Cecil's correspondent protested: "We have turned back none but such as are lame, blind, under stature or aged. . . We found the Archdeacon of Colchester's horse was lean, old, having splint and spavin and wounded on the near hind leg behind; the other Archdeacon's horse old and given to the scratches."<sup>6</sup> No information is forthcoming about the soundness of the Lincolnshire horses.

<sup>1</sup> Brown Book, f. 157.

<sup>2</sup> Strype, *Whitgift*, ii, 441-3.

<sup>3</sup> They landed at Kinsale, and took possession of the town and castle on 23 September, 1601.

<sup>4</sup> Forty-five horse were to be furnished by the clergy of the province of Canterbury (*Acts of the Privy Council*, xxxii, (1601-4), p. 266).

<sup>5</sup> *Acts of the Privy Council*, xxxii, (1601-4), p. 266.

<sup>6</sup> Hist. MSS Com., *Hatfield MSS*, xi, 496.

It seems that, on account of the urgency of the need, a few of the leading clergymen of the diocese of Lincoln bore the expense of providing the diocesan quota of horses, and that these men appealed to the archbishop that they might be relieved "by the better sort of their fellow-ministeres (as was always intended)." The archbishop thereupon wrote on 24 December, 1601, from Lambeth, enjoining the bishop to levy a contribution according to a schedule which he enclosed on "the best able" of the clergy of the diocese. The schedule contains the names of 222 incumbents against whom are charged sums ranging from five shillings to two pounds.<sup>1</sup> On 28 December, from his house "in Longdiche neare Westminster," the bishop wrote to Randes directing him to collect the contribution and send it to him at Bugden.<sup>2</sup> On 30 June, 1602, he asked Randes to send a certificate of the names of those who had and those who had not paid.<sup>3</sup>

The operations in Ireland were successful; and the archbishop wrote the bishop:

Salutem in Christo: Your Lo: cannott be ignorante of the greate and manyfolde blessinges and benefyttes which wee have receyved from god sence yt pleased him to advaunce her Ma<sup>tie</sup>: to this Croune First by directing her Royall harte to establishe and maynteyne true religion amongeste vs then by defending her sacred person againste manie and diuers secret plattes and cruell designmentes. Thirdlie by protecting this whole Realme from the entended invasions of the kyng of Spayne, to the great admiration almoste of all the worlde. And at this tyme by frustrating this kyng of Spayne of his entended Invasions and Conquest of the kingdome of Ireland that therby he mighte make his entrance the more easye for the subdueing of this Realme to which entente likewise he combined with the Pope, and of late sent greate forces into that kingdome to the aide and assistance of the Rebelles there whoe fortified themselves in 3. places besides Kinsale with resolucion never to haue departed that kingdome till they had subdued yt to their M. the kinge of Spaine. Neuertheles (throughe Godes great goodnes and Mercies) they are subdued and forced to become humble sutors that they mighte departe and leave that enterprize and have surrendered and yeelded vpp all the places wherin they had fortified themselues. Moreover the forces of bothe the Traytours (Tyrone and Odenell) are vanquished the Tratours themselves rune away. Tyrone into the Northe parte of Ireland and Odenell into Spaine. For which great goodnes of almightie god in frustrating of those and other plottes and enterprises againste her Ma<sup>tie</sup> and her kingdomes and speciallie againste the true Religion which wee professe, devised as well by the late King of Spaine as by this his sonne that nowe raigeth whoe hath vowed to followe his Fathers steppes therein: wee can never be sufficientlie thanckfull. And therefore your Lo: shall doe well (and yt is her Ma<sup>tes</sup> pleasure) to take order within your dioces that the preachers in their sermons shall notifie vnto their parishioners these admirable workes of god and exceedinge greate Marcies multiplied vppon vs and move them to render thanckes vnto God for the same. And to pray for the continuance therof. And soe not doubtinge of your Lo: care herin with my harty Com' I commytt yow to the Tuicion of thalmighty god From Lambeth the 25. of Januarie 1601.

Your Lo: Loving brother in Christe

Jo: CANTUAR:

To the Right Reuerend Father in Christe my verie  
good Lo: and brother the Bushopp of Lyncolne  
d[elivere]d (Brown Book, ff. 175-6).

<sup>1</sup> Brown Book, ff. 163-9. The names of the ministers in the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow will be found in alphabetical order at the end of this Introduction.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*, ff. 162d., 163.

<sup>3</sup> below, p. 219.

## THE STATE OF THE CHURCHES, A.D. 1602

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Foolschap, paper, 29 folios. Printed below, pp. 219-236.)

This return was made in obedience to a letter of the archbishop of Canterbury, dated 21 June, 1602, to the bishop of Lincoln,<sup>1</sup> telling him that the queen had been informed that divers churches and chancels were greatly decayed, and were either fallen down, or were likely to fall down; and that many other churches were "very ondecientlie kepte within to the disgrace of Religion"; and, in the queen's name, requiring the bishop to certify him as to the state of the churches in his diocese. The bishop's letter, dated at Buckden, 30 June, to his commissaries and registrars, enjoins them to carry out the archbishop's directions. He tells them to use all convenient expedition that the offence may be cleared, if any such there be, (which needs must, he reminds them, be imputed to themselves in some sort), that "wee may bee freed from God and her Mat<sup>es</sup> displeasure then the w<sup>ch</sup> twoe there can noe greater plagues fall vpon vs."<sup>2</sup>

The *comperla* and *detectiones* of the episcopal visitations towards the end of the sixteenth century contain many notices of disrepair and ruin in church fabrics, and especially of those chancels for the maintenance of which the impropiators were responsible. Religion had been discredited in the mind of the laity by wholesale plunder of endowments, and by the destruction of church fabrics and furniture and ornaments. Moreover, there were some who taught that religion was a matter of individual communion between a man and his God, and disparaged its outward forms of a ministry and sacraments. These things led many men to disregard the obligation of keeping their parish church in repair, and of contributing to the maintenance of their parish priest.

The return which is printed here discloses a rather better state of repair than might, perhaps, in the circumstances, have been expected. Where there is ruin or decay, "a speedy reformation" is generally promised. At Skegness there is some small decay of the church by reason of a late tempestuous storm.<sup>3</sup> At Mablethorpe St. Peter's both church and chancel "weere swallowed vp w<sup>th</sup> the sea about 1<sup>th</sup> or 1x yeres past sence w<sup>ch</sup> tyme there was never any church there buylded thorowghe the pouertie w<sup>ch</sup> the inhabitantes weere drawn into by losse of goods by that invndac'on."<sup>4</sup> The church and chancel of Buslingthorpe were very ruinous "by reason there are no parishioners or very fewe there & of no abylytie. The Lord of the towne ys one m<sup>r</sup> Sutton of London; the persone ys beggarlie & residethe not."<sup>5</sup> At Hundleby "the church ys defectyue in the glase wyndowes wherby the same ys defiled with owles & pigeons."<sup>6</sup> At Horsington the church and chancel "are greatly decayed by meanes that the same are lytle frequented by reason the parishioners haue a chappell within the towne for devine service, the church standinge farr of & yll to comme to in wynter, by

<sup>1</sup> below, p. 220.

<sup>2</sup> below, p. 219.

<sup>3</sup> below, p. 223.

<sup>4</sup> p. 224.

<sup>5</sup> p. 234.

<sup>6</sup> p. 222.



reason of water & yll way.”<sup>1</sup> At Holton le Clay the chancel “ys vnseamely in the wyndowes which are dawbed vp and stopped with wispes.”<sup>2</sup>

The duty of repairing the chancel belonged to the rector or, in the case of an impropriated rectory, to the impropiator (or proprietary as he was called), or to the person to whom he had farmed or leased the parsonage. At Folkingham the chancel is in some decay through the poverty of the parson, but he promises that it shall shortly be amended.<sup>3</sup> At other places the person in default is the queen,<sup>4</sup> or the bishop of Lincoln,<sup>5</sup> or the dean and chapter,<sup>6</sup> or some layman.

### DOUBLE BENEFICES, A.D. 1602-3

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Foolschap, paper, 9 folios and paper cover.  
Printed below, pp. 237-243.)

This return was made in connexion with one of the various attempts to restrain pluralities, to provide preachers, and to secure residence. In many cases the pluralist had no curate, or at least none lawfully admitted. At Thornton le Moor and South Kelsey St. Mary the curates were not in orders.<sup>7</sup> At Mablethorpe St. Peter “the Church is overflowne with water in the sea.”<sup>8</sup> And at Riseholme there was no curate “for the Church with the whole towne savinge one howse is ruinated and downe.”<sup>9</sup>

### THE ACCESSION OF JAMES I

The documents which have been discussed up to this point have belonged to the reign of queen Elizabeth. Early on the morning of 24 March, 1602-3, the great queen died. Four days later the archbishop wrote to the bishop of Lincoln :

Salutem in Christo. I shall not neede to write vnto you the state of thinges here, First touchinge the death of our late most gracious soueraigne & then of the generall & vniuersall acceptance of his ma<sup>tie</sup> that now is, bycause they are thinges now notoriously knowen, and of the first, I cannot write for greif, savinge onlie this, which is a comforte to mee & may bee to all that loued her that shee died most Christianlie, most patiently & most quietly, of the seconde that hee is receaued with as great vntie & applause as euer prince was into anie cuntrie, the end of my writinge to your Lo<sup>p</sup> : now is to pray you & require you, to cause publique thanks to bee geuen in your Cathedrall church & other places of note, as well for the happie government vnder which wee haue hitherto liued vnder our late deare Queene both for matters of religion & other civile government, as also that it hath pleased god of his infinite goodnes to place ouer vs in her steade a kinge of the same profession & endowed with such excellent qualities as hee is &c. I do likewise advise your Lo<sup>pp</sup> that you attend vpon him Bushop-like at the beginninge of your dioces, if it shall please his ma<sup>tie</sup> to come that way, and so with my heartie commendacions I committe you to the tuicion of almightie god. From Lambeth this 28. of March 1603.

Your Lo<sup>ps</sup> Lovinge brother in Christe  
JO: CANTUAR :

To my verie good Lo. & brother  
the Bushop of Lincoln' (Brown Book, f. 181d.).

<sup>1</sup> p. 215.

<sup>2</sup> p. 226.

<sup>3</sup> p. 221.

<sup>4</sup> pp. 226, 229, 230.

<sup>5</sup> pp. 221, 225, etc.

<sup>6</sup> pp. 228, 232-3.

<sup>7</sup> below, pp. 240-1.

<sup>8</sup> p. 239.

<sup>9</sup> p. 243.

Thereupon the bishop wrote :

Salutem in Christo. I haue sente you enclosed a copie of the most reuerend father in god the Archbushop of Cant' his Gr : lettres, dated the 28. of the last March 1603. written vnto mee, by the which amongst other thinges (wherof wee haue all iuste cause to reioyce) you may perceaue what his Gr : requireth at my handes, touchinge publike thankes to bee geuen in my Cathedrall church of Lincoln', & other places of note within my dioces, as well for the happie government vnder which wee haue hitherto liued vnder our late deare Queene both for matters of religion & other Civile government, as also that yt hath pleased god of his infinite goodnes to place ouer vs in her stead a Kinge of the same profession & endowed with such excellent qualities as hee is &c. for the due & speedie accomplishment wherof I require you & euery of you in your seuerall Iurisdiccions to take such speedie & effectuall order as his Gr : direccions may bee performed in the premisses accordingly, wishinge you to appointe in euerye place where this accion is to bee published, an auncient, wyse, learned, godlie & staied preacher to make a sermon there, in the publike congregacion, & to entreate de subjecta materia with all reuerence & discretion, & in the Sheire towne I do also wishe, there might bee a generall communion, which course I minde (god willinge) to holde, to morowe at Huntington, and so for this tyme assuringe my self you will omitte nothinge herin that belongeth vnto your dutie, with my heartie commendacions, I committe you to god. From my hous at Buckden in some haste this first of Aprill 1603.

Your verie Lovinge Freinde  
W. LINCOLN

I minde (god willinge) to attende his mat<sup>tie</sup> at his first enterance into my dioces, if it shall please his highnes to come that way, & therefore I do pray & require you & euerye of you to associate mee in my said attendance, vpon his mat<sup>tie</sup> in your owne persons, with your servantes in tawney lueries, with facinges of changeable taffatie yelow & redd, beinge the colours now cheiflie esteemed & such as I minde to geue my self, that wee may altogether acknowledge our selues with all our Iurisdiction &c to bee holden of his most sacred mat<sup>tie</sup>, & to bee employed at his devotion, & assure your selves, that assoone as I shall receaue the gestes<sup>1</sup> of his mat<sup>tes</sup> journey (for the which I haue written to my Lo. G. of Cant', wherof I am yet altogether ignorante) you shall haue intelligence of the time & place where I am to meete him.

Lincoln' and Stowe.

To my verie Lovinge freindes Do<sup>r</sup> Claiton Archdeacon of Lincoln' & to Mr Furmerie Archdeacon of Stowe, & to Mr Randes my Commissarie in both the said Archdeaconries, and to Mr Francis Bullingham & John Harris Register in the said Archdeaconries & to euery of them hast these speedely.

Recept' vna cum copia litterarum reverendissimi patris Cant' Archiepiscopi inclusa, sexto die Aprilis 1603. hora 6. post meridiem eiusdem diei<sup>2</sup> (Brown Book, ff. 181d-2d).

The following persons were selected as preachers, and, on 7 April, letters were sent to them under the hands of Randes and Bullingham, enclosing the letters of the archbishop and bishop, "for their better direction," and commanding them to preach on 25 April :

Mr Hooke, parson of Nettleton, for the deaneries of Yarborough, Walshcroft, and Wraggoe, to preach at Caistor.

Mr Cooke, vicar of Louth, for the deaneries of Louthesk and Ludborough, to preach at Louth.

Mr Sugar, parson of Ashby by Fenby, for the deanery of Grimsby, to preach at Grimsby.

<sup>1</sup> i.e. actions, doings,

<sup>2</sup> This note was probably written by Francis Bullingham, the registrar of the diocese.

Mr Marberie, preacher at Alford, for the deanery of Calcewaith, to preach at Alford.

Mr Simmons, parson of Halton Hologate, for the deaneries of Horncastle, Hill, and Gartree, to preach at Horncastle.

Mr Eliot, vicar of Sutterton, for the deanery of North Holland, to preach at Boston.

Mr Allerton, vicar of Pinchbeck, for the deanery of South Holland, to preach at Spalding.

Mr Bradstreete, vicar of Horbling, for the deanery of Aveland, to preach at Folkingham

Mr Newton, vicar of Sleaford, for the deaneries of Lafford and Loveden, to preach at Sleaford.

Mr Walker, vicar of Grantham, for the deaneries of Beltisloe, Stamford, and Ness, to preach at St. Mary's, Stamford.

Mr Wood, vicar of Lavington, for the deanery of Grantham, to preach at Grantham.

Mr Barnes, parson of Bassingham, for the deaneries of Lincoln, Longoboby, and Graffoe, to preach at St. Benedict's, Lincoln.<sup>1</sup>

At the same time the apparitors were enjoined by letter to summon the clergy and laity to repair to the abovenamed churches by ten o'clock in the forenoon, on the appointed day.<sup>2</sup>

It is uncertain at what point bishop Chaderton, with his tawny liveries, met the king; but he preached before James and the court at Burghley house on Easter Day, 24 April, 1603.<sup>3</sup>

As king James was on his way from Scotland to London, the puritans presented to him a petition recounting their grievances. Since it claimed to express the views of a thousand ministers, it is known as the "millenary petition." This, however, seems to be an exaggeration, and seven hundred and forty-six is the number mentioned by the puritans themselves. Since the petition was not signed, no exact total can be defended. The latter number is probably derived from the *Abridgment*<sup>4</sup> of the Lincolnshire ministers in 1605, which gives seven hundred and forty-six as the total number of the signatures to the several petitions sent up by the puritans in the summer of 1603.<sup>5</sup> The demands made in the petition were more moderate than might have been expected. There was nothing about the abolition of episcopacy or the introduction of presbyterianism, which had been urged in the time of Elizabeth. The promoters objected to the signing with the cross in baptism, the use of the ring in marriage, baptism by women, and confirmation; and prayed that the cap and surplice should not be required. They desired that none in future should be admitted to the ministry except able and sufficient men who should preach diligently, and specially on the Lord's day; and that those already admitted, if unable to preach, should be removed or be forced to maintain preachers. Further, that ministers should be compelled to subscribe to the articles of religion and the king's supremacy only, and not to the article requiring the observance of the form and order of the Prayer Book. That pluralities should be restrained, and that impropriations

<sup>1</sup> Brown Book, ff. 182d.-184.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.*, f. 183d.

<sup>3</sup> Cooper *Athenæ Cantabrigienses*, ii, 482.

<sup>4</sup> *Abridgment of that Booke which the ministers of Lincoln Diocess delivered*, p. 52.

<sup>5</sup> Usher, *Reconstruction*, i, 290 n.

attached to bishoprics and colleges, or in lay hands, should be required to contribute to the maintenance of preaching ministers. That excommunication should not issue "for trifles and twelve-penny matters"; and that the fees of the officers and other abuses of the ecclesiastical courts should be restrained. That the oath *ex-officio* and licences for marriage without banns being asked should be more sparingly used.

The papists too had hopes of relief. In answer to them, James declared that he would not exact the fines for recusancy: "He would not make a merchandise of conscience, nor set a price upon faith."<sup>1</sup> James indeed pleased all parties, for the bishops also found relief from their worst fears in the attitude he adopted towards episcopacy. They were alarmed, however, at the encouragement which he gave to the puritans and the papists; and they were fain to realise that he did not fully understand the situation. Whitgift, therefore, began to collect information with which to meet the nonconformist complaints against the Church, and to ascertain the position with respect to the papist recusants. On 11 May, 1603, he wrote to the bishop of Lincoln, saying that he thought that the king would not "suffer any disordered persons" in the church, and requiring the bishop not to permit any one to preach unless he were licensed. An extract from the letter, with letters thereupon from the bishop, and from Randes, the bishop's commissary, dated 28 May and 1 June respectively, are printed in the text.<sup>2</sup> On 13 June, the bishop wrote again to the archdeacons, commissary, and registrars, praying them to make diligent inquiry about preachers and pluralities and other matters, "wishinge you not to fayle in the premisses, as you haue often done heretofore, for that there dependeth some matter of consequence hervpon."<sup>3</sup> In pursuance of this charge, Randes and Bullingham, the commissary and registrar, by letters dated 14 June, commanded the apparitors to summon all preachers, parsons, vicars, and curates to make their personal appearance before them, and to bring with them their several admissions, letters of orders, testimonials of subscription, institutions, licences to preach, and other instruments.<sup>4</sup> The deaneries of Grantham and Loveden were to meet at St. Michael's church, Lincoln, on Wednesday, 13 July, between the hours of eight and ten in the forenoon.<sup>5</sup>

These arrangements were probably cancelled for, in the meantime, the archbishop had written to the bishop, on 30 June, "vpon some speciall occasions mee thervnto movinge," praying him to send letters to his archdeacons and commissaries, requiring them, in the archbishop's name, to send for every parson, vicar, and curate, and secretly and particularly to receive of them answers in writing to articles about the numbers of communicants and non-communicants, and of recusants, and pluralists; also about impropriations, whether they be endowed with vicarages or served by curates, and about parsonages and vicarages and their value in the King's Books; and about patrons.<sup>6</sup> The archbishop states that he must put the bishop in remembrance that he

<sup>1</sup> Gardiner, *History of England*, i, 100.

<sup>2</sup> below, pp. 245-6.

<sup>3</sup> below, p. 246.

<sup>4</sup> below, p. 247.

<sup>5</sup> below, p. 247.

<sup>6</sup> below, pp. 248-9.



"had neede to geve some touche" to his archdeacons and other commissaries that if they thought how much the things he desired to be informed in may concern their own jurisdictions, they would have more care to inform themselves of every such matter, and speedily to return a certificate of them.<sup>1</sup> The bishop wrote to the archdeacons and Randes, on 10 July, from Buckden; and, on 15 July, Randes ordered the apparitors of the archdeaconry of Lincoln to cite the clergy to make their personal appearance before him. The deanery of Wraggöe was to appear at St. Michael's church, Lincoln, on Thursday, 4 August.<sup>2</sup>

### LIBRI CLERI, A.D. 1603

- (1. *Liber Cleri* of the whole diocese, preserved in the Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Foolsap, paper, 73 folios, with forel cover, bearing the title *Liber Patronorum et Beneficiorum*. Printed below, pages 253-328.
2. Abbreviated edition of the foregoing, preserved as above. Foolsap, paper, 35 folios.
3. *Liber Archidiaconatus Stowe*, preserved as above. Foolsap, paper, 12 folios. Printed below, pages 337-353.)

The *Liber Cleri* of 1603 is the answer to the archbishop's articles. A rather later hand has written on the cover the title *Liber Patronorum et Beneficiorum*, with the date 1605. This date is certainly wrong, for the register of institutions and other documents sufficiently prove that the time is August, 1603. A few additions have been made by a later hand, probably about the end of the seventeenth century. There is also in the diocesan registry an abridged copy, which has been used in this edition to supply the place of a missing folio (folio 42) of the principal copy. The book contains, at the beginning, a sermon which was no doubt preached at one of the places of session. It has not been possible here, on account of the high cost of printing, to follow the tabular form of the original. Statistics compiled from the *Liber* will be found at pages 442-63 below. The returns for the archdeacons of Stow and Bedford include a report on the behaviour of the clergy. The name given under the heading *I (Incumbent)* cannot in all cases be depended on as that of the incumbent: sometimes it is that of a curate in charge. The values of the benefices, which were to be the sums given in the King's Books, that is the assessment of 1535, are somewhat carelessly entered. Where the figures do not agree, the amount in the King's Books has been printed in square brackets. The return for the archdeaconry of Stow, as given in the *Liber* has not been edited, because a rather fuller record from which, probably, the *Liber* was compiled, has been printed instead.<sup>3</sup>

The particulars for the return about preachers, with reference to which the bishop wrote on 28 May and 10 July,<sup>4</sup> were seemingly obtained when the clergy appeared. A memorandum in the Brown Book<sup>5</sup> states that "a book about the preachers" in the archdeaconry of Lincoln was made, and sent to the bishop on 20 September, 1603. This document cannot now be found, but some of the information about the preachers is included in the *Liber* of 1603.

<sup>1</sup> The letter is printed by Strype, *Whitgift*, ii, 470-1; below, p. 247.

<sup>2</sup> below, p. 249.

<sup>3</sup> below, pp. 337-53.

<sup>4</sup> below, pp. 246-7.

<sup>5</sup> below, p. 249.

The following letters refer to some of the many returns that were required at this time :

Sal: in Christo: By the copie of the right Reuerend father in god my very good Lo: and brother the Archbushop of Cant' his G: lettres lately written vnto mee you shall vnderstand how long and earnestly the Certificates haue beene looked for and how slowly sente, and that without copies, and some not at all. By reason wherof I haue beene blamed without cause, wherfore I pray you take this for a finall warninge, that if you shall not presently send vnto mee those certificates which are behinde And those which hereafter eyther by the Canons or by other lawfull authoritie you are to make, I will not beare with your negligence any more, but returne the same (though sore against my will) to your further charge and danger. You shall also vnderstand by the said enclosed copie, how strictly the booke of common praier is to bee obserued by all the ministers in my dioces And what displeasure and perill, both I and you are like to incurre if there bee not great heede taken that there bee no breach of the order therein contained, or if there bee, the same bee not searched out and severely punished. Wherfore I require you as you tender his<sup>ma<sup>tes</sup></sup> most gracious fauour, the good government of the church, or your owne and my credite and safetie, That you vse all diligence and circumspeccion for the accomplishinge of the contentes of his G: lettres, aduertising mee from time to time of your proceedinges therin, that I may bee able to answere both for you and my self, if occasion shall so require, And withall adde my authoritie and power for the repressing of such audacious and contemptuous persons as shall by your discipline bee incorrigible. And so for this time requiring you to sende mee a note vnder you [*sic*] hand of the receipt of these my lettres with the copie enclosed, which you altogether neglected heretofore, and that you faile not to performe your dutie in the premisses, with my heartie commendacions, I committe you to god. From Haliwell this 6. of 9.<sup>mber</sup> 1603.

Your very loving Freind  
W: LINCOLN'.

Mr Commissary I haue certified to his Gr: both your particuler and generall answere to his articles propounded to you at Huntingdon<sup>1</sup>: But I do not heare of anie exception taken vnto them. It is requisite that you geue all the ministers within your Iurisdiction warninge of the premisses to take away excuse from them.

Lincoln' Stowe

To the right wo<sup>ll</sup> my very loving Freind D. Clayton Archdeacon of Lincoln' and to my loving Freind Mr Furmery Archdeacon of Stowe, and to Mr Randes my Commissary in both the said Archdeaconryes, and to all and euery the Registers there hast these speedely (Brown Book, ff. 194d.-5).

Sal: in Christo: I heartely pray your Lo: with all the speede you can, to sende vnto mee the Certificate promised in your last lettres. For I receaued Commandement from his highnes by lettres from him dated 29. Octob: wherin hee requireth the same. In which lettres also his ma<sup>tie</sup> signifieth that hee is informed that some ministers in the celebration of diuine service and Sacramentes do vse new formes not prescribed by authoritie, which hee taketh to proceede of an humour and affection of Noveltye. And therfore requireth mee to cause the same to bee severely repressed and all men to conformance theiueselues to the due obseruation of the booke of common praier, with signification, that hereafter if there bee any omission in this kinde hee will aske accompt of yt onely at my handes. And therfore I do pray and require your L: to haue a due care herof and to suffer none within your dioces to alter anie thinge, but duely to observe the booke of common praier, as you will answere to the contrarie. For I meane not to beare eyther your burthen or anie others But to do that which my place and authoritie vnder his ma<sup>tie</sup> requireth, without respect of person. And so with my heartie

<sup>1</sup> The articles related to abuses connected with the ecclesiastical courts.

Commendacions I committ you to the tuicion of almightie god. From Croydon the first of November 1603. Your L: very loving freind and Brother

JO: CANTUAR:

To the Reuerend father in god my very good L: and brother the Bushopp of Lincoln' d[elivere]d.

This is a true copie of my very good Lo: and brother the L: Archbushop of Canterbury his G: lettres written vnto mee &c.

(Brown Book, folios 195, 195d.).

W: LINCOLN'

On 9 November, Randes and Bullingham enjoined the apparitors to make known the contents of these letters to the clergy, churchwardens, and others, and to certify before St. Andrew's day what they had done in the premises.<sup>1</sup> Shortly afterwards the bishop wrote to Stirroppe:

To my depute Register, William Stirroppe, at Buckden, Yeaue theise.

Sal: in Christo: The 4. Lettres<sup>2</sup> to my seuerall Commissaries annexed to these presentes I require & chardg you to take such [? course] as they may bee safely & speedely deliuered, for they containe somme mattres of importance from the kinges most excellent matie.

You neede not make any great hast with the Certificates of Churches for that I haue sent vp all the rest, & haue partely excused the want of those, which may bee sent vp with the other Certificates of Excommunicates &c<sup>3</sup>:

If you have found my L: G: of Cant' his Lettre<sup>4</sup> in the ende whereof hee requireth mee not to suffer any to preach in mye dioces vnlesse they bee lawfully licenced send it vnto mee for I haue somme occasion to vse it. Vale in hast & commend vs all to your wief<sup>5</sup> & M<sup>rs</sup> Martin from whose good company wee are hartely sory to bee soe long banished. From Moynes Hall in Halow[ell] this 19. of 9<sup>br</sup> 1603.

Your M<sup>r</sup>

W: L:

The returns from both provinces were summarised by the archbishop, and presented to the king in 1603. These summaries are included in Harleian MSS 280 (folios 157ff).<sup>6</sup> The summary for the diocese of Lincoln is to be found at folio 169:

Parishes	-	-	-	1255
Whereof Impropric'ons	-	-	-	577
Preachers	-	-	-	920 <sup>7</sup>
viz.				
D <sup>rs</sup> of Diviniti	-	-	-	33
B <sup>rs</sup> of Diviniti	-	-	-	70
M <sup>rs</sup> of Arte	-	-	-	354
B <sup>rs</sup> of Arte	-	-	-	236
B <sup>rs</sup> of Lawe	-	-	-	1
Noe graduates	-	-	-	226
				920

<sup>1</sup> Brown Book, f. 196.

<sup>2</sup> Probably four copies of a single letter. What letter is referred to is uncertain.

<sup>3</sup> Certificates of excommunicated persons were to be sent to the archbishop from each diocese every year.

<sup>4</sup> That is, the letter of 11 May, 1603 (below, p. 245).

<sup>5</sup> Included in the miscellaneous papers in the diocesan registry are several letters from Mistress Stirroppe to her husband. She addresses him as, "my swet Will," and signs as "your loving and obedient wife, Francis Styroppe" (Misc., 1603/152).

<sup>6</sup> ff. 157 ff. The totals for all the dioceses are printed by Dr Usher, *Reconstruction*, i, 241.

<sup>7</sup> '665' cancelled, with the note, 'to bee added (vt infra patet) 257—in totale 920.'

# INTRODUCTION

lv

There are likewise in this Diocese

Communicantes 242550 quere  
Recusantes 295

Most of the figures in this summary have been altered, and their appearance does not inspire confidence. Further, it is impossible to reconcile them with the *Liber*. The differences will be discussed below.

Something may now be said about some of the heads of the return. The value of benefices will be considered presently.<sup>1</sup>

## *Appropriations and Impropropriations*

In technical language, an appropriated church or rectory is one which has been given, with its income, to an ecclesiastical person or corporation, such as a bishop or a religious house. At the dissolution of the monasteries a very large number of appropriations fell to the crown, and many of these, again, were granted to laymen. When appropriated churches passed into lay hands, they became, technically, impropropriations. In most cases of appropriation, a vicarage had been ordained, and endowed with the specified part of the income of the benefice, the appropriator or rector (or, when it came into lay hands, the impropropriator or lay rector), taking the great tithes and the vicar the small tithes. Some of the vicarages had become very poor, and there was much agitation that their income should be increased by the appropriators and impropropriators. The puritans, especially, were desirous that the income of benefices should be augmented from the appropriations held by the bishops and the deans and chapters. Hence the particulars given in the *Liber*. It must be observed, however, that, at that date, the technical distinction between the terms appropriation and impropropriation was not rigidly observed, and that either term may include both classes of benefices.<sup>2</sup> Statistics compiled from the *Liber* of 1603 give the following figures :

### PARSONAGES OR RECTORIES

1. Propriate, *i.e.* held by the incumbent himself.
2. Appropriate or impropropriate, endowed with a vicarage.
3. Appropriate or impropropriate, served by a curate.
4. Donatives.

	LINC. & STOW	BEDF.	BUCK.	HUNT.	LEIC.	TOTALS
1.	314	57	95	98	113	677
2.	248	57	64	47	72	488
3.	45	7	27	10	12	101
4.	4		1			5
	<hr/> 611	<hr/> 121	<hr/> 187	<hr/> 155	<hr/> 197	<hr/> 1271

These figures agree fairly closely with those in Harleian MS. 280.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> below, pp. lixf.

<sup>2</sup> Dr Usher (*Reconstruction*, i, 232) has overlooked this usage, and consequently to the 3,849 'impropriate' benefices estimated by the bishops in 1603 he has added the 3,828 'appropriate' churches counted by Tanner (MSS 178, f. 9 b.), making a total of 7,677 out of about 9,000 benefices; whereas the bishops and Tanner included both the impropriate and appropriate churches in their respective totals.

<sup>3</sup> above, p. liv.



*Patrons*

Lay patronage was greatly increased when the religious houses were suppressed ; for the patronage of vicarages, which generally belonged to the appropriators of the rectories, became vested, in the crown and other lay patrons. The bishops, in 1604, complained that five-sixths of all the benefices in the country were of the patronage of the laity (no doubt including the crown), and that, in consequence, the Church had not the same control as formerly over those who were to be admitted to livings.<sup>1</sup> The figures for the diocese of Lincoln have been worked out from the *Liber*.

## PATRONS IN THE DIOCESE, A.D. 1603

1. The Crown	8. Other ecclesiastical persons
2. The prince of Wales	9. Oxford colleges
3. The lord chancellor	10. Cambridge colleges
4. The archbishop of Canterbury	11. Eton college
5. The archbishop of York	12. Private patrons
6. The bishop of Lincoln	13. Cities and boroughs
7. The dean and chapter of Lincoln, and the prebendaries	14. Unspecified

  

	LINC. & STOW	BEDF.	BUCK.	HUNT.	LEIC.	TOTALS
1.	130 (8)	26	24 (1)	24	29 (1)	233 (10)
2.	1					1
3.			5			5
4.			2			2
5.	1					1
6.	40	2	3	3		48
7.	51	1		6	1	59
8.	20	1	6	12	3	42
9.	9	3	11 (1)	3	2	28 (1)
10.	5 (1)	8	1	12	4	30 (1)
11.	1	1				2
12.	333 (9)	77	129 (2)	92	157 (1)	788 (12)
13.	3	1				4
14.	8	1	4	3		16
	<hr/> 611	<hr/> 121	<hr/> 187	<hr/> 155	<hr/> 197	<hr/> 1271

In this table, a patron who has an alternate turn of presentation has been counted as  $\frac{1}{2}$ . The totals therefore are the totals of benefices. The figures in brackets give the numbers of benefices of which the patronage is divided between two patrons. Therefore, to get the number of patrons, the numbers in brackets must be halved, and one half be added to the unbracketed totals. Chapels have not been included.

These figures fully bear out the bishops' complaint ; for they shew that less than one-eighth of the patronage of the diocese of Lincoln was in ecclesiastical hands. If, however, the Oxford and Cambridge colleges be counted as ecclesiastical bodies, the proportion is one-sixth, as the bishops contended.

*Preachers*

The numbers of preachers in the several archdeaconries in 1585 and 1603 are printed below<sup>2</sup> ; and here it is sufficient to give summaries for the whole of the diocese :

<sup>1</sup> Usher, *Reconstruction*, i, 95.

<sup>2</sup> p. 458.

# INTRODUCTION

lvii

- |                                      |                                       |
|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 1. Licensed preacher                 | 3. No preacher                        |
| 2. Preacher (generally not licensed) | 4. Catechizer, expounder, etc.        |
|                                      | 5. Unspecified—presumably no preacher |

## LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1585

	S.T.P.	S.T.B.	M.D.	LL.B.	M.A.	B.A.	NON-GRAD.	TOTALS
1.	17 <sup>c</sup>	29 <sup>c</sup>			77	35	42	200
2.					4	3	4	11
TOTALS	17 <sup>c</sup>	29 <sup>c</sup>			81	38	46	211
5.			1	4	107	122	840	1074
TOTALS	17 <sup>*</sup>	29 <sup>c</sup>	1	4	188	160	886	1285

\* 16 S.T.P's and 19 S.T.B's are included in these numbers, since they are presumed to have been preachers, although it is not specifically stated that they were so. Probably, most of them were licensed.

## LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1603

	S.T.P.	S.T.B.	LL.B.	M.A.	B.A.	NON-GRAD.	TOTALS
1.	11	48		139	58	70	326
2.	2	6	1	153	118	106	386
TOTALS	13	54	1	292	176	176	712
3.		1		16	15	23	55
4.						10	10
5.	19	14		18	27	329	407
TOTALS	32	69	1	326	218	538	1184

It will be observed that the number of preachers given in the *Liber* of 1603, namely 712, differs widely from that supplied by the archbishop to the king, namely 920.<sup>1</sup> The archbishop has 354 masters of arts, and makes them all preachers, whereas the *Liber* has only 326 of whom at least 16 are not preachers. Again, the archbishop has 236 bachelors of arts, and makes them all preachers, while the *Liber* has 218, of whom at least 15 are not preachers. Of non-graduates the archbishop has 226 preachers; the *Liber* only 176. The archbishop's figures have been much altered, and suggest uncertainty. Moreover, it is unlikely that, out of a total of 1184 clergymen, as many as 920 were preachers. Seemingly, it must be admitted that the archbishop's clerks, anxious, as no doubt they were, to support their master's case, somewhat overstrained the evidence. Not content with this, they added :

There are besides the Preachers before mentioned, in both the Provinces [of Canterbury and York], many honest ministres well hable to Catechize, and priuately to exhorte, though they haue not the guifte of vtterance, and audacitie to preache in the Pulpitt (Harl. MS. 280, f. 169d.).

## Degrees

It is instructive to compare the *libri* of 1585 and 1603 with respect to degrees. At the earlier date, out of 1285 men, 399 had degrees; at the latter, 646, out of 1184.<sup>2</sup> The efforts of the bishops to improve the quality of the clergy had been successful at the cost of a reduction in

<sup>1</sup> above p. liv.

<sup>2</sup> see the tables above.

their number. A reference to the table at page liv will shew that the archbishop, in 1603, over-estimated the number of masters of arts in the diocese by twenty-eight, and the bachelors of arts by eighteen.

The figures for the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow and Leicester are available at three dates :

		1576	1585	1603
Lincoln and Stow—	graduates	- 56	159	210
	non-grad.	- 340	414	350
		<hr/> 396	<hr/> 573	<hr/> 560
Leicester—	graduates	- - 22	71	109
	non-grad.	- - 127	157	79
		<hr/> 149	<hr/> 228	<hr/> 188

These statistics reveal a steady improvement in the educational qualifications of the clergy. The records of institutions shew even more plainly that the possession of a university degree was being required :

	1591	1594	1603	1604	1607	1610
S.T.D.	- 2	2	1		1	3
S.T.B.	- 6	4	6	6	13	12
LL.D.	-		1		1	
M.A.	- 22	19	26	27	20	47
B.A.	- 17	11	11	10	8	12
	<hr/> 47	<hr/> 36	<hr/> 45	<hr/> 43	<hr/> 43	<hr/> 74
NON-GRAD.	- 38	19	13	11	11	6
	<hr/> 85	<hr/> 55	<hr/> 58	<hr/> 54	<hr/> 54	<hr/> 80

The figures are the more remarkable when it is remembered that men from the earlier years were still being instituted in 1610. The records of ordination in bishop Chaderton's register tell the same tale<sup>1</sup> :

	1606	1607
M.A.	- 35	24
B.A.	- 24	18
Alumni of Oxford or Cambridge	- 4	8
Educated at various schools	- 3	1
	<hr/> 66	<hr/> 51

#### *Communicants*

The number of communicants given in the *Liber* of 1603 is 196,926.<sup>2</sup> The archbishop's number is 242,550 with '*quere*' written against it.<sup>3</sup> At this time people were, of course, bound by law to communicate. Five men and six women in the archdeaconry of Bedford and fifteen men and fourteen women in the archdeaconry of Buckingham are

<sup>1</sup> Reg. xxx, ff. 284, 291, 298, 301-2, 306, 312-13, 320.

<sup>2</sup> below, p. 445.

<sup>3</sup> above, p. lv.

returned as non-communicants. No mention is made of non-communicants in the other archdeaconries, but presentments in the books of *delectiones* and *comperta* shew that there were persons who did not communicate.<sup>1</sup>

### VALUATIO BENEFICIORUM, A.D. 1603-4

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Five sheets, 15½ in. x 12 in., now bound in a volume of *Libri Cleri*, 1576-1604. Printed below, pages 355-362.)

The Hampton Court Conference met on January the 14th, 16th, and 18th, 1603-4; and, amongst other things, it was agreed that further information should be obtained by the bishops, and submitted to the king before the meeting of parliament in March. On 28 January, the archbishop, therefore wrote to the bishop of Lincoln, saying that there were some defects in the last certificate which he had received, that is the *Liber* of 1603. These he would have supplied to him with all convenient speed. It was the king's pleasure to know the qualities and degrees of incumbents, whether they were preachers or able to catechise, or otherwise learned or unlearned, and whether of good or evil conversation; and also the value of their livings, and how those benefices which were not competent might be augmented. Further particulars were required about impropriations. "For I assure you," says the archbishop, "that his maiestie doth looke for a speedie returne of these mattres and thinketh it to be a verie great negligence for anie Bishopp not to knowe the state and condic'on of his Cleargie within his dioces."<sup>2</sup>

The bishop, on 10 February, wrote from King's college, Cambridge, to the archdeacons, commissary, and registrars, enclosing a copy of the archbishop's letter, to require them to make a new survey. The valuation is to be what a benefice is worth to let *communibus annis deductis deducendis*, and not as it is valued in the King's Books, "for that hath bene done allreadie, and might with more ease haue bene taken out of the office of the first fruites, if that were intended, nether is that valuac'on equall for that some benefices are over valued and some farre vnder." The inquiry is to be made, as the archbishop recommended, by the ministers who are of chief note, to be selected by the bishop, two or three or more out of every deanery, at places convenient to such as are to attend, "for it were to muche to drawe them all to Lincoln."<sup>3</sup> Two copies of the return are to be sent to the bishop, one of which it was intended, no doubt, should be filed in the diocesan registry. "There is great speede required in this action." The bishop encloses a form of letter to the special persons of note, which he sends as a 'president.' A postscript directs that inquiry shall be made where tithe is withholden.<sup>4</sup> In his letter to the selected clergymen of the archdeaconry of Lincoln, dated 13 February, Randes, requires them to bring their certified return to him, at Lincoln, on Tuesday, 28 February.<sup>5</sup>

Unfortunately no more of the returns have been preserved at Lincoln than those for the archdeaconry of Stow and the deanery of Walshcroft, but fragmentary as the document is, it is valuable as being the

<sup>1</sup> e.g. The Episcopal Visitation Book, A.D. 1604.

<sup>2</sup> below, pp. 251-2.

<sup>3</sup> below, p. 250.

<sup>4</sup> below, pp. 249-52.

<sup>5</sup> below, p. 252.



only return to the archbishop's requisition which is known to the present writer. It contains particulars about the marriage, behaviour, and hospitality of the clergy; about degrees, plurality, residence, and preaching; and about patrons, impropriations, and the leasing of benefices. But the chief article of the enquiry related to the values of benefices, and to the methods of augmenting them. The literature of the period contains many references to the poverty of the clergy. The circumstances at the beginning of James's reign were very different from those that prevailed in pre-Reformation times. Much more was expected of the clergy; it was demanded that they should be better educated and, especially, that they should be able to preach. The allowance also of clerical marriage made it imperative that stipends should be increased. This was all the more necessary since there had been a great rise in prices during the past sixty years.<sup>1</sup> Against this there was to be set an increase in the incomes of the clergy, the chief part of which was derived from tithe; for the value of tithe was based upon the price of corn and other produce. But tithe had not increased *pari passu* with the price of corn, because frequently a composition, or *modus decimandi*, had been adopted in place of the payment in kind of tithes, and especially of small tithes; and such customary payments were, in 1603, often a mere fraction of the market value. The great tithe was derived from corn, and the laying down of arable land to grass probably resulted in some further loss to the tithe-owner. But besides these causes of impoverishment, there was a great deal of robbery. Simony was rife. Following the queen's bad example, many patrons required payments in money, or pensions, or favourable leases, or surrenders of glebe, or easy compositions, or remission of tithes and dues, as a condition of appointing men to benefices. Archbishop Parker, after his visitation of the diocese of Norwich, in 1567, wrote:

I sent my visitors into Norwich . . . whereof I heard . . . Gehazi and Judas had a wonderful haunt in the country, that *quid vultis mihi dare?* had so much prevailed there among the simonians, that now to sell and to buy benefices, to fleece parsonages and vicarages, that *omnia erant venalia*. And I was informed the best of the country, not under the degree of knights, were infected with this sore, so far that some one knight had four or five, some even seven or eight benefices clouted together, fleecing them all, defrauding the crown's subjects of their duty of prayers, somewhere setting boys and their serving men to bear the names of such livings.<sup>2</sup>

About the same evil archbishop Sandys said:

The disease spreadeth, for patrons gape for gain, and hungry fellows utterly destitute of all good learning and godly zeal, yea scarcely clothed with common honesty, having money, find ready entrance to the Church.<sup>3</sup>

The lord of the manor of Throcking paved his kitchen at Sandon with gravestones taken out of Throcking church, embezzled the glebe, and kept a chaplain in his house to officiate.<sup>4</sup>

The values of benefices given in the *Liber* of 1603, were those set down in the King's Books. These books consist of two volumes of contemporary transcripts of the *Valor Ecclesiasticus* or valuation of ecclesiastical benefices made in 1535. On that assessment benefices

<sup>1</sup> Probably the increase in values was not less than a hundred and fifty per cent.

<sup>2</sup> Quoted by Kennedy, i, cxlvii-viii. The construction of the first sentence is defective.

<sup>3</sup> Quoted by Hunt, *Religious Thought*, i, 77.

<sup>4</sup> Chauncy, *Hist. Ant.*, i, 233, quoted by Urwick, *Memorials of Nonconformity in Herts*, p. 764.

# INTRODUCTION

lxi

were, and still are, rated for the payment of first-fruits and tenths. The *Valuatio Beneficiorum*, on the other hand, gives the actual net value, the value *communibus annis deductis deducendis*, in 1603-4 ; and it is useful to compare the incomes of ninety benefices in the two records :

DEANERIES	BENEFICES	1535			1603-4		
		TOTAL INCOMES					
		£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Walshcroft	- 20	213	3	8	442	4	2
Aslackhoe	- 16	136	7	6	262	6	8
Corringham	- 14	226	6	3	556	0	0
Lawres	- 21	179	5	4	410	0	0
Manlake	- 19	245	14	2	391	13	4
	90	£1,000	16	11	£2,062	4	2

BENEFICES	1535	1603-4
not exceeding £5	15	3
„ „ £10	42	22
„ „ £15	15	17
„ „ £20	6	18
„ „ £25	7	2
„ „ £30	5	13
„ „ £40		6
„ „ £50		2
„ „ £60		3
„ „ £80		3
One at £120		1
	90	90

## CURATES' STIPENDS IN THE LIBER OF 1603

	not exceeding					TOTAL
	£5	£10	£15	£20	£30	
Lincoln and Stow	40	29	7	5		81
Bedford	-	3	1	1	1	6
Buckingham	- 4	16	7	1		28
Huntingdon	- 1	10	2	1		14
Leicester	- 1	6	5	3		15
Totals	46	64	22	11	1	144

It will be observed that, on an average, the incomes of benefices had rather more than doubled between 1535 and 1603. Curates' stipends, which are the same in the *Liber* and the *Valuatio*, were miserably inadequate.

Dr Usher writes at some length about the poverty of the clergy, but their case was not so desperate as he represents ; for he takes the incomes of benefices as given in the returns of 1603 to be the real values at that date ; whereas, as it has been shewn, incomes had been more than doubled ; and puritan returns, which give the real values of benefices, mislead him into thinking that "a youthful student, whose ideas on doctrine and church government were hazy, and whose ambition for truth and piety was not abnormal, could not fail to be influenced in his

espousal of the Puritan ideas by the fact that the Puritan parishes paid stipends double or treble any sum that he could expect from ordinary parishes."<sup>1</sup>

The "leading clergymen," who were appointed in each deanery to make the inquiry enjoined by the archbishop, offer recommendations for the augmentation of poor livings or 'vivings.' In every case they suggest that tithes should be paid in kind, and that customs of paying less than a tenth should be discontinued; also that deductions should be made from the impropriations for the augmentation of the respective vicarages. In three cases the union of benefices is recommended; and in one instance it is urged that the use of prohibitions should be restrained.<sup>2</sup>

The return which we are considering can barely have been received at Lambeth before archbishop Whitgift died, on 29 February, 1603-4. He had laboured for the good of the Church in a period of almost unexampled difficulty; and when he was visited by the king, on the day before his death, he could do no more than repeat the words "*Pro ecclesia Dei*." His place, as leader, was taken by Richard Bancroft, bishop of London, who, however, did not succeed to the primacy until the following December. It was Bancroft who had laid bare the puritan *classis* movement and the attempt secretly to subvert the system of the Church from within; and he had been one of the leading members of the court of high commission.

In March, 1603-4, and, seemingly, before the meeting of parliament on 19 March, the bishops met, with Bancroft as president, to consider how a competent maintenance might be provided for a preaching minister in every parish. They recommended that tithes be paid in kind, and if a benefice were too poor to support an incumbent, it should be united to another. They pointed out that if the bishop had power to appoint a suitable portion out of the impropriate tithes, the evil would be to a large extent remedied.<sup>3</sup> The augmentation of benefices, however, was a matter of extraordinary difficulty, for parliament stedfastly refused to look at bills which would have the effect of increasing the tithes which were due from the laity, and from making any charge upon the impropriate tithes which belonged to the lay rectors. It has been possible here to do no more than to touch upon the incomes of benefices, but the subject is one which will repay study.

A curious little fragment has been found in the Lincoln diocesan registry amongst the miscellaneous papers of the years 1605 and 1606,<sup>4</sup> which may be quoted because it professes to give the value of several benefices:

Mr Thornton parson of Barraby and Wolstropp, worth 2. hundred and forty pounes a yere. a blinde Curat.

Mr Griffin parson of litell Ponton and Kirkby Vnderwood the smallest of them C. a yere and a blynd Curat serues one of them.

Mr Williams parson of Asgarby and Aswarby, the least of them. 100 markes a yere and a blynd Curat serues one of them.

Mr Gaze vicar of Hunington and Ancaster and hath no dispensation, and a blynd Curat serues one of them.

<sup>1</sup> *Reconstruction*, i, 219-222, 274-5, 299, 313, 337, 352.

<sup>2</sup> below, pp. 356-62. The civil courts used the writ of prohibition to prevent the courts christian from holding a plea of tithe.

<sup>3</sup> See Usher, *Reconstruction*, i, 338.

<sup>4</sup> Misc., 1605-6/80.

The value of these benefices in 1535, as given in the King's Books, is as follows: Barrowby £31 1s. 5½*d.*, Woolsthorpe £12 2s. 8½*d.*, Little Ponton £7 10s. 0*d.*, Kirkby Underwood £6 3s. 4*d.*, Asgarby £10 14s. 4½*d.*, and Aswarby £12 4s. 7*d.* The average of the figures in the fragment is more than seven times greater, and they must be treated as an *ex parte* statement. The document has a puritan flavour, and the blindness of the curates, which may be compared with the dumbness of certain of the clergy in 1584,<sup>1</sup> must be attributed to their inability to see religious questions through puritan spectacles.

### *Pluralism*

Closely connected with the insufficiency of clerical incomes was the practice of pluralism; and pluralism, again, involved more or less non-residence, for it was not physically possible for an incumbent to reside in two parishes at once. The puritans constantly complained of these abuses, and bills were introduced into parliament to restrain them; but while incomes were insufficient, it was often necessary for the more learned sort of clergymen to hold more than one benefice. Even of the men who adopted puritan principles many were 'plurified' or 'double-beneficed.'<sup>2</sup> The statistics at p. 459 below, however, shew that the evil was diminishing. The one hundred and forty pluralists in the diocese in 1585 had shrunk to ninety in 1603.

### THE PRAYER BOOK AND THE CANONS

The puritans gained but little at Hampton Court. As a result of the conference certain changes, mostly of an explanatory nature, were made in the Prayer Book; but the surplice, the cross in baptism, the ring in marriage, and kneeling at the Holy Communion, the chief of the ceremonies to which the puritans objected, were retained. The alterations were approved by the king, and by letters patent, dated 9 February, 1603-4, the printing of the new Prayer Book was ordered. On 5 March, a royal proclamation required the king's subjects to conform to it.<sup>3</sup> Parliament and convocation met on 19 March, and attempts were made in both assemblies to reform the new book; but without any success. Failure to use the book was, as will appear below, the occasion of many presentments at the episcopal visitation of 1604.

The chief work of convocation was the supplementing and codifying of the law of the Church of England in the Canons of 1604. This code is still the law of the English Church, although some of the canons have fallen into desuetude. A large part of them was taken from injunctions, interpretations, advertisements, and articles which had been issued during the previous fifty years, some of which had come to be, in 1604, of doubtful authority.<sup>4</sup> The puritans had often defended their actions by the plea that the law of the Church was uncertain, but the promulgation of the canons made this line of defence untenable. The canons deal with several of the chief subjects to which the present texts relate. The first twelve canons exclude from the Church *ipso facto* those who maintained the puritan position, and refused to conform. Number

<sup>1</sup> above, p. xxxv.

<sup>2</sup> above, pp. xxvi, xxxiv.

<sup>3</sup> Printed by Wilkins, *Concilia*, iv, 377-8.

<sup>4</sup> Dr Usher (*Reconstruction*, i, 359ff.) discusses the "genesis of the canons."



14 enjoins the observance of the orders, rites, and ceremonies prescribed in the Book of Common Prayer. Number 30 explains the use of the cross in baptism. Numbers 35 and 36 enjoin upon those who may be admitted to orders or to benefices or to the office of preacher, etc., subscription to the three articles (with some verbal differences designed to prevent evasion) issued by Whitgift in 1584<sup>1</sup>; number 36 prescribing the form of words in which subscription is to be made: "I N.N., do willingly and *ex animo* subscribe to these three Articles above mentioned, and to all things that are contained in them." Number 41 limits licences for plurality, and enjoins residence. Numbers 45-55 make provision for preaching. Number 58 enjoins that every minister "shall wear a decent and comely surplice with sleeves, to be provided at the charge of the parish," and that such as are graduates shall wear upon their surplices such hoods as are agreeable to their degrees, when performing the public services. Numbers 65 and 66 are directed against papist recusants. Number 74 prescribes a "form of decent and comely apparel" at other times. Number 80 enjoins churchwardens or questmen to provide at the charge of the parish the new Book of Common Prayer within two months, and also "the Bible of the largest volume," and the books of homilies, if not already obtained. Numbers 85 and 86 have reference to the maintenance of church fabrics. The canons were passed by the convocation of Canterbury in July, 1604. On the 16th of that month a royal proclamation was issued, warning the clergy to be ready to conform by 30 November, or to dispose of themselves and their families in some other way. The bishops were directed to provide meet persons to be substitutes in the place of those who should refuse; and in the meantime, "to do their uttermost endeavours by conferences, arguments, persuasions, and by all other ways of love and gentleness to reclaim all that be in the ministry, to the obedience of our church laws."<sup>2</sup>

The puritans were thus faced by a clear-cut issue: they had to conform or suffer deprivation. In 1604, as in 1585, their aim was to substitute the Book of Discipline for the Book of Common Prayer, and presbyterianism for the three orders of the Church's ministry. At the later, as at the earlier, date the two systems were irreconcilable, and it was inevitable that, sooner or later, a choice should be made between them.

#### THE ARCHDEACON OF LEICESTER'S VISITATION, APRIL, A.D. 1604

A book, bearing the title *Delectiones in Visitatione Annunciationis* A.D. 1604 *exhibite*, is preserved in the registry of the archdeacon of Leicester. In some of the following parishes the incumbents probably did not conform at the time of the visitation, but since Cotton was the only one against whom the bishop proceeded later in the year, it may be presumed that the rest conformed without much delay.

Market Bosworth—They want a surplice (f. 11). William Pelsant, S.T.B., was vicar (below, p. 298), and still held the benefice in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 124).

Laughton Parva—The churchwardens, on 20 August, exhibited a certificate, and shewed a sufficient surplice, and were dismissed (f. 22). [Thomas Cotton, M.A., was rector (see below, List of Nonconforming Clergymen, no. 117)].

Norton by Galby—The churchwardens appeared, 31 August, and did shew a surplice which Mr D[ector] Ch[ancellor] allowed (f. 22). [Thomas Ruddington, B.A., the rector, still held the benefice in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 130)].

<sup>1</sup> above, pp. xxii-iii.

<sup>2</sup> Wilkins, *Concilia*, iv, 406-7.

Rolleston (in the parish of Billesdon)—The churchwardens are admonished to provide a surplice of vs., and certify the same (f. 22).

Scraptoft—The churchwardens are admonished to provide a surplice of vs. (f. 22). [Henry Sterk, B.A., the vicar, died in possession in 1604 (P.D., 1604/29)].

Stoughton (in the parish of Thurnby)—The churchwardens appeared, 31 August, and the judge enjoined them to provide a surplice (f. 22d.).

Fleckney—The churchwardens appeared, 29 September, and shewed a surplice to Mr Rudyard, [the surrogate], which he allowed for sufficient (f. 22d.). Robert Watts, the vicar, still held the benefice in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 131).

Burton Overy—The churchwardens, on 26 October, brought in a certificate of their having a new Book of Common Prayer and the canons, and the judge decreed that they be dismissed (f. 23).

Houghton—The churchwardens, 26 October, appeared and certified that they had a new Book of Common Prayer, the canons, and a new surplice, and the judge dismissed them (f. 23). [Christopher Pollard was rector, and held the benefice till his death in 1605 (P.D., 1605/12)].

### LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1604

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Foolsap, paper, 34 folios.

Printed below, pp. 397-414.)

This book, like the *Liber* of 1594,<sup>1</sup> has been lately transferred from Leicester to Lincoln. It relates to the archdeaconry of Lincoln. The letters **a.** and **e.** distinguish those who were absent or excused. John Garbrore, curate of Stain, was singular in being excused the payment of the visitation fees: "His stipend is but 20s. a year and therefore in meare pitty he is dismissed; there is but 2 houses."<sup>2</sup>

### EPISCOPAL VISITATION, A.D. 1604

On 8 July, the bishop's monition issued to the dean and chapter for a visitation to be held in their chapter-house on Wednesday, 1 August; and on 11 July monitions issued for a visitation of the archdeaconries to be held as follows: Lincoln, on 15-18 and 20, 21, and 23 August; Stow, on 22 and 23 August; Bedford, on 6 and 8 August; Buckingham, on 9-11 August; Huntingdon, on 4 and 7 August; Leicester, on 13 and 14 August.<sup>3</sup> The bishop proposed to visit the deaneries of Grantham, Loveden, Beltisloe, Ness, and Stamford in the church of Grantham; but the venue for the deanery of Grantham was changed to the church of Sleaford; and that for Loveden, Beltisloe, and Ness to St. Michael's on the Mount, Lincoln; while the deanery of Stamford was not visited at all. The reason for these changes was that "Stamford was at that tyme sore visited with the plague." The neighbourhood of Grantham also was suffering, and the churchwardens of Stubton, who had omitted to present their minister for not wearing the surplice and not using the sign of the cross, were respited *ratione pestis*.<sup>4</sup> The visitation was held by the bishop's commissaries, Dr Hill, Dr Parker, Master George Eland, who was archdeacon of Bedford, and Thomas Burton.

The visitation articles are printed in the appendix to *The Second Report of the Royal Commission on Ritual* (1868)<sup>5</sup>. They are fifty-one in number, and the churchwardens of Ludborough failed to answer them,

<sup>1</sup> above, page xl.

<sup>2</sup> below, p. 401, and Addenda.

<sup>3</sup> Reg. xxx, ff. 227, 227d.

<sup>4</sup> V., 1604, pp. 18, 25.

<sup>5</sup> pp. 446-50.

"being so many and so harde," until they were threatened with excommunication.<sup>1</sup> Amongst other things, bishop Chaderton enquires of the churchwardens and sworn men :

Whether you haue in your Church or Chappell all thing necessarie and requisite for Common praier, and administration of the holy Sacraments, specially the booke of Common praier lately set forth by the Kings Maiesties authoritie . . . the Bible of the largest volume . . . and a comely large surplesse with wide sleeues (Article 2) . . . And whether your minister at all times vpon sundaies an holidiaies doe weare in time of diuine seruice and administration of the Sacraments, the surplesse, yea or no, or do suffer any other to saie the common praier, or minister either of the sacraments in your church not wearing the same (Article 14) . . . And whether doth your minister in the baptizing of children, obserue the orders, rites, and ceremonies appointed and prescribed in the Booke of Common praier, without any addition, omission, or other innouation (Article 23).

The *detectiones* of the visitation for the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow are preserved in the diocesan registry. They are the churchwardens' answers to the bishop's articles ; and they are of more than ordinary importance because they follow closely the promulgation of the canons. No other visitation record at Lincoln reveals so many breaches of church order. It is unfortunate that the *detectiones* of the other archdeaconries do not seem to have been preserved either at Lincoln or in the archidiaconal registries. While, therefore, we have the names of clergymen in Lincoln and Stow who did not conform in August, 1604, by wearing the surplice, we cannot make similar lists for the other archdeaconries. Fortunately, however, documents remain which supply the names of all the clergymen in the diocese who, after the visitation, persisted in their nonconformity, whether for a longer or a shorter time ; and these are the names which it is important to know.

#### DETECTIONS IN LINCOLN AND STOW

The *detectiones* reveal that, in the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow, the churchwardens of one hundred and ninety-four parishes have not yet obtained the new Prayer Book, and are admonished to provide it. In thirteen of these cases it is said, "they lack the book of Common Prayer," which presumably means the new book. At Scrivelsby they lack a bible of the largest volume. In twenty-eight cases the churchwardens present that their minister does not wear the surplice ; and in thirteen instances they omit to present him for not wearing it. Six clergymen are presented for not using the sign of the cross in baptism,<sup>2</sup> and one of these omits "the words," that is the baptismal formula.<sup>3</sup> The churchwardens of Glentworth omit to present their minister for not wearing the surplice, and not using the sign of the cross, although this was a violation of their official oath to present whatever needed correction. They are therefore enjoined to appear in their parish church, each in a white sheet, with a paper on his head setting forth his perjury.<sup>4</sup> Where the surplice is wanting, the churchwardens are admonished to provide one within a fortnight, tender it to their minister on a Sunday, and then certify the bishop's court at Lincoln whether he has worn it or no. Notes are often added to a *detectio* to the effect that the churchwardens

<sup>1</sup> V., p. 106.

<sup>2</sup> V., pp. 1, 46, 48, 97, 106, 175.

<sup>3</sup> V., p. 122.

<sup>4</sup> V., p. 175.

have provided a surplice, and sometimes a note that their minister wears it. The names of the clergymen who are presented at this visitation for not conforming will be found in List II at the end of this Introduction; and the proceedings taken against those who refused to conform will be described below. The *delectiones* also include many presentments of curates, schoolmasters, and ushers (*hypodidasculi*) who have no licence from the bishop. Some of the clergy are, as usual suspended from the execution of their office because they have not appeared at the visitation; but none is suspended for any other cause. At West Ravendale there is no minister, "neither hathe beene anie by report thes 30 yeres past";<sup>1</sup> but the parish is a very small one. The rector of Skirbeck has not been resident for ten years, nor has he given anything to the poor.<sup>2</sup>

Many lay people are presented: about eighteen for not receiving the Holy Communion at the preceding Easter; or for various periods, up to as much as seven years. This number does not include papist recusants, who will be noticed below. Upon being admonished, most of these people did what was required of them, and were dismissed; those who were obstinate were suspended. There are many cases also of non-attendance at church. A note states that Thomas Mellows, of Millthorpe in the parish of Aslackby, says, "he will not comme except the law compell him." The law did compel him: for he appeared at Lincoln, and afterwards, having certified that he had attended church, he was dismissed.<sup>3</sup> Some do not come to church because they are in the ale-house, or are keeping unlawful company, or are "keeping unlawful games in their houses." At Stickney, two boys, Richard and Charles Wibberd, were gathering nuts when they should have been at morning and evening prayer, and should have been catechised.<sup>4</sup> Stephen Smith, of Corby, and his wife, do not come to church, and have three children not christened. Failing to appear in court at Lincoln, they are suspended from entering the church, which does not seem to have been a particularly appropriate punishment.<sup>5</sup> Some people are presented for standing excommunicate, or for receiving excommunicate persons.<sup>6</sup> At Stewton, Isabel the wife of Edward Huddleston, a churchwarden, is presented "for vsing vnreuerent speeches against ministers children and naming them preist calues in dispitefull maner." On 4 September, 1604, she appeared and confessed to words to that effect, and submitted herself, "and she has to aske the parson there forgiveness *in ecclesia ibidem coram gardianis* in time of divine service," and to certify before the next court. She did not appear, however, and was suspended. Afterwards she was absolved and dismissed on the rector's petition.<sup>7</sup>

#### NONCONFORMING MINISTERS

It is unfortunate that those in authority required of the clergy subscription to the three articles prescribed in the thirty-sixth canon, as well as conformity. The canon enjoins that those who shall hereafter be ordained or be admitted by institution or collation to any ecclesiastical living shall first subscribe to the articles. The puritans contended that subscription should not be demanded of those who were already

<sup>1</sup> V., p. 120.

<sup>2</sup> V., p. 44.

<sup>3</sup> V., p. 8.

<sup>4</sup> V., p. 90.

<sup>5</sup> V., p. 25.

<sup>6</sup> *2.g.* V., p. 184.

<sup>7</sup> V., p. 95.



ordained or were in possession of a benefice. The next words in the canon, which provide that none hereafter shall be suffered to preach or to catechise except he shall first subscribe, are ambiguous : it is uncertain whether they applied to those who were already licensed or not. Many of the puritans, who were prepared to conform and wear the surplice, could not be persuaded to subscribe. John Burgess, rector of a third part of Waddesdon, in Buckinghamshire, is a case in point.<sup>1</sup> He maintained the lawfulness of the Prayer Book ceremonies, and had already subscribed four times to Whitgift's articles ; and, further, was ready to subscribe in the same way again. But he refused to subscribe in the form enjoined in the canon, "willingly and *ex animo*." The bishops, as will appear presently,<sup>2</sup> soon came to realise that the opposition to subscription was stronger than they had anticipated, and in many cases they ceased from taking extreme measures against those who could not be induced to subscribe. In the diocese of Lincoln no incumbent, it would seem, was deprived for the sole reason that he could not reconcile himself to subscription.

Meanwhile the puritans again had recourse to petitions to the king and the council.<sup>3</sup> Arthur Hildersham, one of the Leicestershire ministers, was the leader of a deputation to the council, and was sent to prison.<sup>4</sup> The puritans also proceeded to compile surveys of their own in different parts of the county, as they had done in 1584-5.<sup>5</sup> Dr A. Peel has printed one of these returns from a manuscript in the Morrice Collection, *The Lamentable Estate of the Ministry in Staffordshire*.<sup>6</sup> Like the earlier surveys, it seems open to the charge of exaggeration on account of the freedom with which the epithets, drunkard, swearer, mere worldling, or ignorant are used. One vicar is "very famous for his skill in gameing and specially in bowling" ; while a curate is "a practitioner in Physick, but seldome in Divinity."<sup>7</sup>

List number II at the end of the Introduction contains the names of the clergymen in the diocese of Lincoln whom the available evidence shews to have been unconformable. All the men who were presented at the bishop's visitation in August, 1604, in the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow, for not wearing the surplice, or whose churches possessed no surplice have been included. A few names have been added from the "Miscellanea" in the diocesan registry, and from other sources which are specified in the references. For the other archdeaconries no complete list of names can be made, because the detections of the visitation have not survived. A few names, however, are furnished by the detections of the archdeacon of Leicester's visitation in the previous April.<sup>8</sup> A large number of these men either certainly or presumably conformed within a few weeks of the visitation. The positive evidence is furnished by certificates of conformity and by notes in the book of detections ; the presumptive evidence consists in the absence of their names from the very complete record of proceedings which the bishop, in October and later, took against those who did not conform, and from the brief which was drawn up in 1606.<sup>9</sup> There is also, the fact that it

<sup>1</sup> Frere, p. 315.

<sup>2</sup> below, pp. lxxii-iii.

<sup>3</sup> above, p. xxvii.

<sup>4</sup> Frere, p. 317.

<sup>5</sup> above, pp. xxxiii ff.

<sup>6</sup> *Eng. Hist. Rev.* (1911), xxvi, 340-52.

<sup>7</sup> *ibid.*, pp. 344-5.

<sup>8</sup> above, pp. lxiv-v.

<sup>9</sup> below, pp. 363-71, 469-70.

can be shewn that, in most cases, they continued to hold their preferments. Thus, while the names of those who quickly conformed are incomplete for the archdeaconries of Bedford, Buckingham, Huntingdon, and Leicester, the more important list of those who did not conform may be taken as complete for the whole diocese. The primary authority for the latter class is the court book which records the proceedings in the episcopal court, before the bishop himself, proceeding *ex officio mero*, either in the churches of St. Benedict and All Saints, Huntingdon, or at his manor of Buckden, four miles away. Ninety-three men were cited to appear in the church of St. Benedict, on 3 October, 1604, to answer to articles charging them with not wearing the surplice, and also, in some cases, with not using the sign of the cross in baptism. Twenty-eight of them came from the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow, twenty-eight from Leicester, twenty-eight from Buckingham, four from Bedford, and five from Huntingdon.

The bishop charged those who appeared to subscribe and conform, and some of them did so at once, or at one of the courts held within the next few weeks; some, like Edmund Newton, vicar of Sleaford, were willing to conform, but would not subscribe to the articles; others craved time for deliberation, and this was granted them. Some of the excuses or provisos put forward are lacking in substance; but, as the bishop of Lincoln, writing to Cecil, 12 April, 1605, said, the puritans "wold not stand so obstinatlie in those tearmes . . . were they not unwilling to be brought into any disgrace with their people."<sup>1</sup> Their position was a difficult one, and they deserved sympathy. John Fisher (no. 19)<sup>2</sup> would have worn the surplice "had it not bene a meane one." Christopher Dynys (no. 18) had said, "I will not refuse to weare a surplusse, so that it be a comely or decent one, for it is expedient that wee do obey our princes law, yet will I not wear this yow haue bycause there is no comelines in yt." Robert Campbell (no. 115) said, "he weareth the surplisse and neuer refuseth yt but there was not a sufficient surplesse." Against Richard Sherwood (no. 134) it was articulated that "twoe surplisshes haue bene tendered to him, which he reteyneth at his howse, sayeing he tooke them thither to see what condiccion they were of." Of William Cade (no. 77) the churchwardens certified that "heretofore he hath made some doubt of wearinge the surplise bie reason of the discontinuance thereof amongst vs thes fve and twenty yeares." Of a different temper was Thomas Wooll, vicar of Boston, (no. 60) of whom it was reported "that the surplis hath bene tendred to him and he in scorne maketh it his cushion to sitt on." He conformed, however, on his first appearance before the bishop. John Browne (no. 113), a Leicestershire incumbent wrote to the chancellor, saying that they had observed the form prescribed by law, except kneeling at the communion, the use of the cross in baptism, and wearing the surplice, "which we take liberty in . . . for . . . that the people had conceaued some dislike of them." Like the Hebrew king, he had obeyed in everything except the chief of the things in which obedience was required. Of Alexander Cooke (no. 14), vicar of Louth, it was reported "that he will rather loose his livinge then weare the surplise." The bishop's method of dealing with Cooke and with John More (no. 126)

<sup>1</sup> Quoted by Usher (Reconstruction, i, 404n) from Hatfield MSS 110, f. 74.

<sup>2</sup> The numbers correspond with those in List II at the end of the Introduction.

was unusual. He enjoined them to specify in writing their objections against Mr Eland, the bishop's chaplain, who was reported "to haue preched a verie dangerous and hereticall sermon at Lincoln and said that there wer 4. sortes of men in the church but one of the church and thereby excluded all such as stick at theis ceremonies."<sup>1</sup> On a later day Cooke put in his objections, and Eland<sup>2</sup> answered them.

The day after the first court, Stirropp, the registrar, wrote as follows :

Good Mr Prigeon my verie hartie commendacions to your self and M<sup>res</sup> Prigeon premised : My L : hath willed me to write vnto you that yesterday there was diuers of the ministers that were called before his L : did complaine that manie of their neighbours, who were as backward as themselves in anie conformitie now required, as namelie M<sup>r</sup> Barnes M<sup>r</sup> Dale M<sup>r</sup> Wilson of Westburghe M<sup>r</sup> Kellet M<sup>r</sup> Hichcocke and diuers others were omitted and onelie some fewe elected owte of a multitude and some of theis denied that euer they omitted the surplisse or other ceremonie And therefore my L : would haue you to write him owte a coppie of all the deteccions in this visitacion and of the proceedings therein and likewise to inquire not onelie of those beforenamed but also of all others whatsoever, as well by the churchwardens and sidesmen, as by anie other convenient meanes whatsoever, and to certifie his L<sup>p</sup> whether they haue omitted to weare the surplisse or observe the booke of common prayer, and w<sup>thall</sup> my L : did wishe me to signifie that yt ys not his L<sup>ps</sup>, but his ma<sup>ties</sup> expresse commaundement and therefore you muste be verie carefull in the performance thereof : And so in haste I committe you to god. From Buckden this. 4. of October 1604.

Your verie lovinge Freind

WILLM STYRKROPPE.

To my verie lovinge Freind M<sup>r</sup> Prigeon  
at his howse in Lincoln' d[elive]r theis (V., pp. 199, 199d.).

Of the men who are named in the letter, Hitchcock, rector of Quarrington, is the only one about whose conformity any complaint had been made at the visitation. The churchwardens, however, certified soon after the visitation that he wore the surplice which they had provided and tendered to him.<sup>3</sup> Since the rest of the men were not cited to appear before the bishop, it may be presumed that they also had conformed, if, indeed, they had previously failed to do so.

On 1 December, the bishop suspended four curates from the execution of their office :

- no. 33. Linold, Edmund, of Aylesby, co. Lincoln. He was instituted to the vicarage of Healing, 20 January, 1609-10.
- „ 79. Deane, William, of Hillesden, co. Buckingham.
- „ 82. Gee, George, of Stony Stratford, co. Buckingham.
- „ 94. Scott, Thomas, Eastmansted Latimer, co. Buckingham.
- „ 112. Brinsley, John, of Ashby de la Zouch, co. Leicester. He continued to be headmaster of the school there.

On 12 December, three more curates were suspended :

- no. 62. Brightman, Thomas, of Haynes, co. Bedford. He probably soon conformed, for he seems to have held the curacy till his death.

<sup>1</sup> C., ff. 67d., 74.

<sup>2</sup> Eland was archdeacon of Bedford (above, p. lxxv).

<sup>3</sup> V., p. 1.



- no. 67. Hoggett, Anthony, of Norhill, co. Bedford.  
 „ 104. Fisher, Timothy, of Tring, co. Hertford. He not only refused to subscribe and conform, but refused to give to the bishop an account of his sermons, saying that his time would not serve.

One more curate was probably suspended, about September, 1605 :

- no. 108. Walkwood, Nathaniel, of Bovingdon, co. Hertford.

In November, 1604, twenty-eight Huntingdonshire laymen presented a petition in favour of the ministers who stood in danger of deprivation.<sup>1</sup> On 1 December, thirty ministers of the diocese of Lincoln, under the leadership of John Burgess, presented to the king their reasons for not conforming ; and early in 1605, they published *An Abridgment of that Booke which the Ministers of Lincoln Diocess delivered to his Maestie upon the first of December last, 1605* [sic]. *Being the first part of an Apologve for themselves and their Brethren that refuse the subscription, and conformitie which is required. Printed 1605.* The *Abridgment* contains eighty-eight closely printed pages of small quarto size : what then must have been the size of the *Booke*. The ministers urge that the ceremonies are sinful, and also dangerous as leading to superstition. “Many of the people in all parts of the land are known to be of this mind, that the sacraments are not duly ministered without them.” “The surplice is known to be esteemed by many in all parts of the land so holy a thing, as they will not receive the sacrament from any but such as wear it.” The common people, they say, make a superstitious use of the sign of the cross, and hold that their children are not rightly baptized without it. There is special danger, they argue, in restoring the use of the ceremonies in places where they have been long discontinued.<sup>2</sup> None of them, they say, ever refused to subscribe to the first of the three articles, but to the other two they cannot. The first article in the thirty-sixth canon was an acknowledgment of the royal supremacy ; the second and third involved acceptance of the Prayer Book and Thirty-nine articles. The *Abridgment* contains a table, under counties, of the numbers of preachers who, “before the beginning of this last parliament,” that is before March, 1603-4, witnessed under their own handwriting their desire to petition for the removing of the ceremonies. The total for the whole country is seven hundred and forty-six, and this number is cited in contemporary puritan literature for various purposes. The figures for the diocese of Lincoln are : Lincolnshire 33, Leicestershire, 57, Huntingdonshire —, Bedfordshire 16, and Buckinghamshire 33, making 139 in all.<sup>3</sup>

On 10 December, the day on which Bancroft's election to the see of Canterbury was confirmed, the council wrote to the two archbishops, pointing out that the time prescribed in the proclamation of 16 July had now expired ; and stating that, though it was more agreeable to the king to cure disorders by clemency than by severity, yet where advice prevailed not, authority should compel. The council then urged that the bishops should take special care to inform themselves of the learning, sufficiency, and conformity of those whom they might admit to the benefices of any who should be deprived for nonconformity, a matter “whereof more especial care would now be had, seeing divers

<sup>1</sup> Harl. MSS 677, f. 44, quoted by Usher, *Reconstruction*, i, 407, note 3.

<sup>2</sup> Perry, *A History of the English Church*, second period, p. 370.

<sup>3</sup> *Abridgment*, p. 52.



turbulent persons have mixed their complaints with this affirmation, that the names of good and understanding ministers shall now be supplied with idle drones and dumb images"<sup>1</sup>

The archbishop sent this letter to his suffragans on 22 December, and, on the same day, in a second letter he gave them directions with respect to the course to be taken with "the disobedient and obstinate ministers" Those who are not already "placed in the church" are not to be admitted to any office without subscription. The clergymen who are already placed fall into different classes. Those who observe the orders and ceremonies in the communion book, and are willing to conform, but are unwilling again to subscribe, are to be respite for a short time in the hope that they may subscribe. Incumbents who refuse to conform and subscribe are to be deprived; and curates and stipendiary preachers who will not conform and subscribe are to be suspended *ab officio*, which is in effect deprivation.<sup>2</sup>

Dr Usher, who searched the unpublished state papers and the Hatfield manuscripts, writes

Toward the middle of January, while hunting in the diocese of Lincoln, James fell in with the Bishop, who explained that he had not yet taken any measures against the Puritans because he had received no explicit directions from Bancroft and knew that none of the other bishops had done as much as he had.<sup>3</sup> He said that it had been agreed in Convocation,<sup>4</sup> six months past, that all the Puritans should be thrice admonished to reform by the episcopal authority and so much he had done but there had stopped. James was provoked, and sent word to Cranbourn with some petulance, that the bishop had done nothing and intended to do nothing. "I neuer chainged the smallest iote of my conclusion to deprive them," he added in his own hand, and "if ye make not mountaines of moldehills . . . ye neide not to haue troublit so farre your owin mindis."<sup>5</sup> The Archbishop was to be directed to issue orders at once that all the obstinate should be deprived. . . . In compliance with the royal mandates, the Council, on January 22, informed Bancroft that the bishops "haue stood as men at a gaze and haue done nothinge."<sup>6</sup> Bancroft and Vaughan, the Bishop of London, met Cranbourn on January 24, by appointment, and, after a long consultation over the situation,<sup>7</sup> decided that the strictest conformity should be ordered but should be executed only where the Puritan gave no hope of yielding (*Reconstruction*, i, 413-14).

On 16 January, 1604-5, after four admonitions to conform, the bishop deprived John Burgess (no. 75),<sup>8</sup> rector of the third part of Waddesdon, and Alexander Cooke (no. 14), vicar of Louth. Burgess, who has already been mentioned, was the most eminent of the men who suffered deprivation in the diocese of Lincoln. He would, it seems, have conformed if he had been able to convince his followers that it was right to do so. Cooke was of a more militant temper. He had preached against the ceremonies of the Prayer Book, and for some time refused to give the bishop a copy of his sermon. He would rather lose his living, he said, than wear the surplice.

<sup>1</sup> Cardwell, *Documentary Annals*, ii, pp. 88-93.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.*, ii, 93-6.

<sup>3</sup> Usher is relying on a letter of Sir Thomas Lake to Cranborne, dated 16 January, 1604-5 (Hatfield MSS 103, f. 116), but the bishop's encounter with James must have occurred before he received Bancroft's letters referred to above.

<sup>4</sup> Usher refers to a letter of the bishop's to . . . Mountague, 12 December, 1604 (Hatfield MSS 108, f. 22.)

<sup>5</sup> James to Cranborne, Hatfield MSS 134, f. 52.

<sup>6</sup> Hatfield MSS 108, f. 43.

<sup>7</sup> Cranborne to Lake, State Papers Domestic, James I, xii, no. 28.

<sup>8</sup> The numbers refer to List II at the end of the Introduction.

On 30 January, George Pike (no. 39), vicar of Donington in Holland, expressly refused to conform, and was deprived of his benefice after four admonitions. Two months later he conformed and subscribed; and, on 15 May, 1605, was reinstated to the same benefice.

At the same time, Anthony Nutter (no. 128), rector of Fenny Drayton, co. Leicester, suffered deprivation because he refused to conform, saying "that whatsoever ys the invention of man ys not to be allowed in the service of god." He appealed from the sentence. He was one of those who were in trouble with Cartwright in 1591-2.

On 10 April, 1605, Richard Sherwood (no. 134), rector of Thurlaston, co. Leicester, was similarly deprived after five admonitions, and appealed to the court of Arches.

On 24 April, Arthur Hildersham (no. 122), vicar of Ashby de la Zouch, co. Leicester, for many years one of the leading puritans, after several times refusing to conform, was deprived. He too appealed to the court of Arches, but apparently did not prosecute his appeal. In the previous December, he had refused to confer with the bishop and Dr Mountacute, saying that he [and others] would not come "to be borne downe with countenance and with scoffs."

On 18 September, Laurence Bott (no. 110), rector of Cadeby, co. Leicester, was deprived because he refused to conform.

On 6 November, Oliver Perkins (no. 105), vicar of Offley, co. Hertford, after various refusals to conform, was excommunicated on account of his growing contumacy, having been suspended since the previous June. He lost his benefice, however, not because of his nonconformity, but because he failed to pay his yearly tenths to the exchequer. The bishop stated that he might have been absolved if he would have submitted and sworn to obey the law.<sup>1</sup>

Thomas Heape (no. 84), vicar of Little Marlow, co. Buckingham, having refused to subscribe and conform, was suspended from the execution of his office, 19 June, 1605. On 6 November following he was excommunicated, and finally, on 4 December, deprived "for his contumacie being factiously disposed and having made manie publicke invectives against the state of the church and the booke of common praier, and not suffering anie minister to say divine service, preache, or administer the sacramentes, in his church, but those that were of his faction." Subscription was never required at his hand.<sup>2</sup>

A memorandum in the bishop's court book, 24 April, 1605, states that 15s. 8d. each for Mr Sherewood, Nutter, and Mr Hidersham [*sic*] is to be sent to Mr Carpenter's, "a hosear at the grene man in Cornewell [perhaps=Cornhill]."<sup>3</sup> Possibly this money was intended for their expenses while waiting for the hearing of their appeal, or while they were obeying a citation to appear before the archbishop.

The remaining clergymen who had not conformed, but were quiet and peaceable, were treated in a different way. At court after court they were allowed further time for deliberation until, by the autumn of 1605, all those who, a year before, were cited to appear before the bishop seem to have conformed with the exception of eight incumbents. One of these men, Simon Bradstreet (no. 9), who had never worn the surplice since his institution to the vicarage of Horbling in 1596, was, on 23 October, on account of his labours for the Church of God, and of his peaceable and honest behaviour, dismissed by the bishop in hope of his conforming, until he should be cited again. At the same time John

<sup>1</sup> below, p. 369.

<sup>2</sup> below, pp. 368-70.

<sup>3</sup> C., f. 89d.

Jackson (no. 28), vicar of Bourne, Hugh Tuke (no. 55), rector of Silk Willoughby, both in Lincolnshire, Thomas Cotton (no. 117), rector of Laughton in Leicestershire, and John More (no. 126), rector of Knaptoft in the same county, were dealt with in the same way. Bradstreet, Jackson, and Tuke were still 'unconformable' in 1611. On 15 January, 1605-6, Henry Wilkinson (no. 98), rector of the first and second parts of Waddesdon, in Buckinghamshire, was, in hope of his conforming, granted to the end of the session of parliament "for better consideration." On 11 July, 1606, David Allen (no. 2), rector of Ludborough and Robert Atkinson (no. 6), vicar of Glentworth, both in Lincolnshire, alleged that they had not conformed and could not satisfy themselves therein, but they would endeavour to conform. They were still 'unconformable' in 1611. All the Lincolnshire men held their livings until their deaths, except Atkinson who resigned in 1626. The other three were still in possession of their respective benefices in 1614.

Sometimes those who were cited did not appear, or refused to answer, and were suspended or excommunicated for their contumacy: but, upon their subsequently appearing and swearing to obey the law and the orders of the Church, they were released or absolved.<sup>1</sup> This oath did not commit them to conformity, but especially to obedience to the bishop's citation to appear in his court. A committee of the House of Commons, in 1606, charged the bishop with excommunicating Andrew Kinge (no. 86), curate of Chesham, in Buckinghamshire, for not appearing, though he knew that Kinge was then imprisoned in London. The bishop answered that he did not know about Kinge's imprisonment, and that, as soon as he was informed of it, he absolved him.<sup>2</sup> Kinge was one of the militant puritans.

*Those who conformed and subscribed soon after the Visitation held in August, 1604*

	Linc. & Stow	Bedf.	Buck.	Hunt.	Leic.	Totals
1. Conformed and subscribed	10	7	1	2		20
2. Conformed and subscribed presumably	23				5	28
	33	7	1	2	5	48

*Those cited to appear before the Bishop proceeding ex officio mero, from October, 1604, to 1606*

	Linc. & Stow	Bedf.	Buck.	Hunt.	Leic.	Totals
3. Conformed and subscribed	10	1	9		4	24
4. Conformed - - -	10	1	11	1	7	30
5. Conformed presumably -			1		7	8
6. Incumbents deprived -	2		2		4	8
7. Curates suspended -	1	2	3	2	1	9
8. Never conformed, but allowed to retain their benefices -	5		1		2	8
Richard Chambers (no. 102), died 1606 -				1		1
Oliver Perkins (no. 105), deprived for failing to pay tenths -				1		1
Andrew King (no. 86), possibly suspended -			1			1
	28	4	28	5	25	90

<sup>1</sup> e.g. nos. 6, 71, 91, 102.

<sup>2</sup> below, pp. 370, 470.

Several conclusions emerge from the evidence relating to the diocese of Lincoln: (1) the number of those who were ejected from their benefices or offices was less than two per cent. of the whole clergy; (2) only those nonconformists who were factious and troublesome were deprived; (3) no one, after December, 1604, was ejected merely for refusing to subscribe to the articles specified in the thirty-sixth canon of 1604; (4) a few who were ejected were restored; (5) inexhaustible patience was shewn in the bishop's dealings with those who could not reconcile their conscience to the use of the surplice and of the sign of the cross in baptism; and (6) some clergymen who never conformed, but were godly and peaceable men, were allowed to retain their benefices; and, though they were necessarily presented from time to time as 'unconformable,' no further action was taken against them.

The number of ejections in the whole country has been very variously estimated. Burgess, writing to the king, said that "six or seauen hundred of the ablest ministers in the land are like to be put out<sup>1</sup>." His fears were certainly not realised. Seven hundred and forty-six as the number of the deprived ministers is mentioned by Urwick in *Nonconformity in Cheshire* (p. viii).<sup>2</sup> The number generally given in puritan accounts is from two hundred and seventy to three hundred. Dr S. R. Gardiner comes to the conclusion that about three hundred of the clergy were ejected.<sup>3</sup> This number is certainly too high. It was reported to the House of Commons, in 1606, that Bancroft replied to the charge of depriving three hundred, by alleging that only sixty, who were factious, had been deprived.<sup>4</sup> Archbishop Spotswood of Glasgow stated that he was told by Bancroft that when the rolls of those who were deposed were brought in, which was some years after, they were found to be forty-nine<sup>5</sup> in all England. Dr Usher searched the registers of institutions in the several dioceses, which shewed that forty-eight men were deprived. Eight of these were in the diocese of Lincoln, and this number is supported by the evidence of the bishop's court book. The evidence is more consistent with Bancroft's statement than with a number like two hundred and fifty or three hundred; and it is improbable that the archbishop should grossly understate the number of those who were deprived, seeing that it would have been easy for the puritans to produce evidence to prove him to be in the wrong. The Lincoln evidence at least amply confirms his statement that only those who were factious suffered deprivation.

On the other hand these documents shew that Bancroft's statements took no account of the unbeneficed clergy. The term 'deprivation' is inapplicable to them. A curate exercised his office by licence from the bishop, and this licence was granted during the bishop's pleasure. If, therefore, the bishop suspended him from exercising his office, it was equivalent to withdrawing his licence either temporarily or finally.

<sup>1</sup> Usher, *Reconstruction*, ii, 3.

<sup>2</sup> Quoted by Usher, *Reconstruction*, ii, 4n. who points out that this is the number given in *An Abridgment of the Book of the Lincolnshire Puritans* of 1605, p. 52, of the preachers who before March, 1603-4, witnessed under their own handwriting their desire to petition for the removing of the ceremonies.

<sup>3</sup> *History of England*, ii, 4-5.

<sup>4</sup> Usher, *op. cit.*, ii, 4.

<sup>5</sup> *History of the Church of Scotland*, p. 479, quoted by Usher, *loc. cit.*, ii, 3-4. Heylyn, *Presbyterians*, p. 376.



## A BRIEF OF GRIEVANCES, APRIL, 1606

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry, Misc. 1605-6/82. Foolscap, paper, 1 folio.)

The document printed at pages 469 and 470 was not discovered until the text of this edition had been printed.

On 15 March, 1605-6, certain grievances were delivered in by Mr Fuller in the House of Commons, the first of which was "touching the restoring of deprived ministers," and a conference with the bishops was suggested. Sir Francis Hastings said that an ordinary way was to proceed by petition to the king for these things. Mr Wentworth spoke of the poverty of the ministers: "Many of them have ten children." Sir Nathaniel Bacon said that two hundred and sixty ministers were deprived: it was desired that they might preach again; and that there might no more any such course be taken by the bishops. On 5 April, 1606, the Commons asked for a conference with the Lords, who assented, but enquired for particulars; whereupon the Commons delivered the heads thus:

1. Touching the deprivation, suspension, and silencing of ministers.
2. Touching the multiplicity of ecclesiastical commissions.
3. Touching the form of citations.
4. Touching excommunications.

On 10 April, they appointed a committee of fifty-three persons for a conference with the Lords. Meanwhile, on 7 April, the Lords referred the four points to a committee, consisting of the archbishop, the bishops of London and Ely, and certain lay peers, with the lord chief justice and lord chief baron in attendance. On 8 April, the Lords appointed a committee of forty-four of their number, including the archbishop of Canterbury and fourteen bishops, with lawyers to attend them, in order that they might meet the committee of the Commons on Monday, 14 April, in the Painted Chamber near the Parliament. On 15 April, the archbishop related to the Lords what had passed at the conference the day before, and a further meeting with the committee of the Commons was arranged for the following Thursday in the Painted Chamber. The bishops were asked, in the meantime, to consider what answers should be made to the four articles. On 17 April, in the forenoon, the archbishop related to the house that the bishops recommended that the articles be handled by certain bishops:

1. The silencing of ministers, by the archbishop.
2. Concerning the multiplicity of commissions, by the bishops of Winchester and Exeter.
3. Touching citations, by the bishops of Bath and Wells, Carlisle, and Ely.
4. Concerning excommunication, by the bishops of St. Davids and Hereford,

with liberty reserved to the archbishop to speak upon any of the points. Also it was resolved that no decision should be taken at the conference about joining in a petition without reference to the upper house in full session.

On Saturday, 26 April, the archbishop gave notice that he would bring in a bill concerning excommunicated persons on the next Monday or Tuesday. On 1 and 5 May, there were further meetings of the

conference ; and on the latter day a bill was brought into the upper house to establish the proceedings in ecclesiastical courts and to abolish sanctuary. On 8 May, the Lords resolved to meet the Commons again two days later. On 13 May, the proceedings at the conference were reported to the Commons, who, on 14 May, attended on the king with petitions relating to ministers and various ecclesiastical grievances.<sup>1</sup> It is matter for regret that the reports to the two houses about the proceedings at the conferences are so fragmentary as to be almost unintelligible.

### MATERIAL FOR AN ANSWER TO THE BRIEF A.D. 1606

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry, Misc. 1605-6/83-6. Foolscap, paper, 8 folios.  
Printed below, pp. 363-371.)

This document was drawn up for the bishop of Lincoln for the purpose of furnishing evidence to answer the Brief of Grievances. It may be conjectured that its author was Dr Belley, the vicar general, or Francis Bullingham, the registrar. The particulars about deprivation and suspension are drawn almost entirely from the bishop's Court Book, 1602-1609, the evidence of which has been discussed above. The complaints about commissions, citations, and ecclesiastical courts touch upon large subjects which must be reserved for treatment upon another occasion.

### LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1607

(Lincoln Diocesan Registry. Foolscap, paper, 30 folios.  
Printed below, pp. 415-431.)

This *Liber* which has lately been transferred from the registry of the archdeacon of Leicester to the diocesan registry at Lincoln, relates to bishop Chaderton's last triennial visitation of the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow.

#### *The Episcopal Visitation, 1607*

The bishop began the visitation in St. Paul's church, Bedford, on Friday, 17 July, 1607, and continued it at Dunstable on 21 July. The archdeaconry of Buckingham was visited on 22-24 July, Huntingdon on 18 and 20 July, Leicester on 27 and 28 July, and Lincoln and Stow on 30 and 31 July and 3, 4, 6, and 14 August.<sup>2</sup> The visitation articles are not known to exist. The *comperta* for the whole diocese, and the *detectiones* for part of Lincoln and Stow and Leicester are preserved in the diocesan registry.<sup>3</sup> There are some cases of clerical nonconformity : David Allen (no. 2),<sup>4</sup> Robert Atkinson (no. 6), Simon Bradstreet (no. 9), John Jackson (no. 28), Nicholas Larke (no. 31), Hugh Tuke (no. 55), Thomas Egerton (no. 81), Henry Wilkinson (no. 98), Thomas Cotton

<sup>1</sup> Journals of the Houses of Lords and Commons. The present writer is indebted to Mr Sidney A. Peyton, Librarian of the University of Reading, who made copious extracts from these Journals, and to Mr Charles Clay, Librarian of the House of Lords, for searching the Papers of that House.

<sup>2</sup> Ed. Vis. 1607.

<sup>3</sup> The distinction between the *comperta* or findings and the *detectiones* or presentments is explained above (p. xiv) ; but often it is impossible to see any difference of form between the two classes of entries.

<sup>4</sup> These numbers refer to List II at the end of the Introduction.

(no. 117), and John More (no. 126) do not weare the surplice. Israel Tailour, vicar of Thornton Curtis, is presented because he refuses to wear the surplice at marriages and christenings, and often on the sabbath day, etc., and because he has not a cloak according to the canon. He appears and says that their surplice is not sufficient, but later certifies that he wears it.<sup>1</sup> Thomas Cave, minister of Ilston (*Ilveston*), co. Leicester, has never worn the surplice since he came there, though they have a good and sufficient one: he is admonished.<sup>2</sup> Anthony Gray, clerk, of Arnesby, omits to wear the surplice in time of common prayer.<sup>3</sup> At Radwell, they have a surplice, but what the minister has done with it they know not.<sup>4</sup> At Stoke Poges, the master of the hospital, Randal Wade, has lately not received the communion with the vicar, but denies the charge, "and they doubt hee is neither conformable neither hath hee subscribed"; whereupon the bishop refers the case to his official.<sup>5</sup> Benjamin Alexander, curate of Torksey, is presented for not reading the canons for twelve months, and omitting to read the litany on Wednesdays and Fridays, and also he has very seldom worn the surplice on the sabbath day since Candlemas last.<sup>6</sup>

James Greenwood, vicar of Scawby, who is presented for omitting services, and for sometimes not wearing the surplice, appeared before the bishop in his court at Buckden, 11 September, 1607, when the bishop enjoined him to reform, and certify before the feast of All Saints.<sup>7</sup> A further charge against him, in connection with a sermon which he preached at Torksey, was heard at the same time:

The office of my lord (*dominus*) against James Greenwood, clerk, vicar of Scalbye, presented (*detectum*) by the churchwardens of Torksey for callinge the parishoners there sinfull Sodomites for persecutinge the righteous Lot w<sup>ch</sup> they had amongst them, w<sup>ch</sup> wordes were vttered in his sermon there at such time as they presented Mr Alexander the curate ther to the L: B: of Lincoln, and vpon that occasion as the hearers vnderstood yt: . . . *objecto articulo etc. fassus est* that he did in his said sermon vse these wordes or the like in effecte viz. that this sodomitticall course of vexinge the godlie w<sup>th</sup> their vnclene conversacion ys vttered by some in this towne; But not once thinkinge of those that presented Mr Alexander. *Vnde dominus iniunxit ei* that he shall vpon some Sondag or holyday before the feaste of All Saintes nexte preache another sermon in the church of Torksey aforesaid And there publicklye declare the wordes w<sup>ch</sup> he vttered in his said former sermon and acknowledge that he did not intend thereby anie wayes to touche or grieve them that presented the said Mr Alexander nor thoughte of them And that yf he haue anie waies offended them in deliuering the said wordes he ys hartilie sorie for the same and hereof he shall certifie vnder the handes of the churchwardens there befor the said feast of All Saintes nexte (C., f. 118d.).

Some clergymen have offended against the seventy-fourth canon which prescribes decency of apparel, and expresses a hope "that in time newfangledness of apparel in some factious persons will die of itself." Ministers are to wear, *inter alia* square caps and, in their journeys, cloaks with sleeves, commonly called Priests' Cloaks, without guards, welts, long buttons, or cuts. They are not to wear any coif or wrought night-cap, but only plain night-caps of black silk, satin, or velvet. In their houses their apparel may not be cut or pinkt; and they are not

<sup>1</sup> f. 167.

<sup>2</sup> f. 74d.

<sup>3</sup> f. 24.

<sup>4</sup> f. 20d.

<sup>5</sup> f. 9d.

<sup>6</sup> f. 56d.

<sup>7</sup> C., f. 118d.

to wear any light coloured stockings. These provisions are the ground of several presentments; and the fact that the bishop could take cognizance of these matters is an indication that the situation about the surplice was easier.

Covenham St. Bartholomew—Mr Burke, their minister, useth to travel without his canonical cloak (ff. 43, 144).

Gainsborough—"The minister is in all thinges conformable, savinge they neuer saw him weare a cornerd cap or ride in a cloke with sleeues" (f. 52).

Swineshead—Mr Hudson, their minister, hath not a canonical cloak (f. 108).

Wickenby—Mr [George] Buddle, their minister, doth not wear his tippet and hood (f. 46).

Some entries relate to the laity :

#### ARCHDEACONRIES OF LINCOLN AND STOW

Boston—Agnes wife of Thomas Williamson and Elizabeth wife of William Soresby, for being churched 31 July, 1607, without their veils. Their respective husbands confessed to the default, and the judge dismissed them; and warned the vicar not to church any women except in accordance with the Prayer Book (ff. 38d., 105).

Faldingworth—Edward Dawlinge, "the parishe clerke churched a woman after her deliuerance of childe about a yere agoe" (f. 56).

Kirkby on Bain—The wife of Michael Wenchley for refusing to be churched in the parish church, and for not frequenting it (f. 121).

Somercotes St. Peter—John Earesbie for not baptizing his child in the parish church (ff. 44, 153d.).

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF BEDFORD

Tempsford—"Clement Hales and his wief for not comminge to the churche and for havyng a child borne and not baptized in the churche there" (f. 6).

Woburn—"Henry Bell clarke for churchinge William Walbones wief in William Astry his howse hee not beeing the curat nor havinge leaue of him" (f. 7).

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM

Iver—Nicholas Nell alias Neale "for standinge excommunicate theise 16. yeares and his child was baptized in my L: of Londons dioces the last of November alsoe hee dothe keepe his wief from churchinge some 13. weekes (f. 9d.).

Lee—William Russell and Joyce his wife "for absenting themselues altogether from their parishe churche for a yere last past and (as the Churchwardens thinke) from all other churches for soe longe and the said Russell is commonly accounted and taken amonge his neighbours for a Brownist" (f. 13d.).

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON

Hemel Hempstead—"Mr [blank] Scott their scholem<sup>r</sup> teachinge in his owne house sayth that hee hathe a licence but hee is a minister and put to silence and liues as a laye man" (f. 22).

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER

Thornton and Bagworth—James Ware alias Farmer "for carryenge his child to bee christened in a boate to Stanton without the signe of the Crosse by Roberte Hargraue curate there" (f. 27).

Fenny Drayton—George Heard and George Pegge, the churchwardens, and eleven others "haue not receaved the communion at Easter last and the reason is because they refuse to take the same kneeling" (f. 27).

Halloughton—"William Waldnam for practising surgery and phisicke without license for anie thinge they [the churchwardens] knowe." He did not appear and my lord suspended him (ff. 30, 71d.).

Wymondham (*Womandham*)—"Richard Houghton scholmaister for commaunding his schollers to hang 2. nates hides in the churche to the annoyance therof, the said hides beinge newlie taken out of water." "The same for teachinge in the churche without leave and the churche is much hurte by it." He obtained a licence to teach there (f. 65).



Thurlaston—Thomas Wallen “for not receavinge the communion these 2 yeares last past in their parishe but hath taken it at other parishes, the reason is because hee will not receaue it kneelinge.” Wallen’s wife Elizabeth; John Pyrkins and his wife Helen and her mother; Agnes Wallen and Martha Bate, her daughter, and William Bradford and Nicholas, her servants; and Mr George Turville and John Houkes, his servant, are presented for the like (f. 24).

Agnes Wallen “for goinge out of the parishe to bee deliuered of child because it should not bee baptized with the signe of the Crosse and not bee churched after the booke of common prayer” (*ibid.*).

Market Harborough—“Robert Burbage for callinge Tho: Gowen minister of Greate Bowdon, Lowsie Roge, Cogging companion and scurvie Rascall and did challeng him to the feilde, and did lay waite for him, for vsinge the rites and ceremonies of the churche, as by proof it may appeare, And further hee saide hee would incense the parishioners of Great Bowdon againste their minister, which hee did indeede, and they expostulated of him therof, And also did call his minister puppie.” He was suspended (ff. 30, 72).

There are also many cases of the lack of quarterly sermons, of curates and schoolmasters serving without a licence, of churches and chancels in disrepair, and of papist recusants<sup>1</sup>; also numerous presentments for not coming to church, and not receiving the Holy Communion, without any reasons being given.

#### THE ARCHDEACON OF LINCOLN’S VISITATION, A.D. 1607-8

The visitation was held in February, 1607-8, and April, 1608. The detections are preserved in the diocesan registry. David Allen (no. 2)<sup>2</sup>, John Jackson (no. 28), Hugh Tuke (no. 55), and William Wood (no. 59) are again presented for not wearing the surplice. The churchwardens of Rowston “want a sufficient surplis,” as do the churchwardens of Conisholme and Sutton St. Edmunds.<sup>3</sup> There are presentments about clerical apparel:

Somerby [by Grantham]—“Mr William Wood, parson for wearinge a wrought nightcap, . . . for omittinge to read the epistle and ghospell but when hee ministeres the sacrament neither dothe hee read the x. commaundementes but when there is a communion”; also for not catechising. He appeared at Lincoln, 8 January, 1608-9, and alleged that he was not bound to answer because the premises were presented by one churchwarden only, nevertheless he says that he uses a wrought nightcap, not knowing it to be unlawful, which, if it be, he promises reformation, and denies that the rest of the premises is true (f. 8).

Doddington [Pigot]—Richard Pollard, rector there, “for that he doth not weare a preistes cloake as by the Canon he is inioyned but weareth a russet cloake with a russet cape laced about with russet silke lace and other apparell not seemely for his calling as a doublet with a standing collar faced with crimson taffity.” He was cited, and twice failing to appear, was excommunicated (f. 46).

Ludford Magna—George Blanchard, vicar, for not wearing his canonical apparel. He refused to take the oath to answer truly, wherefore my lord (*dominus*) pronounced him contumacious, and suspended him. A few weeks later, he appeared and made oath, and was absolved and restored; and, because it was shewn to my lord that he had a new clerical and canonical cloak, he was dismissed (ff. 61d., 64).

Thornton Curtis—Mr Israel Tailer, vicar there, for not having a cloak, called ‘preistcloake.’ He appeared at Lincoln, and denied the objected article, saying that it was false; and having satisfied my lord that he now had ‘penulam clericalem,’ was dismissed (89d.).

<sup>1</sup> below, pp. lxxxii ff.

<sup>2</sup> These numbers refer to List II at the end of the Introduction.

<sup>3</sup> ff. 30d., 120d., 203d.

The following cases of lay people have been noticed :

[Do]nington [in Holland]—"Edward Clifton for not commeing to churche and for having conventicles in his howse of men of other Cuntries." He did not appear and was excommunicated (f. 192d.).

Saleby—Ro: Whelewright, late churchwarden, for not presenting a woman whose child was never baptized (f. 141d.).

Thornton Curtis—Mary wife of John Marston "for not comeing to giue thanckes after her deliuey of her child." She did not appear, and was excommunicated (f. 90).

### LAY NONCONFORMITY

In addition to the quotations which have been made from the visitation books, a few entries with reference to lay nonconformity have been found in other sources in the diocesan registry :

Great Barkhamsted—"Elizabeth Hearne presented (*detecta*) for disturbing the Menester in baptising of a child in saieing that the childe should not be signed with the signe of the crosse." She was cited but did not appear and was excommunicated (Excommunications, 1602/1).

Grace and peace. Sr, I haue receiued from your court an order to absolue one Mrs Aris of Chessham vpon hir priuate acknowledgme[n]t of hir fa[ult] before me, our chuchewarden and six more with hir oathe to obey the lawes of the Chirche heereafter. The oathe she dothe sticke at ; but dothe promise to lyue quietly in word and dede to hir power ; and to obey the lawes so farr as she can. And she saith, she is sory that she did offend in withdrawing the child from the crosse in baptisme heare, or speaking any vndewtfull wordes in that court ; and will behaue hirselfe more dewtfully heereafter. To this effect already she hath spoken to me, and is willing to declare the [sam]e before chirchewarden and others sixe. howbeit because this answereth not the strictnes of your forme sett downe, I haue thought good to signify vnto yow what I finde ; and to desire yow lett this be accepted ; and the charges forgiuen because of there pouerty. And that ye wilbe pleased vpon this acknowledgment to giue power to Mr Saunders or me at Chessham or Amersam to publishe hir absolution . which order vnder your hand I pray yow lett me receiue for sufficient warrant . it weare pity the woman should stand out any longer, being nowe almost one yeare, for my part, I rest satisfied with this, if it please yow to accept it. Thus with my harty salutations I commend yow to the grace of god. Agmondesham. Nouemb. 30. 1605.

Your assured lovinge frend,

RO: CHALONER.

Sr my m<sup>r</sup> would desire you to write an answer to Doctour Chaloner and to des[ire] him to trouble my m<sup>r</sup> any more with . . . particular causes : for he is not able to answer him againe by writing Thus I Comitt you to god

Yours to Comaund

THO MARSHALL

Addressed: To the right worshipfull my very good frend M<sup>r</sup> Doctour Belley giue these (Misc., 1605-6/47).

Wo<sup>r</sup>full Sir, may it please you to vnderstand that my wife hath bene with M<sup>r</sup> Doctour Challoner and hath so acknowledged her desire to be sorrowfull that any should be offended by her withdrawing the child from the crosse and that, from any vndutifull speech occasion should be taken by the court to proceed to such a censure against her and also for the time to come hath promised through the grace of god to walke so peaceably in her place, not meddling willingly where shee hath nothing to doe and in other mens matters not concerning her, that it hath pleased M<sup>r</sup> Doctor whom the [? first] matter here, did more especially concerne then others to accept of her submission, and to rest satisfied Wherefore I beseech you be so good as to signifie vnto M<sup>r</sup> Doctor Challener (as I thinke his wo<sup>r</sup> hath

requested) that it also through your favour shall satisfie you ; so shall we be much holden vnto your wo<sup>rp</sup> for your kindnes and may it please god to enable vs [to] prove thankefull.

I desire your wo<sup>rp</sup> afford vs somewhat with speede from your owne hand vnto M<sup>r</sup> Doctour Challoner that he may safely proceede to publish it which yet he deferreth expecting your wo<sup>rds</sup> pleasure. Chesham this December [1605].

Yours wo<sup>rps</sup> so to vse

THO ARIS

*Addressed:* To the worshipfull M<sup>r</sup> Doctour Belley  
give these at Huntington (Misc., 1605-6/73).

### PAPIST RECUSANTS

The visitation books of *detectiones* and *comperta* begin in 1594 to include entries about papist recusants. A list of these entries is supplied below. It cannot claim to be complete because some, though probably not many, of the presentments for non-attendance at church and failure to receive the Holy Communion, without reasons being given, may refer to papists. Some of the books, too, are difficult to decipher, and further research is desirable. A few names of recusants have been obtained from the certificates of persons who stood excommunicate for more than forty days. These certificates were furnished to the bishop by his officers in order that they might be sent to the archbishop year by year. Here, again, it is sometimes difficult to distinguish the papists from other nonconformists for, as the bishop complained to Randes in his letter of 28 December, 1601,<sup>1</sup> the cause for which excommunication had been pronounced was often omitted. Randes' certificate<sup>2</sup> stands on a different footing, for it is a formal return of the names of papist recusants in the archdeaconry of Lincoln.

The recusants who were presented at the visitations were cited to appear on a subsequent day in the court of the visitor, whether bishop or archdeacon. Since they generally failed to obey the citation, they were excommunicated for their contumacy in failing to appear. They were then handed over to the secular power, and the writ *de excommunicato capiendo* was sued out against them. The lists in the diocesan registry include all persons who stood excommunicated for whatever cause. The number of names that they record is formidable. The document at Lambeth, referred to above,<sup>3</sup> which contains the names of those who stood excommunicated in 1598, has about a thousand names for the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow alone. Some persons are entered twice or even thrice, but, after allowance has been made for this, the total is very large.

#### EPISCOPAL VISITATION, A.D. 1594

See page xli above for five papist recusants.

#### EXCOMMUNICATE RECUSANTS, A.D. 1599

The names of papist recusants contained in a certificate of persons excommunicated for contumacy in not appearing before Thomas Randes, the bishop's commissary in the archdeaconry of Lincoln, dated 20 October, 1599.

<sup>1</sup> below.

<sup>2</sup> below, p. lxxxiv.

<sup>3</sup> p. xlii.

Orby—Christopher Eastwicke.

Sixhill—Mrs Barbara Henneage.

Yarborough—Charles Yarbroughe, gentleman, George Yarbroughe, Alice Yarbroughe.

Bigby—Mrs Elizabeth Tirwhit, John Ashe, Charles [*blank*] and his wife, widow Browne (Excommunications, 1599/1).

THE ARCHDEACON OF LINCOLN'S VISITATION, A.D. 1599-1600

At Bigby (f. 109d.), Claxby by Normanby (f. 115d.), Nettleton (f. 101), and Thornton Curtis (f. 100d.) the churchwardens omitted to present recusants.

Nocton—John and Christopher Townley, Thomas Stones, Thomas Smyth, Matthew Dawson, Edward Henthorne, Richard Crabtree, Robert a cooper by trade, Gabriel a serving man, Annys Marche and Jone maidservantes, Margarie and Elizabeth Haddock, for being recusants and not coming to church—all excommunicated (f. 7).

Sixhill—Mistress Barbara Henneage—excommunicated (f. 118).

South Somercotes—The churchwardens there for not presenting recusants, viz., the wife of Mr John Earsby there (f. 85).

Wrawby—the wife of John Townesend, yeoman—excommunicated (f. 109d.).

Yarborough—Charles Yarbroughe, gentleman, George Yarbroughe, and Anne Yarbroughe, his son and daughter, for recusants. On 21 March, 1600-1, having been cited they did not appear, and my lord (*dominus*) excommunicated them. On 31 March, 1601, at Louthe, appeared the said Charles, and craved the benefit of absolution. Whereupon, when he had been sworn, my lord absolved him. And to the objected article he alleged that "he dothe frequent the churche at Bullingbrooke where he nowe dwellethe and therof broughte a certificate vnder the handes of the parson of Bullingbrooke Geor. Fairfax gent. Nich. Hodgson and Robert Pottes churchwardens there and dothe entend to vse diligence hereafter in vsing and frequenting the churche as becomethe a good christian not onlie the churche of Bullingbrooke but also the churche of Yarbroughe and also to receyve the hollie co'ion at Easter next ensewinge, and herof he is enioyned to exhibit a certificate *super veritate premissorum* vnder the handes of the parson and churchwardens there before the feaste of Easter next." He was dismissed (ff. 85d., 86).

The following letters from the Brown Book relate to papists :

Salutem in Christo yt will appeare vnto yow by an enclosed copie of the mooste reuerend father in god my verie good Lo: and brother the Archb: of Cant.' his G: lettres that yt ys intended there shalbe a presente proceedinge made againeste the excommunicate recusantes within my dioces. These therfore shalbe to require and charge yow that withall speede possyble yow doe certifie me in aucthentique forme vnder the seale of your office all the names surnames addicions<sup>1</sup> and places of abode of all suche popishe recusantes as haue bene soe excommunicated and soe published and denounced in the parishes [*sic*] churches sithence the establishinge of the late ecclesiasticall constitucions by her mooste excellent Ma<sup>tie</sup> and that have and doe stande excommunicated aboue forty daies. that I may performe that dutie in suche sorte and in suche tyme as I am commaunded. Faile yow not herof as yow will answere the contrary at your perill. And soe willinge yow to returne a note vnder your hande by this bearer of the receipte of these my lettres with the copie enclosed with my harty com: I commytt yow to god From Buckden in great haiste this xxiiij<sup>th</sup> of December 1600.

Your very Loving Freind

W: LINCOLN.'

Yow muste remember yerlie together with your certificate of excommunicate persons to send also a copie to be sent my Lo: his Gr: of Cant.' for that the originalls are to remayne here for my warrant and discharge.

To M<sup>r</sup> Randes my Commissarie in tharchdeaconryes of Lincoln and Stowe and to M<sup>r</sup> Francys Bullingham and M<sup>r</sup> Harrys my Registers there haste these speedylie

Recept.' 29. Decembr. 1600 per TR: (Brown Book, f. 159d.).

<sup>1</sup> i.e. the occupations to which they addict themselves.



A copie of my : Lo : Arch<sup>b</sup>. letter

After my hartie Comendacions vnto your Lo<sup>p</sup>: These are to signifie vnto yow: that vpon my conference had with the righte honorable the Lo: keeper touching the excessiue number of Recusantes which dayley growe for that, that they are not dulle proceeded againste It is thought [*sic*] and conuenient and soe his Lo<sup>p</sup>: desireth that yow make auctenque forme vnder your Episcopall seall one certificate or significauit directed to her Mat<sup>ie</sup> containinge all the names surnames addicions and places of habitacions or common abode of all suche popishe recusantes as haue bene soe excommunicated and soe published and denounced in the parrishe Churches sythence the establishing of the late ecclesiasticall constitutions by her moste excelent Mat<sup>ie</sup> and that haue and doe stande excommunicated aboue forty daies, praying her Ma<sup>tes</sup> wryte de excommunicato capiendo as in this behalf is requisit and in the lyke is accustomed and to send the same vnto me against the begining of the nexte terme to be deliuered vnto the Lo: keeper whoe will giue further order for the sending out of writtes de excommunicatis capiendis againste those recusantes for their apprehension without anie further charge to yow or anie your officers: And soe prayenge your Lo<sup>p</sup>: to be carefull and to vse speede herin I leave yow to the tuicion of the Allmightie Lambethe this nynteenth day of December 1600

Your Loving brother in Christ

Jo: CANTUAR:

Yow haue neglected to send me certificate of excommunicate persons anno domini 1600 (*ibid.*, f. 160).

A copie of a certificate of popishe recusantes

Reuerendo in christo patri ac domino domino Willelmo prouidencia divina Lincoln' Episcopo Thomas Randes artium magister vester infra Archidiaconatum Lincoln' Commissarius omnimodam reuerentiam debitam et condignam cum honore paternitate vestre reuerende tenore presentium notum facimus quod omnes et singuli quorum nomina et cognomina inferius subscribuntur nostro detecti fuerunt officio pro eo et ex eo quod divinis precibus infra hoc regnum Anglie publica auctoritate stabilitis interesse pertinaciter recusaverint vnde nos rite et legitime procedentes dictos subscriptos omnes et singulos citari fecimus ad comparandum coram nobis ad certos diem et locum effluxos, quos nos, sic citatos, preconizatos diu et sufficienter expectatos et nullo modo comparentes pronunciavimus contumaces et in penam contumaciarum suarum huiusmodi eos et eorum quemlibet excommunicauimus in scriptis, Ac pro sic excommunicatis tam publice in facie seperabilium ecclesiarum suarum respectiue parochialium quam in ecclesia vestra cathedrali Lincoln' tempore divinorum iuxta constitutiones in vltima synodo et convocacione per Reuerendissimum in christo patrem Cantuariensem Archiepiscopum aliosque Episcopos ac reliquum clerum Cantuariensis provincie in hac parte editas et prouisas denunciari fecimus. Quod que ii omnes et singuli per quadraginta dies et amplius post huiusmodi excommunicacionem et denunciacionem perseveraverunt et eorum quilibet respectiue perseverat, animis obduratis et pertinacibus iurisdiccione ecclesiasticam, et morum eorum in premissis reformationem nequiter contempnendo. Vestre igitur paternitati reuerende supplicamus quatenus ad personarum subscriptarum sic (vt prefertur) excommunicatarum et denunciatarum obstinaciam reprimendam Regie Majestati pro ipsorum corporum captione et incarceratione iuxta Regni sui Anglie consuetudinem hactenus in similibus vsitate. scribere dignemini cum favore. In cuius rei testimonium sigillum officii nostri presentibus apponi fecimus Datum vitimo die mensis Decembris Anno domini millesimo sexcentesimo.

#### NOMINA RECUSANTIUM

Magistram Eliz: Tirwhitt de Bigby, Johannem Ashe et Carolum Nevell et vxorem eiusdem de Bigby.

Effam vxorem Martini Cravener de Brigg parochie de Wrawby ' inholder.

Viduam Broune de Bigby, Jennettam Broune de Bigby, Magistram Barbariam  
 vxorem Thome Hennege de Thixill generosi.  
 Cr'offerum Burr de Horncastle.  
 Margaretam vxorem Jo: Gregg de Dunesbie.  
 Magistram Broughton de Lednam.  
 Carolum Yarbroughe de Yarbroughe, armigerum, Georgium filium dicti Caroli, et  
 Annam filiam dicti Caroli de Yarbroughe.  
 Edwardum Portington de Burnham parochie de Thornton iuxta Humber  
 generosum.  
 Vxorem veteris Milner de Scawby (*ibid.*, ff. 160d., 161).

#### CERTIFICATE OF THE COMMISSARY OF LEICESTER

Certificate of John Chippingdale, commissary of the archdeaconry of Leicester, dated 5 January, 1600-1, addressed to the bishop of Lincoln, of the names, additions and places of habitation of all such recusants as were specified in the letters sent by the bishop, dated 23 December, 1600,<sup>1</sup> as also the several days when they were decreed and denounced excommunicate:

Ashby Folville—Mistress Elizabeth Smithe, wife of Francis Smithe, esquire, was decreed excommunicate 10 December, 1588, and was denounced for an excommunicate 26 January, 1588-9.

Brentingby—Mistress Anne Smith, wife of George Smithe, esquire, was decreed excommunicate 22 November, 1588, and denounced 8 December, 1588.

Humberstone—Mistress Margaret Bowes, wife of Richard Bowes, esquire, was decreed excommunicate 10 December, 1588, and denounced 6 January, 1588-9.

Kegworth—John Palmer of Kegworth, esquire, was decreed excommunicate 27 April, 1592, and denounced 14 May, 1592.

Orton on the Hill—Mistress Elizabeth Bradshawe, wife of Richard Bradshawe, gentleman, was decreed excommunicate 4 November, 1599, and denounced 9 February, 1599-1600.

Garthorpe—Robert Wymberley of Garthorpe, yeoman, was decreed excommunicate 8 May, 1599, and denounced 28 May, 1599 (Excommunications, 1600/2).

#### THE ARCHDEACON OF LINCOLN'S VISITATION, A.D. 1600-1

Dunsby [by Bourne]—Margaret wife of John Gregg, husbandman, presented for standing excommunicate, for a manifest recusant (f. 127d.).

Sixhill—Mistress Barbara Henneg presented for a papist excommunicate (f. 25).

#### EXCOMMUNICATE RECUSANTS

The names of recusants in a schedule of persons who stand excommunicate for divers offences. [Date *query* 1602].

#### ARCHDEACONRIES OF LINCOLN AND STOW

##### DEANERY OF MANLAKE

Twigmore in the parish of Manton—Simon Cobebecke, gentleman, and Elizabeth his wife; Humfrey Couerdale, yeoman, and Margaret his wife; Jenet Healey, widow; Alice Heaward, spinster; Anthony Kendall, labourer, and Katherine his wife; Elizabeth Parker, widow; Margaret Smyth, widow; the wife of Michael Hudson, senior; Michael Hudson, junior, and Katherine his wife—for obstinately refusing to attend the public worship.

Scawby—Richard Danbie, gentleman, and Alice his wife; William Harpham, yeoman; Thomas Shipley, yeoman, and Isabel his wife; Nicholas Younge, labourer; William Smyth, yeoman, and Katherine his wife—for obstinately refusing to attend public worship.

##### DEANERY OF YARBOROUGH

Bigby—Emman Carrocke and his wife: Charles Browne and his wife; and Effam wife of Martin Gravener, yeoman—for obstinately refusing to attend divine worship.

<sup>1</sup> The letters were similar to those sent to Randes (above, p. lxxxiii).

## ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER

## DEANERY OF SPARKENHOE

Orton on the Hill—Richard Bradshawe, gentleman, a recusant, pauper.

Earl Shilton—the wife of John Martin, gentleman, a recusant of good ability<sup>1</sup>  
(Excommunications, 1602/1).

Thomas Randes was, it appears, often remiss in furnishing the names of recusants, and the bishop writes threatening him, in his own name and that of the archbishop, with unpleasant consequences :

Salutem in Christo: I haue oftentimes wrytten vnto yow to sett downe in your certificate of excommunicates not onlie their names and surnames but their condicion and qualitie with the place where they dwell otherwise there can noe preces (which is nowe graunted to be gratis) be awarded forthe againste them : Besides yow muste note in your certificate the speciall cause and grounde of your proceedinge againste them : For yt is to noe purpose to say propter eorum in non comparando contumaciam, vnles yow doe specifie the precedent tearmes, as refusing to come to the churche or to be charged with incest, adulteries, or suche like grevious crymes. For there is noe reason to procure the wryte de excommunicato capiendo for euerie lighte and frivolous cause neither will yt be graunted in suche cases nor againste base and beggerlie folkes, which are not able when they are layde in pryson to aunswere the charges : Onlie thusemuche I would haue yow to make a note vppon suche base and begerlie persones as are moste dissolute and stubborne and doe moste harme by their outragious and lewde misdeameanours that some of them may be made example for others : Thusemuche is required by my L : his Gr : at my handes, whoe was greatly offended not onlie that the certificates were not sent vpp in due tyme accordinge to the Canons (which I haue often wished might be before the feast of S<sup>t</sup> Andrew yerlie) but also for omyttinge the circumstances aforesaid which of necessity are to be observed. There ys also great faulte founde, that those whoe haue been certified excommunicates hertofore are not still certified yerlie from tyme to tyme in manner and forme aforesaid vnles they be eyther dead or absolved by their conformytie yf they be recusantes, or by satisfieng the censures of the churche denounced vppon them for other consideracions. If yow neglecte your dutie in the premisses my Lo : his Gr : dothe mynde to sende for yow vp to answere your contempte and negligence herin in the begininge of the next tearme, for the avoydinge wherof, as alsoe to deliuer me from blame I pray yow be well aduised and carefull to performe his Gr : expectation.

Furthermore these shalbe to lett yow vnderstand that wheras certaine particuler persones in my dioces were charged in October last by virtue of her Ma<sup>tes</sup> lettres wryten to my verie good Lo : the Archb : of Cant' his Gr : vppon the suddaine to sett forthe certaine lighte horses sufficient and fytt for her Ma<sup>tes</sup> service in Ireland, which they dutifully performed accordinglie. Nowe yt haith pleased his Gr : vppon their humble petition that theie mighte be relieved by the better sorte of their fellow ministers (which was alwaies intended) to wryte his lettres vnto me for a contribution to be presentlie collected in my dioces for the said purpose, according to a note inclosed which his G : haith allowed of.<sup>2</sup>

These therefore shalbe by virtue of his Gr : lettres aforesaid (a coppie wherof I will send yow er yt be longe by some convenient messenger) to require and charge yow out of hande to collecte or cause to be collected the said contribution accordinge to the said note enclosed and to send the same to myself at Bugden (where I purpose god willinge to bee verie shortley) that I may dispose therof and make my accompte according to his Gr : direccion. Fayle yow not herof as yow will answere the contrarie at your perill yf eny man doe eyther refuse or make anie excuse or delaie to pay their taxacions, yow must certifie their names vnto me vnder your handes that I may send for them and take them bounde to appeare

<sup>1</sup> i.e. well able to pay the fine

<sup>2</sup> above p. xlvj ; below, List, I.

before his Gr : to answere their contempte in that behalf. And soe not doubting of your paines and diligence in this behalf, seing yt concernethe her Mat<sup>tes</sup> honor and the good of vs all with my hartie commendacions desiringe a note from yow of the receipte of these my lettres I commytte yow to God. From my house in Longdiche neare Westminster in haist this xxvii<sup>th</sup> of December 1601.

Your verie Loving Freind  
W: LINCOLN

Althoughe there haith nothinge bene done againste recusantes as yet, that wilbe noe excuse for yow, but yow muste still continew in doeing your dutie. Yow muste also sende a copie of your certificate examined etc. to remaine in my custodie, that I may knowe the state of my dioces, this I also haue often required at your handes, but yow the Register make as litle accompte therof, as yow doe of other my requestes and admonicions, for the due performinge wherof, if yow neglecte your dutie as yow haue done, I muste take suche a stricte course as will not please yow :

The aforementioned lettre was receyved by and at thandes of Arthure Jordaine the xij<sup>th</sup> daie of Januarie 1601 aboute iiij<sup>or</sup> of the clocke in thafter noone of the same day (Brown Book, ff. 162-3).

In a postscript of a letter to Randes about subsidies and light horse for Ireland, dated 24 January, 1601-2, the bishop says

Remember to sende me a generall true and formall certificate of the excommunicates before Ashwednesday next, vnless yow haue a desyre to be sent for by a messenger, and to bring them your self vnto me which course I truste yow will prevente by your diligence and good discretion (Brown Book, f. 170d.).

#### EPISCOPAL COURT BOOK, A.D. 1602-9

Christopher Askewe is reported to the bishop, 12 October, 1604, and admonished to attend him on the next Lord's day in the afternoon "for that his wife did harbor one Anne Tailer a recusant, being lawfullie discharged [*sic*] by the constables and churchwardens" (C., f. 70).

#### LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1603

The returns of papist recusants in 1603, will be found below.<sup>1</sup> In the archdeaconries of Lincoln and Stow there were twenty men and nineteen women. At the bishop's visitation, a year later, the number presented for recusancy was about forty men and thirty-six women, including children and servants. The numbers in 1603 were furnished by the clergy when they appeared before Randes ; while the names in 1604 were supplied by the churchwardens. The presentments in 1604, moreover, with respect to nonconformity and other breaches of church order are unusually exact. The presumption, therefore, is that the later return is the more likely to be correct.

#### EPISCOPAL VISITATION, A.D. 1604

##### ARCHDEACONRIES OF LINCOLN AND STOW

Alvingham—Matthew Googe, gentleman, and Alice his wife, and Richard Kyffin, their servant, presented for recusants. The churchwardens omit to present one for teaching recusants' children at Mr Goge's house. They were enjoined to learn his name, and to present it at the next court. Later, it was found that Roger Gretton taught there, and he was thereupon licensed by Dr Belley (p. 102).

<sup>1</sup> pp. 443, 445.



Appleby with Santon and Thornholme—Robert Aske of Sainton, and Anne Darnell and Franc' Vavesor, of Thorneholme, for recusants (p. 174).

Barton St. Mary—Elizabeth Boyes, for a recusant. On 5 September, 1604, she did not appear, and was suspended (p. 152).

Bigby with its members—Gervase Anne, gentleman; Robert Shierson, and Michael and Margaret his servants; Rose Mattens, servant; Charles Nevell alias Walker, and Elizabeth his wife; Jenet Brown, widow; Effam wife of Martin Gravener, and Mary daughter of the said Martin, for manifest recusants. They were suspended (p. 145).

John Gibson teaches recusant children without license. He did not appear, and was suspended (p. 156).

Bracebridge—Henry Sapcote, esquire, Helen his wife, and Richard and Susan, their servants, for popish recusants (p. 205).

Brackenborough—Richard Thimelbie and his wife, "for popish recusantes and for that they haue had twoe children borne there which never were christened at their parishe church" (p. 91).

Burton by Lincoln—[*blank*] Hall and his wife, Henry and Francis Hall, their sons, and their whole household are recusants (p. 195).

Conisholme—Tho: Googe, gentleman, and Anne his wife, for popish recusants (p. 99).

Croft—Francis Brokebancke, gentleman, "for a recusant and his wief for not rec' the communion at Easter last nor eny tyme sence" (p. 74).

Dunsby [by Bourne]—Margaret wife of John Greg, for a recusant. She did not appear, and was suspended (p. 7).

Dunston—Margaret wife of Richard Crabtree and [*blank*] Tirritt, for recusants (p. 203).

Hagworthingham—John Parker, for a recusant (p. 65).

Immingham—Ed' Portenton, gentleman, and his wife, for recusants. They did not appear, and were suspended (p. 147).

Irnham—Jo: Thymelbie, esquire, and his wife for recusants. On 5 October, 1604, they were enjoined to confer with Mr Deane, and to make certificate of their conformity under Mr Deane's hand before the feast of the Purification (p. 27).

Manton with Twigmore—Humphrey Carwarden, Thomas Shiplaye, Hugh Cooke, Widow Elie, and Robert Elye, for recusants. They did not appear, and were suspended (p. 183).

Messingham—Robert Turwhitt, gentleman, for a recusant. He did not appear, and was suspended (p. 174).

Nocton—Christopher and John Townley, gentlemen; Robert Cooper; Gabriel Parkinson; Thomas Pagett; Matthew Dawson and his wife; Jane Rosse; Margaret Rosse; Richard Houghton, and Isabel his servant; Margery Haddocke, wife of Richard, and Hugh and Elizabeth Haddocke, their children; Cristabel Whitehead; and Thomas Smithe—for recusants (p. 204).

Scawby—Nicholas Younge and his wife, for recusants. They did not appear, and were suspended (p. 178).

[Sixhill]—Barbara wife of Thomas Hennage, knight, for a recusant. She did not appear, and was suspended (p. 138).

Thornton [by Horncastle]—John Dymocke, for a recusant. He did not appear, and was suspended (p. 63).

Wrawby—Mary Townsend, Mary Pierson, and a servant of Townsend, for recusants. They did not appear, and were suspended (p. 144). The churchwardens omit to present at the visitation Anthony Saltmarshe and his wife and sister for recusants (p. 144).

Yarborough—Charles Yarbroughe, gentleman, and Agnes his daughter, for recusants. They did not appear, and were suspended (p. 92).

The relaxation of the penal laws led to a considerable increase in the number of recusants:

Salutem in Christo It appeareth by diuers commissions directed vnto my self and other knights and gentlemen of good accompte for inquirye of Recusantes their landes leases and goodes &c'. within my dioces, that there be a greate number

of Recusantes more then haue bene presented by the ministers or certified by my Officers which perhaps may procure vs some harde conceits when our certificates are compared with the Shedges annexed to the said commissions. For my owne parte I haue vsed those meanes for the discouery of them, that are prescribed by the Archbishop of Canterburie his lettres, and yett ayme noe whitt nearer that purpose: Many of the ministers (and I blame them not) are afraied to presente, neither are they sworne soe to doe, and I haue allwayes thoughte that to be a harde course, my officers goe noe further, then they receiue intelligence from the ministers neither is there any reason to the contrarie other then for my private informacion, for if certificates should be made of those they mighte fall into danger diuers waies if those whome they should certifie were not founde to be of that disposicion neither can I learne any thinge by any of my freindes for theire is noe man will become an accuser of his neighbours vnles he be verie malicious or bee charged vppon his oathe by authoritie, Onely this remaineth, that yow take order according to my former directions that the recusantes be conferred withall; And if either they refuse conference, or be not reformed thereby, Then to call them before yow and to inioyne them to conforme themselues and certifie within a moneth following sub pena Juris, and afterwarde to excommunicate them if they doe not, and to cause the said excommunicacion to be denounced first in theire parishe church and after in the cathedrall church and then to certifie vnto mee vnder your hand and seale of office theire names, surnames, condicions, and places of aboad, that I may signifie some of the cheife of them to the lorde Chancellor that my L: G: of Canterburie according to his promise may procure the writte De excommunicato capiendo to be taken forthe, and to be executed accordingly, which his G: supposeth wilbee a meanes to drawe the Inferours to obedience. Bugden 4. Augusti 1605.

Your very Loving freinde

W: LINCOLN':

To Mr Randes my Commissarie in the Archdeaconry of Lincoln' and Stowe at his house in Lincoln' giue these: (Brown Book, ff. 204, 204d.).

On 14 July, 1603, the bishop of London, wrote to the bishop of Lincoln, enclosing letters from the archbishop and the privy council. The privy council, under the date 12 July, ordered the yearly observance of the 5th of August by public assembly, thanksgiving, and prayer in every parish church, cessation of work, and demonstrations of joy throughout England, in commemoration of the king's preservation from "that most wicked and horrible mischief" devised in the traitorous attempt of earl Gowrie and his brother and other accomplices against his person, as it was already ordered for the kingdom of Scotland by the parliament held at Edinburgh in November, 1600. The archbishop directed that there should be a sermon and service in every church, as there used to be on 17 November, in the late queen's reign.<sup>1</sup> The following letters refer to the Gunpowder Plot and also to the Gowrie Conspiracy:

After my hartie commendacions to your Lop: I haue received lettres from my Lo: grace of Cantterburie dated the 29th of this moneth of November whereby I am required that according vnto the dutie of my place I doe forthwith imparte the same vnto your Lop: the tenor whereof followeth

Salutem in Christo. It is not vnknowne vnto your Lop: what a traitorous plott for the murtheringe of his ma<sup>tie</sup>: was laide by the Earle of Gowry and his brethen to haue bene put in execucion vpon a tewesday the 5t of August whilest his ma<sup>tie</sup> was in Scotland and howe miraculously his highnes being trained craftelie to the said Earle his house throughlie provided for such a mischief vpon the said tewesday it

<sup>1</sup> Brown Book, ff. 188-90.

## INTRODUCTION

pleased allmightie god of his infinitt mercie not onelie to deliuer his sacred personn from this danger but as an argument of godes wrathe against all traitours to caste bothe the Earle and his bretherne that day into the same gulphe of distruction which they had barbarouslie prepared against their soueraigne: Aliso I am well assured that your Lop: hath harde of the neuer before hearde of villanie amongst the most savage miscreantes that euer the earth bare contrived by certaine gentlemen recusantes and popishe preistes to haue beene putt in execucion vpon the tewsdai beinge the fiftē day of this instantē moneth of November by gunpowder which they had laide secretlie vnder the vpper house of Parliament to haue blowne vpp at one blast the kinge the queene the prince the Lordes and the cheit gentlemen of England knights and bargesses of the lower house of Parliament all appointed to waite that day vppon his ma<sup>tie</sup> in the said vper house and consequentlie by that one vnspeakeable acte to haue ouerthrowne the trewe worshipp of god in this kingdome and to haue made the whole lande a pray to forraigners and strangers: and how the holie goste did soe illuminate his ma<sup>ties</sup> harte and vnderstanding in the expoundinge of certaine darke speeches in a lettre written to a nobleman as that by his direction the gunpowder prepared as is aforesaid was discouered vppon the said Tewesday betwixt the houres of one and two of the clocke in the morneinge at what time aliso a cheife traitor one Faulx that should haue sett the gunpowder on fier was taken vppon whose examination some of the principall traytors beinge discouered god hath deliuered many of them together with their complices and abettors into his ma<sup>ties</sup> handes In remembrance of all which infinite mercies of the allmightie extended soe plentifulle both towardes his church the kinges ma<sup>tie</sup> and this whole Iland of great Brittan it is his ma<sup>ties</sup> pleasure and commandement that as vppon the fift of August euery yeare (which is still to be continued) soe vppon the fiftē of November there shallbe yearelie thankesgiving to our heavenlie father the mightie god of our saluacion for theis most wonderfull deliuerance and mercies aforesaid: And not that onely but in like manner as his ma<sup>tie</sup> hath hethertoe and soe still is resolved to sanctifie the remembrance of such the lordes most extraordinarie benefittes and mercies euery Tewsdai with prayers and thankesgivinge in the publique congregacion: soe it is his highnes will and imutable direction that all those sermons which hetherto vsualle haue beene accustomed to be preached in any cathedrall collegiat or parochiall churches throughout this realme either vppon the wednesdaies Frydayes or other dayes in the weeke shall from hence forward be preached vpon the tewsdaies: and that the preachers in such their sermons shall from time to time still moue the people to praise and magnifie the name of god for all his said most infinitt mercies blessinges graces and benefittes beseeching him through Jesus Christe to continue the same not onelie towardes his ma<sup>tie</sup> for his safte but for the preseruacion of the gospell amongst vs and good estate of this Iland with the rest of his ma<sup>ties</sup> dominions: considering that the inveterated malice of the Romishe broode is not yett asswaged but that they are verie likelie still to perseuer in their mischevous wicked desparte most irreligious and traiterous enterprises: which wee both by prayer and all other good meanes are carefullie and diligentlie as we are able to prevente Accordinglie therefore to this his ma<sup>ties</sup> direction pleasure and commandement I doe require your Lop: forthwith to giue order throughout your whole dioces for the obseruacion of the premisses: not doubting of your diligence therein and likewise aduertiseinge yow that it is not his ma<sup>ties</sup> will that the translatinge of the sermons aforesaid to the tewesdaies shoulde preiudice or hinder the ordinarie and publique service of god weekelie vppon the wednesdaies or fridaies but that the same should be diligentlie continued and obserued accordinge to the orders of the church and the

lawes of the realme in that behalf provided. There are two formes of prayers and thanckesgivinge to be vsed yearelie vppon the 5t of August and the 5t of November as is aforesaid that are allredie printed and which your Lop: is to take order for that euery parishe may haue one of them what I write vnto your Lop: herein I desire that accordinge to the dutie of your place yow doe forthwith imparte vnto the rest of the Bp's of my province as I myself will take like order for the aduertiseing in manner and forme aboue specified of the Bp's of the province of Yorke and soe with my hartie commendacions vnto your good Lop: I committe yow vnto the tuicion of allmightie god At Lambeth the 29th of November 1605

Your Lo'ps Lovinge brother :

R: CANT:

I pray your Lo'pp to haue that care of the speedie putinge the same in execucion in all pointes which may be answereable vnto his maties expectation and pleasure herein signified and the rather because it is our speciall dutie in regarde of our place and callinge to shewe our selues most forward in this action of thanckesgivinge that by our example all the people of the land may be incited to haue a sensuall feeeling of the incomparable goodnes of allmightie god in soe miraculouse deliverance of the whole realme from such a fearefull calamitie and accordinglie to shewe theire thankefullnes and power forth theire prayers and teares to the god of theire salvacion and strength that he may still preserue his matie the Queene the royall issue and this lande from the handes of our bloodthurstie enimies And soe I committe your Lop: to godes holie protection At my pallace at London this [blank] day of [blank] 1605

Your Lo'ps Loving brother in christ

(Brown Book, ff. 205d.-207).

RIC. LONDON :

Two certificates of conforming by papists may be quoted :

Wheras wee the Inhabitantes of Middlecleydon in the Comtie [of] Buc,' whose names are subscribed, abowt Middsommer was twelu[e] moneth, presented Mr Thomas Gifford of the parish and said Co[mtie] esqu[ire] for his recusancie before the Assise came, which followed anone after this presentment, he came to our church; Att the same Assise S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bavnten enqyred of me, being parson of the parrish, whether M<sup>r</sup> Gifford came to Church yea or noe: to whom I answered, he was on Sunday last att our Church and taryed all the tyme of dyuyn seruice: he sayd he was glad, so going vpp to my Lord, sayed he would signifie the same sinc which tyme he hath continued comming att the least twyse in a moneth sauing in a case of necessitie, which befell hym, by reason of a sore fall which he had vppon the ground, wherwith he was soe sore bruised, that wee despaired of recouery, a matter publiq and well known. this accident was the cause of his discontinuanc abowt 4. moneths: sinc he came and commeth as wee haue sett down before.

In wittness wherof wee haue subscribed our names

RICHARD ASKEW Rector :

his marcke +	THOMAS MILNER	then Churchmen
his marck +	THOMAS HICKES	
his marck +	THOMAS LEONARD alias HICKES senior	
his marck +	THOMAS WHEELER	now churchmen
	HENRY FOSCOT constable	his marck +

I dove knowe mastre Askew to be A Suffesient minister and prechar and doue beleve that he hayth wrytten to be trve

George THROKEMORTON

Tho: DENTON

(Misc., 1605-6/52).

To the Reight Reverent father in God William by the grace of God  
Lo. Bishop of Lincolne.



Reight Reverent Father in God may it please y[our] Lo. to fevour this bearer M<sup>r</sup> Thimblebie of Fulsby in the parish of Kirkbie super Baine in the Countie of Lincoln who heretofore being indited and convicted of recusancye, but it hath pleased almighty God sene his comyng within my charge to open the dore of his harte and hath endued his vnderstanding with the truth of the gospell, where vpon he now is conformable vnto his maties lawe in that case provided Thus hauyng satisfied his desire with possessing your Lo. with the truth of his conversion, where vpon the Churchwarden and I have setto our hands this xxxjth of October. Anno Domini 1606. Thus desiring God to prosper all your Fatherly and vertuous proceedings we humbly take our leaves.

Your Lo. most dutifully to commaund

GEORGE CLARK parson there.

John + HARDYE Churchwarden

(Misc., 1605-6/53).

The writer of the following letter was probably a relative of Dr William Smith, the bishop's commissary and official in the archdeaconries of Bedford and Buckingham :

Salutem in Christo. According to the order which yow delivered [unto<sup>1</sup>] mee which I send inclosed I have ordered the partie[s . . .] Mistris Penne, Mistris Fountaine, Mr Bettham and his wife after this sorte I have absolved theim from the sentence of Excommunicacion inioyning them to conforme themselves, in repaying to the Church betwixt this and the annunciation, and to certifie vnto mee theyrof, which Mr Bettham for himselfe and his wife hathe (as maie appeare vnto yow) performed alredie, and I doubt not but Mistris Penne and Mistris Fountaine will in time performe the like. Touching Mr East (as I have latlie written vnto yow) he standeth confined for his recusancy so that he can not repayre vnto my Lo : without licence whearfore I would desier you from hence forward to take notice of it that he be no more excommunicat, having other punishment of greater consequence inflicted vpon him which he is resolved to beare so longe as he liveth, thoughte to his vtter vndoing. Nevertheles I have with muche busines procured summe parte of his feese, which I praye yow to accept by this bearer, vi<sup>z</sup>et xiijs. iiij<sup>d</sup>. and the apparitors fee boathe for him, and the rest are all satisfied by my Brother Claver, vi<sup>z</sup>et for Mr Bettham iiijjs. for Mistris Penne vs. for Mistris Fountayne vs. and for Mr East and his wife vjs. viij<sup>d</sup>. I have besides sent yow for Mistris Penne vs. x<sup>d</sup>. for Mistris Fountayne xijs. vj<sup>d</sup>. and for Mr Betham and his wife vs. ij<sup>d</sup>. the whole for Mr East, Mistris Penne Mistris Fountaine Mr Betham and his wife is xxxvjs. x<sup>d</sup>. which yow shall receive by this bearer. the receipt whearof I praie yow certifie mee that they bee no more troubled. And so for this time in haste with my commendations to your selfe and your wife I committ yow to god. Amphill this xxvth of Octo. 1605.

Your verie lovinge Frend

JHON SMYTHE.

Addressed : To my verie lovinge Frend Mr Will'm Styrvpp at Buckden yeve theese (Misc., 1605-6/18).

#### EPISCOPAL CERTIFICATES OF THE CONFORMITY OF RECUSANTS

Bishop Chaderton's register contains nineteen entries of the conformity of recusants. In each case it is stated that the person, being indicted for not attending divine service in his parish church, appeared personally before the bishop, in the chapel of his manor of Buckden, and attended service, staying reverently till it was ended; and that, afterwards, on his bended knees, he submitted himself to the bishop, and promised to continue his conformity for the rest of his life, and took the oath required by the statute of the third year of king James; and that the bishop, thereupon, granted him letters testimonial of his conformity. The names of those who conformed are :

<sup>1</sup> The document has been injured.

- 1605, Oct. 20 Ralph Astrie, of Harlington, co. Bedford, gentlemen,  
(Reg. xxx, f. 268d.).
- 1605-6, March 2 Francis Brookbanck, of Crofte, co. Lincoln (f. 278d.).
- 1606, Aug. 11 Edward Forsett, late of Billesby, and now of Earbye,  
co. Lincoln, gentleman (f. 288d.).
- 1606, Sept. 28 Richard Houghton, of Nocton, co. Lincoln, yeoman  
(f. 292d.).
- 1606, Oct. 8 Thomas Gifford, of Midclaidon, co. Buckingham, esquire  
(f. 293d.).
- 1606, Nov. 3 Richard Haddocke, of Nocton, co. Lincoln, husbandman  
(f. 294d.).
- 1606, Nov. 5 Richard Crabtree, of Dunston, co. Lincoln, husbandman  
(f. 294d.).
- 1606, Nov. 6 George Thimblebye, of Fullesbye, co. Lincoln, gentleman  
(f. 295).
- 1606, Nov. 14 William Charnells, of Snareston, co. Leicester, gentleman  
(f. 295).
- 1606-7, Jan. 26 Thomas Wimberley, of Garthropp, co. Leicester, yeoman  
(f. 299).
- 1606-7, Feb. 10 Robert Wimberlye, of the same, yeoman (f. 300).
- 1607, April 22 John Earesbye, of Southsomerccotes, co. Lincoln,  
gentleman (f. 304).
- 1607, May 10 Humphrey Cowarden, of Twigmore, co. Lincoln (f. 304d.).
- 1607, May 13 Richard Coles, of Olney, co. Buckingham (f. 305).
- 1607, May 16 Nicholas Gorson, of Thurcaston, co. Leicester, gentleman  
(f. 305d.).
- 1607, June 2 Edward Portington, of Imingham, co. Lincoln, gentleman  
(f. 306d.).
- 1607, Sept. 29 Geoffrey Littleburye, of Enderbye [probably Bag  
Enderby], co. Lincoln, gentleman (f. 314).
- 1607, Oct. 25 Ralph Hood, of Tetworth in the parish of Everton, co.  
Huntingdon (f. 315d.).
- 1607, Oct. 28 Thomas Wrichte, of Brantbroughton, co. Lincoln (f. 316).

The following documents refer to the execution of two Roman priests at Lincoln, and other matters :

William Smith the younger of Edlington in the county of Lyncolne housebandman did iustify and commend the death and cause of the death of two traitorous preistes (lately executed at Lyncolne) about the twentyth day of June 1605, affirming that the sayd preists dyed not for treason, but for there conscience, and wished that he myght dye as they dyed.

These wordes were spoken in the presence of me JOHN CONYERS of Thimolbie

The same Will'm Smith vpon mydsommer day last past in the night did say that he wchich held Justifycation by fayth onely was an heriticke a divell and worse then a dyvell and further he sayd that a man might fullfill the commandement before god vnblameably for god had giuen him free will so to doe these wordes were spoken in the presence of me alledging for the fyrst St Jeames and for the second Zachary and Elezabeth.

THOMAS OVERTON of Carlton Parva.

I JOHN JACKSON of Saint Peters in Eastgate in Lincoln did heare the same wordes

The said Will'm Smythe hath menteyned the carnall eatinge of the body of Chryst in the Sacrament vouching for his warrant 1 Cor: 11. also hee hath menteyned an ability in man to fulfill the Commaundementes vouchinge as aforesaid Luke i lastly hee hath denyed predestination. Thus much I must affirme yf I hereafter bee therevnto called by course of Lawe.

per me JOH'EM ELTON.

Edw. Turner Bach. of Arte, and V. of Edlington. d' [sic]. Hornecastle. presented these Articles. Nov. 27. 1606.

EDWARD TURNER.

*Endorsed:* November. 27. 1606. Informations againste Will'm Smyth the yonger of Edlington in the Countye of Lincoln' husbandman (Misc., 1605-6/51).

My duty most humbly remembred May it please your good Lordship to vnderstand that about the eight day of this instant december I deliuered vnto William Smith the younger of Edlington the letter which I receiued from your Honor, and that withall readynes I shall attend at your Lordships appointment to to [sic] informe further against the sayd Smith for his vnreuerent behaviour in the Church and for his syn of adultery with one Mary Higgles for which offence the congregation is in noe part satisfied, I humbly beseech your good Lord<sup>sh</sup> to consider the hurt he doth in gods church, and his malicious practise against [?me] who to dryue me the towne (for so he sayth he will doe), hath procured by himselfe and his freinds who combyne with him nyne seuerall actions against me, one for that I sayd that he was noe good subiect because he maynetayneth doctrynes of popery, and refused to joyne himselfe with the congregation to giue god thanks for his ma<sup>ty</sup>s preseruatioun from the late intended gunpowder treason, according to your Lord<sup>sh</sup>s dyrection in that case the other actions are for small trespasses by escape of cattell which I offred to satisfy for: and besyds these ceaseth not to say that he will haue yet three or foure score other such like to weary me withall and I beseech your Lordship to vouchsafe vnto me a poore preacher your honorable favour, and ayde that I may be vnburdened of such an heavy aduersary and he may be iustly punished that others may feare And thus, in all duty I most humbly take my leaue, From Edlington the 10th day of Decemb. 1606.

Your Honors in all humble duty

ED: TURNER.

(*ibid.*, 1605-6/50).

#### EPISCOPAL VISITATION, A.D. 1607

##### ARCHDEACONRIES OF LINCOLN AND STOW

Bottesford—Elizabeth Shawe; Sir W. Babthorpe, knight, and Dame Ursula his wife; William Babthorpe and his wife; Dorothy Rusham; Alice Rainforthe; Rowland Freeman, gentleman, and Vrsula his wife; Anthony Elecker; Richard Heley, presented for recusants (f. 50).

Little Bytham—Sara wife of Richard Haddon, for a recusant. She was suspended (f. 89d.).

Claypole—Richard Mercer and Ann his wife (ff. 33, 85d.).

Conisholme—Mr Thomas Gouges and his wife, for popish recusants. They did not appear, and were suspended (ff. 44, 153).

Dunsby [by Bourne]—Margaret wife of John Gregge, for a recusant (f. 34d.).

Fiskerton—Helen wife of Henry Pawson is a recusant (f. 56).

Fotherby—Elizabeth and Mary Clifford, and Mary Thompson, for recusants. They did not appear, and were suspended (ff. 44d., 155d.).

Lincoln, St. Paul's in the Bail—Mr Bounten and his wife "are accompted popish recusants and come not to their church" (f. 54).

Louth prebend—Dame Elizabeth Bolle and a certain Margaret her handmaid are recusants. They did not appear, and were suspended (ff. 44d., 155).

Manton—[*blank*] Henlowe, widow; Laurence Craven and his wife; the wife of Humphrey Cardon; the wife of Thomas Shipley; Hugh Cooke and his wife; Roger Gibson and his wife; Richard Yonge and his wife; and Thomas Yonge, their son, for popish recusants (f. 50).

## INTRODUCTION

xcv

Messingham—Mr John Constable and Elizabeth his wife; Ursula wife of Marmaduke Doman; Frances Hodgson—for recusants. They did not appear, and were suspended (ff. 49d., 173d.).

Saltfleetby St. Peter—The wife of Thomas Gilbie, gentleman, for an obstinate recusant (f. 44).

Skirbeck—John Tailour, "for a manifest and knowen recusant and so commonlie reputed and taken, and for standing excommunicate this xij months and more, and hee is a seducer (as it is thought) to drawe others to his acquaintance to holde a papisticall opinion and a great favourer of that secte." "On 20 January, 1607-8, being cited, he appeared; and to the objected article *negat nisi* that he is excommunicate and notwithstanding he comethe to the church. *Vnde dominus monuit eum ad procurandum absolutionem et certificandum in proximo.*" On 16 March, 1607-8 being preconized, etc., [he did not appear], and was suspended (ff. 38d., 105d.).

[*query* Stamford]—Sara wife of Richard Haddon, for a recusant (f. 33d.).

Stixwould—Elizabeth Kilbeck, for a recusant (ff. 41, 122d.).

### ARCHDEACONRY OF BEDFORD

Amphill—Thomas Burges and his wife, for recusants (f. 7).

Bedford St. Mary—Richard Yarrowe, for a popish recusant (f. 3d.).

Harlington—Elizabeth Anstry, widow, Thomas Harris and his wife, and George Mause and his wife, for recusants (f. 6d.).

Roxton—Mr Roger Hunt; Mr Thomas Hunt and Rose his wife, and Joan Hunt his sister, and Joan Wright, his servant—for recusants. Mrs Leake wife of Thomas Leake in Chasonn [Chawston] in the parish of Roxton and Robert Waterfeild, for recusants (f. 5d.).

Westoning—Anne the wife of Henry Pickup, and Dorothy the wife of Thomas Taylor, for recusants (f. 6d.).

### ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM

Beaconsfield—"Thomas the younger musicion whose sirname they knowe not," for a recusant (f. 9).

Bledlow—Edward East and Cicily his wife; the wife of Thomas Hale, gentleman; and the wife of Christopher Higges; "for recusants which will not come to the Church" (f. 13d.).

Clifton Raynes—John Price and Margaret his wife, for recusants (f. 16d.).

Drayton Parsloe—Thomas Hall, gentleman, "for a recusant whoe is cited for it to the Court" (f. 10d.).

Hanslope—Robert Parratt, "for very negligent or seldomme comminge to his parishe church whereby hee givethe vehement suspicion that hee is inclined to Popishe Religion. Mary wife of Alexander Throughton, gentleman, for obstinate recusancy (f. 16).

Newport Pannell—Magdalen wife of Andrew Smithe "is a recusant and soe hath beene. 3. yeres and more" (f. 16).

William Harrison, "a recusant and hath absented himself from theire church euer since Allhalloutide last" (f. 16).

Olney—Isabell Could and Jeas Bones, for recusants (f. 16).

Wing—John Dennett and Mary his wife; Henry Barker and Sibell his wife, and Dorothy his daughter; Isabell Cristenmas; Mrs Dorothy Digby; Dorothy Clarke alias Carter; Elizabeth Mayes; and Elizabeth Downes; for absolute recusants (f. 11d.).

### ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON

Everton—Mrs Vrsula Mordant, Mrs Anne Hale, Mr John Hale, and Alice wife of Thomas Hale, for recusants (f. 18).

### ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER

Kegworth—John Palmer, gentleman, and Margery Bamford, his servant, for recusants (f. 26d.).

Thurlaston—Mrs Anne Turvile wife of Mr George Turvile, for a recusant (f. 24).



## ARCHIDIACONAL VISITATION, LINCOLN, A.D. 1607-8

Blankney—Dame Elizabeth Thorold, for a recusant and not communicating. She was excommunicated (f. 45).

Little Bytham—Sarah Hadon, presented for a popish recusant. She was excommunicated (f. 111).

Dunsby [by Bourne]—Margaret wife of John Gregge, "for a popeish recusant as she hath bene theis. 12. yeares last." She was excommunicated (f. 28).

Fotherby—Mrs Elizabeth Clifford, Mary her daughter, and Mary Thompson, for popish recusants. They were excommunicated (f. 113d.).

Horkstow—Margaret wife of Christopher Dorell, gentleman, for a recusant. She was excommunicated (f. 104).

Immingham—Mrs Elizabeth Portington, and Anne and Jane her servants, for popish recusants. They were excommunicated (f. 90).

William Milson and Richard Allanby, churchwardens, "for not presentinge Edward Portington, gen[tleman] whoe did not receaue the communion the last Easter and [he] had a child borne the last yeare in the sayd parishe which was not christened in the parishe churche nor any where els for ought that is knowne, for their were many weomen of the parishe at the birthe but none at the christeninge" (f. 96d.).

Irnham—Mr John Thimbleby and his wife, for popish recusants (f. 10).

Kirkby on Bain—Elizabeth wife of Michael Wensley, for a recusant. She was excommunicated (f. 158).

Saltfleetby St. Peter—Mrs Gilby, for a popish recusant (f. 113d.).

Sixhill—Dame Barbara Henneage, for a recusant. She was excommunicated (f. 62).

South Somercotes—Susan wife of John Earesby, gentleman, for a recusant. She was excommunicated (f. 118).

Stamford St. Mary—Helen Carrington, "for absenteinge her self from divine service beeing taken for a popishe recusant." She was excommunicated (f. 12).

Stixwoud—Elizabeth Kelbecke, for a recusant. She was excommunicated (f. 152).

Welton [le Marsh]—Mrs Fished, for a recusant. She was excommunicated (f. 170).

Wragby—Anthony Saltmarsh and his wife, for popish recusants. They were excommunicated (f. 62).

Bishop Chaderton died 11 April, 1608, at Southoe, about a mile from Buckden, in Huntingdonshire, where he had been living because the episcopal residence at Buckden was in disrepair. He was buried the next day in the chancel of Southoe parish church. It fell to his lot to enforce obedience to the canons of 1604, and in this difficult task he acted with wisdom and restraint, using the methods of persuasion and conciliation. When there was any hope of eventual conformity, and sometimes even when there was none, he refrained from extreme measures. Eight incumbents were deprived and nine curates suspended out of a total of about eleven hundred and eighty clergymen in the diocese. The general policy, indeed, was not Chaderton's, but was laid down by the king, the privy council, and the bishops, Bancroft being the person who had the largest share in shaping it. Only a few dreamers, men in advance of their time, had then conceived the idea of religious liberty and toleration; and, that being so, it is remarkable that so few of the nonconformists were deprived. But few as the deprivations were, they gave rise to a loud chorus of complaint that a large number of the most godly and most learned ministers had been silenced. The time was not far distant when power was to pass from the Church to the hands of the puritans, and the methods of the Church at the beginning of James' reign, as illustrated by the documents of the diocese of Lincoln, will bear favourable comparison with those of the puritans in the reign of his son.

## LIST No. I

THE NAMES OF "THE BETTER SORT" OF MINISTERS, WHO  
WERE REQUIRED TO CONTRIBUTE FOR THE PROVISION OF  
LIGHT HORSE FOR IRELAND, A.D. 1601-2

(Brown Book, ff. 163-168. See above, p. xlv.)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>[blank], r. of Algarkirk, 20s.<br/>[vacat]</p> <p>Adams, Rich., r. of Binbrook St. Mary, 5s.</p> <p>Aiscough, Hen., r. of Blyborough, 10s.</p> <p>Aiskew, John, r. of Ropsley, 5s.</p> <p>Allen, David, r. of Ludborough, 5s.</p> <p>—, Rob, v. of Ashby Puerorum, 5s., and r. of Somersby, 5s.</p> <p>—, Samuel, r. of Fulletby, 15s.</p> <p>—, Walter, r. of Withcall, 10s.</p> <p>Andrew, Wm, r. of Swallow, 5s.</p> <p>Archpole, Edw., preb. of North Kelsey, 10s.</p> <p>Ashton, Jas, v. of Moulton, 20s.</p> <p>Atkinson, Tho., r. of Barnoldby, 10s.</p> <p>Atterton, Tho., v. of Pinchbeck, 10s.</p> <p>Bagley, Balgaie, Paul, r. of Swaby, 10s.</p> <p>Baines, Rich., r. of Waltham, 10s.</p> <p>Baldwin, Bawdine, John, v. of Crowle, 5s.</p> <p>Bancrofte, Jas, r. of South Willingham, 5s.</p> <p>Barnes, John, r. of Bassingham, 15s.</p> <p>Bartholmew, Rich., r. of Gayton le Wold, 5s.</p> <p>Batty, Edm., r. of Barkston, 5s.</p> <p>Bawtree, Rob., r. of Somerby by Grantham and v. of Heydour, 20s.</p> <p>Bedford, Amos, r. of Potter Hanworth, 10s.</p> | <p>Bewett, Gabriel, r. of Harrington, 5s., and r. of Hatton, 10s.</p> <p>Bilclif, Geo., r. of South Kelsey St. Nicholas and r. of Toft with Newton, 20s.</p> <p>—, Hugh, r. of Benniworth, 10s.</p> <p>—, Tho., r. of Normanby le Wold, 5s.</p> <p>Billingsley, Wm, r. of Gayton le Marsh, 10s.</p> <p>Blackborne, Anthony, r. of Bag Enderby, 10s.</p> <p>Bownell, Mardocheus, r. of Linwood, 10s.</p> <p>Britton, Bryttaine, Pet., r. of Ludford Parva, 10s.</p> <p>—, Brytten, Stephen, r. of Benington in Holland, 30s.</p> <p>Bromley, Brumley, Hen., r. of Stubton, 5s.</p> <p>Browne, Broune, Hugh, r. of Washingborough, 20s.</p> <p>—, Humph., r. of Flixborough, 5s.</p> <p>—, Matthew, r. of Stainby, 5s.</p> <p>Buck, Wm, r. of Covenham St. Bartholomew, 10s.</p> <p>Buckberrie, Rob., r. of Dowsby, 5s.</p> <p>Burton, Brian, r. of Langton by Partney, 10s.</p> <p>Butler, Tho., v. of Bicker, 10s.</p> <p>Buttrie, Simon, r. of West Allington and deacon of Sedgebrook, 10s.</p> <p>Calverley, Caverley, Ralph, r. of Harlaxton and r. of Wyberton, 30s.</p> |
|---|---|

- Carrington, Rich., v. of Swaton, 5s.  
 Chadwick, John, r. of Faldingworth, 10s.  
 Chapman, Chris., r. of East Torrington, 5s.  
 Clarke, John, r. of Ingoldmells, 5s.  
 —, —, r. of Laceby, 15s.  
 [ —, Tho.,<sup>1</sup>] Key, Francis, v. of Sutton [in Holland], 30s.  
 Cockborne, Geo., r. of Greetham and r. of Low Toynton, 10s.  
 Collingwood, Rob., r. of two parts and of the third part of Rippingale, 20s.  
 Colsell, Wm, r. of Market Deeping and r. of Bloxholme, 20s.  
 Conyers, John, r. of Thimbleby and r. of Belchford, 30s.  
 Cooke, Alex., v. of Burgh in the Marsh, 10s.  
 Cooper, John, r. of Scotton, 30s.  
 Corey, Tho., r. of Mareham le Fen, 10s.  
 Cotes, Wm, r. of South Somercotes, 10s.  
 Coxon, Hamond, r. of Skegness, 5s.  
 Crosfeild, Martin, r. of the south part of Claypole, 10s.  
 Dale, Dailes, Cuthbert, r. of Branston, 15s.  
 —, Dayle, Robert, r. of Grimoldby, 10s.  
 Dawbney, John, r. of Scotter, 20s.  
 Day, John, r. of Gedney, 10s.  
 Devias, John, r. of Boultham, 5s.  
 —, Deves, Rob., r. of Candlesby, 5s.  
 Downes, John, r. of Lusby and r. of Manby, 30s.  
 Dye, Wm, v. of Skidbrook, 10s.  
 Elyott, Eliott, Rob., v. of Sutterton, 15s.  
 Farmery, Wm, r. of Springthorpe and r. of Heapham, 20s.  
 Fell, Tho., r. of Tydd St. Mary, 10s.  
 Field, Wm, r. of Stainton le Vale and Thorganby, 10s.  
 Fisher, John, r. of Ingoldsby, 10s.  
 Forman, Rich., r. of West Halton, 30s.  
 —, —, [*rectius* Tho.], r. of Great Coates, 30s.  
 Foster, Hen., r. of Wainfleet All Saints, 5s.  
 —, Rich., r. of Scremby and v. of Skendleby, 40s.  
 Fowler, Tho., r. of Sausthorpe, 10s.  
 Freckingham, Clement, v. of Whaploode, 10s.  
 Gace, Rich., v. of Ancaster and v. of Honington, 10s.  
 Gamon, Geo., r. of Newton in Aveland, 5s.  
 Garland, John, r. of Willingham by Stow, 10s.  
 Garthwate, Miles, r. of Fulbeck, 15s.  
 Gee, Alex., r. of Thorpe on the Hill and v. of Aubourn, 10s.  
 Gelstropp, Francis, r. of Great Ponton, 10s.  
 Gibson, Rob., r. of Sedgebrook, 10s.  
 Glenn, Wm, r. of Evedon, 5s.  
 Gonnas, Francis, r. of Ulceby by Alford, 10s.  
 Green, John, r. of Swinhope, 5s.  
 —, Rich., r. of Asterby, 10s.  
 —, Tho., r. of Wilksby and v. of Thornton by Horncastle, 10s.  
 Gregg, Hamlet, r. of Sotby, 5s.  
 Griffith, Griffetes, Jas, r. of Little Ponton and r. of Kirkby Underwood, 20s.  
 Hambie, Allen, r. of Navenby, 15s.  
 Hamond, Geo., r. of Althorpe, 15s.  
 Hanson, Jas, r. of Stroxtun, 10s.  
 —, John, r. of Irnham and preb. of Nassington, 15s.  
 —, Rob., r. of Cuxwold and v. of Cabourn, 10s.

<sup>1</sup> Interlineated. Clarke succeeded Key in 1601.

- Harryman, Gawine, r. of Braceborough, 5s.  
 Hatcliffe, David, r. of Thoresway, 5s.  
 Hawford, Rob., r. of Haceby, 5s.  
 Haworth, Hawarth, Michael, r. of Skinnand, 5s.  
 Herde, John, r. of Riseholme and v. of Bishop Norton, 10s.  
 Heron, Hiron, Wm, r. of Hemingby, 10s.  
 Hodgkin, Hochkine, Wm, r. of Colsterworth, 10s.  
 Holden, Houlden, Martin, r. of Driby and r. of Sutterby, 20s.  
 Holdsworth, Hen., r. of Brauncewell, 5s.  
 Hollinghedge, Rob., v. of Horncastle, 5s.  
 [Hollingworth, Hollingsworthe, Jas.<sup>1</sup>], Pattinson, John, r. of Trusthorpe, 10s.  
 Hooke, Hen., r. of Nettleton, 10s.  
 Huddleston, Geo., r. of Burton by Lincoln, vicar choral at Lincoln, and preb. of Lafford, 40s.  
 Hudleston, Tristram, r. of Mablethorpe St. Peter, 10s.  
 Ingoldsby, Ingolsby, Anthony, r. of Fishtoft, 15s.  
 Jackson, Geo., r. of the north part of East Keal, and r. of West Keal, 30s.  
 Jegon, John, r. of Beckingham, 20s.  
 Johnson, Jonson, John, r. of Yarborough, 5s.  
 Kent, Tho., r. of Donington on Bain, 10s.  
 Kettlewell, Ketlewell, Francis, r. of Beelsby, 5s.  
 Lange, Rich., r. of Leadenham, 15s.  
 Langley, Tho., r. of Irby upon Humber, 15s.  
 Larke, Nich., r. of Waddingworth, 10s.  
 Lathwett, Lathwate, Wm, r. of Anderby and r. of Little Carlton, 10s.  
 Leache, Hen., r. of Biscathorpe, 5s.  
 Leake, Tho., r. of Aswardby, 5s.  
 Leonarde, Tho., r. of Saltfleetby All Saints, 10s.  
 Lever, Laver, Ralph, r. of Ruckland, 5s.  
 Lilley, Edm., r. of Fillingham, 20s.  
 Lime, Lyme, Simon, r. of Authorpe, 10s.  
 Lounde, Wm, r. of Blankney, 10s.  
 Luddington, Lodington, Hen., r. of Brattleby, 5s.  
 —, Stephen, v. of the north part of Grantham, 10s.  
 Maddison, Nich., r. of Withern, 10s.  
 Mapletofte, Hugh, r. of North Thoresby, 10s.  
 —, Wm, r. of Pickworth, 5s.  
 Marshall, Hamlet, v. of Legsby and v. of Stainton by Langworth, 10s.  
 Martin, Hen., r. of Maltby le Marsh, 10s.  
 Mason, Wm, r. of South Kelsey St. Mary, 5s.  
 Massie, Rich., r. of Epworth, 30s.  
 Mennyes, Minzeis, John, r. of Swayfield, 5s.  
 Metcalf, Roger, r. of Mavis Enderby, 10s.  
 Miles, Wm, r. of South Thoresby, 5s.  
 Moody, Hugh, r. of Brigsley, 5s.  
 Moore, More, Rich., r. of Northmanton, 5s.  
 Morris, John, r. of the north part of Leasingham, 5s.  
 Morton, Wm, r. of Hawerby, 5s.  
 Mumby, Mombie, Tho., r. of Wyham, 5s.  
 Nelson, Hen., r. of Hougham, 15s.  
 Newland, John, v. of Haxey, 15s.  
 —, Tho., v. of Gedney, 15s.  
 Nokes, Noake, Tho., r. of the south part of Leasingham, 5s.  
 Oresby, Tho., r. of Brinkhill, 5s.  
 Parker, Wm, r. of Cumberworth, 5s.

<sup>1</sup> Interlineated. He succeeded Pattinson in 1599.



- Peacham, Hen., r. of the north and south parts of Leverton, 2os.  
 Phillipps, Rob., r. of Salmonby, 1os.  
 Pike, Piek, Geo., v. of Donington in Holland, 15s.  
 Pilkington, Tho., r. of Wold Newton, 1os.  
 Pointell, Wm, r. of Carlton Scroop, 5s.  
 Pollard, Wm, r. of Burton Coggles, 3os.  
 Porter, Rich., r. of Conisholme, 1os.  
 Pratt, John, r. of Skirbeck and r. of Belton by Grantham and preb. of Farrendon, 4os.  
 Preston, Rich., r. of West Barkwith, 1os.  
 Price, Meredith, r. of Stickney, 5s.  
 Prigeon, Pridgen, Francis, r. of Boothby Graffoe, 5s.  
 Rainbowe, Tho., v. of Blyton, 5s.  
 Richardson, John, r. of Gunby St. Nicholas, 5s.  
 —, Rich., r. of Saxby upon Humber, 5s.  
 Rushton, Matthew, v. of Hough on the Hill, 1os.  
 Russell, Tho., r. of South Hykeham and v. of Bassingthorpe, 15s.  
 Sadler, Libeus, r. of Willoughby in the Marsh, 1os.  
 Salmon, Edw., r. of Partney, 5s.  
 —, John, r. of Haltham on Bain, 2os.  
 Saunders, Saundes, John, r. of North Witham, 5s.  
 Sharrock, Hen., v. of Long Bennington, 1os.  
 Shaw, Rob., r. of Spridlington, 1os.  
 Shepherd, Shepperd, Walter, r. of Panton, 1os.  
 Silvester, Geo., r. of Winceby, 1os.  
 —, John, r. of Bigby, 1os.  
 Simons, Symondes, Wm, r. of Halton Holegate and r. of Theddlethorpe St. Helen, 3os.  
 Skelton, Wm, r. of East Barkwith and r. of Coningsby, 2os.  
 Smith, Benedict, r. of South Witham, 5s.  
 —, Giles, r. of Scampton, 5s.  
 —, Rob., r. of Beesby in the Marsh, 5s.  
 Snowden, Snawdon, Rich., r. of Stamford St. George and r. of Stamford St. John, 5s.  
 Southiack, Southwick, Alex., r. of Waddington, 3os.  
 Southouse, Sowthose, John, preb. of Asgarby [by Spilsby], 5s.  
 Sparke, Tho., preb. of Sutton le Marsh, 1os.  
 Spinks, Spinckes, Edw., r. of Walesby, 2os.  
 Stockham, Stocham, Tho., r. of West Rasen, 1os.  
 Stubbes, John, r. of Little Steeping, 1os.  
 Sugar, Nich., r. of Ashby by Fenby, 1os.  
 Tansey, Tanzey, Theodore, r. of Horsington, and r. of Hagworthingham, 2os.  
 Taylor, Tailor, Rich., v. of Corringham and preb. of Corringham, 2os.  
 —, Rob., r. of Somerby by Bigby and r. of Gautby, 1os.  
 Thornell, Rich., r. of Calcethorpe, 5s.  
 Thornton, Jas, r. of Barrowby and r. of Woolsthorpe, 3os.  
 Thorold, Tho., r. of Caythorpe, 1os.  
 Throckmorton, Throgmorton, Raphael, r. of Bolingbroke, 5s.  
 Tomlinson, Rich., r. of Dembleby, 5s.  
 Townerowe, Tho., r. of the north part of Claypole, 1os.  
 Trigg, Francis, r. of Welbourn, 1os.  
 Tuckney, Wm, v. of Kirton in Holland, 1os.  
 Tuke, Hugh, r. of Silk Willoughby, 1os.  
 Turpyn, Rich., r. of the south part of Toynton St. Peter and v. of Friskney, 3os.

- Ustwayte, Edw., r. of Miningsby,  
 5s.  
 Vaughan, Francis, r. of Bilsby,  
 5s.  
 Veale, Tho., r. of Mablethorpe St.  
 Mary, 10s.  
 Waddeson, Leonard, v. of Barton  
 upon Humber, 5s.  
 Walker, Nich., v. of the south  
 part of Grantham, 10s., and r.  
 of North Stoke, 10s.  
 Walpoole, Walpoll, Theodore, r.  
 of Lea and r. of Gate Burton,  
 20s.  
 Warde, Ambrose, r. of Boothby  
 Pagnell, 5s.  
 Waters, Oliver, r. of Hatcliffe  
 and Thornton le Moor, 10s.  
 West, Tho., r. of Covenham St.  
 Mary, 5s.  
 Whale, Whaley, Miles, r. of Scot  
 Willoughby and v. of Os-  
 bournby, 5s.
- Whelpdale, Chas, r. of Howell,  
 5s.  
 Whitehead, Whythead, Anthony,  
 r. of Denton, 10s.  
 Whittle, Whytle, Tho, r. of  
 Bradley, 5s.  
 Willerton, John, r. of Raithby by  
 Spilsby, 5s.  
 Williams, Wm, r. of Aswarby  
 and r. of Asgarby by Sleaford,  
 40s.  
 Willimott, Williomat, Wm, r. of  
 Ruskington, 5s.  
 Wilson, Chris., r. of Grayingham  
 and r. of Westborough, 30s.  
 Wilton, Moses, r. of Fleet, 10s.  
 Wolle, Wooll, Tho., v. of Boston,  
 10s.  
 Wray, Ralph, r. of Pilham, 10s.  
 Wright, John, r. of Sudbrooke, 5s.  
 —, Phil., r. of Owmbly by Spital,  
 10s.

## LIST No. II

### NONCONFORMING MINISTERS

This list contains the names of those of the clergy who were presented at the bishop of Lincoln's Visitation in 1604 for nonconformity, and of some others who were proceeded against for the same cause.<sup>1</sup> The primary authorities are the Visitation Book of *detectiones* and *comperla* (referred to as 'V') and the Episcopal Court Book of 1602-1609 (referred to as 'C'). Various letters from the miscellaneous papers in the diocesan registry have been added.

1. ALLELEY, ROBERT, rector of Stenigot. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice, and tender it to their minister (V., p. 64). Alleley was still rector in 1607 (below, p. 420).

2. ALLEN, DAVID, B.A. (1582), licensed preacher, rector of Ludborough (5 March, 1593-4-1615); previously vicar of Brixworth, co. Northampton, 1583 (*Alumni Oxon.*) In 1604, the churchwardens present† that they have no surplice; that their minister sometimes omits part of the common prayer, does not wear the surplice, uses the order of the book in the sacrament, does not always use the sign of the cross, and whether he omit or change anything they have not been able to observe (V., pp. 106-7). On 3 October, 1604, and on various subsequent days, he appeared before the bishop (C., ff. 65d, 74, 78, 86, 91, 94; below, pp. 363ff.) On 6 November, 1605, he appeared, and "vpon conference had with him [the bishop] thoughte good to graunte him a further time of reading and conference &c. till the Wensday fortnighte after the end of this session of parliament" (C., f. 100).

On 12 December he did not appear, and a Mr Atkinson alleged that the plague (*pestis*) prevented him (C., f. 74). On 30 January, 1604-5, his absence was excused.

My duty humbly remembred vnto your Lorpe At my last attendanc of your Lo: I then beseeched the same, that I might be excused, for myn appearinge the 12<sup>th</sup> of December yet withall promising, that at that time, I would haue sum to mak answer for me; I obtained of my wroshipfull [*sic*] freind Sr William Wraye to send vnto your Lordshippe in my behalf, and to signifie, howe (beyond my knowledg when I tooke my leaue of your Lo:) it had pleased the Lord to visite my house in my absence, with a greiuouse fever wherof (as lattly befor I lost one towardly child), so had I on other in great perill, and one of my seruauents also, besids sum other afflictions that then also befell me, for which I humbly intreated your Lo: forbearance and goodnes to me. At this time it hath pleased the lord to continewe his fatherly rodde and to bring them neerer my self, for at this time (and so hath been for this week past) my pore wife lieth greiuouse afflicted with an hotte ague, the same, also nowe turning into the Jaundwise, as I haue intreated Mr Doctor Crooke who is her phisition to signifie vnto your Lo:

<sup>1</sup> above. pp. lxx ff.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

besids, she is, within three weekes of her trauell: I besech your Lo<sup>p</sup> therfore in your chistian charitie and fauor towards me for this tim also excuse me, I will waitte vpon you, after the Lord hath lighted my wife of this burden, when and wher your Lo<sup>p</sup> shall appoynte and shall euer remaine bounden and thankfull vnto your Lo<sup>p</sup> for that and manye other your honorable fauors; so humblye taking my leaue; I commit your Lo<sup>p</sup> to the keeping of the almightye: Ludbrough this 26<sup>th</sup> of Januarye: 1604:

Your Lordshipps much bounden

DAVID ALLEN.

To the right Reuerend Father in god his very good lord the Lo: Byshoppe of Lincolne geiue this (Misc., 1604/61).

My very good Lorde. Mr Allen of Lurbrough sendinge for me to attende his wife in her sicknes acquaynted me with a journie he was to take to your Lordship which now by reason of his wifes present extremitie he resolueth to deferr trustinge your Lordship will accept of this as a reasonable excuse; with all intreatinge me for your Lordships better satisfaction to signifie vnder my hand how daungerous her present estate is. It may therefore please your Lordship to vnderstand that beinge within 3 weekes of her account for her deliuerance she was the other day taken with a very sore ague, vpon the neck whereof a jaundwise is come, eyther of which in a woeman in her condition is very fearefull, and full of Daunger, how much more then beinge together, and in a patient whose greefe and sorrow for the late visitation of her familie and now for her housbands disturbances seeme to me to haue beene the cheife causes of her sicknesse There beinge therefore no better remedie for this greife then contentment and satisfaction (and therefore it is caled Morbus Regius) he is desirous for this time to be spared by your good Lordship redye hereafter to attend your pleasure.

Your Lordship to Commaund

HELKIAH CROOKS.

Lurbrough, Januarie 26. 1604.

To the Right Reuerend father in god his very good lord the Lo: Bishoppe of Lincolne. giue theise (*ibid.*, 1604/7).

On 6 June, 1606, he appeared, and alleged "that he hath not yet conformed himself neither can he yet satisfie himself therein, but will indevor to satisfie and conform himself therein according to the lawe, etc." (*ibid.*, C., f. 108). In 1607, Allen was presented at the bishop's visitation for not wearing the surplice, and for not saying divine service according to the Prayer Book (f. 43d.); and at the archdeacon's visitation, 1607-8, for not wearing the surplice (f. 117d.). He was still rector in 1611, when he was "unconformable, and monished to conforme himself before Easter nexte" (L.C. 1611, f. 79d.); and in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 30). He was buried at Ludborough, 5 September, 1615 (Bishop's Transcript).

The subject of this note was probably the Mr Allen, "sometime the preacher at Lowth," who, at the assizes in 1596, was reviled by Mr Justice Anderson from the bench on account of his puritan tendencies (Strye, *Annals*, iv, 369-71).

3. ALLEN, RICHARD, M.A. (1594), S.T.D. (1608), rector of Belleau. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice, and tender it (V., p. 112). Allen resigned 20 April, 1605 (Reg. xxx, f. 253d.), when he became rector of Stowting, co. Kent (*Alumni Cantab.*).

4. ALLEN, SAMUEL, M.A. (1574), rector of Fulletby. The churchwardens omit to present him†\* (V., p. 68). He held the benefice till his death in 1610 (P.D., 1611/47).

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.



5. ALLEN, WALTER, M.A., rector of Withcall. The churchwardens omit to present him.†\* They certify, 6 October, 1604, that they have provided a surplice, and that the minister wears it (V., p. 103).

6. ATKINSON, ROBERT, B.A. (1568-9), licensed preacher, vicar of Glentworth (1600-26); previously vicar of Hawerby with Beesby (1590-95), vicar of Blyton (1595-1601), rector of Gayton le Marsh (1597). In 1604,† the churchwardens of Glentworth omit to present him for not wearing the surplice and not signing with the sign of the cross in baptism, wherefore they are enjoined to acknowledge their fault "either of them in a whyte sheete" (above, p. lxvi) (V., p. 175). On 3 October, 1604, and other days, he appeared before the bishop (C., ff. 66, 74d., 78d., 86, 91, 93, 94, 97; below, pp. 365-8). On 23 October, 1605, he failed to appear before the bishop at Buckden, and was excommunicated. He appeared on 13 December, and swore that he would obey the law and the orders of the church, and the bishop absolved him (C., f. 102). On 11 June, 1606, he appeared again, and said that he could not yet satisfy himself to conform (*ibid.*, f. 108). At the bishop's visitation in 1607, it is found that he does not wear the surplice (f. 51d.). In the *Liber Cleri* of 1611, he is entered as of good behaviour "saveing he is unconformable" (f. 98d.). He resigned the vicarage of Glentworth in 1626 (P.D., 1626/26).

7. BALGAY, PAUL, M.A. (1583), a preacher but not licensed, rector of Swaby. He is presented†\* (V., p. 113). On 3 October, 1604, he appeared before the bishop, at Huntingdon, and subscribed, and was admonished to conform (C., f. 65d.). He held the benefice until his death in 1624 (P.D., 1624/12).

8. BATEMAN, RICHARD, licensed preacher, vicar of Barnetby. He is presented†\* (V., p. 150). On 30 October, 1604, he appeared before the bishop, at Huntingdon, and certified his conformity, and was dismissed (C., f. 66). He was a nonconformist in 1588-9 (above, p. xxxix).

9. BRADSTREET (or BRODSTREET), SIMOM, M.A. (1579), licensed preacher, vicar of Horbling (1596-1621); previously fellow of Emmanuel college, Cambridge, and rector of Hinderclay, co. Suffolk, 15 December 1595 to February 1595-6. He was one of the select preachers at the king's accession (above p. 1). In 1604, the churchwardens of Horbling omit to present him† for not wearing the surplice, and they confess that "he hath not worne the surplis at eny tyme sence his coming thither"; whereupon they are admonished to provide a surplice, and tender it to him (V., p. 5). On 3 October, 1604, he appeared before the bishop at Huntingdon, and on several subsequent days (C., ff. 65, 73d., 78, 86, 91, 94, 97, 102; below, pp. 363ff.). On 31 July, 1605, he is excused because of bodily infirmity (C., f. 94):

Right reverend father, as I have soe doe I still whollie committ my selfe to your Lorshippes favour, for which you shall fynd me as thankfull as a poore Minister may be. May it please your good Lorshipp to dispence with myne absence for this tyme. And yf I may not seame to bould in presuming to farr vppon your LL. favour I must humblye crave somne day in October for my next apperance. My bodie by reason of a speciall infirmitie ys not well able to indure ryding especially in the heate of sommer. And though I have hadd divers

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

occasions yet have I never beene 2 myles frome myne owne howse synce my last being with your LL. at Buckden. Concerning my conformitie I beseech your LL. giue me leave and leysure to goe somewhat slowly that I may goe the more suerly. I have and doe still desire and indeavour the Lord his good direction for the good of his church and the lawfull contentment of my superiours. I am verie gladd to heare that his Maiestie hath enlarged your Autoritie. I perswade my selfe of your vigilant care in doing much good by this meanes. My L., you knowe the accompt that you must make, butt a word ys ynough (yf it be not to much) to your LL. wysdom. And thus most humbly I take my leave promising to pray for your LL. according as my dutie byndeth me. Horbling Julie 29.

Your LL. to command for ever in the Lord

S. BRADSTREETE

(Misc., 1605-6/20).

At length, on 23 October, 1605, the bishop, because of Bradstreet's labours for God's Church and its dignity, and of his peaceable and honest behaviour, dismissed him, in hope of his conformity, until he should be cited again (C., f. 102). At the bishop's visitation in 1607, he is presented because he does not wholly conform himself to the orders and ceremonies appointed in the Prayer Book and canons, and in the cross and surplice (f. 36). In the *Liber Cleri* of 1611, he is entered as of good behaviour, "saving hee is not conformable" (f. 2). He held the vicarage of Horbling till his death, and was buried there, 9 February, 1620-1.

10. BROMLEY, HENRY, M.A., rector of Stubton. He is enjoined† to certify whether he wears the surplice and uses the sign of the cross (V., p. 18). He was still rector in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 65d.).\*

11. BULCOCKE, THOMAS, preacher, curate of Hemswell. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice, and tender it to their minister (V., p. 171). A certificate, dated 14 October, 1604, states that he has often before worn, and did on 14 October wear, the surplice; and that he "protested his willingness to conformitie in the ceremonies . . . now instituted in the church" (Misc., 1604/15).

12. BURTON, BRIAN, preacher but not licensed, rector of Langton by Partney (1594-1612). In 1604, he is presented† for not wearing the surplice (V., p. 67). On 3 October, he was sick, and could not appear before the bishop (C. f. 65d.); but the churchwardens and sworn-men of Langton certified, 30 September, that he "did weare the surplesse at all tymes since the last visitation, . . . and he doth obserue all orders and rites of the churche" (Misc., 1604/37). He was not required to subscribe to the articles (below, p. 369). He was presented at the bishop's visitation in 1607 because he did not wholly conform himself to the orders of the Prayer Book and canons and in the cross and surplice (f. 36). He died in possession of his benefice in 1612.

13. CHADWICK, JOHN, M.A. (1592), S.T.D. (1608), preacher, rector of Faldingworth. The churchwardens omit to present him†\* (V., p. 190). On 3 October he failed to appear before the bishop, at Huntingdon, being absent in Lancashire; but before a citation issued, he subscribed and conformed (C., f. 66d.).

14. COOKE, ALEXANDER, B.A. (1585), B.D., preacher, vicar of Louth (1601-4); previously, fellow of University college, Oxford, 1587. He

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

was one of the select preachers on the king's accession (above, p. xlix). On 3 October, 1604, he was charged by the bishop with not wearing the surplice, it being reported

that he will rather loose his livinge than weare yt . . . He appeared, and being interrogated whether he will weare the surplisse or no he saith yf he haue reason for yt he will not. Whereupon my lord admonished him for the first time, to conform before 31 October, and then to appear and subscribe; and further my lord enjoined him to deliuer a coppie of his sermon preached on Wensday last vnder his hand before 31 October and to forbear preachinge against the lawes and ceremonies of the churche and booke of common praier (C., f. 65d.).

On 31 October, the bishop admonished him, under canonical obedience, to deliver a copy of his sermon before 30 November, "and then the said Cooke asserted" [*the entry is unfinished*] (*ibid.*). On that day he appeared, and was again admonished to conform and subscribe. He produced a copy of his sermon. On 12 December, the bishop objected articles against him, *ex officio*, and charged him by his oath to answer faithfully, etc., and admonished him to undergo examination, or to withdraw and appear again to answer. He was also admonished to specify his objections against Mr Eland's sermon, and to exhibit them, etc. (above, pp. lxix, lxx). He appeared and alleged that he had no objections ready drawn in writing. Whereupon the bishop enjoined him to put them in on the morrow. On which day he put in his objections, and Mr Eland answered them in the negative. Whereupon the bishop made an assignment for Cooke to prove them at the next court (C., f. 74). On 16 January, 1604-5, he appeared in person before the bishop in the church of All Saints, Huntingdon, and said

that he hath not yet conformed himself accordinge to his admonicion, neither doth certifie. And further that he cannot conforme himself without further reasons especiallie to the crosse and surplisse, etc.

Whereupon the bishop pronounced a sentence of deprivation against him, and admonished him to undergo examination in respect to the objections against his sermon before he withdrew from the town (C., f. 76d.). Cooke was afterwards vicar of Leeds 1615-32 (*Dict. Nat. Biog.*). Dr Usher quotes from a letter from the bishop of Lincoln to Bancroft, 25 January, 1604-5 (Hatfield MSS 103, f. 139) to the effect that Alexander Cooke, one of the Peterborough ministers, had said, with no attempt at concealment, that he had sued out an inhibition from the chancery and "that these will bee such a Curbe put into the Jawes of your Lordship and my Lo: of Peterboroughe, for these proceedings had against him and others, as upon the same shame will ensue to you both" (*Reconstruction* i, 415-16). It is uncertain, however, whether this relates to the subject of this article or not.

15. COREY, THOMAS, B.A., licensed preacher, rector of Mareham le Fen. The churchwardens omit to present him† "for not wearing his surplice and indecency in apparrell" (V., p. 69). He was still rector in 1607 (below, p. 422). Concerning apparel, see above, pp. lxiv, lxxviii-ix.

16. COTES, WILLIAM, rector of South Somercotes. He is presented† for not wearing his surplice every Sunday (V., p. 99). He died in possession of the benefice, *circa* October, 1605 (Reg. xxx, f. 269).

---

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.



17. CROSSE, JOHN, M.A., vicar of Sibsey. The churchwardens omit to present him.†\* It is certified, 5 October, 1604, that he wears the surplice, and observes the Book of Common Prayer (V., p. 89).

18. DYNYS, CHRISTOPHER, vicar of Calceby. He is presented†\* (V., p. 115). Certain inhabitants of Calceby, at his request, testified, *circa* September, 1604,

what he hath sundrie times spoken concerning the wearing of the surpluse: "I will not refuse to weare a surpluse, so that it be a comely or decent one, for it is expedient that wee do obey our princes law, yet will I not wear this yow haue bycause there is no comelines in yt, and yf yow do suspect my answeare, carie yow yt to the Ordinarie yf he allow yt as sufficient I will weare it."

The inhabitants of South Ormsby also certified, 26 September, that, at divers times during the last two years, he had worn the surplice (Misc., 1604/34). He appeared before the bishop, 3 October, and subscribing, and certifying his conformity, was dismissed (C., f. 65d.).

19. FISHER, JOHN, M.A., not a preacher, rector of Ingoldsby (1590-1634). Previously fellow of Trinity college, Cambridge, 1583. In 1604 the churchwardens are enjoined† to provide a surplice, and tender it to him (V., p. 5). On 3 October, 1604, and at subsequent dates, he appeared before the bishop, and was admonished to conform and subscribe (C., ff. 65, 73d., 76d.; below, pp. 363-5, 369). On 8 April, 1605, John Young and Simon Searson, the churchwardens, certified that Fisher

did weare the surplesse vppon soondaye last both at morninge and euening praier, and sayth he would haue done soe one easter daye and the holidais (as he than did read the epistle and gospell') if it had not bene a meane one and sayth he will weaure it hereafter allsoe that he did reade the letanye with other prayrs prescribed and sayth he will read and doe other thinges allsoe when the acasione shall fall out (Misc., 1605-6/39).

On 22 April, Fisher appeared before the bishop, and submitted himself and promised henceforth to use the appointed ceremonies and apparel, but craved time to consider about subscription (C., f. 88). He appeared again on 19 June (C., f. 91d.). On 31 July, the bishop, on account of a special letter of Fisher's, dismissed him (C., f. 94). Subscription was not enforced (below, p. 369).

[FORMAN, THOMAS, M.A. (1584), licensed preacher, rector of Winteringham and Great Cotes. Dr Usher (*Reconstruction*, ii, 11) states that Forman's rectory [*sic*] of Little Cotes was sequestrated, on account of his nonconformity, on 26 April, 1605, and that he was reinstated on 24 May. This is a mistake. The vicarage of Little Cotes was sequestrated on account of vacancy on 26 April, and Forman's connection with it began on 24 May, when he was instituted (Reg. xxx, ff. 253d., 254d., 256). He was suspended at the Visitation of 1604 because he did not appear, and absolved on 31 August. There is no evidence to shew that he was one of the nonconformists in 1604.]

20. FOWLER, THOMAS, B.A., rector of Sausthorpe. The churchwardens omit to present him†\* (V., p. 70). He seems to have held the benefice till 1627, and to have been known as Thomas Fowler alias Williamson (Bishops' Transcripts).

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.



21. GULSON, MAURICE, B.A., rector of Scarthoe. The churchwardens are ordered† to provide a decent surplice. One of them on 21 October, certifies "that they haue nowe a decent surplis provided, and that their minister did not weare eny surplis this tweluemonth last past" (V., p. 124). He was still rector in 1611 (L.C. 1611, f. 37).

22. HAMOND, GEORGE, M.A., rector of Althorpe. He is presented†\* (V., p. 187). On 3 October, 1604, he appeared before the bishop, and subscribed and, on 30 October, he presented a certificate of his conformity, dated 21 October, and was dismissed (C., f. 66; Misc., 1604/16).

23. HARRISON, WILLIAM, vicar of Marton. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice, and tender it to their minister (V., p. 192). He was still vicar in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 12).

24. HARTING, WILLIAM, not a preacher, rector of Healing (1564-1610). He is presented†\* (V., p. 126). He was cited to appear before the bishop on 3 October, 1604, but being sick, he was respite to the next court (C., f. 66). He was discharged upon certificate of his conformity without subscription being required (below, p. 369).

25. HITCHCOCK, ROBERT, rector of Quarrington. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice, and tender it to their minister. Later, a certificate is exhibited that the rector now wears it (V., p. 1).

26. HOOK, HENRY, B.A. (1579), S.T.D., rector of Nettleton (1597-1644). He was one of the select preachers on the king's accession (above, p. xlix). He was presented†\* (V., p. 149). On 3 October, 1604, he appeared before the bishop, and was dismissed (C., f. 66). He conformed, but was not required to subscribe (below, p. 369). He was archdeacon of the West Riding of Yorkshire, 1617-23, and precentor of the cathedral church of York, 1623-44 (*Alumni Cantab.*). He held Nettleton till his death in 1644.

27. HUMFREY, THOMAS, M.A. (1588), licensed preacher, rector of Grainsby<sup>1</sup> (1591-1635). He was the author of *Jewel for Gentlewomen*. In 1604,† the churchwardens are admonished to provide a surplice, and tender it to their minister (V., p. 121). On 31 October, Humfrey appeared before the bishop, and craved time. Afterwards he promised to conform, and was admonished to do so before 30 November (C., f. 66). On 18 November, William Keninghton, the churchwarden, signed a certificate with his 'brande' that the rector had worn the surplice and intended to use the cross in baptism (Misc., 1604/32). On 30 November the bishop dismissed him (C., f. 66). He was not required to subscribe (below, p. 369).

28. JACKSON, JOHN, licensed preacher, vicar of Bourne (1585-1613). In 1604, the churchwardens omit to present him† for not wearing the surplice, and are enjoined to acknowledge their fault accordingly in the church there (V., p. 6). On 3 October, 1604, and on subsequent days,

<sup>1</sup> At p. 310 below, the *Liber Cleri* of 1603 states inaccurately that he was rector of Grimsby.

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

he appeared before the bishop (C., ff. 65, 73d.). On 30 January, 1604-5, and 10 April, 1605, he appeared, and said that "he cannot yet be resolved to conform himself, and craves time" (C., ff. 78, 86). He wrote to the bishop, 30 July, 1605, begging to be excused from appearing on account of his infirmity (Misc., 1605-6/41). The following letter supported his plea:

Most Reuerend, and my very good lo: I haue earnest desire to be an humbille suter vnto your good lo: for a man: whose case is to be lamented by reason of such infirmity as god hath laid vppon him: both by sicknes of body and lamenes of lymes. in so much as the yssewe runinge now of on of his legges is full as broad, as a Quene Elizabeth pece of xxs. in gould: so that he is nat habble to go or ride: Whose distressed case both his owne neighbors and so meny els as se his greffes do much lament his distresse: beinge well knowne to haue taken greatt paines to feed his flock commytted to his charge. a populous towne and ij great hamlettes within his parishe of Borne; and for a very smalle sallarie hitherto his christian care over them: not sparing mydnyght or cock crow to dyg and delve in season, and owt of season: hath he wrought in the lordes vinyard: But out of his pention without the help of other frendes tenderinge his smalle allowance he had neyver bene habble to haue mayntaned him selfe and his pore famyly. as he hath done: yet at this ower of his lamene[ss] and impotency: he favreth not him selfe but visiteth the sycke as occasion serveth: though he canne neyther well go, nor ride: yet he will take a staffe and limpe with paine to releve ther weake consciences, and now he lamenteth much that he is not habble to make his personall apperaunce before your lo: accordinge to his intent, and duty in dwe consideracion wherof I humbly bescech your lo'ip to respecte his tyme of apperaunce vntyll this contagious heate weather be past that his legg if yt please god to gyue him amendementt be brought to some saffer course and thus shall he his poore wife and children be bound to pray to the almyghty styll to precerve your lo: in health longe to contynewe to godes pleasure: and my selfe with the lyke intercession do most humbly for this tyme take my leave, Rippingall this 26 of July.

Your lord<sup>ships</sup> ever most humbly to be commanded

(Misc., 1605-6/19).

THO: SHAWE.

On 18 September, 1605, Jackson was respite<sup>d</sup> on account of his weakness and his loss by fire<sup>1</sup> (C., f. 97). On 23 October, letters from Sir John Hatcher and Sir William Rigdon, knights, and others were exhibited on Jackson's behalf, and Thomas Mellers of Bourne, gentleman, made oath that Jackson was unable to come to the bishop's tribunal without peril to his body; whereupon the bishop dismissed him until he should be cited again (C., f. 102). At the bishop's visitation in 1607, he is presented for not wearing the surplice and for not following the Book of Common Prayer (f. 36d.); and at the archdeacon's visitation, 1607-8, for not wearing the surplice and not using the sign of the cross (f. 25d.). In the *Liber Cleri* of 1611, he is entered as of good behaviour, "saving that he nowe standes suspended being presented for vnconformytie" (f. 1). He held his benefice till his death, 30 January, 1612-13 (*The Bourne Parish Registers*, p. xii).

29. KEY, JOHN, rector of Tetford. He is presented†\* (V., p. 66). He appeared before the bishop, 3 October, 1604, and submitted himself, and afterwards he subscribed (C., f. 65d.).

<sup>1</sup> A note in the parish register states that "a most lamentable fyre happened vpon the 23rd of August, 1605" (*The Parish Registers of Bourne*, ed. C. W. Foster, p. xiv).

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

30. LAKE, RICHARD, rector of Srafield. The churchwardens are enjoined† to provide a surplice, and tender it (V., p. 63). Lake was still rector in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 43d.).

31. LARKE, NICHOLAS, B.A., rector of Waddingworth. He is presented†\* (V., p. 65). On 24 January, 1604-5, and 24 April, 1605, the churchwardens certify that he is conformable (Misc., 1604/6, 1605-6/42). He is presented at the bishop's visitation in 1607, for not wearing the surplice "euery sabaoth daie" (f. 41d.).

32. LILLEY, EDMUND, M.A. (1570), S.T.D., rector of Fillingham. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a decent surplice, and to certify whether he wears it (V., p. 188). On 6 October, 1604, they certify that they have provided a surplice, and that their minister wears it.

33. LINOLD, LYNOLD, or LIONELL, EDMUND, M.A. (1603), curate of Humberston. In 1604† he is presented because "he weareth not his surples nor signeth with the crosse in baptisme nor vseth the wordes [sc. the baptismal formula] and he serves [without a licence]" (V., p. 222). On 3 October, 1604, he appeared before the bishop, and refused to use the surplice (C., f. 66). On 30 November he appeared again, and on 1 December, the bishop suspended him from the execution of his office within the diocese (C., f. 74; below, pp. 363-5). He was instituted to the vicarage of Healing 20 January, 1609-10. In the *Liber Cleri* of 1611, he was monished to appear before the bishop at Lincoln touching conformitie (f. 35). He was still vicar in 1614 (*Liber Cleri*, f. 33d.).

34. MARCHELL, WILLIAM, vicar of West Torrington. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice. On 7 October, 1604, they certify that they have done so, and that their minister wears it (V., p. 139).

35. METCALF, CHRISTOPHER, M.A. (1599), rector of Gayton le Marsh. The churchwardens omit to present† that he does not wear the surplice, and that they have no surplice (V., p. 112). He was still rector in 1607 (below, p. 417).

36. NEWTON, EDMUND, M.A. (1593), vicar of Sleaford (1595-1627). He was a select preacher in 1603 at the king's accession (above, p. 1). On 3 October, 1604, he appeared before the bishop, charged with not wearing the surplice, when he alleged "that he hath worne and will weare the surplisse and conforme himself but will not subscribe to the articles agreed vpon in the last convocation." On 30 November he certified his conformity, and promised for the future, and was dismissed. The bishop, however, decreed that he should be cited to subscribe. A note states that he is not licensed to preach, but yet preaches (C., f. 65).

Right Reuerend father in God and our very good Lord: our duties in most humble [...]remembred. These are to signify vnto your L<sup>p</sup> that M<sup>r</sup> Newton vicar of Sleaford hath from time to time obserued and vsed the forme of prayer and other service prescribed in the booke of common prayer, worne the surplice vsed the signe of the crosse in baptisme, the ring in marriage, and all other ceremonies commaunded in the church of England, so farre as we knowe. And although we neither presented him, nor gaue any informacion of any defect in

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

him : yet the said M<sup>r</sup> Newton being with vs at Lincoln, since your L<sup>ds</sup> visitacion was vpon some vntrue informacion given to M<sup>r</sup> Randes Officiall for the deane and chapter (vnder whose iurisdiccioe we are) called iudicially before him, and examined vpon the premisses, who there and then in our presence professed his former conformitie, and promised so to continue : since which tyme he hath euery sunday worne the surplice, and never baptised any children without signing them with the signe of the crosse, and vsed all other ceremonies prescribed by the lawe, so farre as we know : which thing we certified to M<sup>r</sup> Randes vnder our handes within the tyme appointed vnto vs by him for that purpose. Thus haueing at the lawfull and honest request of the said M<sup>r</sup> Newton, testified the truth of the premisses in writing, which we would be readie to avouch vpon our othes, yf we were therunto lawfully called, we cease any further to trouble your Lo<sup>ps</sup> : commending the same to the gracious proteccion and blessing of the Almighty. Slefford this present xxvij<sup>th</sup> of Octob : 1604

Your Lo<sup>ps</sup>: most humble bounden

JOHN PARKES + marke  
HENRY CARRE } churchwardens.

JHON STRYGHTHOLM,  
WILLIAM TUFFIN,  
WILLIAM LAMBERT

(Misc., 1604/39).

The vicarage of Sleaford was vacant in 1627 by his death (P.D., 1627/15).

37. OSMOTHERLEY, JOHN, vicar of Hogsthorpe. The churchwardens omit to present† that they wanted a decent surplice. A later note states that "he weareth it" (V., p. 115).

38. PHILIPS, ROBERT, rector of Salmonby. He is presented† for not wearing the surplice (V., p. 63); appeared before the bishop, 3 October, and submitted himself, subscribed to the articles, and was admonished to certify his conformity before 31 October. Afterwards he certified, and was dismissed (C., f. 65d.). The churchwardens certified :

Whereas some haue ether maliciously or at least iniuriously intimated to your L. Bushop as if our minister M<sup>r</sup> Robert Philip wher not conformable or refused the surpluss etc: causinge our minister vnjustly to travell to Huntington to the hurt of his body and purse: We as afortyme so againe we say and certify that he wears the same desiring your worship if the Lord Bushop or any frome him do again inquire concerninge his peaceable behavior, that yow wold certify his conformitie to which we the churchwardens sett down our handes thus wishinge well to your worshipp we leaue you: Salmonbie this 24<sup>th</sup> of October. Your poore frendes. WILLIAM STORRYE + mark. WILLIAM THEW sydman. PETER KYDD + marke (Misc., 1604/22).

May it pleas your Lordship to vnderstand that we sent a certificat at the first tyme of our ministers conformity and sinc againe to Doctor Hill and sinc againe to M<sup>r</sup> Randes, and we hear M<sup>r</sup> Stirrop the Regist<sup>r</sup> doth call him again for his certificat, we therfor testifye again that he weareth the surpluss and is conformable. Churchwardens, WILLIAM STORRY, PETER KYDD (*ibid.*, 1604/63).

39. PIKE, GEORGE, M.A. (1586), preacher but not licensed, vicar of Donington (1593-1605 and 1605-11). Previously fellow of Trinity college, Cambridge. In 1604† he is presented for not wearing the surplice and not using the sign of the cross (V., p. 48). On 3 October, 30 November, and 1 December, 1604, he appeared before the bishop (C., ff. 65, 73d.). On 30 January, 1604-5, he appeared, and answered "that he cannot yet conforme himself because he cannot be satisfied neither will he now conforme *sed expresse renuit et recusauit*," whereupon the bishop decreed

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.



a definitive sentence<sup>1</sup> upon him after four admonitions (C., f. 78; below, pp. 365-6). On 29 March, 1605, Pike again appeared, and submitted himself, and subscribed to the articles expressed in the 36th canon of 1604, and promised conformity according to the Prayer Book and the royal proclamation; whereupon the bishop absolved him from the sentence of suspension, and restored him to the execution of his office wherever he might be admitted within the diocese. His conformity was certified by the churchwardens (Misc., 1604/4). Meanwhile, on 14 March, William Moone, M.A., was instituted to Donington; but two months later, on 15 May, Pike was instituted again on the king's presentation (Reg. xxx, ff. 249d., 255d.).

40. POMPHRETT, WILLIAM, rector of South Ormsby with Ketsby. The churchwardens omit to present him<sup>\*</sup> (V., p. 70). The benefice was vacant in 1629 by his death (P.D., 1629/27).

41. RAINBOWE, THOMAS, M.A. (1593), vicar of Blyton. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice, and tender it (V., p. 165). He appeared, 3 October, 1604, before the bishop, and subscribed (C., f. 66). The churchwardens certify that he wore the surplice on 14 October (Misc., 1604/14). The certificate was enclosed in a letter, dated 15 October, from Rainbowe himself to Thomas Randes, at Lincoln (*ibid.*, 1604/58).

42. RHODES, RICHARD, curate of Burwell. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice and tender it (V., p. 101). Rhodes appears as curate of Burwell in 1607, with a note that he is merely a layman (below, p. 426). In 1611 he still appears as curate, with a note that he is not in orders, and that he is therefore inhibited (L.C. 1611, f. 75d.).

43. RICHARDSON, CHARLES, M.A. (1595), rector of East Barkwith (1602-26); previously vicar of Tealby, 1598-1602. In 1604† the churchwardens are admonished to provide a surplice, and tender it to their minister; and a note states that "he refuseth to weare it" (V., p. 140). On 3 October, 1604, he appeared before the bishop (C., f. 66). On 24 January, 1604-5, he wrote to the bishop praying to be excused from appearing, because

as I am very tender, and subject to sickness in winter, so now I have gotten both an extreame colde, and withal a tertian ague . . . And as I have ever carryed my selfe peaceably in my ministry, without any the least meddling with matters of controversye: so I purpose and promise to continue still (Misc., 1604/3).

There is also a letter, on 23 January, from William Henneage of Hainton supporting his plea (*ibid.*, 1604/57).

Our very good L. May it please your good L<sup>p</sup> to vnderstand, that our Minister M<sup>r</sup> Richardson, for the space of more then two yeares, wherin he hath lived amongst vs, hath caryed himselfe painfully and peaceably in his calling: and hath not swerved from the orders and constitutions of the Church save only in the matter of the Surplise, which he did forbear to weare for a time, but now he hath Conformed himselfe in that also: and did weare it in our Church on

<sup>1</sup> The sentence was deprivation (below, p. 366). The benefice was vacant on 1 February, 1604-5 by his deprivation (Reg. xxx, ff. 245d., 249d.).

<sup>\*</sup> for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

Sunday the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> of February, and every Sunday since. And this we certify to your L<sup>ps</sup> vnder our handes. East Barkeworth. March. 13. 1604.

FRAUNCES CARY } Churchwardens.  
+ RICHARD GREENE }  
+ THOMAS KELSEY a Sidesman.

(Misc., 1604/60).

On 24 April, 1605, he certified touching his conformity. On 10 July he was dismissed, without being required to subscribe (C., ff. 74, 78d., 89, 91d., 92d.; below, pp. 363-6, 369).

44. RUSSELL, THOMAS, M.A. (1590), vicar of Bassingthorpe. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice, and tender it (V., p. 27). Russell resigned Bassingthorpe in 1608 (P.D., 1608/42), but held South Hykeham until 1625. He wrote *Diacatholicon Aureum (Alumni Cantab.)*.

45. SKELTON, GEORGE, M.A. (1602), licensed preacher, rector of Coningsby. The churchwardens omit to present him†\* (V., p. 69). The benefice was vacant in 1636 by his death (P.D., 1636/19).

46. SMITH, BENEDICT, rector of South Witham. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice, and tender it. A note states that he wears it (V., p. 26). The benefice was vacant in 1635 by his resignation (P.D., 1635/44).

47. SMITH, ROGER, rector of Tothill. The churchwardens omit to present him†\* (V., p. 113). He held the benefice till his death in 1607 (Reg. xxx, f. 319).

48. SOWTHACKE, ALEXANDER, M.A. (1574), S.T.B., rector of Waddington (1589-1606). He appeared before the bishop, 3 October, 1604, being charged with not wearing the surplice and being enjoined to subscribe, and desired respite. Afterwards he conformed himself, and was dismissed (C., f. 66d.).

49. SQUIER, JOHN, M.A. (1588), licensed preacher, rector of Saltfleetby St. Peter (1589-1642). He is presented† in 1604, because he "weareth not his surples neyther signeth with the crosse in baptisme" (V., p. 97). He was cited to appear before the bishop on 3 October, 1604, but was excused because of illness. On 10 November he certified his conformity and was dismissed (C., f. 65d.). The churchwardens' certificate of his conformity "in all points" is dated 4 November (Misc., 1604/30). He was not required to subscribe (below, p. 369).

50. STANTON, LAURENCE, M.A. (1573), S.T.D., rector of Uffington. The churchwardens are admonished† to provide a surplice and tender it. A note states that "Mr deane has a surplice" (V., p. 28). He was dean of Lincoln, 1601-1613.

51. STEPHENSON, CHRISTOPHER, curate of Legbourne. The churchwardens omit to present him†\* (V., p. 115). He was still curate in 1607 (below, p. 417).

52. SYMONDES, WILLIAM, M.A. (1581), S.T.D. (1613), rector of Halton Holegate and of Theddlethorpe St. Helen. He was one of the select preachers on the king's accession (above, p. 1). The churchwardens omit to present him.†\* On 5 October, 1604, they appeared and

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

confessed that Symondes did not wear the surplice before the last visitation, "but sithence he hath worne yt" (V., p. 89; Misc., 1604/12). Symondes appeared before the bishop, 3 October, 1604, and afterwards subscribed (C., f. 65d.).

53. TANSEY, THEODORE, M.A. (1574), licensed preacher, rector of Hagworthingham and of Horsington. The churchwardens omit to present him†\* (V., p. 68). He was still rector of both parishes in 1614 (L.C. 1614, ff. 43, 45d.).

54. THROCKMORTON, RAPHAEL, rector of Bolingbroke. In 1604† the churchwardens omit to present their parson for not wearing the surplice (V., p. 85). He was still rector in 1607, but was excused attendance (below, p. 416).

Righte reverende father in Christe: Raphaell Throckmorton parson of Bollingbrooke of the age of fourescore and foure yeares and more, wish you all grace and peace in our Lord god everlastinge. And as a distressed childe flieth to his father for comforte, so I a minister of gods worde (iniurioulye persecuted with some Limme of Sathan, that seekes to rend in sunder the vnitie of the church by his malignant spirit informinge against me in your Lordships courte) doe most humblie beseech your Lordship to tender mine age and pardon my non appearaunc' who cannot without apparent daunger of my life travell one mile much lesse be at Huntington there to appeare before your Lordship or your substitute on Wednesday next, as by a proces I am enioyned dated the vj<sup>th</sup> of this monethe, and this sixteenth daye of the said moneth shewed vnto me by one John Stirrope apparitor as appeareth, which also denounceth me to be suspended for my contempt for not appearinge at your courte. True it is my good Lorde, the same apparitour came to my house about the last of Januarye, where he found me on my bed wearied, with cominge from the church, and told me it was your Lordships pleasure, that I should appeare before you [*sic*] L: at Bugden the viij<sup>th</sup> of Februarie (so farre as I remember) but he shewed me noe authoritie (as nowe he did) vnder your seale of office, nor any writinge, and therefore I thought he had done it without warrant, or that he had not bene an officer, knowinge my selfe to be cleare, and not hauinge offended his maiesties lawes, nor your Lordship And the rather I doubted of his direct dealinge, because I required him to tell me the cause of the sommons, which he said was bycause I did not weare the surplis, wherevpon I protested that I did weare it everye Sabaoth daye all the time of divine service, both morninge and eveninge, and therefore I referred him to the report of all my neighbours, that I omit not that duetie any dave. I desired to vnderstand my accusers, and he answered it was donne by neighbour ministers, but there names or places he would not tell me. whereupon I suspected his authoritie then the more, desiringe him to signifie vnto your Lordship, my humble dutie, with my humble requeste, to spare my apparaunce, and withall to signifie that I was in every thinge obedient to his maiesties lawes, and so would be by gods grace, duringe the short remainder of time, it would please him to vouchsafe me. Then he required fee, which I refused to giue, in regard I was wrongfully accused, and bicause I sawe no citation nor warrant for wante whereof it seemeth I am nowe sequestered from the congregation. yf a father will rescewe and defend his childe from violence and wronge, my hope is, and I humblye beseeche your Lordship, that you as a spirituall father will not onelye rescue mee from the hand of these false accusers, and discharge me of all fees, (consideringe my age and many children dothe spende all my litle livinge) but take notice of these disturbers of the peace of the church, and let them pay that is required of me, that am innocent, And let them worthilie abide your Lordships censure, for committinge such a notorious crime and sinne of false witnes bearinge, vnto so reverend a father as you are. And if I maye herein finde your Lordships good favour to be restored againe and my false accusers

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

punished, that others thereby may be warned, I shalbe be bound to pray for your Lordships felicitie bothe in this life and in the life everlastinge. And doubt not but that my good patron St Vincente Skynner, will acknowledge him selfe beholden vnto your Lordship for administration of this iustice in punishinge the wicked accusars, and settinge the innocente free. And bycause I would not haue your Lordship onely to credit my selfe, I haue procured my good friendes the gentlemen and my neighbours with the churchwardens of this parish vnder their handes to testifie with me, that this is true, which I haue vnder my hand certified vnto your Lordship, which my selfe woulde (as my duetie is) haue done if habilitie of bodie coulde possiblie permitt. Bollingbrook this xvij<sup>th</sup> of Februarie. 1604. RAPHAELL THROKMORTON [and 19 others]; per me Thomas Thomison artem grammaticæ in Bolling: publice profitentem (Misc., 1604/5).

The benefice was vacant in 1610 by his death (P.D., 1610/1).

55. TUKE, HUGH, M.A. (1575), licensed preacher, rector of Silk Willoughby (1577-1626). He may be considered to be the father of the Lincolnshire puritans, for he was one of the ministers who were suspended for nonconformity in 1584 (above, p. xxv); and in the proceedings in the consistory court, 1603-5, his name always comes first. He was presented at the visitation in 1604 for not wearing the surplice, and not using the sign of the cross in baptism (V., p. 1). On 3 October, 1604, he appeared before the bishop in his court, and, craving time for deliberation, was admonished to subscribe and conform before 31 October. He appeared again from time to time, and was sometimes excused from coming to court on account of bodily weakness (C., ff. 65, 73d., 78, 86, 94, 97; below, pp. 363-8). At last, 5 October, 1605, the bishop dismissed him until he should be cited again, in the hope that he might conform (C., f. 102; below, p. 368). At the bishops' visitations in 1607 (f. 35d.), and 1611 (L.C. 1611, f. 71) and at the archdeacon's visitation in 1607-8 (f. 36), he was presented for not wearing the surplice and not signing with the cross. It is pleasant to be able to record that he held his rectory till his death. He was buried at Silk Willoughby 29 April, 1626 (Bishop's Transcript).

56. TURNER, EDWARD, B.A., licensed preacher, vicar of Edlington. The churchwardens omit to present him†\* (V., p. 69). He was still vicar in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 40).

57. WIGHT, ROBERT, licensed preacher, rector of Hareby. The churchwardens omit to present him.†\* Later, a note states that 'he weareth yt' (V., p. 87).

58. WILLIAMSON, JOHN, M.A., licensed preacher, vicar of North Somercotes. The churchwardens present† that he "weareth not the surplis euerie sondaie but is willing nowe to performe that dutie in wearing yt and sometymes he chatichizeth and sometymes not" (V., p. 92).

59. WOOD, WILLIAM, rector of Somerby by Grantham. The churchwardens present him†\* (V., p. 15). He is presented at the archdeacon's visitation in 1607-8\* (above, p. lxxx). The benefice was vacant by his death in 1611 (P.D., 1611/46).

60. WOOLL, THOMAS, a preacher but not licensed, vicar of Boston (1600-12). In 1604† he is presented "for not wearinge the surplice nor

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.



signinge with the signe of the crosse in baptisme, and," it is added, "sithence the visitacion notice hath bene given to the courte that the surplis hath bene tendred him and he in scorne thereof (as yt seemeth) maketh it his cushion to sitt on" (V., p. 46). On 3 October, 1604, he failed to appear before the bishop, who thereupon decreed that he be sought *viis et modis*. On 31 October he appeared, and declared his conformity, and promised touching the future. Afterwards he certified, and was dismissed (C., f. 65; Misc., 1604/31). He was not required to subscribe (below, p. 369).

61. WORSHIP, WILLIAM, M.A. (1599), S.T.D. (1613), vicar of Croft. He is presented†\* (V., p. 74). He appeared before the bishop, 3 October, and afterwards subscribed (C., f. 65d.). On 20 November, the churchwardens certify that he 'hath worne the surplis and signeth with the crosse in baptizme' (V., p. 74).

### ARCHDEACONRY OF BEDFORD

62. BRIGHTMAN, THOMAS, B.A. (1580-1), B.D., licensed preacher, curate of Haynes, which at this period seems to have had no incumbent; fellow of Queens' college, Cambridge, in 1584. He was renowned as a scholar and preacher, and his life was admitted to be 'angelical.' He wrote several books (*Dict. Nat. Biog.*). He is supposed to have subscribed to the Book of Discipline. He was cited to appear‡ on 3 October, 1604, and appeared on 8, 14, and 30 November and 1 December. On 12 December he refused to subscribe, and was suspended from the execution of his office (C., ff. 69, 76; below, pp. 363-4, 366). An interesting record of his answers to the articles objected against him has been preserved (see below). He seems to have conformed, for he continued living at Haynes, and was buried there, 24 August, 1607 (F. A. Blaydes, *Geneal. Bedford.*, p. 134); and there is no record of anyone else being licensed to the curacy until 17 March, 1607-8 (Reg. xxx, f. 327).

#### RESPONSA THOME BRIGHTMAN CURATI DE HAWNES

8 November. 1603

Thomas Brightman clarke vicar of Hawnes in the countie of Bedford examined saith *Ad primum* that he hath beene onelie at one exercise at Southill in the countie of Bedford the 28. of September by the request of John Bostocke vicar there and by his lettres speciallie written for that purpose to this examinant, which dyd begynn about neene of the clocke in the morninge, and continued tyll almost fyve in the afternoone without intermission. The confession for morninge in the booke of Common prayer, and the neenth chapter of Daniell beinge read onelie, and a psalme songe without any other observacion of the saide Booke ether in the morninge or eveninge. And there were made then fyve sermons by fyve seuerall persons. The first by the said John Bostocke for the space of one hower, the second of an howe [*sic*] by one Mr Andrewe Dennis v[icar] of Paules in Bedford, the thurd by Thomas Dillingham curat at Deane *eiusdem com'*, by the space of an hower, the fourthe by Mr Fraunces Dillingham parson of Wilden, continuinge an hower and somethinge more, and the fyft by this examinant by the space of twoe howers. And betweene euery sermon was one psalme. And this examinant his text was the 38. ver' of the 9. chap. of Nehemia. And this examinant saith that in his saide sermon he touched the byshopps of the Church of England

\* for not wearing the surplice.

† at the bishop's visitation, August, 1604.

‡ before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.

in shewing the corruptions of the Church of England, as namelie that there was a lordlie superioritie of ministers one over an other, which ought not to be by the worde of god. The second corruption that there was an vnteachinge ministerie in the Church of England which ought not to be. The thirde that there were Ministers that colde teache and wolde not, or dyd not beinge in health and prosperitie. The fourthe that there were scandalous mynisters in the Church of England for their life and conuersacion, and they not removed, or punished. The fyft that the true ministers colde not exercise that full authoritie which Christ had left vnto them as namelie, that they had nothing to doe in the censuring of their owne parishioners, wherein he ment suspencion, excommunication, and other ecclesiasticall censures committed to the commissaries in their seuerall jurisdictions etc'. And further he saithe that he hathe noe lycence, other then his degree beinge a bachelour of divinitie, and yet hathe preached bothe in his owne churches and in other churches adioynge and elsewhere in other counties.

This examinant further saithe that he himselfe saithe praiers vpon the Sabaothe dayes and holie dayes in his owne parishe church but none at all vpon Wednesdayes, (other then nowe of late synce the Fast was prescribed and authorized by the Kinges most excellent matie) nor vpon Frydayes nor on Satterdayes in the afternoone, but he dothe not reade the Letanie vsuallie because it wolde be to longe. And saithe also that he dothe administer the sacramentes himselfe in his owne church. (the communion thrice a yeaere) but none of these in his surplice, nether dothe he vse the crose in baptism, nor the ringe in mariage.

THO: BRIGHTMAN.

And further saithe that he dothe catechise the youthe and other the inhabitantes of his parishe but not in the catechisme sett downe in the booke of common prayer, but in an other lytle catechisme which he dothe take more particulerlie to expresse the growndes of religion, and dothe thinke it to be the saime as is vsed in Scotland.

(Misc., 1603/105.)

63. DUTTON, THOMAS, M.A. (1595), rector of Eversholt. He and the churchwardens certified, 14 October, 1604, that they had now provided a surplice and that Dutton usually wore it (Misc., 1604/23).

64. FORD, WILLIAM, B.A. (1578-9), S.T.B., licensed preacher, vicar of Thurleigh (1594-1615); previously fellow of Trinity college, Cambridge, 1581; and afterwards, as it seems, chaplain of the Levant Company, Constantinople (*Dict. Nat. Biog.*; *Alumni Cantab.*). A certificate, dated 24 September, 1606, under the hands of thirteen people, was addressed to the bishop, stating that Ford was very conformable, and that they could not possibly remember that he had preached against the canons, or condemned "the surplice, whood, with other ceremonies and orders of the church as vnlawful to be used of him or others" (Misc., 1605-6/54).

65. HENLOW, JOHN, B.A. (1577-8), rector of Holwell. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and certified touching his conformity and was dismissed (C., f. 69). The churchwardens certified "that we haue provided a Communion booke, and a surplus, and that our minister dothe weare it" (Misc., 1604/44).

66. HILL, HUMPHREY, M.A. (1587), licensed preacher, rector of Tingrith. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and my lord (*dominus*) admonished him to conform before 31 October. On 13 November, he appeared and certified touching his conformity, and subscribed, and was dismissed (C., f. 69). The churchwardens and others certified his conformity 29 October (Misc., 1604/29).

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.

67. HOGGETT, ANTHONY, non-graduate, unlicensed preacher, curate of Norhill. He did not wear the surplice in 1585 (above, p. xxx). He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604. He appeared on 30 November; and again on 1 December, when he refused to subscribe. He refused again on 12 December, and the bishop suspended him from the execution of his office (C., ff. 69, 76; below, pp. 364, 366). Thomas Adams, his successor, was licensed to the curacy, 29 March, 1605 (Reg. xxx, f. 252).

68. LEE, HENRY, M.A. (1592), licensed preacher, rector of Colmworth. The churchwardens and others certified "that there is a good and sufficient surplease provided for the towne of Coolmorth, and that the parson . . . hath and dothe weare the same the 7th of October last past" (Misc., 1604/24).

69. NORTON, THOMAS, M.A. (1569), rector of Blunham. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and certified touching his conformity, and was dismissed (C., f. 69). The churchwardens on 15 October certified "that we haue provided a svffycient surplice and that our menyester hath worne it these two Sabbothe dayes" (Misc., 1604/43).

70. ORME, JOHN,<sup>1</sup> non-graduate, rector of Bletsoe. The churchwarden and sidesman certified [no date], that he "doth weare the surplice orderlie and well" (Misc., 1604/50). He held the benefice till his death, and was buried there, 10 March, 1617-18.

71. RICHARDSON or RICHINSON, JOHN, B.A., unlicensed preacher, curate of Dunstable. He appeared† 30 November, 1604, and again on 1 December, when he was admonished a second time to conform; but, being lame, he was excused till 30 January, 1604-5, on which day he did not appear, and was suspended by the bishop from the execution of his office (C., ff. 76, 79). On 15 May, 1605, he appeared, and submitted himself, and promised "that from hence forth he will vse the ceremonies and apparell appointed in the execution of his ministerie"; and craved time to consider about subscribing. Whereupon the bishop absolved him from his suspension, and enjoined him to certify his conformity (C., ff. 89d., 91d.; below, pp. 363-4, 366).

72. WALPOOLE, CÆSAR, M.A. (? 1580), licensed preacher, curate of Woburn. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and certified touching his conformity, and was dismissed (C., f. 69). The churchwardens and sidesmen, 14 October, certified that he conformed (Misc., 1604/28).

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM

73. BRADLEY, RANDOLPH, B.A., rector of Sympson. He was cited to appear,† 3 October, 1604, on which day he was sick; but he certified touching his conformity, and was dismissed (C., f. 68). The churchwardens' certificate of his conformity is dated 26 August, 1604 (Misc., 1604/36).

74. BRIGES, JOHN, curate of Fulmer. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, but did not appear; thereupon the bishop excommunicated him. On 8 November he appeared and subscribed, and the bishop

<sup>1</sup> His name is wrongly given as Robert in L.C. 1603 (below, p. 257).

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.

absolved him, and he was enjoined to certify at the next court. On 1 December, he did not certify (C., f. 69). No further proceedings seem to have been taken against him.

75. BURGESS, JOHN, M.A. (1587), M.D., Cambridge, 1612, Oxford, 1627, unlicensed preacher, rector of the third part of the church of Waddesdon (1601-1604-5). To the account of his life in the *Dictionary of National Biography*, an endorsement on the presentation deed to Waddesdon, dated 27 July, 1601, adds a few details, namely, that he was then forty years of age, and married; that he was born at Peterborough; that he was M.A. of St. John's college, Cambridge, where he resided seven years, after which he was at Norwich (as rector of St. Peter's Hungate) for six years, and then at . . . , co. Suffolk, for the last six years; that he was ordained priest, and admitted as a preacher, by the bishop of Norwich (P.D., 1601/20). Burgess held a leading position among the nonconforming clergymen. While the canons were being debated in convocation, he was called upon to explain the ground he took, and to preach before the king at Greenwich on 19 June, 1604. The sermon displeased the king, and Burgess was sent to the Tower. His position about the surplice and the cross was that those ceremonies were not sinful (as many of the puritans contended), but that they were inexpedient.

He appeared before the bishop, 3 October, 1604, in St. Benedict's church, Huntingdon, to answer for not wearing the surplice, and was admonished to conform and subscribe. On 31 October, he failed to appear, and was pronounced contumacious (C., f. 68d.) On 30 November, he was absent again, but appeared the next day. On 12 December he refused as before [to conform and subscribe], and received a second admonition (C., f. 75d.). On 16 January, 1604-5, he appeared

*et fatetur* that he hath not yet conformed himself nor hath anie certificate according to the admonicion given vnto him. And further saith that he will not now conforme himself neither can he doe yt for such reasons and consideracions as he hath delivered in writinge vnto the kinges most excellent ma<sup>tie</sup>.

The bishop thereupon deprived him of his benefice (C., f. 77). The writing referred to above is no doubt the book which Burgess and other ministers of the diocese of Lincoln presented to James on 1 December, 1604 (above, p. lxxi).

On his deprivation, Burgess retired to Leyden. Returning to England about 1612, he held various preferments, including a canonry at Lichfield. In the preface to his last book, in 1631, he said, "I have parted with more profit by taking up Conformity and a Benefice than any man in England hath done by his Inconformity and loss of his benefice; therefore it was not a benefice that drew me on" (*Dict. Nat. Biog.*).

76. BURSEY, JOHN, M.A. (1581), unlicensed preacher, rector of Shalstone (1580-1630). He was cited to appear† 3 October, 1604, on which day he appeared (C., f. 68). On 4 December, he alleged his conformity, but refused to subscribe (C., f. 75). On 30 January, 1604-5, he certified his conformity (C., f. 79). The churchwardens' certificate, 28 January, 1604-5, states that "our godly and painful minister doeth

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.



strictly obserue the booke of common prayer, and other ceremonies of the church . . . which (if at any time) he shall omitt, your L: shall vndoubtedly heare of it, though we, or others (hereafter to succeed vs in our troublesome office) should be silent for mr Bursey hath watchfull ouerseers" (Misc., 1604/9). On 10 April, 1605, he had not subscribed (C., f. 86d.). See below, p. 365. He held his benefice till his death in 1630 (P.D., 1630/68).

77. CADE, WILLIAM, M.A. (1583), unlicensed preacher, rector of Lillingstone Dayrell. He was cited to appear† 3 October, 1604, on which day and on subsequent occasions he appeared (C., ff. 68, 75, 78d.). On 23 May, 1605, he appeared, and submitted himself and promised conformity, and subscribed; whereupon the bishop dismissed him (C., f. 86d.). The churchwardens' certificate of conformity, 2 April, 1605, states that Cade laboured painfully in his calling both by preaching and catechizing, and had always used the Prayer Book; but that "heretofore he hath made some doubt of wearinge the surplice bie reason of the discontinuance thereof amongst vs thes fīue and twenty yeares, now notwithstandinge hee weareth the same and doeth obserue the other ceremonies [etc.]" (Misc., 1605-6/70).

78. CHALENER, ROBERT, B.A. (1566), S.T.P., licensed preacher, rector of Amersham. The churchwardens and Thomas Fynche, "baylie of the towne," certified 20 November, 1604, that he "hath conformed himselfe . . . and . . . hath worne the surplice with his hood according to his degree in schooles, vsed the crosse in baptisme married with a ringe delivered the communion to the people kneeling" (Misc., 1604/49).

79. DEANE, WILLIAM, curate of Hillsden. He was cited to appear† 3 October, 1604, but did not appear, and the churchwardens certified that he did not wear the surplice. On 1 December he refused to subscribe, and the bishop suspended him from the execution of his office (C., ff. 68, 75; below, pp. 364, 366; Misc., 1604/26).

80. EATON, RANDOLPH, non-graduate, curate of Chilton. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604. He appeared, and alleged "that there wanted a sufficient surplisse," and subscribed (C., f. 68d.). The bishop ordered the churchwardens to be cited for not having a sufficient surplice. On 16 January, 1604-5, they and Eaton certified, "that wee haue provided suche a surplice as by the L B.: his order was inioyned, and that our minister doth orderly weare it," whereupon they were all dismissed (C., f. 68d.; Misc., 1604/52).

81. EGERTON, THOMAS, M.A. (1583), licensed preacher, rector of Adstock (? 1569-1622). He was 'not conformable,' 24 February, 1604-5, and he appeared before the bishop at Buckden, 9 March (Ep. Court Book, 1603-6, ff. 99, 104d.). At the bishop's visitation in 1607, he is presented because "he doth not weare the surplice in the doinge of diuine service" (Ep. Vis. 1607, f. 14d.).

82. GEE, GEORGE, M.A. (1598), unlicensed preacher, curate of Stony Stratford St. Giles. He was cited to appear† 3 October, 1604. He appeared 3 October, 30 November, and 1 December. On the last-mentioned day the bishop suspended him from the execution of his

---

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.

office (C., ff. 68, 75d.). On 29 May, 1605, the apparitor certified that Gee "doth serve the cure again notwithstanding his suspension; whereupon the bishop decreed that the churchwardens be cited to appear at Huntingdon on 12 June next (C., f. 87). See below, pp. 363, 364-6.

83. HANSON, HENRY, B.A., curate of Nether Winchendon. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, on which day he appeared and subscribed. On 16 October he certified his conformity and was dismissed (C., f. 68d.). The churchwardens' certificate is dated 10 October (Misc., 1604/42).

84. HEAPE, THOMAS, B.A. (1580), licensed preacher, vicar of Little Marlow (1596-1605). He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604. He appeared on 30 October, when he alleged "that there are diuers scandalous ministers in Buck'shire and nothing done against them, whereupon the bishop admonished him to bring in their names before 30 November (C., ff. 69, 71d.). He, however, asked that his attendance might be excused:

Good M<sup>r</sup> Chancir, these are to signifie vnto youe, that having bene syke, I feare my personall appearanc' would have bene with some hazard of my lyffe and so I ame homble to craue to be excused. And doe by these presentes acknowledge that as yet I cannot be resolu'd to conformitie (as youe cale it) but do willingly by these presentes submit my selfe to the sensure of a second admonition if it so please my lord and your worships so to proceed with vs. And thus with my humble commendation and dutie to your worships I take my leave committinge yow to the protection of the Almighty this 12 of November 1604. Lytle Marlowe.

Your humble petetioner

THOM. HEAPE.

To the worshipfull m<sup>r</sup> docter Bellie our most loving Chancler, these be d[elivere]d at Huntington (Misc., 1604/2).

Heape appeared on several other occasions (below, pp. 363-70). On 12 December he refused to subscribe or conform (C., f. 75d.). On 16 January, 1604-5, his attendance was excused on account of the plague (C., f. 77). On 19 June, 1605, the bishop suspended him from the execution of his office (C., ff. 77, 87, 89, 91d., 92d., 124d.). On 2 October, 1605, he appeared and answered

that he cannot yet conforme himself And saith further that since his suspencion his cure hath beene some holie daies vsnserued *contra monicionem* etc. and some daies the cure hath bene served by Mr [blank] Tice schoolmr at Henley Mr Wade mr of Stoke hosp: and one Mr [blank] Evans of Cloke lane in London preched there .2. sabbaths and Mr Robertes v: of Wooborne baptised a child at Wooborne Church and Mr Watson of Greate Marlowe baptised another at Greate Marlowe both which were borne in the parish of Litle Marlowe: And saith further that there hath not bene anie communion celebrated in the said parish church of Litle Marlowe since his said suspencion. *Unde dominus monuit dictum Heape* that before the feast of All Saintes nexte he do provide a sufficiente curate and presente him to the said reuerend father or other competent judge to be admitted according to law *et ad certificandum proximo sessione sequenti sub manu iudicis predicti Et vltorius dominus denuo monuit eum ad conformandum et certificandum 6. Novembris proximo in ecclesia de Buckden inter horas .9. et .11. ante meridiem.* (see also below, pp. 368-9).

The bishop also decreed that Tice, Wade, Robertes, and Watson should be cited to answer before the chancellor concerning the premises. On

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice,

6 November, after preconization, Heape did not appear nor certify about the provision of a curate, and the bishop declared him contumacious, and excommunicated him (C., ff. 100, 125). On 4 December, 1605, Heape appeared, and answered that he had not conformed nor did he intend to conform, and the bishop pronounced a sentence depriving him of his benefice, Heape renouncing the benefit of appeal (C., f. 106). On 5 June, 1606, Heape appeared again, and having made oath to obey the law and observe the mandates of the church, prayed the benefit of absolution from the sentence of excommunication under which he lay on account of his manifest contumacy in not appearing, etc. Whereupon the bishop absolved him (C., f. 107d.).

Heape was named by the House of Commons in April, 1606, as an instance of peaceable ministers "who are often called to their extreme trouble and charge, though for the avoidance of both, they have desired to be sooner deprived." Heape, it was alleged, was called fourteen times and at last deprived (below, p. 469). The bishop's answer is given below (pp. 368-9).

85. **HERNE or HERON, ROBERT**, non-graduate, rector of Chesham Bois. He did not wear the surplice in 1585 (above, p. xxx). He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, on which day he was excused on account of age. On 30 October and 1 December he was pronounced contumacious because he did not appear (C., f. 69). Later in the year, he and the churchwardens certified that a surplice had been provided, and that he wore it (Misc., 1604/25).

86. **KINGE, ANDREW**, curate, preacher and schoolmaster at Chesham [Bois] and Chesham Woburn. On 18 September, 1605, he was admonished to conform himself and to celebrate divine service, and certify touching these things. He appeared, 18 September, 1605, and alleged that Mr Bowl, fellow of Trinity college, Cambridge, "provoked him to dispute" (C., f. 97d.). On 23 October, he did not appear, and the bishop pronounced him contumacious, and excommunicated him (C., f. 102d.). On 4 December, letters of the archbishop of Canterbury were exhibited certifying that at the time he ought to have appeared, King was before the royal commissioners at London, and was by them committed to prison (*ad ergastulum*), and therefore could not appear, and that his imprisonment still continued; whereupon the bishop decreed that he should be absolved (C., f. 106). See below, pp. 367-8, 370, 470.

Kinge seems to have been the person who matriculated from Clare college, Cambridge, in 1565. He was one of the militant spirits of puritanism. As early as in 1573 he was in the court of the Star Chamber (Strype, *Parker*, ii, 239f.); and in 1591-2 he was in prison, and brought before the high commission and the Star Chamber with Cartwright and others (Strype, *Whitgift*, iii, 245ff.). There was, however, another Andrew King, of Magdalen hall, Oxford, B.A. 1577, M.A. 1581, but he would be too young for the trouble in 1573.

87. **LINGARD, WILLIAM**, M.A. (1599), curate of Hanslope. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, on which day he appeared and subscribed, and was admonished to conform and certify under the hands

---

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.



of the churchwardens; "Mr Dr Smith<sup>1</sup> to allowe the surplisse, and the churchwardens were admonished to shew [that they had one]." A note states that Lingard is contumacious but the grounds are not stated. On 30 November, he certified, and was dismissed "so that he pay the fees which he owes" (C., f. 68). The churchwardens certificate is dated 17 November, 1604 (Misc., 1604/20).

88. **LOVERING, THOMAS, M.A.** (1581), licensed preacher, rector of Dunton (1586-1609). He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, but failed to appear on several subsequent court days (C., ff. 69, 75d., 79). On 10 April, 1605, he certified his conformity (C., f. 86d.). The churchwardens' certificate is dated 10 May, 1605 (Misc., 1605-6/43). See below, p. 365.

89. **MAWD, JAMES, M.A.**, vicar of Over Winchendon. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, but his attendance was excused. He failed to appear on 1 December, and was pronounced contumacious (C., f. 68d.). An undated certificate of the churchwardens states that they had provided a surplice, and that their vicar did not refuse to wear it. Another certificate states that their vicar is still conformable (Misc., 1604/47, 53).

90. **PRESTMAN, JOHN, M.A.**, rector of Emberton. He appeared† on 3 and 31 October, 1604. On 30 November, his son John appeared, and said that his father was so sick that he could not be there. Whereupon the bishop told the son to warn his father to be there on the morrow, and meanwhile pronounced him contumacious. On the morrow the father came, and refused to subscribe. Later, he certified touching his conformity (C., ff. 68, 75d.; Misc., 1604/10).

91. **RATCLIFF, RICHARD, B.A.** (1584-5), rector of Wexham. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, on which day he did not appear, whereupon the bishop excommunicated him. On 8 November, the bishop commissioned the rectors of Saunderton and Chalfont St. Giles to absolve him, and certify at the next court (C., f. 69). Apparently he conformed for he was still rector in 1614 (L.C., 1614, f. 106).

92. **REEVE, JOHN, B.A.**, curate of Princes Risborough. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and subscribed. On 18 October, he certified touching his conformity, and was dismissed (C., f. 68). The churchwardens' certificate is dated 10 October, 1604 (Misc., 1604/41).

93. **SAUNDERS, WILLIAM, M.A.**, licensed preacher, vicar of Chesham Magna. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, on which day he was excused on account of old age. On 31 October, and 30 November, and 1 December, he did not appear, and was pronounced contumacious. Afterwards he certified his conformity (C., ff. 69, 76). The certificate, dated 5 December, states that he conformed, and wore the surplice on 30 November (Misc., 1604/54).

94. **SCOTT, THOMAS**, curate of Eastmansted Latimer (below, pp. 363-4, 366). He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, but failed to do so. On 31 October and 30 November he appeared, and on

<sup>1</sup> William Smith was the official of the archdeaconries of Bedford and Buckingham. The surplice was to be submitted to him for approval (Cp. above, pp. lxiv-v).

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.



1 December the bishop suspended him from the execution of his office (C., ff. 69, 75d.). Richard Ballam was admitted curate in his place, 24 February, 1604-5 (Reg. xxx, f. 248d.). In one of the entries in the court book (C., f. 75d.), and below (p. 363), Scott is described as curate also of Flaunden, co. Hertford. He may be the person of his name who was presented at the bishop's visitation in 1607 (above, p. lxxix).

95. SMITH, JOHN, M.A., rector of Ellesborough. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and certified touching his conformity, and was dismissed (C., f. 68d.). The churchwardens' certificate that he "hathe lately worne the surplise," is dated 8 September, 1604 (Misc., 1604/40).

96. WILDIER, NICHOLAS, M.A. (1592), licensed preacher, vicar of Stewkley. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and subscribed; and on 16 October, he certified touching his conformity and was dismissed (C., f. 69; Misc., 1604/48).

97. WILKINSON, GABRIEL, curate of Waddesdon. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and subscribed; and on 30 October, he certified touching his conformity and was dismissed (C., f. 68d.). The churchwardens' certificate is dated 28 October (Misc., 1604/46).

98. WILKINSON, HENRY, M.A. (1590), B.D., licensed preacher, rector of the first and second parts of the church of Waddesdon (1601-47). He was born at Halifax, co. York, 9 October, 1566; fellow of Merton college, Oxford, where he resided twelve years. He afterwards resided at Wooburn, co. Buckingham, for one and a half years; and was rector of Southwick, Sussex, c. 1599-1601 (P.D., 1601/13). He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, but, failing to appear, was pronounced contumacious. He appeared on 13 November, and again on 12 December, when he alleged "that he hath a curate who doth conforme himself and therefore he being freed by the canon ought not to be compelled vntill a yeare be expired etc., *et petiit beneficium iuris et hoc tempore recusauit*" (C., ff. 68d., 75d.). After several appearances, he was, on 15 January, 1605-6, in hope of his conformity, granted till the next Wednesday fortnight after the end of the session of parliament then pending (C., ff. 79, 86d., 94, 100, 107; below, pp. 364-8). At the bishop's visitation in 1607 he is presented "for that he dothe not weare his surplise nor doth not say all the whole divine service and doth leaue out the letany" (f. 12d.). He died in possession of his benefice.

Mr Stirrop I vnderstande by my brother Burges that vpon a let[ter] from the Earle of Southampton my Lord Bishop is content to respi[te] myne appearance which should have beene the 30<sup>th</sup> of this month [to] the 27<sup>th</sup> of March and that order was taken with yowe to this purpose by my Lorde at his goeing out of the courte, which because it was done but in a passage, I thought it necessarie to putt yowe in remembrance hereof least by your not takinge notice of it, I might incurr an vndeserved censure. Thus with my very louinge salutations I committ yowe to the blessinge and grace of the almighty At Wadesdon this 21<sup>th</sup> of Januarie 1604.

Y<sup>r</sup> very louinge frende

HENRY WILKINSON.

To my very louinge frende Mr Styrropp at Bugden (Misc., 1604/1).

99. WOODCOCK, RICHARD, M.A. (1583), S.T.B., rector of Great Hampden. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and was admonished to conform before 31 October. The churchwardens certified [no date]

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.

that they had provided a surplice, as enjoined by Mr doctor Hill, and that "Mr Woodcoke did weare yt." The bishop therefore dismissed him (C., f. 68 ; Misc., 1604/38).

100. WORGLEY, JOHN, non-graduate, vicar of Little Missenden. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and subscribed and certified touching his conformity (C., f. 68d.). The churchwardens and sidesmen certified that they have a surplice, "and our minister doeth weare it, and never refused it," 12 September, 1604 (Misc., 1604/35).

101. YARROWE, THOMAS, B.A., vicar of Newport Pagnell. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and subscribed (C., f. 68). The churchwarden and sidesmen certified his conformity, 20 November ; and, on 30 November, the bishop dismissed him "so that he pay the fees which he owes" (C., f. 68 ; Misc., 1604/21).

### ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON

102. CHAMBERS, RICHARD, M.A. (1566), licensed preacher, rector of Digswell, co. Hertford (1592-1606), the son of a protestant exile at Frankfort. He was a fellow of Trinity college, Cambridge 1563 ; and vicar of Hitchin, 1576-92 (*Alumni Cantab.*). In 1570, he was one of Cartwright's supporters at Cambridge (Strype, *Annals*, ii, part i, p. 2). In 1584, he refused to subscribe to Whitgift's articles (below, p. 53). He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, and appeared on several occasions. On 12 December, he refused [to subscribe] ; and on 19 June, 1605, he craved time for deliberation, and refused to give any other answer, whereupon the bishop excommunicated him for not answering whether he would conform or not (C., ff. 69, 76, 77d., 89, 91d., 124d.). On 13 September, he appeared before the bishop at Bucken, and having submitted himself, and made oath to obey the law and the mandates of the Church, the bishop absolved him (C., f. 96). On 2 October, he said "that as yet he hath not nor can now conforme himself, and craved time for further deliberation. On 6 November, he appeared in Buckden church, and, upon conference had with him, the bishop gave him a further time for reading, etc. (C., f. 100). In July, 1606, the rectory was vacant through his death (Reg. xxx, f. 287d.). See below, pp 364, 366-7 ; Urwick, *Nonconformity in Herts*, pp. 634-5.

103. DRANT, NEVELL, curate of North Mimms, co. Hertford. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and confessed that he did not wear the surplice, and at once agreed to conform, but prayed to be allowed a time for subscription. Then he said "that he hath bene but *di* (half) a year at Northmymys and came owte of London diocesse and hath neither testimonie from the B. or Ordinarie there accordinge to the canon nor anie licence to serve at Northmymys." Thereupon the bishop enjoined him to be present to subscribe and certify his conformity on 30 November, and meanwhile inhibited him from the exercise of his office (C., f. 69d.). On 12 December, he refused, and the bishop suspended him from the execution of his office. On 7 January, 1604-5, he promised conformity, and asked time to consider about subscription, and the bishop relaxed the suspension (C., f. 76). On 30 January, he was sick, but sent a certificate of his conformity (Misc., 1604/8, 62). See below.

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.

p. 366. On 19 June, 1605, he seems to have offered and promised to subscribe,<sup>1</sup> and was dismissed until he should be cited afresh (C., f. 91).

104. FISHER, TIMOTHY, M.A., licensed preacher, curate of Tring, co. Hertford. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604. On 30 November, he appeared, and the bishop enjoined him "to drawe into writinge the principall pointes of his sermons which he hath preached since the first of September last," and to conform, etc. On 12 December he refused to conform or subscribe, and also refused to hand over his sermons, and alleged "that his time would not serve." Whereupon the bishop suspended him from the execution of his office (C., ff. 69, 76). On 19 June, 1605, he appeared and answered "that he hath not any cert. of his conformitie . . . neither hath he yet conformed himself, nor doth he meane now to conforme himself according to his former promise," whereupon the bishop again suspended him from the execution of his office (C., ff. 87, 91, 124d.). See below, pp. 364, 366

105. PERKINS or PARKINS, OLIVER, M.A. (1591), vicar of Offley, co. Hertford (1603-6). He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604. On 1 December he did not appear, and the bishop excommunicated him. On 12 December he refused [to conform or subscribe]. The next day, he having sworn [to obey the law of the Church], etc., the bishop absolved him (C., ff. 69, 76). On 10 January, 1604-5, he said "that [he doth] not vse the crosse in baptisme nor weareth the surplisse in celebracion of divine service neither can he yet be perswaded to vse the crosse nor surplisse" (C., f. 77d.). After several times respiting him, the bishop, on 19 June, 1605, suspended him from the execution of his office (C., ff. 79, 89, 91d.). On 23 October, he again refused to conform, and the bishop, because of his growing contumacy, in not appearing before him and not obeying his monitions, excommunicated him; and, further, enjoined him to provide for the cure of souls in his parish to be served by a fit minister (C., ff. 92, 97d., 102d., 125). On 5 December, Fulk Roberts was instituted to the vicarage of Offley which was vacant because Perkins had not paid his tenths (Reg. xxx, ff. 296d.-7; C., f. 113d.). The bishop stated that Perkins might have been absolved without subscription if he would have sworn to obey the law of the Church (below, p. 369).

106. SLOWE, ROBERT, B.A., rector of Throcking, co. Hertford. The churchwarden certified, 21 November, 1604, "that wee haue provided a decent surplice and our minister doth weare it orderlie." Slowe himself certified about the provision of the surplice, 17 November (Misc., 1604/45, 55).

107. SMITH, ROBERT, B.A., licensed preacher, rector of Caldecote, co. Hertford. He and the churchwarden certified that "we have a very large surplesse and our minester doth weare it" (Misc., 1604/27).

108. WALKWOOD, NATHANIEL, B.A. (1588-9), not a preacher, curate of Bovingdon, co. Hertford. On 11 April, 1605, he was admonished to conform and certify (Ep. Court Book, 1603-6, f. 114). Christopher Pearte was licensed to the curacy, 22 September, 1605 (Reg. xxx, f. 265). This chapelry had a puritan tradition for Thomas Wilcocks, one of the earlier leaders of the presbyterian movement, was curate here in 1584 (below, p. 53; *Dict. Nat. Biog.*).

<sup>1</sup> The record is not very plain.

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.



## ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER

109. ARME or ORME, WILLIAM, B.A., curate of Thurmaston. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and subscribed. On 30 October he presented a certificate of conformity signed by the churchwardens, dated 7 October, and was dismissed (C., f. 66d.; Misc., 1604/17).

110 BOTT, LAWRENCE, non-graduate, licensed preacher, rector of Cadeby (1578-1605). He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and at various subsequent dates (C., f. 67d., 75, 77, 89; below, pp. 363-5, 367). On 24 April, 1604, he appeared, and alleged "that he cannot yet be perswaded to conforme himself," whereupon the bishop respited him until 19 June (C., f. 89), on which day Bott made the same answer, and the bishop suspended him from the execution of his office (C., f. 91). On 18 September, 1605, he appeared and refused to conform himself, whereupon the bishop passed a sentence of deprivation, Bott protesting that it was of no effect (C., ff. 97d., 104, 105d., 124d.). On 27 November, Nathaniel Wood, M.A., was instituted to the benefice (Reg. xxx, f. 271).

111. BRINGHURSTE, JOHN, non-graduate, rector of Waltham. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, to answer for not wearing the surplice, because "at the communion he weareth yt and not otherwise" (C., f. 66d.). He held the rectory till his death in 1607 (P.D., 1607/13).

112. BRINSLEY, JOHN, M.A. (1588), licensed preacher, curate of Ashby de la Zouch. He appeared before the bishop, 3 October, 1604, to answer because he refused to use the surplice and the sign of the cross; and again on 31 October, when he refused to conform himself. He refused again on 30 November, and also on 1 December, when the bishop suspended him from the execution of his office (C., ff. 67, 74d.; below, pp. 364-5). He seems to have continued as headmaster of Ashby de la Zouch public school till about 1619, when he was suspended by the bishop. He then lectured in London, where he died. He was the author of many works (*Dict. Nat. Biog.*; Peile, *Biographical Register of Christ's College*, i, 162; see no. 122 below).

113. BROWN, JOHN, S.T.B., rector of Loughborough. On 22 July, 1605, he wrote to Dr Belley, the chancellor, saying that the bishop's apparitor had been certified by some malicious persons "that thinges in our church were not caried according vnto lawe," and doubting that this false imputation might come to the bishop, he informs the chancellor of the truth thereof:

Ever since my coming first to Loughborough we haue obserued the forme prescribed by lawe in prayer and administration of sacramentes except kneeling at the communion, the vse of the crosse in Baptisme and wearing of the surplice. which we take libertye in, not for that we hold them vnlawfull, but for that they were disused by my predecessour all her maiestye raigne and the people had conceaued some dislike of them whom I would not strue with vntill I were vrged thereto by authority. Now that it hath pleased his maiesty to require an exact obseruation of these thinges I haue laboured priuatly and publickly to perswad the people of the lawfull vse of them: and haue brought them for the most part to kneele at the communion, to approue the vse of the surplice hoping I shall preuaile likewise with them to do the like concerning the vse of the crosse. This course of drawing them one by degrees I haue presumed that my lord would allowe me in my chardge and thinke well of it, especially in one who hath laboured by word and writting to drawe other ministers vnto conformity. If you

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.



certifie our churchwardens that my lord liketh not of this slowe progresse of mine I will presently vpon notice therfore fall to the vse therof. And therfore I earnestly desire that by your fauour we may not be trobled to appeare vpon any such informacion and haue our names called into question for the refusall of that which we approue in our iudgment and are redye to confirme by our practise, so farre forth as lawe requireth (Misc., 1605-6/77).

Brown died in possession of his rectory in 1642 (P.D., 1642/10).

114. BURROWE, ERASMUS, non-graduate, unlicensed preacher, rector of Burrow on the Hill. He appeared before the bishop, 3 October, 1604, to answer for only wearing the surplice divers times (C., f. 66d.). He was still rector in 1614 (*Liber Cleri*, f. 132).

115. CAMPBELL, ROBERT, M.A., curate of Owston and Newbold. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604. On 22 November, he appeared and said "that he weareth the surplisse and neuer refuseth yt but there was not a sufficient surplesse and therefore he did not weare yt but nowe there is a sufficient surplisse he weareth yt." He was ordered to conform before 30 November, and he exhibited a certificate of conformity, signed by the churchwardens, dated 25 November (C. f. 67d.; Misc., 1604/19).

116. COOPER, EDWARD, B.D., rector of Cold Overton. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604, on which day, he was sought, but, seemingly, did not appear. He, however, certified touching his conformity, and was dismissed (C., f. 66d.). He was not required to subscribe (below, p. 369). At the last reference he is stated erroneously in the record to have been rector of Coleorton.

117. COTTON, THOMAS, M.A., rector of Laughton (see above, pp. lxxvii-viii). He appeared before the bishop, 3 October, 1604, and at other times, to answer for not wearing the surplice and not observing the Prayer Book. On 30 January, 1604-5, he refused to conform or subscribe, and craved time. On 19 June, 1605, the bishop gave him time to confer with Mr. Sacheverill. On 23 October, on exhibition of letters of William Turpin and Basil Brook, knights, touching Cotton's urgent business and his peaceable and quiet behaviour, the bishop, in hope of his conformity, dismissed him until he should be cited afresh, provided that in the meanwhile the ceremonies of the church should be observed by him or by another fit minister there approved by lawful authority (C. ff. 67d., 74d., 78d., 86d., 91, 94, 97, 102; below pp. 363-8). At the bishop's visitation in 1607 he is presented because "he doth not read the holy service neither mofninge nor eveninge prayer noe further then the second lesson nor weareth the surplice" (f. 29d.). On 20 January, 1607-8, he certified [that he had conformed], and was dismissed (f. 70d.). He still held the benefice in 1614 (L.C., 1614, f. 129d.).

118. DODD, THOMAS, M.A. (1585), rector of Eastwell. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604. He certified 27 October, that he now wore the surplice, and used all the other ceremonies, and therefore he was dismissed (C. f. 66d.; Misc., 1604/18).

119. EATON, MATTHEW, curate of Market Harborough. He appeared before the bishop, 3 October, 1604, to answer because he did not wear the surplice except at the Communion. He appeared again 31 October, and certified touching his conformity, and was dismissed (C., f. 67d.). No subscription was required of him (below p. 369).

---

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.

120. FREEMAN, WILLIAM, curate of Kegworth. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and subscribed and certified touching his conformity, and was dismissed (C. f. 66d.). The certificate of conformity was signed by the rector and churchwardens, 30 September, 1604 (Misc., 1604/13).

121. HIGGINSON, John, M.A. (1568), rector of Claybrooke. He was cited to appear† on 3 October, 1604. He did not appear, but purged his absence by letter, and promised to conform, and so was dismissed (C., f. 67). No subscription was required of him (below, p. 369).

122. HILDERSHAM, ARTHUR, M.A. (1584), vicar of Ashby de la Zouch (1593-1605). He was a fellow of Trinity hall, Cambridge, 1584; and lecturer at Ashby de la Zouch, 1587, before his ordination. His parents, who were papists, designed him for the priesthood in the Church of Rome, and his father disinherited him on account of his protestant convictions. He was one of the puritan leaders as early as 1590, and was before the high commission in 1591 with Cartwright and others (Usher, *Reconstruction*, i, 64n). In 1604 he was the most active of the managers of the "millenary petition" (*Dict. Nat. Biog.*). He appeared before the bishop, on 3 and 31 October, and 30 November, 1604, to answer for not wearing the surplice and not signing with the cross (C., ff. 67, 74d.). On 1 December he refused [to conform or to subscribe] (C., f. 74d.). On 12 December there is a memorandum in the court book: vpon a monicion from his matie for some of the ministers to conferr with my L. [sc. the bishop] and Mr d[oc]tor Mountacute deane of the kinges chappell Mr Hildersham said they would not come to be borne downe with countenance and with scoffs (*ibid.*).

On the same day, Stirropp, the registrar, made a note in the court book :

Dominus tradidit mihi librum canonum editorum in vltima Convocatione et perlecta .54. caput dominus monuit ministros sequentes tunc presentes to take notice thereof at their perills (C., f. 73d.).

For the names of the ministers referred to see below, p. 364. The fifty-fourth canon provides that if any licensed preacher, after being admonished by the bishop, do not conform himself within the space of a month, his licence shall be void.

On 16 January, 1604-5, he appeared; and again on 24 April, 1605, when he said that "he doth not nor can conforme himself for manie causes." The bishop therefore pronounced a sentence depriving him of his benefice, Hildersham being present, dissenting, and protesting that it was of no effect, and appealing to the archbishop of Canterbury in his court of arches; (C., ff. 76d., 87, 89a, 89; above pp. lxxviii, lxxiii). On 19 June, 1605, he failed to appear for the purpose of prosecuting his appeal (C., f. 91). See below pp. 363-6. He seems never to have conformed, and was more than once in trouble after this date. For an account of his life see the *Dictionary of National Biography*; Peile, *Biographical Register of Christ's College*, i, 139. The latter notice states that Hildersham remained vicar of Ashby de la Zouch until his death in 1632; but the vicarage was held by several other men from 1605-32. Hildersham seems, however, to have been appointed to a lectureship there about 1609, a position in which he would escape the obligation to use some at least of the obnoxious ceremonies. The following answers to articles refer to him and his curate (see above, no. 112) :

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.

[? Answers<sup>1</sup>] deliuered by Richard Spencer of Ashby de lazouch in the [county of<sup>1</sup>] Leicester chandler . . . the said Richard Spencer cominge to Mr Brinsley late Curate of [Ash<sup>1</sup>] by aforesaid to desire him to publish and demand in the church certaine money of his the said Spencers which was taken owt of his house aboute Michaelmas last when his howse was on fire and after burned downe to the ground with all his goodes to the valewe of xli<sup>li</sup> the said Mr Brinsley answered nay, nay, the crosse hath lighte on the, and a wors judgement hangeth ouer thy head, thou wilt have thy children baptised with the crosse and the said Spencer answered that yf he had anie more children he would haue them baptised with the signe of the crosse according to his ma<sup>ties</sup> lawes and Mr Brinsley asked, yf not godes lawes, and Spencer said that his ma<sup>ties</sup> lawes was godes lawes. Afterwards Mr Hildersham in his sermon said that there was three dwelling houses burned and .2. of them were Chrestians and the third meaning the said Spencer, he could not tell what to make of him. Also Mr Hildersham's wife came to a widowe woman where the fire began and told her Jone be of good comforte iiii<sup>li</sup> will build vpp thy howse againe, and as for Spencer the crosse hath lighte on him, let him beware the surplesse or other wordes to the like effecte (Misc., 1605-6/10).

signum RICARDE + SPENCER.

123. HOLDYER, THOMAS, curate of Mountsorrell. He was cited to appear before the bishop to answer concerning his not wearing the surplice, because he 'weareth yt not euerie day' (C., f. 66d.). No further proceedings seem to have been taken against him, and he still held the curacy in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 138d.).

124. JESSON, THOMAS, non-graduate, vicar of St. Nicholas', and curate of St. Mary's, Leicester. He was cited to appear before the bishop on 3 October, 1604, to answer because he did not wear the surplice every 'sabaoth day,' but he probably did not appear (C., f. 67). He still held his offices in 1614 (L.C., f. 122d.).

125. KINGE, DANIEL, B.A. (1596), vicar of Belton. He was cited to appear before the bishop on 3 October, 1604, to answer for that he did not wear the surplice, and also did not catechize. He appeared and subscribed, and was enjoined to certify touching his conformity (C., f. 67). The certificate of the churchwardens and two others, dated 9 December, states that he had worn the surplice and used the sign of the cross and the ring, etc. (Misc., 1604/51).

126. MORE, JOHN, M.A. (1576), licensed preacher, rector of Knaptoft. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and craved respite. The bishop admonished him to conform, and to subscribe and certify touching his conformity (C., f. 67d.). He appeared on subsequent occasions (C., ff. 75, 86d., 91, 94, 97d.; below, pp. 364-8). On 30 January, 1604-5, he appeared, and alleged

that he hath considered of those reasons which moved him to stand against conformitie and he ys still more and more confirmed in his opinions and therefore hath not yet conformed himself neither can he now conforme himself (C., f. 78d.).

On 19 June, 1605, he alleged that he was conferring with Mr Sacheverill (C., f. 91); and on 23 October, the bishop dismissed him (C., f. 102) on the same terms as he did Thomas Cotton (above, no. 117). At the bishop's visitation in 1607 he is presented for not wearing the surplice (f. 23d.). He held his benefice till his death in 1619.

<sup>1</sup> The document is damaged.

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.



127. NAILER, RICHARD, non-graduate, vicar of Hungarton. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and subscribed; and was enjoined to certify touching his conformity under the hands of the churchwardens. Apparently, he failed to do this, for, on 1 December, he is entered as contumacious (C., f. 66d.). He was still holding the benefice in 1614 (L.C. 1614, f. 114d.).

128. NUTTER, ANTHONY, *scholaris*, unlicensed preacher, rector of Fenny Drayton (1582-1605). In 1591-2, he was in prison, and before the high commission and the court of the Star Chamber, with Thomas Cartwright, Anthony Nutter, and others, on the charge of trying to establish the Book of Discipline (Strype, *Whitgift*, iii, 245ff). He appeared† on 3 October and 30 November, 1604 (C., ff. 67d., 75). On 30 January, 1604-5, he appeared and answered "that he hath not yet conformed himself neither will now conforme himself, and saith that whatsoever ys the invention of man ys not to be allowed in the service of god"; whereupon the bishop passed the sentence of deprivation, Nutter dissenting and appealing to the court of Arches from it as null and invalid (C., f. 78d.). See above p. lxxiii. Edward Lynne, S.T.B., was instituted to the benefice, 9 August, 1605 (Reg. xxx, f. 260). See below, pp. 363, 365-6. Usher (*Reconstruction*, ii, 11) says that Nutter was 'reinducted' in September, 1606; but this is a mistake, since it was Robert Mason who was instituted on the 17th of that month in succession to Lynne (Reg. xxx, f. 291).

129. PELSANT, WILLIAM, S.T.B., vicar of Market Bosworth, perhaps did not wear the surplice. If so, presumably he conformed (above, p. lxiv).

130. POLLARD, CHRISTOPHER, rector of Houghton, perhaps did not wear the surplice. If so, presumably he conformed (above, p. lxv).

131. ROSSE, GABRIEL, M.A. (1600), vicar of Packington (1603-10). He appeared† on 3 October, 1604, and the bishop admonished him to appear later in the day and to subscribe. Seemingly he did not appear, since he was pronounced contumacious (C., f. 67). On 30 November he again failed to appear (C., f. 74d.). Afterwards he conformed, and was not required to subscribe (below, p. 369).

132. RUDDINGTON, THOMAS, B.A., rector of Norton by Galby, perhaps did not wear the surplice. If so, presumably he conformed (above, p. lxiv).

133. SAVAGE, JOHN, M.A., curate of Ratcliffe Culey. He was cited to appear before the bishop on 3 October, 1604, because "he weareth not the surplice every day" (C., f. 67d.). No further proceedings against him are recorded.

134. SHERWOOD, RICHARD, M.A., licensed preacher, rector of Thurlaston (1587-1605). He was cited to appear before the bishop, 3 October, 1604, to answer for that he "neither signeth with the crosse, and omitteth diuers thinges in the booke of common praier, twoe surplisses haue bene tendered him, which he reteyneth at his howse, sayeing he tooke them thither to see what condicion they were of." He appeared on that day and 30 November, and on 16 January, 1604-5

---

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.



(C., ff. 67, 74d., 77). On 10 April, 1605, he appeared, and said that he could not be resolved to be conformed, and prayed right and justice; whereupon the bishop pronounced the sentence of deprivation, in the presence of Sherwood, who dissented and protested against it as void and unjust and contrary to the statutes and ecclesiastical laws of the kingdom, and appealed to the archbishop in his court of arches. The bishop assigned the 29 May for him to follow up his appellation and to certify. On 28 May he appeared and shewed the certificate (C., ff. 87, 87a). See above, p. lxxiii, and below, pp. 363-6. The following is the draft of a letter from the bishop:

Sal: in Christo: M<sup>r</sup> Sherewood parson of Thurleston being deprived of his benefice hath made request vnto me that vntill such time as there may be an incumbent established, the cure may be sufficientlie provided for, by some of the neighbour ministers, and withall hath commended you vnto me in this behalf which request of his being agreeable to the direccions I haue received from the Archb: of Cant.' his G: I doe therefore pray and require you, and by theis my lettres doe authorize you and euerie of you, that vntill further order may be taken herein, you doe take some extraordinarie paynes (without preiudice to your owne charge) to preache the worde, read diuine service, and administer the sacramentes, and the rites, and ceremonyes of the Church of England there accordinge to the booke of Common [Prayer], that the people may not altogether be deprived of those . . . <sup>1</sup> that belonge vnto them, and you shall not fayl . . . the like kyndnes of other your neightbours . . . mynisters when you shall haue any just occasion to . . . *see and provide that the cure of sowles of the parishioners of Thurleston aforesaid be well and sufficientlie discharged.* And theis my lettres shalbe your sufficient warrant in that behalf. And so with my hartie commendacions I committe you to god. Buckden this xxiiijth of Aprill 1605.

Your Louinge Freind

To my louinge Freindes M<sup>r</sup> Browne parson of Loughborowe M<sup>r</sup> Wood curate there M<sup>r</sup> White parson of Broughton and M<sup>r</sup> Sampson preacher at Leicester and euerie of them haste theis speedilie (Misc., 1605-6/40).

135. STERK, HENRY, B.A., vicar of Scraftoft, perhaps did not wear the surplice. He died there in 1604 (above, p. lxxv).

136. WATTS, ROBERT, vicar of Fleckney, perhaps did not wear the surplice. If so, presumably he conformed (above, p. lxxv). The benefice was vacant by his death in 1609 (P.D., 1609/49). The Robert Watts, who is mentioned above (p. lxxv) as holding the rectory in 1614, was perhaps his son.

137. WESTBIE, WILLIAM, M.A. (1604), curate of Blackfordby (Blowerbie). He was cited, 3 October, 1604, to answer for not wearing the surplice, and not observing the Book of Common Prayer, but he did not appear (C., f. 67). No further proceedings against him are recorded.

138. WOOD, PETER, non-graduate, vicar of Castle Donnington. He appeared† on 3 October, 1604; and on 30 October he presented a certificate of his conformity, dated 7 October, and was dismissed (C., f. 67; Misc., 1604/56).

<sup>1</sup> The document has been injured.

† before the bishop, sitting in his court, to answer for not wearing the surplice.

# INDEX TO THE INTRODUCTION

## PERSONS AND PLACES

. . . . , co. Suffolk, cxix  
[*blank*], Charles, lxxxiii  
—, —, wife of, lxxxiii

Adams, Thomas, cl., cxviii  
Adamson *or* Adams, Richard, cl.,  
xcvii  
Addister, William, cl., xli  
Adstock, co. Buck., cxx  
Aiscough, Aiskew, Askewe, Christopher,  
and his wife, lxxxvii  
—, Henry, cl., xcvi  
—, John, cl., xcvi  
—, Richard, cl., xci  
Alexander, Benjamin, cl., lxxviii  
Alford, co. Linc., l  
Algarkirk, co. Linc., xcvi  
Allanby, Richard, xcvi  
Alleley, Robert, cl., cii  
Allen, David, cl., lxxiv, lxxvii, lxxx,  
xcvii, cii-iii  
—, Richard, cl., xxiv-v, ciii  
—, Robert, cl., xcvi  
—, Samuel, cl., xcvi, ciii  
—, Walter, cl., xcvi, civ  
Allington, West, co. Linc., xcvi  
All Saints in Hungate, preb. of. *See*  
Lincoln  
Althorpe, co. Linc., xcvi, cviii  
Alvingham, co. Linc., lxxxvii  
Amersham, Agmondesham, Amersam,  
co. Buck., xviii, lxxxi, cxx  
Amptill, co. Bed., xc  
Ancaster, co. Linc., lxii, xcvi  
Anderby, co. Linc., xcix  
Anderson, Mr Justice, ciii  
Andrew, William, cl., xcvi  
Anne, a servant, xcvi  
Anne, Gervase, gent., lxxxviii  
Anwick, co. Linc., xxv, xxvii  
Appleby, co. Linc., lxxxviii  
—, Santon and Thornholme in, *q.v.*  
Archer, Thomas, cl., xlii  
Archpole, Edward, preb., xcvi  
Aris. *See* Harris  
Arme. *See* Orme  
Arnesby, co. Leic., lxxxvii  
Asgarby [near Sleaford], co. Linc., lxii,  
lxiii, ci  
Asgarby [near Spilsby], preb. of. *See*  
Lincoln  
Ashby cum Fenby, co. Linc., xlix, c  
— Folville, co. Leic., lxxxv  
— Puerorum, co. Linc., xcvi

Ashby—(*cont.*)  
— de la Zouche, co. Leic., xl, lxx,  
lxxiii, cxxvii, cxxix-xxx  
Ashe, John, lxxxiii-iv  
Ashton, James, cl., xcvi  
Aske, Robert, lxxxviii  
Askewe. *See* Aiscough  
Aslackhoe, co. Linc., deanery of, lxi  
Asterby, co. Linc., xcvi  
Astry, Austrey, Elizabeth, widow, xc  
—, Ralph, gent., xciii  
—, William, lxxix  
Aswarby, co. Linc., lxii, lxiii, ci  
Aswardby, co. Linc., xcix  
Atherton, Atterton, Thomas, cl., l,  
xcvii  
Atkinson, Mr, cii  
—, Robert, cl., lxxiv, lxxvii, civ  
—, Thomas, cl., xcvi  
Aubourn, co. Linc., xcvi  
Austrey. *See* Astry  
Authorpe, co. Linc., xcix  
Aveland, co. Linc., deanery of, l  
Aylesbury, co. Buck., xl  
Aylesby, co. Linc., lxx  
  
Babthorpe, Ursula, xciv  
—, W., knt, xciv  
—, William, and his wife, xciv  
Bacon, Sir Nathaniel, lxxvi  
Bagley, Balgaie, Paul, cl., xcvi, civ  
Bagworth, co. Leic., lxxix  
Baines, Richard, cl., xcvi  
Bainton, Baynten, Thomas, knt, xci  
Baldwin, Bawdine, John, cl., xcvi  
Ballam, Richard, cl., cxxiv  
Barnford, Margery, servant, xc  
Bancroft, James, cl., xcvi  
—, Richard, bishop of London, lxii;  
archbishop of Canterbury, xvi,  
xxxvii, lxxi-ii, lxxii, lxxv, lxxvi,  
xci, xcvi, cvi, cxxii, cxxix, cxxxii  
Bankes, Bancks, Thomas, cl., xxii  
Bardney, co. Linc., xxv  
Barefoot, John, archdeacon of Lincoln,  
xxiii, xxiv  
Barford, Great, co. Bed., xviii  
Barker, Dorothy, xc  
—, Henry, xc  
—, Sybil, xc  
Barkston, co. Linc., xcvi  
Barkwith, East, co. Linc., c, cxii-xiii  
—, West, co. Linc., c  
Barnes, John, cl., l, lxx, xcvi

cxxxiii

- Barnetby, co. Linc., xxxix, civ  
 Barnoldby le Beck, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Barrow on Humber, co. Linc., xlv  
 Barrowby, co. Linc., lxii, lxiii, c  
 Bartholomew, Richard, cl., xcvi  
 Barton on Humber, co. Linc., lxxxviii, ci  
 Bassingham, co. Linc., l, xcvi  
 Bassingthorpe, co. Linc., c, cxiii  
 Bate, Martha, dau. of Agnes Wallen, lxxx  
 —, William, cl., xliii  
 Bateman, Richard, cl., xxxix, civ  
 Bath and Wells, bishop of, lxxvi  
 Batty, Edmund, cl., xcvi  
 Bawtrie, Bawtree, Robert, cl., xcvi  
 Baynten. *See* Bainton  
 Beaconsfield, co. Buck., xc  
 Beckingham, co. Linc., xcix  
 Bedford, county of, xiv, lxi  
 Bedford, co. Bed., xxix, xl, lxxv  
     parishes in—  
         St Mary, xc  
         St Paul, lxxvii, cxvi  
         St Peter Dunstable, xxx  
 Bedford—  
     archdeacon of. *See* Eland  
     archdeaconry of, xv, xvii, xlii, xliii, lii, lxi, cxvi-xviii  
     —, official of. *See* Smith  
 Bedford, Amos, cl., xcvi  
 Beelsby, co. Linc., xcix  
 Beesby in the Marsh, co. Linc., xxv, c  
 Belchford, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Bell, Henry, parish clerk, lxxix  
 Belleau, co. Linc., ciii  
 Belley, John, LL.D., vicar general, chancellor, xxi-ii, xxix, xxx, xxxviii, xli-ii, lxxvii, lxxxi-ii, lxxxvii, cxi, cxxvii  
 Beltisloe, co. Linc., deanery of, l, lxxv  
 Belton, co. Leic., cxxx  
 — by Grantham, co. Linc., c  
 Benington in Holland, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Bennington, Long, co. Linc., c  
 Benniworth, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Berkhamsted, Great, co. Hert., lxxxi  
 Bettham, Mr, and his wife, xcii  
 Bewett, Gabriel, cl., xcvi  
 Bicker, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Bigby, co. Linc., lxxxiii-v, lxxxviii, c  
 Bilcliff, George, cl., xcvi  
 —, Hugh, cl., xcvi  
 —, Thomas, cl., xcvi  
 Billesdon, co. Leic., Rolleston in, *q.v.*  
 Billingsley, John, official, xxxviii  
 —, William, cl., xcvi  
 Bilsby, Billesby, co. Linc., xciii, ci  
 Binbrook St Mary, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Bingham, Charles, cl., xxiv, xxv  
 Birch, James, cl., xxx  
 Birton. *See* Burton Coggles  
 Biscathorpe, co. Linc., xcix  
 Blackborne, Anthony, cl., xcvi  
 Blackethe, George, cl., xli  
 Blackfordby, Blowerbie, co. Leic., cxxxii  
 Blanchard, George, cl., lxxx  
 Blankney, co. Linc., xcvi, xcix  
 Blaydes, F. A., quoted, xcvi  
 Bledlow, co. Buck., xxxii, xc  
 Bletsoe, co. Bed., xcvi  
 Blowerbie. *See* Blackfordby  
 Bloxholm, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Blunham, co. Bed., xcvi  
 Blyborough, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Blyton, co. Linc., c, civ, cxii  
 Bolingbroke, Bullingbrooke, co. Linc. lxxxiii, c, cxiv-xv  
 —, deanery of, xxxviii  
 Bolles, Bolle, Dame Elizabeth, xciv  
 —. *Cp.* Bowl  
 Bones, Jeas, xc  
 Bonner, Edmund, bishop of London, xix  
 Booth, Bouth, Stephen, reader, xxxiii  
 Boothby Graffoe, co. Linc., xxv, c  
 —, Pagnell, co. Linc., ci  
 Bostock, John, cl., xcvi  
 Boston, co. Linc., xxv, xxvii, l, lxix, lxxix, ci, cxv  
 Bosworth, Market, co. Leic., lxiv, cxxxii  
 Bott, Laurence, cl., lxxiii, cxxxii  
 Bottesford, co. Linc., xciv  
 Boultham, co. Linc., xxiv, xcvi  
 Bounten, Mr, and his wife, xciv  
 Bourne, co. Linc., lxxiv, cviii-ix  
 Bouth. *See* Booth  
 Bovingdon, co. Hert., lxxi, cxxxii  
 Bowden, Great, co. Leic., lxxx  
 Bowes, Mistress Margaret, lxxxv  
 —, Richard, esq., lxxxv  
 Bowl, Mr, cxii  
 —. *Cp.* Bolles  
 Bownell, Mardocheus, cl., xcvi  
 Boyes, Elizabeth, lxxxviii  
 Braceborough, co. Linc., xcix  
 Bracebridge, co. Linc., lxxxviii  
 Brackenborough, co. Linc., lxxxviii  
 Bradford, William, servant, lxxx  
 Bradley, co. Linc., ci  
 Bradley, Ralph *or* Randolph, cl., xcvi  
 —, Thomas, cl., xxiv, xxv  
 Bradshawe, Mistress Elizabeth, lxxxv  
 —, Richard, gent., lxxxv, lxxxvi  
 Bradstreet, Brodstreet, Simon, cl., l, lxxxiii-iv, lxxvii, civ-v  
 Branston, co. Linc., xxv, xxvii, xcvi  
 Brattleby, co. Linc., xcix  
 Brauncewell, co. Linc., xcix  
 Brentingby, co. Leic., lxxxv  
 Brian, Robert, cl., xxxviii  
 Bridges, Briges, John, cl., cviii-ix  
 Brigg [in Wrawby par.], co. Linc., xli, lxxxiv  
 Brightman, Thomas, cl., lxx, cxvi-xvii  
 Brigsley, co. Linc., xcix  
 Bringhurst, John, cl., cxxvii

Brinkhill, co. Linc., xcix  
 Brinsley, John, cl., lxx, cxxvii, cxxx  
 Bristol, co. Glouc., xlv  
 Britton, Bryttaine, Brytten, Peter, cl., xcvi  
 —, Stephen, cl., xcvi  
 Brixworth, co. North'ton, cii  
 Brodstreet. *See* Bradstreet  
 Brokebancke, Brookbanck, Francis, gent., lxxxviii, xciii  
 —, —, wife of, lxxxviii  
 Bromley, Brumley, Henry, cl., xxi, xcvi, cv  
 Brooke, Basil, knt, cxxviii  
 Brookbanck. *See* Brokebancke  
 Broughton Astley, co. Leic., cxxxii  
 —, Brant, co. Linc., xxxviii, xlv, xciii  
 Broughton, Mistress, lxxxv  
 Browne, Broune, Charles, and his wife, lxxxv  
 —, Hugh, cl., xcvi  
 —, Humphrey, cl., xcvi  
 —, Matthew, cl., xcvi  
 —, Jenet, lxxxv  
 —, —, widow, lxxxviii  
 —, John, cl., lxix, cxxvii-viii, cxxxii  
 —, widow, lxxxiii, lxxxv  
 Brumley. *See* Bromley  
 Buck, Burke, William, cl., lxxix, xcvi  
 Buckbery, Buckberrie, Robert, cl., xcvi  
 Buckden, Bugden, co. Hunt., xv, xlv, xlvii, xlix, lii, liv, lxxviii, xcii, xcvi, cv, cxiv, cxx-i, cxxiv-v, cxxxii  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Buckingham, county of, xiv, xxxvii, lxxi, xcxi  
 Buckingham, co. Buck., xxix, lxx  
 Buckingham, archdeaconry of, xv, xvii, xxvi, xlii-iii, cxi, cxviii-xxv  
 —, —, official of. *See* Smith  
 Buckworth, co. Hunt., xxx  
 Buddle, George, cl., lxxix  
 Bulcock, Thomas, cl., cv  
 Bullingham, Francis, registrar, xlix, xlixn, li, liv, lxxvii, lxxxiii  
 —, Nicholas, bishop of Lincoln, xv  
 Burbage, Robert, lxxx  
 Burges, Burgess, John, cl., lxxviii, lxxi, lxxii, lxxv, cxix, cxxiv  
 —, Thomas, and his wife, xc  
 Burgh in the Marsh, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Burghley [in St Martin's par., Stamford Baron], co. North'ton, l  
 Burghley, lord. *See* Cecil  
 Burke. *See* Buck  
 Burnham [in Thornton Curtis par.], co. Linc., lxxxv  
 Burr, Christopher, lxxxv  
 Burrow on the Hill, co. Leic., cxxviii  
 Burrow, Erasmus, cl., cxxviii  
 Bursey, John, cl., cxix-xx  
 Burton Coggles, Birton, co. Linc., xxi, c

Burton—(cont.)  
 —, Gate, co. Linc., ci  
 — by Lincoln, co. Linc., lxxxviii, xcix  
 — Overy, co. Leic., lxx  
 Burton, Brian, cl., xcvi, cv  
 —, Thomas, commissary, lxx  
 Burwell, co. Linc., cxii  
 Bushby [in Thurnby par.], co. Leic., xxxi  
 Buslingthorpe, co. Linc., xli, xlvii  
 Butler, Thomas, cl., xcvi  
 —, —, master of the choristers' music-school, xxii  
 Buttrey, Buttrie, Simon, cl., xxxi, xcvi  
 Bytham, Little, co. Linc., xciv, xcvi  
 Cabourn, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Cade, William, cl., lxix, cxx  
 Cadeby, co. Leic., lxxiii, cxxvii  
 Caistor, co. Linc., xlix  
 Calceby, co. Linc., cvii  
 Calcethorpe, co. Linc., c  
 Calcewaith, co. Linc., deanery of, l  
 Caldecote, co. Hert., cxxvi  
 Calverley, Caverley, Ralph, cl., xcvi  
 Cambridge, co. Camb., cxxv  
 Cambridge, university of, xxvii, xxviii, xxxi, lviii  
 —, —, patronage of, lvi  
 —, —, colleges—  
 Clare, cxxii  
 Emmanuel, civ  
 King's, lix  
 Queens', cxvi  
 St John's, cxix  
 Trinity, cvii, cxi, cxvii, cxxii, cxxv  
 Trinity hall, cxxix  
 Campbell, Robert, cl., lxix, cxxviii  
 Candlesby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Canterbury, archbishop of. *See* Bancroft; Parker; Whitgift  
 —, —, patronage of, lvi  
 Canterbury, province of, lvii  
 Cardon, Humphrey, wife of, xciv  
 Cardwell, Edward, quoted, xv, xx, xxviii, lxxii  
 Carey, Francis, cxiii  
 Carlisle, co. Cumb., bishop of, lxxv  
 Carlton, Great, co. Linc., xlv  
 —, Little, co. Linc., xciii, xcix  
 — le Moorland, co. Linc., xxv  
 — Scroop, co. Linc., c  
 Carpenter, Mr, lxxiii  
 Carre, Henry, cxi  
 Carrington, Helen, xcvi  
 —, Richard, cl., xcvi  
 Carrocke, Emman, and his wife, lxxxv  
 Carter, Clarke *alias*. *See* Clarke  
 Cartwright, Thomas, cl., puritan divine, xxxix, lxxiii, cxxii, cxxv, cxxix, cxxx  
 Carwarden, Cowarden, Humphrey, lxxxviii, xciii  
 Cave, Thomas, cl., lxxviii



- Caythorpe, co. Linc., c  
 Cecil, Robert, viscount Cranborne, xlv,  
     lxxii, lxxiii  
 —, William, lord Burghley, lord treas-  
     urer, xxiv  
 Chaderton, William, bishop of Lincoln,  
     xiv, xxi, xlii-iii, xlv-ix, liii-iv,  
     lviii-ix, lxxii, lxxxiii-iv, lxxxvii,  
     lxxxix, xci, xcvi, cvi  
 Chalenor, Chaloner, Robert, cl., lxxxi,  
     lxxxii, cxx  
 Chalfont St Giles, co. Buck., cxxiii  
 Chamberlain, Bartholomew, cl., s.t.d.,  
     xlii, xliii  
 Chambers, Richard, cl., lxxiv, cxxv  
 Chancellor, the lord, patronage of, lvi  
 Chapman, Christopher, cl., xcvi  
 Charnells, William, gent., xciii  
 Chawston, Chasonn [in Roxton par.],  
     co. Bed., xc  
 Cheesman, John, vicar-choral, xlv  
 Chesham, co. Buck., lxxv  
 Chesham Bois, co. Buck., xxx, cxxii  
 — Magna, co. Buck., cxxiii  
 — Woburn, co. Buck., xl, lxxxi-ii,  
     cxxii  
 Chilton, co. Buck., cxx  
 Chippingdale, John, commissary of the  
     archdeaconry of Leicester, lxxxv  
 Cholmeley, Henry, xxi  
 Christmas, Cristenmas, Isabel, xc  
 Clarke *alias* Carter, Dorothy, xc  
 —, Francis, xxxviii  
 —, George, cl., xcii  
 —, John, cl., xcvi (2)  
 —, Thomas, cl., xcvi, xcviin  
 Claver, [Arthur], xcii  
 Claxby by Alford, co. Linc., xxv  
 — by Normanby, co. Linc., lxxxiii  
 Claybrooke, co. Leic., cxxix  
 Claydon, Middle, co. Buck., xci, xciii  
 —, Steeple, co. Buck., xxx  
 Claypole, co. Linc., xciv, xcvi, c  
 Clayton, Claiton, Richard, s.t.p., arch-  
     deacon of Lincoln, xlix, liii  
 Clifford, Mrs Elizabeth, xciv, xcvi  
 —, Mary, xciv, xcvi  
 Clifton Reynes, co. Buck., xc  
 Clifton, Edward, lxxxi  
 Cobebecke, Elizabeth, lxxxv  
 —, Simon, gent., lxxxv  
 Cockborne, George, cl., xcvi  
 Cocke, Hugh, and his wife, xli  
 Colchester, archdeacon of, xlv  
 Cole, Abigail. *See* Stratford  
 —, William, dean of Lincoln, xlv  
 Coleorton, co. Leic., cxxviii. *Addenda*  
 Coles, Richard, xciii  
 Collingwood, Robert, cl., xcvi  
 Colsell, William, cl., xcvi  
 Colmworth, Coolmorth, co. Bed., xcvi  
 Colsterworth, co. Linc., xcix  
 Coningsby, co. Linc., c, cxiii  
 Conisholme, co. Linc., lxxx, lxxxviii,  
     xciv, c  
 Constable, Elizabeth, xc  
 —, Mr, John, xc  
 Constantinople, the Levant Company at,  
     cxvii  
 Conyers, John, cl., xciii, xcvi  
 Cooke, Alexander, cl., xlix, lxi, lxxii,  
     xcviii, cv-vi  
 —, Hugh, lxxxviii  
 —, —, and his wife, xciv  
 Cookson, John, cl., xxx  
 Cooper, C. H., and T., quoted, 1  
 —, Edward, cl., cxxviii  
 —, John, cl., xcvi  
 —, Robert, lxxxviii  
 —, Thomas, bishop of Lincoln, and  
     bishop of Winchester, xiv, xv,  
     xviii, xix, xxii-iii, xlii  
 Corby, co. Linc., xli, lxxii  
 Corey, Thomas, cl., xcvi, cvi  
 Cornwall, county of, xxxvii  
 Corringham, co. Linc., c  
 —, deanery of, lxi  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Cotes, Great, co. Linc., xlv, xcvi, cvii  
 —, Little, co. Linc., cvii  
 Cotes, William, cl., xcvi, cvi  
 Cotton, Thomas, cl., lxiv, lxxiv, lxxvii,  
     cxxxviii, cxxx  
 Couerdale, Humphrey, yeoman, and  
     Margaret, lxxxv  
 Could, Isabel, xc  
 Coulter. *See* Culture  
 Covenham St Bartholomew, co. Linc.,  
     lxxx, xcvi  
 — St Mary, co. Linc., ci  
 Coventry and Lichfield, diocese of, xxxi  
 Cowarden. *See* Garwarden  
 Coxon, Hamond, cl., xcvi  
 Crabtree, Crabtree, Margaret, lxxxviii  
 —, Richard, husbn, lxxxiii, lxxxviii,  
     xciii  
 Cranborne, viscount. *See* Cecil  
 Craven, Laurence, and his wife, xciv  
 Cravener. *See* Gravener  
 Cristenmas. *See* Christmas  
 Croft, co. Linc., xxiv, lxxxviii, xciii, cxvi  
 Crooks, Crooke, Hilkiah, physician, cii-iii  
 Crosfield, Martin, cl., xcvi  
 Crosley, Crossley, Roger, cl., xxxi  
 Crosse, John, cl., cvii  
 Crowle, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Crown, the, patronage of, lvi  
 Croydon, co. Surrey, liv  
 Culture, Coulter, Cultre, Edward, cl.,  
     LL.B., notary public, xlii-iii  
 Cumberworth, co. Linc., xxxix, xcix  
 Cuxwold, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Dale, Dailes, Dayle, Cuthbert, cl., lxx,  
     xcviii  
 —, Robert, cl., xcvi

Danbie, Alice, lxxxv  
 —, Richard, gent., lxxxv  
 Daniell, John, cl., xxiv, xxv  
 Darnell, Anne, lxxxviii  
 Dawbney, John, cl., xcvi  
 Dawlinge, Edward, lxxix  
 Dawson, Matthew, lxxxiii, lxxxviii  
 —, —, wife of, lxxxviii  
 —, Thomas, cl., xxx  
 Daye, John, cl., xcvi  
 Dean, co. Bed., cxvi  
 Deane, Mr, lxxxviii  
 —, William, cl., lxx, cxx  
 Deeping, Market, co. Linc., xcvi  
 —, West, co. Linc., xxv  
 Dembleby, co. Linc., c  
 Dennett, John, xcvi  
 —, Mary, xcvi  
 Dennis, Dynys, Andrew, cl., cxvi  
 —, Christopher, cl., lxx, cvii  
 Denton, co. Linc., ci  
 Denton, Thomas, xci  
 Devias, Deves, John, cl., xcvi  
 —, Robert, cl., xcvi  
 Digby, Mrs Dorothy, xcvi  
 Digges, Digles, Christopher, school-  
 master, vicar choral, xxii, xlv  
 Dighton, John, notary public, deputy  
 registrar, xlii  
 Digswell, co. Hert., cxxv  
 Dillingham, Francis, cl., cxvi  
 —, Thomas, cl., cxvi  
 Dodd, Thomas, cl., cxxviii  
 Doddington Pigot, co. Linc., lxxx  
 Doman, Marmaduke and Ursula, xcvi  
 Donington on Bain, co. Linc., xcix  
 — in Holland, co. Linc., xxv, xli,  
 lxxiii, lxxxi, c, cxi-xii  
 Donnington, Castle, co. Leic., cxxxii  
 Dorell, Christopher, gent., and Margaret,  
 xcvi  
 Downes, Elizabeth, xcvi  
 —, John, cl., xcvi  
 Dowsby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Drant, Nevell, cl., cxxv-vi  
 Drayton, Fenny, co. Leic., xl, lxxiii,  
 lxxix, cxxxi  
 —, Parslow, co. Buck., xcvi  
 Driby, co. Linc., xcix  
 Duffield, Duffeld, Thomas, cl., xxxi  
 Dunsby [near Bourne], co. Linc., lxxxv,  
 lxxxviii, xciv, xcvi  
 Dunstable, co. Bed., lxxvii, xcvi  
 Dunston, co. Linc., lxxxviii, xciii  
 Dunton, co. Buck., cxxiii  
 Dutton, Thomas, cl., xcvi  
 Dye, William, cl., xcvi  
 Dymoke, Dymocke, John, lxxxviii  
 Earbye. *See* Irby in the Marsh  
 Earsby, Earesbie, John, gent., lxxix,  
 xciii, xcvi  
 —, —, Susan wife of, lxxxiii, xcvi

East, Cicely, xcvi  
 —, Edward, xcvi  
 —, John, cl., xxxviii  
 —, Mr, and his wife, xcii  
 Eastwell, co. Leic., cxxviii  
 Eastwicke, Christopher, lxxiii  
 Eaton, Matthew, cl., cxxviii  
 —, Randolph, cl., cxx  
 Edenham, co. Linc., xxiv  
 Edinburgh, Scotland, lxxxix  
 Edlington, co. Linc., xciii-iv, cxv  
 Egerton, Thomas, cl., lxxvii, cxx  
 Eland, George, archdeacon of Bedford,  
 commissary, lxx, lxx, lxx, cvi  
 Elecker, Anthony, xcvi  
 Elizabeth, queen, death of, xlviii-ix  
 Elkington, South, co. Linc., xxii  
 Ellesborough, co. Buck., cxxiv  
 Ellyott, Elyott, Eliott, Robert, cl.,  
 xcvi  
 —, William, cl., i  
 Elsham, co. Linc., xxx  
 Elton, John, xcvi  
 Elward, Thomas, cl., xxx  
 Ely, bishop of, lxxvi  
 Ely, Elie, Robert, lxxxviii  
 —, widow, lxxxviii  
 —. *Cp.* Healey  
 Emberton, co. Buck., xliii, cxxiii  
 Enderby, Bag, co. Linc., xciii, xcvi  
 —, Mavis, co. Linc., xcix  
 Enderby, John, reader or cl., xxxiii  
 England, cxix  
 Epworth, co. Linc., xcix  
 Eton college, co. Buck., patronage of, lvi  
 Evans, [blank], cxi  
 Evedon, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Eversholt, co. Bed., xcvi  
 Everton, co. Hunt., xcvi  
 —, Tetworth in, q.v.  
 Exeter, bishop of, lxxvi  
 Fairfax, George, gent., lxxxiii  
 Faldingworth, co. Linc., lxxix, xcvi, cv  
 Farmer, Ware *alias*. *See* Ware  
 Farmery, Furmerie, John, archdeacon of  
 Stow, xlix, liii  
 —, William, cl., xcvi  
 Farndon, Farrendon, co. Nott., preb. of.  
*See* Lincoln  
 Fawkes, Faulx, Guy, xc  
 Fell, Thomas, cl., xcvi  
 Feshed, Mrs, xcvi  
 —. *Cp.* Forsett  
 Field, John, xxiv, xxiv  
 —, William, cl., xcvi  
 Fillingham, co. Linc., xcix, cx  
 Finch, Fynche, Thomas, bailiff, cxx  
 Fingest, co. Buck., xxx  
 Firth, Sir Charles, quoted, xxxiv  
 Fisher, John, cl., lxx, xcvi, cvii  
 —, Timothy, cl., lxxi, cxxvi  
 Fishtoft, co. Linc., xcix

- Fiskerton, co. Linc., xciv  
 Flaunden, co. Hert., cxxiv  
 Fleckney, co. Leic., lxxv, cxxxii  
 Fleet, co. Linc., ci  
 Fleming, Samuel, s.t.p., xliii  
 Flixborough, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Folkingham, co. Linc., xlviii, l  
 Ford, William, cl., cxvii  
 Forman, Richard, cl., xcvi  
 —, Thomas, cl., xcvi, cvii  
 Forsett, Edward, gent., xcii  
 —. *Cp.* Fished  
 Forster. *See* Foster  
 Foscot, Henry, constable, xci  
 Foster, C. W., quoted, xiv, xviii, cix  
 —, Henry, cl., xcvi  
 —, Richard, cl., xcvi  
 —, —, cl., vicar choral, xlv  
 Fotherby, co. Linc., xciv, xcvi  
 Fountaine, Mistress, xcii  
 Fowler *alias* Williamson, Thomas, cl.,  
     xcvi, cvii  
 Frankfurt, Germany, cxxv  
 Freckingham, Clement, cl., xviii, xcvi  
 Freeman, Rowland, gent., xciv  
 —, Ursula, xciv  
 —, William, cl., cxxix  
 Frere, Dr W. H., bishop of Truro,  
     quoted, xvi, lxxviii, lxxv  
 —, —, and W. M. Kennedy, quoted,  
     xxxii  
 Frieston, co. Linc., xxxix  
 Friskney, co. Linc., c  
 Frowlesworth, co. Leic., xxxi  
 Fulbeck, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Fulbeck, Thomas, cl., xxiv, xxvi  
 Fuller, Mr, lxxvi  
 Fulletby, co. Linc., xcvi, ciii  
 Fulmer, co. Buck., cxviii  
 Fulsby, Fullesbye [in Tumby in Kirkby  
     on Bain par.], co. Linc., xcii, xciii  
  
 Gabriel, a servingman, lxxxiii  
 Gace, Gaze, Richard, cl., lxii, xcvi  
 Gainsborough, co. Linc., lxxix  
 Gamon, Gammon, George, cl., xcvi  
 —, John, cl., xxxvii  
 Garbrore, John, cl., lxx  
 Gardiner, S. R., quoted, li  
 Garland, John, cl., xcvi  
 Garthorpe, Garthropp, co. Leic., lxxxv,  
     xciii  
 Garthwate, Miles, cl., xcvi  
 Gartree, co. Linc., deanery of, l  
 Garside, Garside, Adam, cl., xxx  
 Gautby, co. Linc., c  
 Gayton le Marsh, co. Linc., xcvi, civ,  
     cx  
 — le Wold, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Gedney, co. Linc., xcvi, xcix  
 Gee, Alexander, cl., xcvi  
 —, George, cl., lxx, cxx-i  
 —, W., and W. J. Hardy, quoted, xxi  
  
 Gelstropp, Francis, cl., xcvi  
 Germaigne. *See* Jermyn  
 Gibson, John, lxxxviii  
 —, Joseph, cl., xxv  
 —, Robert, cl., xcvi  
 —, Roger, and his wife, xciv  
 Gifford, Thomas, esq., xci, xciii  
 Gilby, Mrs, xcvi  
 —, Thomas, gent., wife of, xciv  
 Glasgow, archbishop of. *See* Spotis-  
     wood  
 Glenn, William, cl., xcvi  
 Glentworth, co. Linc., lxxv, lxxiv, civ  
 Gonnas, Francis, cl., xcvi  
 Gooze, Goge, Gouges, Alice, lxxxvii  
 —, Anne, lxxxviii, xciv  
 —, Matthew, gent., lxxxvii  
 —, Thomas, gent., lxxxviii, xciv  
 Gorson, Nicholas, gent., xciii  
 Gosberton, co. Linc., xli  
 Gouges. *See* Gooze  
 Gowen, Thomas, cl., lxxx  
 Gowrie, earl, and his brother, lxxxix-xc  
 Graffoe, co. Linc., deanery of, l  
 Grainsby, co. Linc., cviii, cviii  
 Grantham, co. Linc., xxvii, xxxviii,  
     xxxix (2), l, lxx  
 —, church of, north and south parts,  
     xxv, xcix, ci  
 —, deanery of, l, li, lxx  
 Gravener, Cravener, Effam, lxxxiv,  
     lxxxv, lxxxviii  
 —, Martin, innholder, yeoman, lxxxiv,  
     lxxxv, lxxxviii  
 —, Mary, lxxxviii  
 Gray, Anthony, cl., lxxxviii  
 Grayingham, co. Linc., ci  
 Green, John, cl., xcvi  
 —, Richard, xciii  
 —, —, cl., xcvi  
 —, Thomas, cl., xcvi  
 Greenwich, co. Kent, cxix  
 Greenwood, James, cl., lxxxviii  
 Greetham, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Gregg, Greg, Hamlet, cl., xcvi  
 —, John, husbn, lxxxv, lxxxviii,  
     xciv, xcvi  
 —, Margaret, lxxxv, lxxxviii, xciv,  
     xcvi  
 Gressopp, Thomas, cl., xviii  
 Gretton, Roger, lxxxvii  
 Griffin. *See* Griffith  
 Griffith, Griffetes, Griffin, James, cl.,  
     lxii, xcvi  
 Grimoldby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Grimsby, co. Linc., xlix  
 —, deanery of, xlix  
 Grome, Reginald, cl., xxv, xxvi  
 Gulson, Maurice, cl., cviii  
 Gunby St Nicholas, co. Linc., c  
 Gyfford. *See* Gifford  
  
 Haceby, co. Linc., xcix

- Haddock, Elizabeth, lxxxiii, lxxxviii  
 —, Hugh, lxxxviii  
 —, —, children of, lxxxviii  
 —, Margery, lxxxiii, lxxxviii  
 —, Richard, husbn, lxxxviii, xciii  
 Haddon, Hadon, Richard, xciv-v  
 —, Sarah, xciv-vi  
 Hagworthingham, co. Linc., lxxxviii, c, cxiv  
 Hainton, co. Linc., cxii  
 Hale, Alice, xcv  
 —, Mrs Anne, xcv  
 —, Mr John, xcv  
 —, Thomas, xcv  
 —, —, gent., wife of, xcv  
 Hales, Clement, and his wife, lxxix  
 Halifax, co. York, cxxiv  
 Haliwell. *See* Holywell  
 Hall, [*blank*], lxxxviii  
 —, —, wife and household of, lxxxviii  
 —, Francis, lxxxviii  
 —, Henry, lxxxviii  
 —, Thomas, gent., xcv  
 Halloughton, co. Leic., lxxix  
 Halowell. *See* Holywell  
 Haltham on Bain, co. Linc., c  
 Halton Hoglegate, co. Linc., l, c, cxiii  
 —, West, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Hamby, Allen, cl., xcvi  
 Hamond, George, cl., xcvi, cviii  
 Hampden, Great, co. Buck., cxxiv  
 Hampton, co. Middx, Hampton Court, lix, lxiii  
 Hanslope, co. Buck., xcv, cxxii  
 Hanson, Henry, cl., cxxi  
 —, James, cl., xcvi  
 —, John, cl., preb., xcvi  
 —, Robert, cl., xcvi  
 Hanworth, Potter, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Harborough, Market, co. Leic., lxxx, cxxviii  
 Harcastle, William, cl., xli  
 Hardmead, co. Buck., xxvi  
 Hardy, John, xcii  
 Hareby, co. Linc., cxv  
 Hargrave, Robert, cl., lxxix  
 Harlaxton, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Harlington, co. Bed., xciii, xcv  
 Harpham, William, yeoman, lxxxv  
 Harrington, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Harris, Aris, John, notary public, registrar, xliii, xlix, lxxxiii  
 —, Mistress, lxxxi  
 —, Thomas, lxxxi  
 —, —, and his wife, xcv  
 Harrison, William, xcv  
 —, —, cl., cvii  
 Harryman, Gawine, cl., xcix  
 Harting, William, cl., cviii  
 Hastings, Sir Francis, lxxvi  
 Hatcher, John, xxi  
 —, —, knt, cix  
 Hatcliffe, co. Linc., ci  
 Hatcliffe, David, cl., xcix  
 Hatfield, [Bishop's], co. Hert., xxvii  
 Hatton, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Haugham, co. Linc., xli  
 Hawerby cum Beesby, co. Linc., xcix, civ  
 Hawford, Robert, cl., xcix  
 Haworth, Hawarth, Michael, cl., xcix  
 Haxey, co. Linc., xcix  
 Haydor, Heydour, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Haynes, co. Bed., lxx, cxvi  
 Healey, Heley, Jenet, widow, lxxxv  
 —, Richard, xciv  
 —, *Cp.* Ely  
 Healing, co. Linc., lxx, cviii, cx  
 Heape, Thomas, lxxiii, cxxi-ii  
 Heapham, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Heard. *See* Herd  
 Hearne. *See* Heron  
 Heaward, Alice, spinster, lxxxv  
 Heckington, co. Linc., xix  
 Heley. *See* Healey  
 Hemel Hempstead, co. Hert., lxxix  
 Hemingby, co. Linc., xcix  
 Hemswell, co. Linc., cv  
 Heneage, Hennege, Barbara, lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxviii, xcvi  
 —, Thomas, gent., knt, lxxxv, lxxxviii  
 —, William, cxii  
 Henley on Thames, co. Oxford, cxxi  
 Henlow, [*blank*], widow, xciv  
 —, John, cl., cxvii  
 Henthorne, Edward, lxxxiii  
 Herd, Heard, George, lxxix  
 —, John, cl., xcix  
 Hereford, bishop of, lxxvi  
 —, diocese of, xxxi  
 Heron, Hearne, Herne, Hiron, Elizabeth, lxxxi  
 —, Robert, cl., xxx, cxxii  
 —, William, cl., xcix  
 Hertford, county of, xiv, xv  
 Hicket, Hodgkett, Hoggett, Anthony, cl., xxx, lxxi, cxviii  
 Hicks, Thomas, xci  
 —, Leonard *alias.* *See* Leonard  
 Higgs, Christopher, wife of, xcv  
 Higginson, John, cl., cxxix  
 Higgles, Mary, xciv  
 Hildersham, Arthur, cl., xl, lxxviii, lxxiii, cxxix-xxx  
 —, —, wife of, cxxx  
 Hill, co. Linc., deanery of, l  
 Hill, Dr, commissary, lxx, cxi, cxxv  
 —, Humphrey, cl., cxvii  
 Hillsden, co. Buck., lxx, cxx  
 Hinderclay, co. Suffolk, civ  
 Hiron. *See* Heron  
 Hitchcock, Hichcocke, Robert, cl., lxx, cviii  
 Hitchin, co. Hert., xl, cxxv  
 Hodgeson, Frances, xcv



Hodgeson—(*cont.*)

- , Nicholas, lxxxiii  
 Hodgkett. *See* Hicket  
 Hodgkin, Hochkine, William, cl., xcix  
 Hoggett. *See* Hicket  
 Hogsthorpe, co. Linc., xlv, cxi  
 Holden, Houlden, Martin, cl., xcix  
 Holdesworth, Henry, cl., xcix  
 —, Richard, cl., xxv-vi  
 Holland, co. Linc., parts of, xxxivn  
 —, North, co. Linc., deanery of, l  
 —, South, co. Linc., deanery of, l  
 Hollinghedge, Robert, cl., xcix  
 Hollingworth, Hollingsworthe, James,  
 cl., xcix, xcixn  
 Hollyar, Holdyer, Thomas, cl., cxxx  
 Holte, Mary, servant, xxi  
 Holton le Clay, co. Linc., xlviii  
 Holwell, co. Bed., cxvii  
 Holywell, Haliwell, Halowell, co. Hunt.,  
 xxi, liii  
 —, Moignes Hall in, *q.v.*  
 Honington, co. Linc., lxii, xcvi  
 Hood, Ralph, xciii  
 Hooke, Henry, cl., xlix, xcix, cviii  
 —, —, archdeacon of the West Riding  
 of Yorkshire, precentor of York,  
 cviii  
 Horbling, co. Linc., l, lxxiii, civ-v  
 Horkstow, co. Linc., xxx, xcvi  
 Horncastle, co. Linc., l, lxxxv, xcix  
 —, deanery of, l  
 Horner, Henry, vicar-choral, xxii  
 Horsington, co. Linc., xlvii, c, cxiv  
 Hough on the Hill, co. Linc., c  
 Hougham, co. Linc., xcix  
 Houghton Conquest, co. Bed., xliii  
 — Gildable, co. Bed., xliii  
 — on the Hill, co. Leic., lxx, cxxxi  
 Houghton, Richard, schoolmaster, lxxix  
 —, —, yeoman, lxxxviii, xciii  
 Houkes, John, servant, lxxx  
 Howell, co. Linc., ci  
 Huddlestone, Edward, lxvii  
 —, George, cl., preb., xcix  
 —, —, provost of the vicars choral,  
 xxii, xlv  
 —, Isabel, lxvii  
 —, John, cl., xxiv-vi, xxxix  
 —, Tristram, cl., xcix  
 Hudson, Katherine, lxxxv  
 —, Michael, junior, lxxxv  
 —, —, senior, wife of, lxxxv  
 —, William, cl., lxxix  
 Humber, the river, xiv, xv  
 Humberston, co. Linc., cx  
 Humberstone, co. Leic., lxxxv  
 Humphrey, Humfrey, Thomas, cl., cviii  
 Hundleby, co. Linc., xlvii  
 Hungarton, co. Leic., cxxxi  
 Hunt, Anthony, cl., xxv  
 —, Joan, xcv  
 —, Mr Roger, xcv

Hunt—(*cont.*)

- , Rose, xcv  
 —, Mr Thomas, xcv  
 —, Dr W., quoted, lx  
 Huntingdon, county of, xiv, lxxi  
 Huntingdon, co. Hunt., xxix, xl, xlv,  
 xlix, liii, lxx, lxxxii, civ-v, cxi,  
 cxiv, cxxi  
 —, parishes in—  
 All Saints, lxix, cvi  
 St Benedict, lxix, cxix  
 Huntingdon, archdeaconry of, xiii, xv,  
 xxvii, xlii-iii, lxi, cxxv-vi  
 —, —, registrar of. *See* Kent  
 —, Henry earl of, xxvi  
 Hykeham, South, co. Linc., c, cxiii  
  
 Illston on the Hill, co. Leic., lxxxviii  
 Immingham, co. Linc., lxxxviii, xciii,  
 xcvi  
 Ingoldmells, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Ingoldsby, co. Linc., xxiv, xcvi, cvii  
 Ingoldsby, Ingolsby, Anthony, cl., xcix  
 Irby on Humber, co. Linc., xcix  
 — in the Marsh, Earbye, co. Linc.,  
 xciii  
 Ireland, defence of, xlv-vi, lxxxvi,  
 xcvi-c  
 Irnham, co. Linc., lxxxviii, xcvi, xcvi  
 Isabel, a servant, lxxxviii  
 Iver, co. Buck., lxxix  
  
 Jackson, George, cl., xcix  
 —, John, xciii  
 —, —, cl., lxxiii-iv, lxxvii, lxxx, cviii-ix  
 James, king, lxxii, lxxxix-xc, xcix  
*passim*  
 —, —, accession of, xlviii-ix  
 Jane, a servant, xcv  
 Jeggon, Jegon, John, cl., xcix  
 Jermyn, Edward, cl., s.t.p., xli-iii  
 Jesson, Thomas, cl., cxxx  
 Joan, a maidservant, lxxxiii  
 —, a widow, cxxx  
 Johnson, Jonson, John, cl., xcix  
 Jordane, Jordaine, Arthur, lxxxvii  
 Julyan, Julian, John, cl., xxx  
  
 Keal, East, co. Linc., xcix  
 —, West, co. Linc., xcix  
 Keddington, co. Linc., xxxix  
 Keeper, the lord, lxxxiv  
 Kegworth, co. Leic., lxxxv, xcv, cxxix  
 Kelbecke, Kilbeck, Elizabeth, xcv-vi  
 Kellett, Richard, cl., xxv, lxx  
 Kelsey, North, co. Linc., preb. of. *See*  
 Lincoln  
 —, South, St Mary, co. Linc., xlviii,  
 xcix  
 —, —, St Nicholas, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Kelsey, Thomas, xciii  
 Kendall, Anthony, labourer, and  
 Katherine, lxxxv

Kennedy, Dr W. P. M., quoted, xxix, xxxiii, xlii, lx  
 Kennington, Keninghton, William, cviii  
 Kent, Kenelm, notary public, registrar of the archdeaconry of Huntingdon, xlii, xliii  
 —, Thomas, cl., xcix  
 Kesteven, co. Linc., parts of, xxxivn  
 Ketsby [in South Ormsby par.], co. Linc., cxii  
 Kettlewell, Ketlewell, Francis, cl., xcix  
 Key, Francis, cl., xcvi, xcviin  
 —, John, cl., cix  
 Kidd, Kydd, Peter, cxi  
 Kiffin, Kyffin, Richard, lxxxvii  
 Kighley, John, cl., xlv  
 Kilbeck. *See* Kelbecke  
 Kimbolton, co. Hunt., xxx  
 King, Andrew, cl., schoolmaster, xl, lxxiv, cxxii  
 —, —, cl., [another person], cxxii  
 —, Daniel, cl., cxxx  
 Kinsale, co. Cork, Ireland, xlvn, xlv  
 Kirkby on Bain, co. Linc., lxxix, xcvi  
 —, Fulsby in, *q.v.*  
 —, East, co. Linc., xxxix  
 —, Underwood, co. Linc., lxii, lxiii, xcvi  
 Kirton in Holland, co. Linc., c  
 Knaptoft, co. Leic., lxxiv, cxxx  
 Knollys, Francis, knt, xxiiin  
 Kydd. *See* Kidd  
 Kyffin. *See* Kiffin  
 Laceby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Lafford, co. Linc., deanery of, l  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Lake, Richard, cl., cx  
 —, Sir Thomas, lxiiin  
 Lambert, William, cxi  
 Lambeth, co. Surrey, xlii, xlv, lxxxii, lxxxiv, xci  
 Lancashire, cv  
 Lange, Richard, cl., xcix  
 Langley, Thomas, cl., xcix  
 Langton by Partney, co. Linc., xcvi, cv  
 Larke, Nicholas, cl., lxxvii, xcix, cx  
 Lathwett, Lathwate, William, cl., xcix  
 Latimer, Eastmansted Latimer, co. Buck., lxx, cxxiii  
 Laughton, Laughton Parva, co. Leic., lxiv, lxxiv, cxxviii  
 Laver. *See* Lever  
 Lavington, co. Linc., l  
 Lawres, co. Linc., deanery of, lxi  
 Lea, co. Linc., ci  
 Leach, Henry, cl., xcix  
 Leadenham, Lednam, co. Linc., lxxxv, xcix  
 Leake, Thomas, and his wife, xciv  
 —, —, cl., xcix  
 Leasingham, co. Linc., north and south parts, xcix

Lee, co. Buck., xxx, lxxix  
 Lee, Henry, cl., cxviii  
 Leeds, co. York, cvi  
 Legbourne, co. Linc., cxiii  
 Legsby, co. Linc., xcix  
 Leicester, county of, xiv, lxxi  
 Leicester, co. Leic., xxix, xl, lxxv, cxxxii  
 —, parishes in—  
 All Saints, xlii  
 St Margaret, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 St Martin, xxxi  
 St Mary, cxxx  
 St Nicholas, cxxx  
 Leicester, archdeaconry of, xiv, xviii, xxvii, xlii-iii, lviii, lxi, lxxxv, cxxvii-xxxii  
 —, —, commissary of. *See* Chippingdale  
 Leonard, Thomas, cl., xcix  
 — *alias* Hickes, Thomas, senior, xci  
 Lever, Laver, Ralph, cl., xcix  
 Leverton, co. Linc., c  
 Leyden, [in Holland], cxix  
 Lichfield, co. Staff., canon of, cxix  
 —. *See* Coventry and Lichfield  
 Lilley, Edmund, cl., xcix, cx  
 Lillingstone Dayrell, co. Buck., cxx  
 Lime, Lyme, Simon, cl., xcix  
 —. *Cp.* Lynne  
 Lincoln, county of, xiv, xxxiv, lxxi  
 Lincoln, co. Linc., xviii, xxix, xxxviii-ix, xli, xlv, lxxv, lxxx, xciii, cx, cxii  
 Christianity, deanery of, l  
 parishes in—  
 St Benedict, l  
 St Michael on the Mount, xxvi, xlv, lxxv  
 St Paul in the Bail, xciv  
 St Peter at Arches, xxx  
 St Peter in Eastgate, xcii  
 Lincoln—  
 archdeacon of. *See* Barefoot; Clayton  
 archdeaconry of, xiv, xviii, xxii, xxiv, xli-iii, lii, lviii, lxi, lxxxii, lxxxvii, lxxxix  
 commissary of. *See* Rands  
 official of. *See* Billingsley;  
 Rands  
 registrar of. *See* Harris; Taylor  
 bishop of. *See* Bullingham;  
 Chaderton; Cooper; Wickham  
 commissaries of. *See* Burton;  
 Eland; Hill; Parker; Smith patronage of, lvi  
 diocese of, xiv, xix, xxiii, xxviii, xxxix, lxxi, cxix  
 chancellor of, lxiv. *See also* Belley  
 registrar of. *See* Bullingham; Stirropp; Swan  
 Lincoln, cathedral church of, xxii, xxxviii, xlv, xlviii-ix, lxxxiv

Lincoln, cathedral church of—(*cont.*)

- chapter of, xliii-iv
  - dean of. *See* Cole ; Stainton
  - dean and chapter of, xxii, xlviii, cxi
    - patronage of, lvi
  - prebendaries, patronage of, lvi
  - prebends—
    - All Saints in Hungate, xxv
    - Asgarby near Spilsby, c
    - Buckden, xiii
    - Corringham, c
    - Farndon, c
    - Kelsey, North, xcvi
    - Lafford, xcix
    - Leicester St Margaret, xxii
    - Louth, xciv
    - Nassington, xcvi
    - Sutton in the Marsh, c
  - precentor of. *See* Robinson
  - subdean of, xliii-iv
  - vicar choral of, xcix
  - visitation of, xxii, xxxviii, xliii-iv
- Lindsey, co. Linc., parts of, xxxiv
- Linford, Mr. cl., xxx
- Lingard, William, cl., cxxii-iii
- Linold, Lionell, Lynold, Edmund, cl., lxx, cx
- Linwood, co. Linc., xcvi
- Littleburye, Geoffrey, gent., xciii
- Lodington. *See* Luddington
- London, co. Middx, xxiv, xlvii, l, lxxiv, cxxii, cxxvii
- Cloke lane, cxxi
  - Cornhill, Cornwell, lxxiii
  - Tower of, cxix
- London—
- bishop of, lxxvi, lxxxix. *See* also Bancroft ; Bonner ; Vaughan
  - cathedral church of St Paul, xlii-iii
  - diocese of, lxxix, cxxv
- Longoboby, co. Linc., deanery of, l
- Loughborough, co. Leic., cxxvii, cxxxi
- Lound, William, cl., xcix
- Louth, Lowth, co. Linc., xxii, xlix, lxix, lxxii, lxxxiii, ciii, cv
- , preb. of. *See* Lincoln
- Louthesk, co. Linc., deanery of, xlix
- Loveden, co. Linc., deanery of, xxxviii, l, li, lxx
- Lovering, Thomas, cl., cxxiii
- Ludborough, Lurbrough, co. Linc., lxxv, lxxiv, xcvi, cii-iii
- , deanery of, xlix
- Luddington, Lodington, Henry, cl., xcix
- , Stephen, cl., xcix
- Ludford Magna, co. Linc., lxxx
- Parva, co. Linc., xcvi
- Lusby, co. Linc., xcvi
- Lyne. *See* Lime
- Lynne, Edward, cl., cxxxi
- Lynney, Henry, cl., cxxi
- Lynold. *See* Linold

## Mablethorpe St Mary, co. Linc., ci

- St Peter, co. Linc., xlvii, xlviii, xcix
- Maddison, Nicholas, cl., xcix
- Maltby in the Marsh, co. Linc., xcix
- Man, Thomas, cl., xxv, xxvi
- Manby, co. Linc., xcvi
- Manlake, co. Linc., deanery of, lxi, lxxxv
- Manton, co. Linc., lxxxviii, xciv
- , Twigmoor in, *q.v.*
- Mapletoft, Hugh, cl., xcix
- , William, cl., xcix
- Marbury, Marberie, Francis, cl., l
- Marche. *See* Marsh
- Marchell. *See* Marshall
- Mareham le Fen, co. Linc., xcvi, cvi
- Margaret, a handmaid, lxxxviii, xciv
- Marlow, Great, co. Buck., cxxi
- , Little, co. Buck., lxxiii, cxxi
- Marsh, Marche, Agnes, maidservant, lxxxiii
- Marshall, Marchell, Hamlet, cl., xcix
- , Robert, reader, xxxiii
  - , Thomas, lxxxi
  - , William, cl., cx
- Marson, Marston, John, lxxx
- , Mary, lxxxi
- Martin, Henry, cl., xcix
- , John, gent., wife of, lxxxvi
  - , Mrs, liv
- Marton, co. Linc., cvii
- Mason, Robert, cl., cxxxi
- , William, cl., xcix
- Massey, Massie, Richard, cl., xcix
- Mattens, Rose, lxxxviii
- Maude, Mawd, James, cl., cxxiii
- Mause, George, and his wife, xcv
- Mawd. *See* Maude
- Mayes, Elizabeth, xcv
- Mellers, Thomas, gent., cix
- Mellowes, Thomas, lxvii
- Mennyes, Minzeis, John, cl., xcix
- Mercer, Ann, xciv
- , Richard, xciv
- Meriton, George, cl., xxi-ii
- Messingham, co. Linc., lxxxviii, xcv
- Metcalf, Christopher, cl., cx
- , Roger, cl., xcix
- Michael, a servant, lxxxviii
- Miles, William, cl., xcix
- Millthorpe [in Aslackby par.], co. Linc., lxvii
- Milner. *See* Mylner
- Milson, William, xcvi
- Mimms, North, co. Hert., cxxv
- Miningsby, co. Linc., ci
- Missenden, Little, co. Buck., cxxv
- Moignes Hall, Moynes Hall [in Holywell par.], co. Hunt., liv
- Moning, Munning, William, cl., xxv
- Montagu, Mountacute, Mr, dean of the king's chapel, lxxii, lxxiii, cxxix

Moody, Hugh, cl., xcix  
 Moone, William, cl., cxii  
 Moore, More, John, cl., lxix, lxxiv,  
     lxxviii, cxxx  
 —, Richard, cl., xcix  
 Mordaunt, Mrs Ursula, xcix  
 Morley, John, gent., xli  
 —, Richard, xxxix  
 —, Thomas, cl., xix  
 Morris, John, cl., xcix  
 Morton, William, cl., xcix  
 Moulton, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Mountsorrell, ce. Leic., cxxx  
 Mumby, Mombie, Thomas, cl., xcix  
 Munning. *See* Moning  
 Munster, in Ireland, xlv  
 Mylner, Milner, old, the wife of, lxxxv  
 —, Thomas, xci

Nassington, co. North'ton, preb. of.  
*See* Lincoln

Navenby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Nayler, Nailor, Richard, cl., cxxx  
 Neale, Nell *alias*. *See* Nell  
 Nell *alias* Neale, Nicholas, lxxix  
 Nelson, Henry, cl., xxv, xcix  
 Ness, co. Linc., deanery of, l, lxx  
 Nettleham, co. Linc., manor of, xxix  
 Nettleton, co. Linc., xlix, lxxxiii, xcix,  
     cviii  
 Nevell, Charles, and his wife, lxxxiv  
 — *alias* Walker, Charles, lxxxviii  
 —, Elizabeth, lxxxviii  
 Newbold de Verdun, co. Leic., cxxviii  
 Newland, John, cl., xcix  
 —, Thomas, cl., xcix  
 Newport Pagnell, co. Buck., xcix, cxxv  
 Newton, [near Folkingham], co. Linc.,  
     xcviii  
 —, Wold, co. Linc., xlv, c  
 Newton, Edmund, cl., l, lxix, cx-xi  
 Nicholas, a servant, lxxx  
 Nicholson, Robert, xxxiii  
 —, —, reader, xxxiii  
 Nocton, co. Linc., lxxxiii, lxxxviii, xciii  
 Nokes, Noake, Thomas, cl., xcix  
 Norfolk, county of, xxxvii  
 Norhill, co. Bed., xxx, lxxi, cxviii  
 Normanby le Wold, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Normanton, co. Linc., xcix  
 Northampton, county of, xiv  
 Norton, Bishop, co. Linc., xcix  
 — by Galby, co. Leic., lxiv, cxxxi  
 Norton, Thomas, cl., cxviii  
 Norwich, co. Norf., lx  
 —, par. of St Peter's Hungate, cxix  
 Norwich, bishop of, cxix  
 —, diocese of, Addenda  
 Nutter, Anthony, cl., xl, lxxxiii, cxxxi

O'Donnell, Odenell, Rory, earl of  
 Tyrconnell, xlv  
 Offley, co. Hert., lxxiii, cxxvi

Olney, co. Buck., xciii, xcix  
 O'Neill, Hugh, earl of Tyrone, xlvi  
 Orby, co. Linc., lxxxiii  
 Oresby, Thomas, cl., xcix  
 Orme, Arme, John, cl., cxviii, cxviii  
 —, William, cl., cxxvii  
 Ormsby, South, co. Linc., cvii, cxii  
 —, —, Ketsby in, *q.v.*  
 Orton on the Hill, co. Leic., lxxxv,  
     lxxxvi  
 Osbournby, co. Linc., ci  
 Osmotherley, John, cl., cxi  
 Overton, Cold, co. Leic., cxxviii.  
     Addenda  
 Overton, Thomas, xciii  
 Owmbly by Spital, co. Linc., ci  
 Owston, co. Leic., cxxviii  
 Oxford, archdeaconry of, xiv  
 Oxford, university, xxviii, xxxi, lviii,  
     cv  
 —, —, patronage of, lvi  
 —, —, colleges—  
     Lincoln, xxiv  
     Magdalen hall, cxxii  
     Merton, cxxiv

Packington, co. Leic., cxxxi  
 Pagett, Thomas, lxxxviii  
 Palmer, John, gent., lxxxv, xcix  
 Panton, co. Linc., c  
 Parr, Richard, cl., xxx  
 Parker, Dr, commissary, lxxv  
 —, Elizabeth, widow, lxxxv  
 —, John, lxxxviii  
 —, Matthew, archbishop of Canter-  
     bury, lx  
 —, William, cl., xcix  
 Parkes, John, cxi  
 Parkins, Perkins, Pyrkins, Helen, and  
     her mother, lxxx  
 —, John, lxxx  
 —, Oliver, cl., lxxxiii-iv, cxxvi  
 Parkinson, Gabriel, lxxxviii  
 Parratt, Robert, xcix  
 Partney, co. Linc., c  
 Pattie, Mr, cl., xxxviii  
 Pattison, Pattinson, John, cl., xcix,  
     xcixn  
 —, Robert, xxxiii  
 Pawson, Henry and Helen, xcix  
 Peacham, Henry, cl., c  
 Pearson, Pierson, Mary, lxxxviii  
 Pearte, Christopher, cl., cxxvi  
 Peatling Magna, co. Leic., xlii  
 Peel, Dr Albert, quoted, xxiv-v, xxxiii-  
     vii, lxxviii  
 Pegge, George, lxxix  
 Peile, Dr John, quoted, cxxvii, cxxix  
 Pelsant, William, cl., lxiv, cxxxi  
 Penne, Mistress, xcii  
 Peterborough, co. North'ton, cvi,  
     cxix  
 Peterborough, bishop of, cvi



- Peterborough—(*cont.*)  
 —, diocese of, xiv  
 Perkins. *See* Parkins  
 Perry, G. G., archdeacon of Stow, quoted, xvi, lxxi  
 Phillips, Robert, cl., c, cxi  
 Pickup, Henry and Anne, xcv  
 Pickworth, co. Linc., xcix  
 Pierson. *See* Pearson  
 Pike, Piek, Pieke, George, cl., xli, lxxiii, c, cxi-xii  
 Pilham, co. Linc., ci  
 Pilkington, Thomas, cl., c  
 Pinchbeck, co. Linc., l, xcvi  
 Pointell, William, cl., c  
 Pollarde, Christopher, cl., xliii, lxxv, cxxxi  
 —, Richard, cl., lxxx  
 —, Thomas, cl., xlii  
 —, William, cl., c  
 Pomfret, Pomphrett, William, cl., cxii  
 Ponton, Great, co. Linc., xcvi  
 —, Little, co. Linc., lxii, lxiii, xcvi  
 Pope, the, xlv-vi  
 Porter, Richard, cl., c  
 Portington, Portenton, Edward, gent., lxxxv, lxxxviii, xciii, xcvi  
 —, —, wife of, lxxxviii  
 —, Mrs Elizabeth, xcvi  
 Pottes, Robert, lxxxiii  
 Pratt, John, cl., preb., c  
 Prestman, Preesteman, John, cxxiii  
 —, —, cl., xliii, cxxiii  
 Preston, Richard, cl., c  
 Price, John, xcv  
 —, Margaret, xcv  
 —, Meredith, cl., c  
 Prigeon, Pridgen, Francis, cl., c  
 —, John, deputy registrar, and his wife, lxx  
 Prior, John, preacher, xxv  
 Purefey, Purifie, Francis, cl., xxx  
 Pyrkins. *See* Parkins
- Quarrington, co. Linc., lxx, cviii
- Racke, Katherine, widow, xxii  
 Radwell, co. Hert., lxxviii  
 Rainbowe, Thomas, cl., c, cxii  
 Rainer. *See* Rayner  
 Rainforthe, Alice, xciv  
 Raithby by Spilsby, co. Linc., ci  
 Rands, Mary, xxii  
 —, Thomas, M.A., commissary and official, xxi-ii, xli-iii, xlvi, xlix, li-iv, lix, lxxxii-iv, lxxxvi-vii, lxxxix, cxi-xii  
 Rasen, West, co. Linc., c  
 Ratcliffe Culey, co. Leic., cxxxi  
 Ratcliffe, Richard, cl., cxxiii  
 Ravendale, West, co., Linc., lxxvii  
 Rayner, Rainer, Robert, cl., xlv  
 Reeve, John, cl., cxxiii  
 Reston, North, co. Linc., xlv
- Revesby, co. Linc., xxxiii  
 Rhodes. *See* Roades  
 Riby, co. Linc., xlv  
 Richard, a servant, lxxxviii  
 Richardson, Richinson, Charles, cl., cxii-xiii  
 —, John, cl., c, cxviii  
 —, Richard, cl., c  
 Rider, Peter, cl., xxx  
 Rigdon, William, knt, cix  
 Rippingale, co. Linc., xcvi, cix  
 Risborough, Princes, co. Buck., cxxiii  
 Riseholme, co. Linc., xlviii, xcix  
 Rising, Richard, cl., xxxix  
 Roades, Rhodes, Rodes, Richard, xxxiii  
 —, —, cl., cxii  
 —, —, reader, xxxiii  
 Robert, a cooper, lxxxiii  
 Robertes, Fulk, cl., cxxvi  
 —, Hugh, cl., cxi  
 Robinson, John, S.T.D., precentor of Lincoln, residentiary canon, xxii, xxxviii  
 Rodes. *See* Roades  
 Rodiet. *See* Rudierd  
 Rolleston [in Billesdon par.], co. Leic., lxx
- Roper, John, reader or cl., xxxii  
 Ropsley, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Rosse, Gabriel, cl., cxxxi  
 —, Jane and Margaret, lxxxviii  
 Rowston, co. Linc., lxxx  
 Roxton, co. Bed., xcv  
 —, Chawston in, *q.v.*  
 Ruckland, co. Linc., xcix  
 Ruddington, Thomas, cl., lxiv, cxxxi  
 Rudierd, Rodiet, Rudyard, Mr, surrogate, lxx  
 —, William, cl., xlii, xliii  
 Rusham, Dorothy, xciv  
 Rushton, Matthew, cl., c  
 Ruskington, co. Linc., ci  
 Russell, Joyce, lxxix  
 —, Thomas, cl., c, cxiii  
 —, William, lxxix  
 Rutland, county of, xiv
- Sacheverell, Ambrose, cl., cxxviii, cxxx  
 Sadler, Libeus, cl., c  
 St Davids, bishop of, lxxvi  
 Saleby, co. Linc., lxxxii  
 Salmon, Edward, cl., c  
 —, John, cl., c  
 Salmonby, co. Linc., xxvii, c, cxi  
 Saltfleetby All Saints, co. Linc., xcix  
 — St Peter, co. Linc., xcv, xcvi, cxiii  
 Saltmarsh, Anthony, and his wife and sister, lxxxviii, xcvi  
 Sampson, Mr, cl., preacher, cxxxi  
 Sandon, co. Hert., lx  
 Sandys, Edwin, archbishop of York, lx  
 Santon [in Appleby par.], Sainton, co. Linc., lxxxviii

Sapcote, Helen, lxxxviii  
 —, Henry, esq., lxxxviii  
 Saunders, Saundes, John, cl., c  
 —, William, cl., lxxxi, cxxiii  
 Saunderton, co. Buck., cxxiii  
 Sausthorpe, co. Linc., xcvi, cvii  
 Savage, John, cl., cxxx  
 Saxby on Humber, co. Linc., c  
 Saxilby, Saxelby, co. Linc., xxiv, xxv, xxvi  
 Scampton, co. Linc., c  
 Scartho, co. Linc., cviii  
 Scawby, co. Linc., lxxxviii, lxxxv, lxxxviii  
 Scotland, l, lxxxix  
 —, kingdom of, lxxxix  
 Scott, [blank], schoolmaster, lxxx  
 —, Thomas, cl., lxx, cxxiii-iv  
 Scotter, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Scotton, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Scrafield, co. Linc., cx  
 Scraftoft, co. Leic., lxx, cxxxii  
 Scremby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Scrivelsby, co. Linc., xxv, lxxi  
 Searson, Simon, cvii  
 Sedgebrook, co. Linc., xcvi-viii  
 Shalstone, co. Buck., cxix  
 Sharrock, Henry, cl., c  
 Shaw, Elizabeth, xciv  
 —, Robert, cl., c  
 —, Thomas, cx  
 Shepherd, Shephard, Shepperd, Walter, cl., xxv, c  
 Shepley, Shipley, Isabel, lxxxv  
 —, Thomas, lxxxviii  
 —, —, wife of, xciv  
 —, —, yeoman, lxxxv  
 Sherwood, Richard, cl., lxix, lxxiii, cxxxi-ii  
 Shierson, Robert, lxxxviii  
 Shilton, Earl, co. Leic., lxxxvi  
 Shipley. *See* Shepley  
 Sibsey, co. Linc., cvii  
 Silvester, George, cl., c  
 —, John, cl., c  
 Simons, Simmons, Symondes, William, cl., l, c, cxiii-xiv  
 Sixhill, Thixill, co. Linc., lxxxiii, lxxxv, lxxxviii, xcvi  
 Skegness, co. Linc., xlvii, xcvi  
 Skelton, George, cl., cxiii  
 —, William, cl., c  
 Skendleby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Skidbrook, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Skinnand, co. Linc., xxv, cxix  
 Skinner, Skynner, Sir Vincent, cxv  
 Skirbeck, co. Linc., xli, lxxvii, xcvi, c  
 Sleaford, Lafford, Sleford, co. Linc., l, lxx, lxix, cx-xi  
 —, New, co. Linc., xli  
 —, —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Slowe, Robert, cl., cxxvi  
 Smith, Smyth, Andrew, xcvi  
 —, Mistress Anne, lxxxv

Smith—(cont.)  
 —, Benedict, cl., c, cxiii  
 —, Mistress Elizabeth, lxxxv  
 —, Francis, esq., lxxxv  
 —, George, esq., lxxxv  
 —, Giles, cl., c  
 —, Helen, xli  
 —, John, xcii  
 —, —, cl., cxxiv  
 —, Katherine, lxxxv  
 —, Magdalen, xcvi  
 —, Margaret, widow, lxxxv  
 —, Robert, cl., c, cxxvi  
 —, Roger, cl., cxiii  
 —, Stephen, xli, lxxvii  
 —, —, wife and children of, lxxvii  
 —, Thomas, lxxxiii, lxxxviii  
 —, William, bishop's commissary, official, xcii, cxxiii, cxxiii  
 —, —, junior, husbn, xciii-iv  
 —, —, yeoman, lxxxv  
 —, Thomas *alias*. *See* Thomas  
 Snape, Edmund, xxxix-xi  
 Snarestone, co. Leic., xcii  
 Snowden, Snaudon, Richard, cl., c  
 Somerby by Bigby, co. Linc., c  
 — by Grantham, co. Linc., lxxx, xcvi, cxv  
 Somercotes, North, co. Linc., cxv  
 —, South, co. Linc., lxxix, lxxxiii, xciii, xcvi, xcvi, cvi  
 Somersby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Somerscales, John, cl., xxv, xxvi  
 Soresby, William and Elizabeth, lxxix  
 Sotby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Southampton, earl of, xciv  
 Southiak, Southwick, Sowthacke, Alexander, cl., c, cxiii  
 Southill, co. Bed., cxvi  
 Southoe, co. Hunt., xcvi  
 Southouse, Sowthoe, John, preb., c  
 Southwick, co. Sussex, cxxiv  
 Spain, xli  
 —, the king of, xxxix, xlv-vi  
 Spalding, co. Linc., l  
 Sparke, Thomas, preb., c  
 Spencer, Richard, chandler, cxxx  
 Spinks, Spinckes, Edward, c  
 Spotiswood, John, archbishop of Glasgow, quoted, lxxv  
 Spridlington, co. Linc., c  
 Springthorpe, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Squier, Squire, John, cl., cxiii  
 —, William, cl., xix  
 Stafford, county of, lxxvii  
 Stain, co. Linc., lxx  
 Stainby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Stainton by Langworth, co. Linc., cxix  
 —, Market, co. Linc., xli  
 — le Vale, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Stainton, Laurence, cl., D.D., dean of Lincoln, cxiii  
 Stamford, co. Linc., xxxi, *query* xcvi

Stamford—(*cont.*)

- , deanery of, l, lxxv  
 —, parishes in—  
   All Saints, xviii  
   St George, c  
   St John, c  
   St Mary, xlii, xliii, l, xcvi  
 — Baron, par. of St Martin, co. North'ton, Burghley in, *q.v.*  
 Stanton under Bardon, co. Leic., lxxix  
 Stareshmore, William, cl., xxxi  
 Starke, Sterk, Henry, cl., lxxv, cxxxii  
 Steeping, Little, co. Linc., c  
 Stenigot, co. Linc., cii  
 Stephenson, Christopher, cl., cxiii  
 Sterk. *See* Starke  
 Stewkley, co. Buck., cxxiv  
 Stewton, co. Linc., lxxvii  
 Stickford, co. Linc., xxxviii  
 Stickney, co. Linc., lxxvii, c  
 Stirropp, John, apparitor, cxiv  
 —, Thomas, chapter-clerk, xlv  
 —, William, registrar, liv, livn, xcii, cxi, cxxiv, cxxix  
 —, —, Frances wife of, liv, livn  
 Stixwould, co. Linc., xcvi-vi  
 Stockham, Stocham, Thomas, cl., c  
 Stoke Poges, co. Buck., lxxviii, cxxi  
 — —, hospital of, lxxviii  
 — Rochford, North Stoke, co. Linc., ci  
 Stones, Thomas, lxxxiii  
 Storye, Storry, William, cxi  
 Stoughton [in Thurnby par.], co. Leic., xxxi, lxxv  
 Stow, co. Linc., xxix  
 Stow, archdeacon of. *See* Farmery  
 —, archdeaconry of, xiv, xviii, xxi, xxiv, xli-iii, lii, lviii, lix, lxi, lxxxii, lxxxvii, lxxxix  
 —, —, commissary of. *See* Rands  
 —, —, registrar of. *See* Harris  
 Stowting, co. Kent, ciii  
 Stratford, Stony, co. Buck., lxx, cxx  
 Stratford, Abigail, xlv. *See also* Cole  
 —, Henry, xlv  
 Stravers. *See* Travers  
 Stroxtton, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Stryghtholm, John, cxi  
 Strype, John, quoted, xxiii-iv, xxvi-vii, xl, xlv, ciii, cxxii, cxxx  
 Stubbs, John, cl., c  
 Stubton, co. Linc., xxi, lxxv, xcvi, cv  
 Sudbrooke, co. Linc., ci  
 Suger, Nicholas, cl., xlix, c  
 Susan, a servant, lxxxviii  
 Sutterby, co. Linc., xcix  
 Sutterton, co. Linc., l, xcvi  
 Sutton St Edmund, co. Linc., lxxx  
 —, Long, Sutton St Mary, co. Linc., xcvi  
 — in the Marsh, co. Linc., xxxviii  
 — —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln

- Sutton, Mr. of London, xlvii  
 Swaby, co. Linc., xxv, xxvii, xcvi, civ  
 Swallow, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Swan, John, registrar, xliii  
 Swaton, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Swayfield, co. Linc., xcix  
 Swineshead, co. Linc., xxxviii, lxxix  
 Swinhope, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Symondes. *See* Simons  
 Sympson, co. Buck., cxviii  
 Syston, co. Linc., xxxiii  
  
 Tansey, Tanzey, Theodore, cl., c, cxv  
 Tattershall, co. Linc., xlv  
 Taylor, Tailor, Tailour, Anne, lxxxvii  
 —, Dorothy, xc  
 —, Israel, cl., lxxviii, lxxx  
 —, John, xc  
 —, Richard, cl., preb., c  
 —, Robert, cl., c  
 —, Thomas, xc  
 —, —, notary public, registrar, xxi, xliii  
 Teacher, Emma, xxx  
 —, George, xxx  
 Tealby, co. Linc., cxii  
 Tempsford, co. Bed., lxxix  
 Tetford, co. Linc., cix  
 Tetworth [in Everton par.], co. Hunt., xciii  
 Thames, the river, xiv  
 Theddlethorpe St Helen, co. Linc., xxv, xxvii, c, xciii  
 Thew, William, cxi  
 Thimbleby, Thimolbie, co. Linc., xciii, xcvi  
 Thimbleby, Thymelbie, George, gent, xcii-iii  
 —, John, esq., and his wife, lxxxviii, xcvi  
 —, Richard, and his wife and children, lxxxviii  
 Thixill. *See* Sixhill  
 Thomas, junior, musician, xc  
 Thomas *alias* Smyth, John, cl., xxxii  
 Thompson, Mary, xciv, xcvi  
 —, Matthew, cl., xxv, xxvi  
 —, Thomas, xc  
 Thoresby, North, co. Linc., xcix  
 —, South, co. Linc., xcix  
 Thoresway, co. Linc., xcix  
 Thornganby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Thornell, Richard, cl., c  
 Thornholme [in Appleby par.], co. Linc., lxxxviii  
 Thornton, co. Buck., xxx  
 —, co. Leic., lxxix  
 —, Curtis, co. Linc., lxxxviii, lxxx, lxxxi, lxxxiii  
 — —, Burnham in, *q.v.*  
 — by Horncastle, co. Linc., lxxxviii, xcvi  
 — le Moor, co. Linc., xlvi, ci

Thornton, James, cl., lxii, c  
 Thorold, Dame Elizabeth, xcvi  
 —, Thomas, cl., c  
 Thorpe on the Hill, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Throcking, co. Hert., lx, cxxv  
 Throckmorton, Throgmorton, Throke-  
 morton, George, xci  
 —, Raphael, cl., c, cxiv-xv  
 Throughton, Alexander, gent., and Mary,  
 xcv  
 Thurcaston, co. Leic., xciii, cxxvii  
 Thurlaston, co. Leic., lxxii, lxxx, xcv,  
 cxxxi-ii  
 Thurleigh, co. Bed., cxvii  
 Thurnby, co. Leic., xxxi  
 —, Bushby and Stoughton in, *q.v.*  
 Tice, [*blank*], schoolmaster, cxxi  
 Timberland, co. Linc., xlv  
 Tingrith, co. Bed., cxvii  
 Tipler, Tripler, Thomas, cl., xxv, xxvi  
 Tirritt, Tirwhit. *See* Tyrwhit  
 Todd, Thomas, preb., xxii  
 Toft by Newton, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Tomlinson, Richard, cl., c  
 Torksey, co. Linc., xxv, lxxviii  
 Torrington, East, co. Linc., xcvi  
 —, West, co. Linc., xlv, cx  
 Tothill, co. Linc., cxii  
 Totteridge, co. Hert., xxvii  
 Towneley, Townley, Christopher, gent.,  
 lxxxi, lxxxviii  
 —, John, gent., lxxxiii, lxxxviii  
 Townserowe, Thomas, cl., c  
 Townesend, John, wife of, lxxxi  
 —, Mary, lxxxviii  
 —, —, servant of, lxxxviii  
 Toynton, Low, co. Linc., xcvi  
 —, St Peter, co. Linc., c  
 Travers, Stravers, Humphrey, cl., xxv,  
 xxvi  
 Trigg, Francis, cl., c  
 Tring, co. Hert., lxxi, cxxvi  
 Trusthorpe, co. Linc., xcix  
 Tuckney, William, cl., c  
 Tuffin, William, cxi  
 Tuke, Hugh, cl., xxv, xxx, lxxiv, lxxvii,  
 lxxx, c, cxv  
 Tumby, co. Linc., Fulsby in, *q.v.*  
 Turner, Edward, cl., xciv, cxv  
 Turpin, Turpyn, Richard, cl., c  
 —, William, knt, cxxviii  
 Turville, Mrs Anne, xcv  
 —, Mr George, lxxx, xcv  
 Turwhitt. *See* Tyrwhit  
 Twigmoor [in Manton par.], co. Linc.,  
 lxxxv, lxxxviii, xcii  
 Tydd St Mary, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Tyrconnell, earl of. *See* O'Donnell  
 Tyrone, earl of. *See* O'Neill  
 Tyrwhit, Tirritt, Tirwhit, Turwhitt,  
 [*blank*], lxxxviii  
 —, Elizabeth, lxxxiii-iv  
 —, Robert, gent., lxxxviii

Uffington, co. Linc., cxiii  
 Ulceby by Alford, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Urwick, William, quoted, lx, cxxv  
 Usher, Dr Roland G., quoted, xvi-xvii,  
 xix, xx, xxxiii, xl, xlii, l, lv-vi,  
 lxi-iii, lxix, lxxi-ii, lxxv, cvii,  
 cxxxi  
 Ustwayte, Edward, cl., ci  
 Utterby, William, reader, xxxiii (2)  
 Vaughan, Francis, cl., ci  
 —, Richard, bishop of London, lxxii,  
 xci  
 Vavesor, Franc', lxxxviii  
 Veale, Thomas, cl., ci  
 Venn, J. and J. A., quoted, xxxi  
 Waddesdon, co. Buck., lxviii, lxxii, lxxiv,  
 cxix, cxxiv  
 Waddeson, Leonard, cl., ci  
 Waddington, co. Linc., c, cxiii  
 Waddingworth, co. Linc., xcix, cx  
 Wade, Randal, lxxviii, cxxi  
 Wainfleet All Saints, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Walbone, William, wife of, lxxix  
 Waldnam, William, lxxix  
 Wales, the prince of, patronage of, lvi  
 Walesby, co. Linc., c  
 Walker, Nicholas, cl., l, ci  
 —, Nevell *alias*. *See* Nevell  
 Walkington, Thomas, cl., xix  
 Walkwood, Walkewode, John, cl., xviii  
 —, Nathaniel, cl., lxxi, cxxvi  
 Wallen, Agnes, lxxx  
 —, —, daughter of. *See* Bate  
 —, Elizabeth, lxxx  
 —, Thomas, lxxx  
 Walpoole, Walpoll, Cæsar, cl., xcvi  
 —, Theodore, cl., ci  
 Walshcroft, co. Linc., deanery of, xlix,  
 lix, lxi  
 Waltham, co. Linc., xcvi  
 — on the Wolds, co. Leic., cxxvii  
 Ward, Ambrose, cl., xxxi, ci  
 Ware *alias* Farmer, James, lxxix  
 Warwick, county of, xxxvii  
 Washington, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Waterfield, Roger, xcv  
 Waters, Oliver, cl., ci  
 Watson, Anthony, cl., cxxi  
 Wattes, Robert, cl., [*more than one per-  
 son*], lxx, cxxxii. Addenda  
 Welbourn, co. Linc., c  
 Welles, Robert, cl., xxxi  
 Wells. *See* Bath and Wells  
 Welton in the Marsh, co. Linc., xcvi  
 — le Wold, co. Linc., xlv  
 Wensley, Wenchley, Elizabeth, lxxix,  
 xcv  
 —, Michael, xcvi  
 Wentworth, Mr, lxxvi  
 West, Thomas, cl., ci  
 Westborough, co. Linc., lxx, ci



- Westbie, William, cl., cxxxii  
 Westminster, co. Middx, Longdiche near,  
 xlv, lxxxvii  
 Westoning, co. Bed., xcv  
 Wexham, co. Buck., cxxiii  
 Whale, Whaley, Miles, cl., ci  
 Whaplode, co. Linc., xviii, xcvi  
 Wheeler, Thomas, xci  
 Wheelwright, Ro., lxxx  
 Whelpdale, Charles, cl., ci  
 White, Wight, Francis cl., cxxxii  
 —, Robert, cl., cxv  
 Whitehead, Whythead, Anthony, cl., ci  
 —, Christabel, lxxxviii  
 Whitgift, John, archbishop of Canter-  
 bury, xxii-iii, xxvi, xxxiv, xxxix,  
 xlv-ix, li, liii-iv, lviii-ix, lxii,  
 lxxxvi  
 Whittle, Whytle, Thomas, cl., ci  
 Wibberd, Charles, lxvii  
 —, Richard, lxvii  
 Wickenby, co. Linc., lxxix  
 Wickham, William, bishop of Lincoln,  
 xiv, xxiii, xxviii, xxxiii, xli  
 Wight. *See* White  
 Wilcocks, Thomas, cl., cxxvi  
 Wildear, Wildier, Nicholas, cl., cxxiv  
 Wilden, co. Bed., cxvi  
 Wilkinson, Gabriel, cl., cxxiv  
 —, Henry, cl., lxxiv, lxxvii, cxxiv  
 Wilksby, co. Linc., xxx, xcvi  
 Willerton, John, cl., ci  
 Williams, William, cl., lxii, ci  
 Williamson, Agnes, lxxix  
 —, John, cl., cxv  
 —, Thomas, lxxix  
 —, Fowler *alias*. *See* Fowler  
 Willimott, Williomat, William, cl., ci  
 Willingham, South, co. Linc., xcvi  
 — by Stow, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Willoughby in the Marsh, co. Linc., c  
 —, Scott, co. Linc., ci  
 —, Silk, co. Linc., xxv, xxx, lxxiv, c,  
 cxv  
 Wilson, Christopher, cl., lxx, ci  
 Wilton, Moses, cl., ci  
 Wimberlye. *See* Wymberley  
 Winceby, co. Linc., c  
 Winchendon, Nether, co. Buck., cxxi  
 —, Over, co. Buck., cxxiii  
 Winchester, bishop of, lxxvi. *See also*  
 Cooper  
 Wind, Wynd, Robert, cl., xviii  
 Wing, co. Buck., xcv  
 Winteringham, co. Linc., cvii  
 Wintle, John, cl., xxv, xxvi  
 Wispington, co. Linc., xxxiii  
 Witham, North, co. Linc., c  
 —, South, co. Linc., c, cxiii  
 Withcall, co. Linc., xcvi, civ  
 Withern, co. Linc., xcix  
 Woburn, co. Bed., lxxix, cxxviii  
 Wolle, Wooll, Thomas, cl., lxix, ci, cxv-  
 xvi  
 Wooburn, co. Buck., cxxi, cxxiv  
 Wood, Mr, cl., cxxxii  
 —, Nathaniel, cl., cxxvii  
 —, Peter, cl., cxxxii  
 —, Tempest, cl., l  
 —, William, cl., lxxx, cxv  
 Woodcock, Richard, cl., cxxiv-v  
 Woodward, Richard, cl., xix  
 Woolsthorpe, co. Linc., lxii, lxiii, c  
 Worgley, John, cl., cxxv  
 Worship, James, cl., xxv, xxvi  
 —, William, cl., cxvi  
 Wragby, co. Linc., xcvi  
 Wraggoe, co. Linc., deanery of, xlix, lii  
 Wrawby, co. Linc., xli, lxxxiii, lxxxviii  
 —, Brigg in, *q.v.*  
 Wray, Ralph, cl., ci  
 —, Sir William, cii  
 Wright, Joan, servant, xcv  
 —, John, cl., ci  
 —, Philip, cl., ci  
 —, Thomas, cl., xxxviii, xciii  
 Wyberton, co. Linc., xix, xcvi  
 Wyham, co. Linc., xcix  
 Wymberley, Wimberlye, Robert, yeo-  
 man, lxxxv, xciii  
 —, Thomas, yeoman, xciii  
 Wymondham, co. Leic., lxxix  
 Wynd. *See* Wind  
 Yarborough, co. Linc., lxxxiii, lxxxv,  
 lxxxviii, xcix  
 —, deanery of, xxxv, xlix  
 Yarborough, Yarbroughe, Agnes,  
 lxxxviii  
 —, Alice, lxxxiii  
 —, Anne, lxxxiii, lxxxv  
 —, Charles, esq., lxxxiii, lxxxv,  
 lxxxviii  
 —, George, lxxxiii, lxxxv  
 Yardley, Thomas, xxxix  
 Yarrow, Richard, xcv  
 —, Thomas, cl., xli, cxxv  
 Yaxley, co. Hunt., xxvii  
 Yonge. *See* Young  
 York, archbishop of. *See* Sandys  
 —, —, patronage of, lvi  
 —, precentor of. *See* Hooke  
 —, province of, lvii  
 Yorkshire, West Riding, archdeacon of  
*See* Hooke  
 Young, Yonge, John, cvii  
 —, Nicholas, labourer, lxxxv, lxxxviii  
 —, —, wife of, lxxxviii  
 —, Richard, and his wife, xciv  
 —, Thomas, xciv

CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

# CLERICAL

[IN THE PUBLIC

[For an account of the Rolls see the Introduction. In each except in a few entries where the description has been printed word 'recusavit' written against it, signifying that the curate curate is not given. Where no name or note appears no curate

## COUNTY

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1571.</b> Roll 40/827.	<b>A.D. 1572.</b> Roll 40/828.
1 Aby		
2 Addlethorpe	Scopholme, Christopher	
3 Algarkirk	Patric, Robert	Patryk, Robert
4 Althorpe	Gonnas, Francis	
5 Alvingham		
6 Asgarby [near Spilsby]	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	
7 Ashby, West, & Goulceby		
8 Barlings		Wryghte, John
9 Barnoldby le Beck	H . . . ., George	Hydd, Robert
10 Bassingham		Hatton, William
11 Baumber	Maxwell, Thomas	
12 Beckingham	Ward, Thomas	Ward, Thomas
13 Belton in the Isle of Axholme	Clesbye, Thomas	[ <i>Clesbye</i> <sup>1</sup> ], Thomas
14 Benington, [Long]	Idell, William	Ydell, William
15 Biscathorpe		
16 Boston		Bowsar, Leonard
17 Bourne		
18 Bratoft		
19 Broughton, Brant		
20 Broughton near Brigg		
21 Burgh on Bain	Wryghte, Christopher	
22 Burton by Lincoln	Fetherston, Robert	

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

# SUBSIDY ROLLS

RECORD OFFICE, LONDON].

case the amount is 6s. 8d., and the clerk is described as 'curate' in brackets. An entry has occasionally been struck out, and the has refused to pay the subsidy. Sometimes the name of the is mentioned in the roll.]

## OF LINCOLN.

A.D. 1573. Roll 40/829.		A.D. 1577. Roll 40/833.		A.D. 1581. Roll 40/835.	
1		Rowth, Roger			
2	Cheyles, Andrew	Purley, John			
3	Patricke, Robert	Patricke, Robert		Williams, William	
4					
5	Harte, John	Brian, Robert		Mumbie, Thomas	
6					
7		Shelley, Humphrey			
8	Wright, John				
9					
10	Hatton, William	Woffingden, James		Beswicke, John	
11		Gadbie, Thomas			
12	Ward, Thomas				
13	Cleysby, Thomas	Cleyston [ <i>sic</i> ], Thomas		Cleasbie, Thomas	
14	Idle, William				
15				Howson, Francis	
16	Bocher, Leonard	Bewsher, Leonard		Worship, James	
		(stipendiary)		(stipendiary)	
		Pike, Henry			
		(stipendiary)			
17	Fowler, John	Fowler, John			
18		Gunnes, Francis		Gunnes, Francis	
19		Tailour, William		Tailour, Roland	
20	Purley, John				
21					
22	Fetherston, Robert				



## CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

	<i>Parish.</i>	A.D. 1571. Roll 40/827.	A.D. 1572. Roll 40/828.
23	Burton [on Stather ?]	Tomsone, John	
24	Burwell		
25	Caythorpe	Chamberlane, Henry	Chamberlane, Henry
26	Carlton		
27	Carlton in the archdeaconry of Stow		
28	Clee	Lacy, Richard	
29	Cóckerington St. Leonard	Ingelby, Richard	
30	Coningsby	Welby, Percival	Welby, Percival
31	Cowbit		Edgowse, Thomas
32	Cranwell		
33	Crowland		Brian, Thomas
34	Croxby	Vessye, Robert	
35	Edenham	Ayschughe, John	Ayskew, John
36	Elkington, North	Lambe, Thomas	
37	Epworth	Ryder, Lawrence	
38	Fillingham		
39	Fishtoft (Toft)	Bowsar, John	Bonser, John
40	Folkingham		
41	Fosdyke		Nicolson, Thomas
42	Fulbeck		[ <i>blank</i> <sup>2</sup> ], Hugh
43	Gedney		Fyshborne, Jervase
44	Gedney Fen	Jargafeld, John	Walker, Thomas
45	Glentworth <i>Goulceby.</i> See <i>Ashby, West.</i>		
46	Grainsby	Butterwourthe, Edward	Butterwourthe, Edward
47	Grainthorpe	Fydinge, John	Fydens, John
48	Grantham	Parker William	
49	Greetwell	Clarke, Roger	Clark, Richard <sup>3</sup>
50	Gretford	[ <i>blank</i> <sup>3</sup> ], James	
51	Grimoldby		
52	Hackthorn		
53	Hagworthingham	Hygdon, Simon	
54	Hallington (Allyngton)	Creighton, James	Creighton, James
55	Harlaxton		Wryghte, Robert
56	Hatton		
57	Haxey	Wilson, Richard	
58	Hemingby	Hodgson, William	Hodgson, John
59	Holton <i>cum</i> Beckering		

<sup>1</sup> *See*.<sup>2</sup> 'Devias' in the parish register.<sup>3</sup> James Walles was curate 1573-5 (Bishops' Transcripts).

A.D. 1573.  
Roll 40/829.

A.D. 1577.  
Roll 40/833.

A.D. 1581.  
Roll 40/835.

23			
24	Jukes, William		Vanne, John
25		Beswick, John	
26		Nox, Thomas	
27			
28			
29	Inglebee, Richard		
30		Welby, Percival	Welby, Percival
31			
32	Johnson, Thomas		Robinson, Thomas
33	Chapman, [ <i>blank</i> ]		
34			
35	Ayscughe, John		Howet, John
36	Doughtie, Eustace		
37			
38		Martendale, Thomas	
39	Bownser, John		
40			Jackson, John
41		Burge, Robert	Knight, Richard
42		Revell, James	Rowthe, Peter
43	Fyshborne, Jervase	Gossape, Richard	
44	Walker, Thomas	Walker, Thomas	Hodgekynson, Wilham
45		Beverley, William	Beverley, William
46	Butterwourthe, Edward	Butterwourthe, Edward	
47	Fydens, John		Lumley, John
48			
49	Clarke, Roger		Reske, Thomas
50			
51	Webster, Edward		
52		Barker, John	
53			
54	Creighton, James	Dreighton, <sup>1</sup> James	Creighton, James
55	Wright, Robert		Blackburne, Edmund
56	Lyettys, Robert		
57			
58			
59	Turner, Robert <sup>2</sup>	Allen, Robert	

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

<sup>2</sup> 'Curate of Howton.' Probably Holton *cum* Beckering is intended.

	<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1571.</b> Roll 40/827.	<b>A.D. 1572.</b> Roll 40/828.
60	Hough on the Hill		Leke, Christopher
61	Ho . . . .		Dale, Thomas
62	Ingoldmells		Page, Christopher
63	Ingoldsby	Stevens, Richard	Stevens, Richard
64	Irby in the Marsh		
65	Keal, East		
66	Keddington		
67	Kelsey, North		
68	[Kettlethorpe ?] (Kettlewell)		
69	Kirkby Green		
70	Kyme	Tymberlane, Thomas	[Curale unnamed]
71	Laceby	Hyd, Robert	
72	Leake	Bell, John	Bell, John
73	Leasingham		
74	Lincoln,		
	St. Benedict's		
75	„ St. Botolph's		
76	„ St. Peter at Gowts'		
77	„ St. Swithin's		
78	Linwood	Freman, Robert	Freman, Robert
79	Ludford Magna		
80	Lusby		
81	Lutton	Fyshborne, Jervase	Benington, Isak
82	Maltby in the Marsh		
83	Minting		
84	Navenby	Tailor, Henry	Tailor, Richard <sup>1</sup>
85	Newton, Wold <i>or</i> Old	Sylvester, John	Bryan, Robert
86	Ormsby, Nun		
87	Pinchbeck	Banister, Francis	
88	Saxby		
89	Scamblesby		
90	Scotton		Newton, Thomas
91	Sempringham		
92	Spalding		Jobes, John
93	Stainfield	Lollye, John	
94	Stamford, St. John's		
95	Stickney		
96	Stixwould		
97	Stow in Lindsey		
98	Sutterton	Browne, John	Mason, William
99	Sutton	Semer, William	

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

# LINCOLN

7

**A.D. 1573.**  
Roll 40/829.

**A.D. 1577.**  
Roll 40/833.

**A.D. 1581.**  
Roll 40/835.

60	Leeke, Christopher	Taylor, Richard	
61			
62			
63	Stevens, Richard		
64			Cliff, John
65	Lowlie, John		
66	Rede, Thomas		
67		Elshame, Clement	
68			Vauiser, John
69	Cooke, Alexander		
70		Duffylde, Thomas	Duffylde, Thomas
71			
72		Bell, John	Bell, John
73			Minithorpe, Roger
74			Silvester, John
75		Mossie, William	Marshall, William
76			Bowthe, George
77		Sergeante, Robert	Serjeant, Robert
78	Bell, Thomas		Hanson, Robert
79		Worthrops, Hugh	
80			Birche, James
81	Benington, Isak	Benington, Isak	Douttier, John <sup>1</sup>
82		Litster, William	Litster, William
83		Lettyn, Robert	Letton, Robert
84	Taylour, Henry	Taylour, Henry	
85			
86	Barker, Richard	Kelke, John	Kelke, John
87			
88			Wiggen, William
89		Swyfte, Edmund	
90			
91		Rodiate, Roger	Rodiate, Roger
92	Rowland, John	Joppes, John	Jopes, John
93			Brian, Robert
94		Mossie, John	
95		Reyly, Christopher	Riler, Christopher
96	Thakwray, Martin		
97		Barlow, Humfrey	
98	Jobes, John		
99			

<sup>1</sup> 'Curate of Sutton.' Lutton (*i.e.*) Sutton St. Nicholas is intended, as is shewn by *Liber Cleri*, 1580 (L.R.S., vol. ii, page 221), and *Liber Cleri*, 1585 (fo. 8).



	<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1571.</b> Roll 40/827.	<b>A.D. 1572.</b> Roll 40/828.
100	Sutton, Long	Allyne, Thomas	
101	Sutton St. James <i>Sutton St. Nicholas.</i> See <i>Lutton</i>		Archer, Robert
102	Tattershall		Parker, Christopher
103	Theddlethorpe [St. Helen]	Cramer, Henry	
104	Tho . . . .	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	
105	Thoresby, [North]	Holdernes, Alan	Holderners, Alan
106	Thoresway	Lomley, John	
107	Thorpe on the Hill <i>Toft. See Fishtoft</i>		
108	Torksey		
109	Waddington		Berdsey, <sup>1</sup> William
110	Wainfleet [All Saints ?]	Cooke, Silvester	
111	Wainfleet St. Mary	Hamerton, James	
112	Washingborough	Taylor, Richard	
113	Welbourn	Neale, <sup>1</sup> Richard	Naler, <sup>1</sup> Richard
114	Welton [in the Marsh]		Sharpe, John
115	Westborough		
116	Weston	Collyer, Robert	Colyer, Robert
117	Wickenby		
118	Wigtoft		
119	Wintringham	Decon, Christopher	Decon, Christopher
120	Witham, North	Clyfe, John	Clyf, John
121	Witherne		Ward, Henry
122	Wyberton		Smythe, David
123	[ <i>Illegible</i> ]		Howson, Francis

**A.D. 1575.**  
Roll 40/834.<sup>2</sup>

[*Several entries illegible*]

Hallington

[Ormsby, Nun ?]

Bennington

West lawgh[ton]

[Houghton ?]

. . . . ham

Creighton, James

Kelk, John

Har . . . oll, Richard

. . . . . Edward

Gibson, John

Newton, Roger

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

<sup>2</sup> This roll is in a very bad state and the greater part of it is illegible. It has therefore been thought best to print the lists of curates as they appear in the roll instead of tabulating them.

# LINCOLN

9

	A.D. 1573. Roll 40/829.	A.D. 1577. Roll 40/833.	A.D. 1581. Roll 40/835.
100	Alen, Thomas	Alen, Thomas	
101			
102	Lomeley, John	Edgeworthe, Edward (preacher)	
103			
104			
105		Mumbie, Thomas	Vessie, Robert
106			
107	Hyde, Robert		
108			Bradley, Thomas
109	Berdesley, <sup>1</sup>		
	William		
110			
111			
112	Haram, Robert		Shephard, Leonard
113			
114			
115		Styll, Edward	
116		Collier, Robert	Colier, Robert
117		Woodlyef, Gilbert	
118			Browne, Robert
119			Decon, Christopher
120	Clyff, John		
121			Warden, Fulke
122	Moreley, Thomas		
123			

A.D. 1575.  
Roll 40/834 (continued).

Scamelsbie	Swefte, Edmund
Sempringham	Rodiat [Roger ?]
Alvingham	Brian [Robert ?]
Bamburgh	[Gadby ?], Thomas
.....	.....
St. Botolph [Lincoln ?]	.....
.....	F . . . ., Richard

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

A.D. 1575.

Roll 40/834 (continued).

[eight entries illegible]

Adelthorpe

Maltbie

Witherne

. . . . ., Cristofer

Purley, [John ?]

Litster, Thomas

Hunterhow, [Roger<sup>1</sup>]

A.D. 1586.

Roll 40/838.

A.D. 1587.

Roll 40/839.

<i>Parish.</i>	A.D. 1586. Roll 40/838.	A.D. 1587. Roll 40/839.
1 Algarkirk	Cartwright, Miles	Cartwright, Miles
2 Ashby, West	Collingwood, Thomas	
3 Baumber		
4 Beckingham	Eastwood, Nicholas	Eastwood, Nicholas
5 Braceby		
6 Broughton, Brant	Knolles, James	Knocker, James
7 Clea		Robinson, Thomas
8 Coningsby		
9 Edenham		Tomson, Henry
10 Epworth	Laune, Thomas	Lynn, Thomas
11 Fillingham	Juniper, Henry	Jeniver, Henry
12 Fulbeck		Lawley, John
13 Gedney		Abram, Thomas
14 Gedney Fen End	Hodgkinson, William <sup>2</sup>	
15 Grainthorpe	Lumley, John	Lumley, John
16 Harpeswell		
17 Hemswell	Kitchinman, Christopher	Kitchenman, Christopher
18 Hougham		
19 Irnham	Tomson, [blank] <sup>3</sup>	Bull, [blank] <sup>4</sup>
20 Kyme		Duffeld, Thomas
21 Leake	Bell, John	
22 Leasingham, North	[Curate unnamed]	
23 Lincoln, St. Benedict's		Silvester, John
24 „ St. Botulph's		Marshall, William
25 „ St. Peter at Gowts'		
26 „ St. Swithin's	Sargeant, Robert	Sergeant, Robert
27 Navenby		
28 Saleby	[blank]	
29 Scotton	[blank]	Barlowe, John
30 Sempringham	Rudiatt, George	

<sup>1</sup> 'Roger' in the Bishops' Transcripts.<sup>2</sup> 'Curate of Gedney.' Probably Gedney Fen End is intended (Cp. *L.C.*, 1585, fo. 8, and Bishops' Transcripts).<sup>3</sup> Henry in *L.C.*, 1585, fo. 5d.<sup>4</sup> 'John' in the Bishops' Transcripts.

# LINCOLN

11

**A.D. 1575.**

Roll 40/834 (continued).

[five entries illegible]

Belton [in the Isle of Axholme] . . . . . Cleyston, Thomas

[Stow ?] . . . . . Barlow, [Humphrey ?]

. . . . . Christofer

	<b>A.D. 1588.</b> Roll 40/842.	<b>A.D. 1589.</b> Roll 40/844.	<b>A.D. 1590.</b> Roll 40/840.
1	Cartwright, William	Cartwright, Miles	[Curate unnamed]
2			
3		Geeve, William	
4			
5	Geve, William		
6	Kurles, <sup>1</sup> James	Knox, <sup>1</sup> James	[Curate unnamed]
7	Robinson, Thomas	Robinson, Thomas	
8	Percyvall, Richard		
9			
10	Lunn, Thomas	Lunn, Thomas	
11	Jeniver, Henry	Jeniver, Henry	
12			
13			
14			
15	Lumley, John	Lumley, John	[Curate unnamed]
16		Kitchenn, <sup>2</sup> Christopher	
17			
18	Farforde, <sup>3</sup> Thomas		
19			
20	Dufeld, Thomas	Duffeild, Thomas	[Curate unnamed]
21			
22			
23			
24	Marshall, William	Marshall, William	[Curate unnamed]
25	Tailer, William	Tailour, William	[Curate unnamed]
26	Sargeant, Robert	Sargeaunt, Robert	[Curate unnamed]
27		Leaver, Ralph	
28			
29	Barlowe, John	Barlowe, John	[Curate unnamed]
30			

<sup>1</sup> 'Knolles,' 'Knocker,' 'Kurles,' and 'Knox' are probably variants of one name. 'Kurles' is probably a copyist's misreading of 'Knolles.' *L.C.* 1585, fo. 4, has 'Knockes.'

<sup>2</sup> 'Kitchinman' in *L.C.* 1585, fo. 21.

<sup>3</sup> Given as 'Farworth,' 'Farnworthe,' 'Farnsworth,' in the Bishops' Transcripts.



## CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1586.</b> Roll 40/838.	<b>A.D. 1587.</b> Roll 40/839.
31 Skirbeck	[ <i>blank</i> <sup>1</sup> ], William	Tukeney, William
32 Surfleet		
33 Sutton [in the Marsh]		East, John
34 Torksey	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	Bradley, Thomas
35 Westborough		Sharpe, Andrew

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1591.</b> Roll 41/846.	<b>A.D. 1594.</b> Roll 41/849.
1 Edenham	Tomson, Henry	Tomson, Henry
2 Fillingham		
3 Grainthorpe	Lumley, John	
4 Grantham		
5 Kyme	Duffild, Thomas <sup>2</sup>	
6 Lincoln, St. Botolph's	Marshall, William	
7 „ St. Swithin's		
8 Scotton		
9 Welbourn		Martine, Nicholas

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1602.</b> Roll 41/857.	<b>A.D. 1603, Mar.</b> Roll 41/866.
1 Kyme	Duffine, Thomas	Duffin, Thomas
2 Syston	Morris, Richard	Morris, Richard

## COUNTY

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1571.</b> Roll 40/827.	<b>A.D. 1572.</b> Roll 40/828.
1 Aspley [Guise]		
2 Biddenham	Coxe, Thomas	
3 Cardington	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	
4 Clifton		
5 Clophill		[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
6 Cople	William, John	
7 Cranfield	Hamerton, Thomas	
8 Dean	Lorance, Richard	
9 Dunstable	Tydey, James	Tydey, James <sup>*</sup>
10 Eversholt	Grene, Gabriel	Grene, Gabriel
11 Gravenhurst	Smythe, Edward	Smith, Edward
12 Harlington		Giles, Walter

<sup>1</sup> 'Tuckni' in *L.C.* 1585, fo. 8d.<sup>2</sup> 'Curate of South Kyme.'

# LINCOLN, BEDFORD

13

**A.D. 1588.**  
Roll 40/842.

**A.D. 1589.**  
Roll 40/844.

**A.D. 1590.**  
Roll 40/840.

31 Tuckney, William  
32 Gibsonn, Thomas  
33 East, John

34 Bradley, Thomas

Sharpe, Andrew

[Curate unnamed]

**A.D. 1598.**  
Roll 41/852.

**A.D. 1598-9.**  
Roll 41/856.

**A.D. 1599.**  
Roll 41/854.

1  
2 [Curate<sup>1</sup>] refused

[Curate unnamed]

3  
4 Maltebye, John  
5 Duffin, Thomas  
6

Maltbye, John  
Duffin, Thomas

7 Halley, John  
8 Barlowe, John  
9

Hadley, John  
Barlowe, John

**A.D. 1603, Oct.**  
Roll 41/859.

1  
2 [Curate unnamed]

## OF BEDFORD.

**A.D. 1573.**  
Roll 40/829.

**A.D. 1577.**  
Roll 40/833.

**A.D. 1581.**  
Roll 40/835.

1  
2 Cox, Thomas

Lane, Thomas  
Cox, Thomas

Aplebie, Francis

3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9

Clarke, John

Ford, Roger

Rogers, Robert<sup>2</sup>

Rogers, Roger

10 Grene, Gabryel  
11 Smythe, Edward  
12

Smithe, Edmund<sup>2</sup>

Smith, Edward

<sup>1</sup> Struck through.

<sup>2</sup> Sic.

## CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

	<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1571.</b> Roll 40/827.	<b>A.D. 1572.</b> Roll 40/828.
13	Knotting		[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
14	Marston	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	Spence, Paul
	[Morteyne]		
15	Mauldon		Fluyd, Christopher
16	Northill	Lecher, <sup>1</sup> John	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
17	Hockliffe (Ocliff)	Hyll, Philip	
18	Odell	Sheperd, Cuthbert	
19	Pertenhall		
20	Polloxhill	Polmer, Nicholas	
21	Ridgmont		[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
22	Shillington	Botcher, William	
23	Steventon	Kynge, John	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
	(Stepington)		
24	Sutton		[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
25	Turvey (Turvil)	Barlow, Oliver	
26	Wymington	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	

**A.D. 1575.**  
Roll 40/834.<sup>2</sup>  
[*Illegible.*]

	<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1586</b> Roll 40/838.	<b>A.D. 1587.</b> Roll 40/839.
1	Colmworth		
2	Dean		
3	Dunstable		
4	Knotting	Piott, Ralph	
5	Northill	Hicket, [ <i>blank</i> ]	Hocket, [ <i>blank</i> ]
6	Tempsford		
7	Warden, [Old]	Diche, George	

	<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1591.</b> Roll 41/846.	<b>A.D. 1594.</b> Roll 41/849.
1	Colmworth		[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
2	Dean		[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
3	Northill	Hicket, Anthony	Hecket, William
4	Tempsford	Baldwin, [ <i>blank</i> ]	

	<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1602.</b> Roll 41/857.	<b>A.D. 1603, Mar.</b> Roll 41/866.
1	Dean	Linsay, William	Lindsey, William

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

<sup>2</sup> See page 8, note 2.

# BEDFORD

15

**A.D. 1573.**  
Roll 40/829.

**A.D. 1577.**  
Roll 40/833.

**A.D. 1581.**  
Roll 40/835.

13 Price, John  
14 Paule, William

15  
16 Leche, John      Leache, John  
17  
18  
19 [blank], Ralph  
20  
21  
22  
23

24  
25  
26

**A.D. 1588.**  
Roll 40/842.

**A.D. 1589.**  
Roll 40/844.

**A.D. 1590.**  
Roll 40/840.

1 Lingarde, John

[Curate unnamed]  
[Curate unnamed]  
[Curate unnamed]

2

3

4

5 Hockett, William

Hackett, John  
Bowyer, John

[Curate unnamed]  
[Curate unnamed]

6

7

**A.D. 1598.**  
Roll 41/852.

**A.D. 1598-9.**  
Roll 41/856

**A.D. 1599.**  
Roll 41/854.

1  
2 Lindsell,<sup>1</sup> William

[Curate unnamed]

3

4

**A.D. 1603, Oct.**  
Roll 41/859.

1 [Curate unnamed]

<sup>1</sup> Sic.



			COUNTY OF
<i>Parish.</i>	A.D. 1571. Roll 40/827.	A.D. 1572. Roll 40/828.	
1 Amersham		Coo, [ <i>blank</i> ]	
2 Ashendon	Fyld, William	Felde, William	
3 Aston Clinton			
4 Aylesbury	Nyxon, Robert	Hichcocke, John	
5 Bletchley	[ <i>blank</i> ], James	Welche, James	
6 Bradenham			
7 Calverton		Lawton, Ranulph	
8 Chalfont St. Giles			
9 Chearsley (Chardsley)	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]		
10 Cheddington			
11 Chetwode			
12 Chilton	Creswell, Ralph		
13 Choulesbury	Westwyke, William		
14 Crawley, North	Hychyns, Richard	James, John	
15 Cuddington		Syre, William	
16 Dorton	Knyghte, William	Knighte, William	
17 Dunton	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	Medcalf, James	
18 Farnham Royal	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	Robertes, John	
19 Halton	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]		
20 Haversham	Harvey, Richard		
21 Hillesden			
22 Horsendon			
23 Horwood, Great		Kemp, <sup>1</sup> Thomas	
24 Ilmer	Atkinson, Thomas		
25 Lillingstone Dayrell	Josepte, John	Joseph, John	
26 Linford, Great	Read, John	Read, John	
27 Linslade	Wyndsor, Thomas		
28 Loughton	Mason, Thomas	Harvie, Richard	
29 Ludgarshall	Jones, Geoffrey		
30 Marsh		Reeve, Edward	
31 Missenden, Great	Medcalfe, Christopher		
32 Moulsoe	Richardson, George		
33 Olney	Aborne, Henry		
34 Pitstone (Pitch- thorne)			
35 Preston Bissett	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]		
36 Quainton	Polley, John	Polly, John	
37 Radnage	Jones, William		
38 Ravenstone		Kinge, John	
39 Risborough, Princes	Jonson, Hugh		
40 Saunderton		[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	
41 Shenley	Hareson, Thomas	Haryson, Thomas	
42 Slapton			

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

## BUCKINGHAM.

	A.D. 1573. Roll 40/829.	A.D. 1577. Roll 40/833.	A.D. 1581. Roll 40/835.
1	Cole, William		
2		Price, Richard	Penkethman, William
3			Harbart, Thomas
4			
5	Welche, James	Lownes, Thomas	
6			Clarke, Nicholas
7	Laughton, Randle		
8			Boner, John
9			
10	Clarke, John	Rowlande, Thomas	Elyworth, Rouland
11		Jones, Richard	James, John
12			
13	Westwyk, John	Westwyke, John	
14			
15			
16	Knight, William		
17	Gwyn, John		
18		Pearce, Martin	Carney, Thomas
19	More, Thomas		
20		Price, Meredith	
21		Falcon, Henry	
22			Hoskyn, William
23	Kent, Thomas	Kente, Thomas	
24			Price, Nicholas
25			
26	Rede, John	Robinson, William	Sutton, Thomas
27		Cherington, William	
28			
29	Hale, Edward		
30	Fysher, Henry	Turner, Thomas	Richardson, William
31			
32		Jones, William	
33			
34		Jones, Evans	Jones, Evan
35			
36	Turner, John	[. . . <sup>1</sup> ], Hugh	
37	Syre, William		
38			
39			Nicholas, Henry
40			
41	Harison, Thomas		
42			Green, Gabriel

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1571.</b> Roll 40/827.	<b>A.D. 1572.</b> Roll 40/828.
43 Stoke Hammond	Shay, Charles	Robinson, William
44 Stratford, Stony		Hinde, Richard
45 Thornton	Sheperd, William	
46 Twyford		
47 Tyringham		Wilson, Thomas
48 Waddesdon	Spyser, John	Spicer, John
49 Wavendon		
50 Weston Turville	Falcon, Henry	Fawcon, Henry
51 Winchendon, Nether		Rose, Richard
52 Woughton on the Green	Hawley, Roger	

	<b>A.D. 1575.</b> Roll 40/834. <sup>1</sup>
[Choulesbury]	West[wyk], John
[Farnham Royal ?]	Pear[ce], Martin
[Pitstone ?]	Jones, Evans
Haversham	Price, Meredith
Linchlaid	Sherington, William

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1586.</b> Roll 40/838.	<b>A.D. 1587.</b> Roll 40/839.
1 Ashendon		
2 Brill	Jones, Cadwallader	
3 Hanslope	Twiford, [blank]	
4 Horwood, Great	Whitaker, Hugh	Whitaker, Hugh
5 Leckehamsted		
6 Linslade	Morgan, [blank]	[Curate unnamed]
7 Marston, North	Langston, Philip	White, Nicholas
8 Pitstone (Pich- thorne)	Jones, Evan	[Curate unnamed]
9 Risborough, Princes		
10 Stoke Hammond	Dier, George	Dier, George
11 Stratford, Stony	Hind, Richard	
12 Twyford	Whithed, Edward	[Curate unnamed]
13 Tyringham	Shawe, Charles	
14 Weston Turville	Howe, Cadwallador	[Curate unnamed]

<sup>1</sup> See page 8, note 2.

# BUCKINGHAM

19

**A.D. 1573.**  
Roll 40/829.

**A.D. 1577.**  
Roll 40/833.

**A.D. 1581.**  
Roll 40/835.

43  
44 Hynd, Richard  
45  
46  
47 Wilson, Thomas  
48 Jones, Geoffrey  
49  
50  
51  
  
52

Harris, Thomas  
Jones, Geoffrey

Hinde, Richard  
  
Shawe, Charles  
Jones, Geoffrey  
Willock, John  
Wattes, Luke  
  
Cowell, Thomas

**A.D. 1575.**  
Roll 40/834 (continued).

[Linford, Great ?]  
Chedington  
[Waddesdon]

Robinson, William  
Hulcot, Rowland  
[Jones ?], Geoffrey  
. . . ., Robert

[About six entries are illegible]

**A.D. 1588.**  
Roll 40/842.

**A.D. 1589.**  
Roll 40/844.

**A.D. 1590.**  
Roll 40/840.

1  
2  
3  
4 Whitaker, Hugh  
5  
6 Griffin, Mark  
7 ap Hugh, Nicholas  
8 Jones, John  
  
9 Good, Robert  
  
10  
11  
12 Whitehed,  
Edward  
13  
14

Whitaker, Hugh  
Robertes, Robert  
Griffith, Mark  
ap Hughe, Nicholas

[Curate unnamed]  
  
[Curate unnamed]  
[Curate unnamed]  
[Curate unnamed]  
  
[Curate unnamed]  
  
[Curate unnamed]  
  
[Curate unnamed]

<sup>1</sup> Sic.



## CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

	<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1591.</b> Roll 41/846.	<b>A.D. 1594.</b> Roll 41/849.
1	Ashendon	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	Ingby, Richard
2	Chetwode		
3	Chetwode and Barton		
4	Horton		Foster, John
5	Horwood, Great	Whitacre, Hugh	
6	Lathbury		
7	Linslade	Griphith, Mark	
8	Marston, North	Dye, William	
9	Risborough, Princes	Smythe, [ <i>blank</i> ]	
10	Twytord	Whitehead, [ <i>blank</i> ]	

	<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1602.</b> Roll 41/857.	<b>A.D. 1603, Mar.</b> Roll 41/866.
1	Addington	Fludd, [ <i>blank</i> ]	Fludd, Mr.
2	Risborough	Reeve, John	Reeve, John

## COUNTY

	<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1571.</b> Roll 40/827.	<b>A.D. 1572.</b> Roll 40/828.
1	Aspenden	Gybson, William	Gibson, William
2	Aston	Gyle, John	Gell, John
3	Ayot [St. Lawrence]		
4	Bayford		
5	Berkhamsted St. Mary	Pendelbury, [Pe]ter	Gyfford, John
6	„ St. Peter	Rypton, . . . ls	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
7	Clothall	Symson, William	Simson, William
8	Flamstead	Hunt, Edward	Hunt, Edward
9	Harpenden		
10	Hertingfordbury	Rypton, William	Ripton, William
11	Kelshall		
12	Mimms, North		
13	Pirton	Stage, John	Stagge, John
14	Sacombe	Richardes, Owen	Richardes, Owen
15	Shenley		
16	Stapleford	Rogers, Simon	Rogers, Simon
17	Stevenage	Tomsom, Thomas	Townsend, Thomas
18	Therfield	Jones, William	

# BUCKINGHAM, HERTFORD

21

**A.D. 1598.**  
Roll 41/852.

**A.D. 1598-9.**  
Roll 41/856

**A.D. 1599.**  
Roll 41/854.

1			
2	Beverley, Henry		
3		[Curate unnamed]	
4			
5			
6	Evans, Walter		[Curate unnamed]
7	Greffeth, Morgan		
8			
9			
10	Whitehead, Edward	[Curate unnamed]	[Curate unnamed]

**A.D. 1603, Oct.**  
Roll 41/859.

1		[Curate unnamed]
2		

## OF HERTFORD.

**A.D. 1573.**  
Roll 40/829.

**A.D. 1577.**  
Roll 40/833.

**A.D. 1581.**  
Roll 40/835.

1	Lethlye, George		
2	Evans, Richard		
3		Porter, Thomas	Allen, Nicholas
4			Porter, Thomas
5			
6			
7			
8	Price, Richard	Price, Richard	Adams, Firmian
9			Briges, William
10	Boston, George		Laurence, Phillip
11	More, Tristram	Williams, Richard	
12		Pechin, Henry	
13			
14	Townsone, Thomas		
15			Hall, George
16	Rogers, Simon		
17	Keye, Ralph	Craft, George	
18	More, Tristrame	Williams, William	Smith, Thomas

## CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1571.</b> Roll 40/827.	<b>A.D. 1572.</b> Roll 40/828.
19 Totteridge		
20 Tring	Sanders, . . . .	Sawnders, William
21 Walden, King's	Rogers, Roger	Rogers, Roger
22 Wallington	Ayscall, Umfrid	Askoll, Humphrey
23 Westmill	Frost, James	Croft, James
24 Wheathampstead		

**A.D. 1575.**  
Roll 40/834.<sup>1</sup>

. . . . stedd  
[Mimms, North ?]

. . . . ham, Michael  
Peckham, Henry

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1586.</b> Roll 40/838.	<b>A.D. 1587.</b> Roll 40/839.
1 Bayford	Hewet, William	Hughes, William
2 Flamstead	Adams, Firman	Adams, Firmian
3 Harpenden	Stubbinge, Mark	
4 Mymms, North		[Curate unnamed]
5 Pirton		Hackett, Conaway
6 Therfeild		[Curate unnamed]
7 Totteridge		
8 Tring		
9 Waldon, King's	Richardsonn, Thomas	Richardson, Thomas
10 Wheathampstead	Cockin, Stephen	

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1591.</b> Roll 41/846.	<b>A.D. 1594.</b> Roll 41/849.
1 Aston	Rudd, Clement	
2 Bayford (Barkeford)		Hewes, William
3 Flamstead	Adams, Firmian	
4 Pirton	Manfeld, [blank]	
5 Totteridge	Biglande, [blank]	
6 Tring		Fisher, Thomas
7 Walden, King's	Richardson, Thomas	
8 Wheathampstead	Birtley, [blank]	

<sup>2</sup> See page 8, note 2.

# HERTFORD

23

A.D. 1573. Roll 40/829.		A.D. 1577. Roll 40/833.		A.D. 1581. Roll 40/835.	
19		Northe, Ralph		Norfolke, Thomas	
20	Martin, John	Norfolk, Thomas		Richardson, Thomas	
21	Richardson, Richard <sup>1</sup>	Richardson, Thomas			
22					
23	Crofte, James	Croft, James		Crofte, James	
24	Lewes, George	Cockeringe, Stephen		Cockyn, Stephen	

A.D. 1575.  
Roll 40/834 (continued).

Tring [Nor]folk, Thomas  
[About eight entries are illegible]

A.D. 1588. Roll 40/842.		A.D. 1589. Roll 40/844.		A.D. 1590. Roll 40/840.	
1	Hughes, William	Hughes, William		[Curate unnamed]	
2	Adams, Firmian	Adams, Firmian		[Curate unnamed]	
3					
4					
5				[Curate unnamed]	
6	Hughes, Henry				
7	Whitworth, Robert	Whitworth, Robert		[Curate unnamed]	
8				[Curate unnamed]	
9	Richardson, Thomas			[Curate unnamed]	
10	Birtly, Alured	Birtley, Alured		[Curate unnamed]	

A.D. 1598. Roll 41/852.		A.D. 1598-9. Roll 41/856.		A.D. 1599. Roll 41/854.	
1					
2	[Hewes, William <sup>2</sup> ] refused	[Curate unnamed]			
3					
4					
5	Staunton, William			[Curate unnamed]	
6					
7	Richardson, Thomas			[Curate unnamed]	
8					

<sup>1</sup> Sic.

<sup>2</sup> Struck through.



## CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1602.</b> Roll 41/857.	<b>A.D. 1603, Mar.</b> Roll 41/866.
1 Bayford	Hughes, William	Hues, William
2 Tring	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]

## COUNTY OF

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1571.</b> Roll 40/827.	<b>A.D. 1572.</b> Roll 40/828.
1 Alwalton	Bartholomeu, Anthony	Barthilmew, Anthony
2 Bluntisham	Rowley, Robert	Rowley, Robert
3 Brington		
4 Broughton	Stowkes, Richard	Fulthrop, John
5 Bury		
6 Catworth, Great		
7 Colne		
8 Connington		
9 Ellington	Watson, Barnard	Watson, Barnard
10 Eynesbury	Clapam, Robert	Clap[am], Robert
11 Godmanchester		
12 Hemingford Abbotts	Ford, Anthony <sup>2</sup>	Yeldon, Nicholas
13 Holywell <i>cum</i> Needingworth		
14 Keyston	Apryce, John	Taylour, John
15 Kimbolton	Leake, Francis	Fulthorpe, <sup>1</sup> Francis
16 Ramsey	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	
17 St. Neots	Lylerhand, John	Litherland, John
18 Somersham	Person, Robert	Peerson, Robert
19 Stibbington	Hodgson, Roger	
20 Stow Longa Pre- bend (Stowbrige)	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]	[ <i>Curate unnamed</i> ]
21 Stukeley, Little		
22 Upwood	Lassell, Thomas	Lassell, Thomas

**A.D. 1575.**  
Roll 40/834.<sup>3</sup>

Kymbalton                      Hunt, Samuel  
Stowe Longa                  Hill, . . . .  
[*About seven entries illegible*]

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

<sup>2</sup> Curate of 'Hemingford,' but Hemingford Abbots is probably intended.

<sup>3</sup> See page 8, note 2.

A.D. 1603, Oct.

Roll 41/859.

[Nil.]

## HUNTINGDON.

A.D. 1573.

Roll 40/829.

A.D. 1577.

Roll 40/833.

A.D. 1581.

Roll 40/835.

1	Bartelmewe, Anthony	Bartelmew, Anthony	
2	Rowlye, Robert		
3		Hill, Laurence	Smith, Thomas
4			
5			Braye, Robert
6	Poulter, William		Bacone, John
7	Pope, John	Pope, John	
8			Mariot, Simon
9			
10	Robathame, Thomas		
11			Wright, Laurence
12	Mariat, Henry	Marret, Henry	
13	Mason, George	Mason, George	Levens, Owen
14	Smithe, Walter		
15	Sculthrope, <sup>1</sup> Francis	Hunt, Samuel	Hunte, Samuel
16	Fulthrope, John	Falthrop, John	Coxe, Robert
17			
18	Pearson, Robert	Benet, John	Robotham, Thomas
19			
20	[Curale unnamed]	[Curale unnamed]	
21			Swindell, Edward
22	Lassell, Thomas		

---

<sup>1</sup> Sic.

## CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1586.</b> Roll 40/838.	<b>A.D. 1587.</b> Roll 40/839.
1 Bluntisham		Robotham, John
2 Bury	Braie, [ <i>blank</i> ]	Braie, Robert
3 Bythorn		
4 Connington	Garfeild, William	Garfeild, [ <i>blank</i> ]
5 Coppingford		
6 Hemingford Abbots		
7 Holywell	Cooke, George	Cooke, George
8 Kimbalton	Dawsonn, Thomas	Dawson, Thomas
9 Pidley	Powlton, <sup>1</sup> [ <i>blank</i> ]	Pulter, William
10 Somersham		
11 Upwood	Makernes, Edmund	Makernes, Edmund

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1591.</b> Roll 41/846.	<b>A.D. 1594.</b> Roll 41/849.
1 Bluntisham	Robotham, [ <i>blank</i> ]	Rowbotham, John
2 Bury	Bray, Robert	
3 Colne		Rowbothom, Thomas
4 Coppingford	Curteys, Thomas	
5 Hemingford Abbots		
6 Kimbalton	Dawson, Thomas	
7 Offord Darcy		Burgis, Robert
8 Pidley	Pulter, William	Poulter, William
9 Ramsey	Edwardes, Henry	
10 Ripton Abbots	Lingard, Robert	Lingarde, Robert
11 Somersham	Pottorton, William	Potterton, William
12 Upwood	Wakernes, <sup>1</sup> Edmund	Evans, [ <i>blank</i> ]

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1602.</b> Roll 41/857.	<b>A.D. 1603, Mar</b> Roll 41/866.
1 Bury	Bray, William	Bray, William
2 Offord Darcy	Baines, Thomas	Banes, Thomas
3 Pidley	Powlter, William	Polter, William
4 Somersham	Potterton, William	Potterton, William

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

# HUNTINGDON

27

**A.D. 1588.**  
Roll 40/842.

**A.D. 1589.**  
Roll 40/844.

**A.D. 1590.**  
Roll 40/840.

1 Robotham, John  
2 Bray, Robert  
3  
4 Garfeld, William  
5 Curteys, Thomas  
6

Robotham, John  
  
Garfeld, William  
Curtes, Thomas

Bray, Robert  
Weste, Laurence  
  
Curtes, Thomas  
Price, Humphrey

7  
8 Dawson, Thomas  
9 Pulter, William  
10  
11 Wakernes,<sup>1</sup>  
Edmund

Dawsonn, Thomas  
Poulter, William  
  
Wakernes,<sup>1</sup> Edmund

Dawson, Thomas  
Pultor, William  
Potterton, William  
Wakernes,<sup>1</sup> Edmund

**A.D. 1598.**  
Roll 41/852.

**A.D. 1598-9.**  
Roll 41/856.

**A.D. 1599.**  
Roll 41/854.

1  
2 Bray, Robert  
3  
4  
5 [Cooke, George<sup>2</sup>]  
6  
7  
8 [Poller, William<sup>2</sup>]  
refused  
9  
10  
11 [Pollerton, John<sup>2</sup>]  
refused  
12

[Curate unnamed]

[Curate unnamed]

[Curate unnamed]

[Curate unnamed]

**A.D. 1603, Oct.**  
Roll 41/859.

1  
2  
3  
4

[Curate unnamed]

<sup>1</sup> *Sic.*

<sup>2</sup> Struck through.



			COUNTY OF
	A.D. 1571. Roll 40/827.	A.D. 1572. Roll 40/828.	
1	Ashfordby	Sherley, John	Sherley, John
2	Aston Flamville		Bunyng, Thomas
3	Barrow on Soar	[Curate unnamed]	
4	Barwell	Wyse, William	Wyse, William
5	Bosworth, [Market ?]		
6	Bottesford		Gybson, Robert
7	Bowden, Great	Berrye, Thomas	
8	Brighthurst		
9	Broughton Astley		Baxter, John
10	Burton Lazars		
11	Claybrooke		Rose, Wilfrid
12	Donington		
13	Frolesworth	Bradgyrdell, Thomas	Bracegyrdell, Thomas
14	Gilmorton		Calford, Edward
15	Harborough, Market		
16	Hinckley		
17	Ibstock		Holme, Thomas
18	Kegworth	Smalley, Thomas	
19	Kibworth Beau- champ	Clarke, William	
20	Kilworth, [South ?]		
21	Kirkby Mallory		
22	Kyrbye		
23	Langton, Thorpe	Bullocke, George	Bullocke, William
24	Langton, Tur		
25	Leicester, St. Martin's	Byshope, John	
26	Loughborough (Lowisborowe)		Thew, George
27	Melton [Mowbray]	Halley, William	Halley, William
28	Muston		Doblday, Robert
29	Nailstone		Hunt, Thomas
30	Narborough		
31	Norton, East		Chester, Thomas
32	Prestwold		Blownte, Robert
33	Ratcliffe [Culey ?]		Rycherdson, John
34	Rotherby		
35	Saddington	Coltman, William <sup>1</sup>	
36	Sapcote		
37	Sheepy	Nuton, Roger	
38	Sibston		
	Thorpe Langton.		
	See Langton, Thorpe		

<sup>1</sup> 'Curate of Caddington.' Cp. 40/829.

# LEICESTER

29

## LEICESTER.

	A.D. 1573. Roll 40/829.	A.D. 1577. Roll 40/833.	A.D. 1581. Roll 40/835.
1			
2			
3		Mintinge, Richard	
4			
5		Kinge, Thomas	
6			Dampord, Thomas
7		Stanhopp, William	Clarke, John
8		Prestgrave, Edmund	
9	Avery, Nicholas <sup>1</sup>		Messinger, John
10			Hawley, William
11			
12	Holmes, Thomas		
13			
14			
15	Androwe, Robert		Dixon, Henry
16		Lawysby, Thomas	Johnson, John
17			Asringe, Thomas
18	Herne, Paul	Wadwoode, Thomas	Cawsey, William
19	Seyrsonne, Thomas		
20			Serjeant, Peritius
21	Smalley, John		
22	Stonyard, Thomas		
23	Kynge, Richard		Brandon, Thomas
24		Turney, William	
25			
26			
27	Halley, William	Halley, William	
28	Dobleday, Robert		
29	Hunte, Thomas		
30	Smalley, Thomas		
31			
32	Blunte, Robert	Kockinge, Thomas	
33			
34	Plumer, Richard		
35	Coltman, William		
36	Thomas, Alexander		
37	Mathewe, William	Bagshaw, Edward	
38		Mathew, William	

<sup>1</sup> Curate of "Broughton." Broughton Astley is probably intended.

<i>Parish.</i>		A.D. 1571. Roll 40/827.	A.D. 1572. Roll 40/828.
<i>Tur Langton. See Langton, Tur</i>			
39	Twycrosse		
40	Walton on the Wolds		Whytt, William
41	Whatton, [Long]	Blunt, Robert	
42	Wymeswold	Gybson, William	
43	[blank]	Bate, Robert	
A.D. 1575. Roll 40/834. <sup>1</sup> [Illegible.]			
<i>Parish.</i>		A.D. 1586. Roll 40/838.	A.D. 1587. Roll 40/839.
1	Belgrave		
2	Bowden, Great	Ruddington, Thomas	Riddington, Thomas
3	Braunstone	Bate, Richard	Bate, Richard
4	Burton Lazars	Halley, William	
5	Galby	Geste, Thomas	Gest, Thomas
6	Glenfeild	Fallowes, Ralph	
7	Harborough, Market	Walker, Nicholas	Walker, Nicholas
8	Ibstock	Rowley, William	Rowley, William
9	Kegworth		
10	Kibworth Beau- champ	Sargeant, Peter	Sergeant, Peter
11	Langton, Thorpe		Brandon, [blank]
12	Prestwold	Ward, William	Warde, William
13	Sibston	[Curate unnamed]	
<i>Thorpe Langton. See Langton, Thorpe</i>			
<i>Parish.</i>		A.D. 1591, Roll 41/846.	A.D. 1594. Roll 41/849.
1	Bowden, Great		Kinde, William
2	Harborough, Market		Eaton, Mathew
3	Kegworth	Brimsley, John	
4	Kibworth Beau- champ	Sergeant, Peter	Sergeant, Peter
5	Kilworth, South		Walker, Robert
6	Loughborough		Dawson, Thomas
7	Narborough	Brokes, James	Brokes, James
8	Sibley	Beridge, Peter	

<sup>1</sup> See page 8, note 2.

# LEICESTER

31

**A.D. 1573.**  
Roll 40/829.

**A.D. 1577.**  
Roll 40/833.

**A.D. 1581.**  
Roll 40/835.

Fukes, Henry

39  
40 Whyte, William

41  
42  
43

**A.D. 1588.**  
Roll 40/842.

**A.D. 1589.**  
Roll 40/844.

**A.D. 1590.**  
Roll 40/840.

[Curate unnamed]

1  
2 Rudington,  
Thomas

3 Bate, Richard

Batte, Richard

[Curate unnamed]

4  
5 Gest, John

Gesse, Thomas

6  
7

8 Rowley, William

Rowley, William

[Curate unnamed]

9

10 Sargeaunt, Peter

Sargeaunt, Peter

[Curate unnamed]

11

12 Warde, William

Narde,<sup>1</sup> William

[Curate unnamed]

13

**A.D. 1598.**  
Roll 41/852.

**A.D. 1598-9.**  
Roll 41/856.

**A.D. 1599.**  
Roll 41/854.

1

2 Eaton, Mathew

[Curate unnamed]

3

4

5

6

[Curate unnamed]

7

8 Chamberleine,  
Thomas

[Curate unnamed]

<sup>1</sup> Sic.



## CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLLS

<i>Parish.</i>	<b>A.D. 1602.</b> Roll 41/857.	<b>A.D. 1603, Mar.</b> Roll 41/866.
1 Kirkby Mallory	[Curate unnamed]	[Curate unnamed]

**A.D. 1603, Oct.**  
Roll 41/859.

[Nil.]

# [LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1576.]

[LAMBETH PALACE LIBRARY, *Cartæ Miscellaneæ*, tom. xii, num. 4.]

Folio 1.

## ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER.

Folio 1d. blank.

Folio 2.

### LEICESTRE.

Jefferie Johnson bacchelor of divinitie p<sup>r</sup>cher at Leicestr', 35 yeres of age, married, ordered by Nicholas Bisshop of Lincoln licenced to p<sup>r</sup>che by the Universitie of Cambridge. [Preacher<sup>1</sup>]

Edward Turner vicar of St Martines in Leicestr' (6l. 13s. 4d.), resident, 30 yeres of age, presented by my L: Keeper, married ordered by William Bisshop of Chester indifferentlie learned in the scriptures and latine tonge [A teacher w<sup>h</sup>in his owne Cure<sup>1</sup>]

### ACKLEY DEANERY.

Antonye Gilbie p<sup>r</sup>cher at Ashbydelezouche (14l. 10s. 5d.), licenced by Matthew late Arch. of Cant., Edmund Petrebrough, Nicolas Lincoln, Thomas Lichfield, William Chester 66 an: etatis M<sup>r</sup> of Art of Cambridg in Christe colledge married [Preacher<sup>1</sup>]

George Herrod vic' of Lockington (6l. 7s. 3½d.) resident, presented by Ladie Agnes browne patronis 40 yeres of age, married ordered by Thomas Bisshop of Lich: of a good zeale but not learned in the latine tonge, of honest coversac'on.

John Wydowes vic' of Ashbydalazouche (valued before) resident, presented by the Ealre [*sic*] of Hunt' patron 50 yeres of age, married, ordered by Thomas Bisshop of Lichf., preacher licenced by the said Bisshop of Lichf', not graduate, brought up in Cambridg in St Jones college [Preacher<sup>1</sup>]

Folio 2d.

Peter Wood vicar of Castledonington (8l. 2s. 1d.), resident 36 yeres of age p<sup>r</sup>nted by the Earle of Hunt', married, ordered by Thomas Bisshop of Lichf' a p<sup>r</sup>cher in his owne cure understanding the latine tonge and competentlie learned in the scriptures.

Henry Presbury, vicar of Packington (5l. 15s. 10d.), clerk resident 40 yeres of age presented by the Earle of Hunt', married, ordered by the late Bisshop of Lincoln, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge & in the scriptures.

<sup>1</sup> In margin.

William Rustat, vicar of Barrow (15*l.* 2*s.* 8½*d.*), resides, 60 years of age, presented by the lord keeper, married, ordained by the late bishop of Lincoln, well skilled in Latin, moderately versed in the holy scriptures, a teacher in his benefice.<sup>2</sup>

John Bares,<sup>1</sup> vicar of Belton (8*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), resides, 50 years of age, presented by the earl of Huntingdon, the patron, married, ordained by T. bishop of Lichfield, ignorant of Latin, moderately versed in sacred learning, a teacher in his benefice.<sup>2</sup>

Thomas Barrodall, rector of Hatherne (12*l.*), resides, admitted B.A. at Peterhouse, Cambridge, 28 years of age, not married, ordained by the bishop of Gloucester, moderately versed in sacred learning, presented by John Stokes, gentleman, a teacher in his benefice.<sup>2</sup>

Henry Lynney (*Lynnen*'), vicar of Whitwick (9*l.* 16*s.* 3*d.*), ordained by the bishop of Peterborough, presented by the lord keeper, 26 years of age, married, resides, seems in his own eyes (*sibi ipsi*) to be wise but in ours (*nobis*) to be without judgement, a diligent teacher in his benefice so far as in him lies.<sup>2</sup>

*Folio 3.*

Thomas Boilsonn, rector of Longwhatton (13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), ordained by the bishop of Lincoln, presented by the lord keeper, resides, 29 years of age, not married, moderately skilled in Latin, and to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.<sup>2</sup>

Peter Olnrenshaw, vicar of Shepshead (8*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*), presented by Faustin Fielding, gentleman, ordained by the late bishop of Lincoln, 34 years of age, married, resides, has scarcely a moderate knowledge of Latin, to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.<sup>2</sup>

Robert Kendall, vicar of Rothley (11*l.* 5*s.*), presented by Brian Cave, esquire, by virtue of an advowson thereof granted to him by Humphrey Babington, esquire, the patron, ordained by the late bishop of Lincoln, 34 years of age, married, resides, has scarcely moderate skill in Latin, and is to the same extent (*ita*) versed in sacred learning.<sup>2</sup>

Michael Hudsonne, rector of Swithland (10*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*), presented by the lord keeper, ordained by the late bishop of Lincoln, 40 years of age, not married, resides, ignorant of Latin, in some sort of way (*aliqua-liter*) versed in sacred learning.<sup>2</sup>

Thomas Willott, rector of Thurcaston, presented by our lady the queen, rector of Barley, co. Cambridge, prebendary in the cathedral church of Ely, and chaplain of the bishop of Ely, ordained by the said bishop, resides at Ely, 50 years of age, married.<sup>2</sup>

John Cooke, rector of Swepton (21*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*), presented by the late lord archbishop of Canterbury, and rector of North Winfield, co. Derby, presented by Nicholas Longford, gentleman, where he resides, S.T.B., 40 years of age, married, licensed preacher.<sup>2</sup>

Hamlett Nylde, rector of Osgathorpe (7*l.*), ordained by John Bird, bishop of Chester, presented by Sir William Grislie, knight, by reason of an advowson thereof granted to him by the earl of Huntingdon, the patron, 60 years of age, not married, ignorant of Latin, but little versed in sacred learning.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 'Bares' in *L.C.* 1585, folio 30*d.*

<sup>2</sup> These entries have been translated from the Latin.

*Folio 3d.*

## SPERKINHOO.

Hugh Blith M<sup>r</sup> of arte of cambridge of the Kinge colledge parson of Appulbie (20l. 9s. 4½d.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Sir Thomas Standley knight, patron, a p<sup>r</sup>bendarie in Windsor of the Queene hir Ma<sup>tes</sup> guifte, 33 yeres of age, married, ordered by the late Bisshop of Lincoln, A p<sup>r</sup>cher licenced by the Bisshop of Norwiche.

Edmund Clayton parson of Norton (14l.), resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>n</sup>ted by my L : Keeper, 38 yeres of age, married, ordered by the late Bisshop of Lincoln, meanlie learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures.

Richard Bristowe vic. of Hincley (9l. 9s. 9½d.), p<sup>n</sup>ted by the colledge of Westminster in London patrone and parson of Bedwath in com. Warwick, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the Queenes Ma<sup>tie</sup>, resid<sup>t</sup> there, not married, ordered by John White Bisshop of Lincoln, learned in the scriptures and latine tonge, an hable man teaching his owne church.

William Merick parson of Higham (7l. 9s. 4½d.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by my L : Keeper, 71 yeres of age, not married, ordered by D : Lee Bisshop of Lichf :, meanlie learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures

Anthonie Bridges parson of Markefield (6l. 1s. 8d.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Henr' Earle of Hunt' patron, 47 years of age, married, ordered by the late Bisshop of Lincoln, meanlie latined and better entered in the scriptures.

Will'm Ashbie parson of Peculton, resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by George Vincent ar' patrone, 48 years of age not married, ordered by the Bisshop of London w<sup>o</sup>ut iudgm<sup>t</sup> in the latine tonge and scriptures, but havinge a superficiall smatteringe.

*Folio 4.*

George Marvell vic. of Thornton (6l. 10s. 2½d.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by John Colebranne by v<sup>r</sup>tue of an Advouson from Thomas Lee yoman patron xxvij yere old, married, ordered by Edmund, bisshop of Peterborough, meanlie learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures.

Rob't Humpton vic. of Shakerston (5l. 2s. 3½d.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Will'm Barford gent. patron 30 years of age, married ordered by Will'm Bisshop of Chester, reasonably well learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures, an hable man and teacher in his owne charge.

\* Edmond Woluerston parson of Newbold (6l. 8s. 11½d.), and resid<sup>t</sup> there, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the Earle of Shrewsbury, and vic' of Ratby (5l. 5s. 10d), p<sup>n</sup>ted by Rob't Euerard gent. by v<sup>r</sup>tue of an advousion out of a Monasterie, 60 yeres of age, not married ordered by [blank] Bisshop of Norwiche, mere ignoraunt.

Thom<sup>s</sup> Badewin parson of Kirkby Mallerie (15l.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by S<sup>r</sup> James Harrington patrone, and parson of Leake in com : Nott : p<sup>n</sup>ted by S<sup>r</sup> George Hastings knight patron, 45 yeres of age, married, ordered by Matthew late Bisshop of Cant., dispensed, indifferentlie learned in the scriptures and latine tonge

Richard Howland bach. in divinitie, and M<sup>r</sup> of Magdal : collegg in Cambridge 35 yeres of age parson of Sibbesdon in the com. of Leicest<sup>r</sup> (15l. 18s. 11½d.), resid<sup>t</sup> there, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Richard Wightman



gent. patrone, and parson of Statherne in the sd. com. (16*l.* 3*s.* 1½*d.*), by the m<sup>r</sup> and fellowes of Peterhowse in Cambridg patrones dispensed, not married. [Licensed preacher<sup>1</sup>]

*Folio 4d*

Edward Tire parson of Hether (7*l.* 17*s.* 8½*d.*), resident p<sup>n</sup>ted by Thomas Johnson gent. patrone, not married 60 yeres of age, ordered by Jo. Bird late Bisshop of Chester, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures

Gilbert Bland parson of Cadeby (4*l.* 15*s.* 2½*d.*), resident 66 years of age p<sup>n</sup>ted by S<sup>r</sup> James Harrington knight patron, married, ordered by Jo. Bird Bisshop of Chester, mere ignorant.

John Tailor parson of the North part of Sheppie (13*l.* 4*s.* 9½*d.*), 30 yeres of age, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Gilbert Asteley ar<sup>'</sup> patron, not married, ordered by Thomas Bisshop of Lichf<sup>'</sup> p<sup>r</sup>tilie learned both in grammer and divinitie, an instructor in his owne cure

George Raven parson of Congstonne (5*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>n</sup>ted by John Beamount ar<sup>'</sup> 60 yere of age not married, ordered by D: Lee Bishop of Lichf: mere ignorant.

Simon Cope<sup>2</sup> parson of Nailston (24*l.* 9*s.* 9½*d.*), bacch: of art, resident at Peterhowse in Cambridg, 25 yeres of age, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the Queenes Ma<sup>tie</sup>, not married, ordered by Richard Bisshop of Elie [*blank*] the certificate made by George Cope gent. his brother

Rich<sup>'</sup>us Fox parson of Witherlie (16*l.* 2*s.* 3½*d.*), resident 43 yere old p<sup>n</sup>ted by Rob<sup>t</sup> Greene gent. patrone married, ordered by Rob<sup>t</sup> Bisshop of Oxon, and instituted to Ybstock (19*l.* 9*s.* 9½*d.*), by an advouson from John Saunders and Edmond Brounell, ald<sup>'</sup>men of the citie of Coventrie graunted from the Bisshop of Rochester, but is not in possession, utterlie ignorant of the scriptures and a little knowledge of the Latine tonge.

*Folio 5*

John Barber parson of fenyardrayton (11*l.* 1*s.* 5½*d.*), resident, 35 yeres of age p<sup>n</sup>ted by George Purifie Esquire patrone, married ordered by Nicholas Bisshop of Lincoln, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures.

#### GOODLAXTON.

Henr<sup>'</sup> Hilton parson of Cottisbich (10*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), 76 yeres of age resident p<sup>n</sup>ted by M<sup>r</sup> Poltney of Misterton patron, not married, ordered by Henr<sup>'</sup> Bisshop of Lichf:, altogether ignorant of the latine tonge and scriptures.

Elize Humfrey parson of Shawell (9*l.*), resident 60 yeres of age, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the Queenes Ma<sup>tie</sup> in the noneage of Henr<sup>'</sup> Ley gent. patrone, not married, ordered by Matthew late Archbisshop of Cant., ignorant in the latine tonge and in the scriptures.

Thomas Ley parson of Thorpthomas (5*l.* 5*s.* 2½*d.*), resident, 34 yeres of age p<sup>n</sup>ted by Edward Ley gent. patrone, not married ordered by Edmond, bisshop of Peterborough learned in the latine tonge but little understanding in the scriptures

<sup>1</sup> In margin.

<sup>2</sup> 'Coxe' in *L.C.* 1585, folio 33*d.*, & in *Comp.*, etc.

Will'm Heathcot parson of Aylston (31*l.* 8*s.* 10½*d.*), resident p'nted by S<sup>r</sup> George Vernham knight patrone, 66 yeres of age, not married, ordered by John Longland late Bisshop of Lincoln, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures

Will'm Pawley parson of Sapcot (10*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.*), resident, 31 years of age, p'nted by Nicholas English gent. by an advouson from S<sup>r</sup> Jo: Zoughe knight, married ordered by Bisshop Freak late of Rochester, mere ignoraunte.

*Folio 5d*

Will'm Goddell parson of Blaybie (15*l.* 5*s.*), resident p'nted by my L: Keeper, 36 yeres of age, married, ordered by Nichol' bisshop of Lincoln, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures

Edmond Messinger M<sup>r</sup> of Art in Catherin Hall in Cambridge parson of Stony Stanton (14*l.* 13*s.* 1½*d.*), resident p'nted by Jerman Poole of Rathborne ar' patron 33 yeres of age married, ordered by Richard, bisshop of Elie. [Preacher in his benefice<sup>1</sup>]

John Morton parson of North Killworth (15*l.* 5*d.*), resident p'nted by Nicholas Renold of Leicest<sup>r</sup> by v<sup>t</sup>ue of an advouson from the late Abbot of Leicestre, 57 yeres of age not married, ordered by John Longland bisshop of Lincoln, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures, sometime expounding the scriptures in his owne cure

John Hodgkinson vic. of Swinford (5*l.* 7*s.* 11*d.*), resident, p'nted by Nicholas late Bisshop of Lincoln by lapse, M<sup>r</sup> Henr' Lee patron, 38 years of age, married ordered by the said Bisshop, indifferentlie instructed in the latine tonge and scriptures.

Rob't Kirkland vicar of Odby (8*l.*), resident, p'nted by Mary Villers patron 31 years of age, married, ordered by the now Archbishop of Cant: meanlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures.

Will'm Clarke bacch. of Art of Jesus Colleg in Cambridg parson of Brentingthope (10*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*), resident, p'nted by M<sup>rs</sup> Bemount of Grasdewe patrones 28 yeres of age married, ordered by Richard Bisshop of Elie, well learned in the latine tonge, and somewhat in the greeke and indifferentlie in the scriptures, a teacher in his owne cure.

*Folio 6.*

Thomas Carter parson of Sharneford (9*l.* 18*s.* 9*d.*) resident, 25 yeres of age, p'nted by my L. Keeper, twice married, ordered by Edmond bisshop of Rochester, ignorant in the latine tonge and scriptures.

Edmond How parson of Miserton [*sic*] (16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), resident, of the age of 27 yeres, p'nted by S<sup>r</sup> Henr' Darcie knight, by the right of the ladie his wife patrones, not married, ordered by Edmond bisshop of Peterborough, indifferentlie learned in the scriptures and in the latine tonge, A teacher in his owne Cure.

Will'm Staesmore parson of Frolesworth (12*l.* 10*s.*), resident 25 yeres of age p'nted by Francis Staremore [*sic*] his father gent. patron, married, ordered by Edmond bisshop of Peterborough, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures.

<sup>1</sup> In margin.

Richard Woodward vic. of Peatlinge mag<sup>a</sup> (5*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.*), resident 60 yeres of age p<sup>n</sup>ted by Will<sup>m</sup> Jervis the elder patron, married, ordered by B. Bonner mere ignorant in the scriptures and latine tonge [Bonners Clarke<sup>1</sup>].

Edward Halford parson of Gilmorton (17*l.* 14*s.* 9½*d.*), resident 28 yeres of age, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Will<sup>m</sup> Halford patron, married, ordered by Edmond, bisshop of Peterborough, meanlie und<sup>r</sup>standing the latine tonge and smale knowledg in the scriptures.

John Higginson M<sup>r</sup> of Art in Christ Colledge in Cambridg vicar of Clebrocke (30*l.* 10*s.* 5*d.*), resident, 30 yeres of age, wydoer, of the Queene's Patronage, ordered by Edmond, bisshop of Peterborough, p<sup>r</sup>cher licenced by Matthew late Archbisshop of Cant. [Preacher<sup>1</sup>].

John Cheyney parson of Leare (9*l.* 14*s.* 9½*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> 56 yeres of age, p<sup>n</sup>ted by S<sup>r</sup> Henr<sup>'</sup> Grey knight, patron, married, ord<sup>e</sup>d by Rich. bisshop of Lichf., indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures.

*Folio 6d.*

Will<sup>m</sup> Welch vicar of Dunton (6*l.* 10*d.*), resident, 30 yeres of age, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Will<sup>m</sup> Hewet of London patron, married, ordered by Will<sup>m</sup> B. of Chester, mere ignorant.

Rob<sup>t</sup> Thurman parson of Crafte (12*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> 64 yeres of age p<sup>n</sup>ted by John Thurvyll ar<sup>'</sup>, not married, ordered by Doctor Blithe bisshop of Lichf., ignorant in the scriptures and latine tonge.

Thomas Bridgardell parson of Ashbie parva (5*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*), p<sup>n</sup>ted by my L. keeper 33 yeres of age, not married, ordered by Will<sup>m</sup> bisshop of Chester, meanlie learned in the latine tonge and in the scriptures.

John Siddable<sup>2</sup> parson of Peatling parva (9*l.* 14*s.* 7*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>n</sup>ted by my L. Keeper 39 yeres of age not married, ordered by the L. Bisshop of Lincoln th<sup>t</sup> now is, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures, A diligent teacher in his owne cure.

Richard Holmes<sup>3</sup> vic. of Muche Ashbie (7*l.* 18*s.* 11½*d.*), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by D. Wotton 60 yeres of age, married ordered by John Longlond, bisshop of Lincoln, ignorant in the latine tonge and scriptures

Richard Tilley vic. of Bitteswell (4*l.* 3*s.* 1½*d.*), resident, 53 yeres of age p<sup>n</sup>ted by Thomas Crafte patron, married, ordered by Nicholas bisshop of Lincoln, ignorant in the latine tonge, but some knowledg in the scriptures

Richard Tompson vic' of Earnsby (5*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup>, 28 yeres of age, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Edward Vincent gent. patron, not married, ordered by Nichol<sup>'</sup> late bisshop of Lincoln, ignorant of the latine tonge but some knowledg of the scriptures.

John Androw vic. of End<sup>r</sup>bie (10*l.* 8*s.* 9*d.*), resident 60 yeres of age p<sup>n</sup>ted by S<sup>r</sup> Ralfe Rowlat knight, patron, not married, ordered by Jo<sup>'</sup> Longlond bisshop of Lincoln, ignorant in the latine tonge and in the scriptures.

<sup>1</sup> In margin.

<sup>2</sup> An error for 'Siddalle.' (See *L.R.S.*, vol. ii, p. 318).

<sup>3</sup> Cp. *L.C.* 1585, folio 25*d.*

*Folio 7.*

John Dewbank bacche' of art of Cambrige in Catherine Hall parson of Willobie (111. 11s. 3*d.*), 45 yeres of age p'nted by the L. keeper, and parson of Willey in com' Warwick p'nted by the L. keeper, resident there, widower, ordered by Thomas late bisshop of Lincoln dispensed, und<sup>r</sup>-standing the latine tonge indifferentlie, and the scriptures confussedlie w'tout iudgm<sup>t</sup>, according to his habilitie diligent in his cure.

Richard Blackwin parson of Knaptofte (32*l.* 12s. 6*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p'nted by S<sup>r</sup> Georg Turpyn knight patron, 64 yeres of age married, ordered at Luddington by a Suffragan in the time of Jo. Longlond bisshop of Lincoln, having no l'res to shew because he was a religious man, ignorant in the latine tonge and in the scriptures.

Rob't Batesounne parson of Kymcot (20*l.* 16s. 3*d.*), resident, 66 yeres of age, p'nted by Humfrey button by an advousion from S<sup>r</sup> Folke Griffill patron, not married, ordered by John Godren<sup>1</sup> bisshop of Man, indifferentlie learned in the scriptures and in the latine tonge.

Rob't Knight M<sup>r</sup> of Art of Oxford in baliol' colleg 57 years of age parson of South kilworthe (10*l.* 8s. 11½*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p'nted by the L. keeper not married, ordered by Edmund bisshop of London, by commission from Cardinal Poole, p'cher in his own cure, no licence.

Rob't Sutton M<sup>r</sup> of Art of Oxf. in Christ [*sic*] coll' parson of Luttr'worth (26*l.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p'nted by the Queene's Ma<sup>tie</sup> 32 yeres of age, not married ordered by Thomas bisshop of Lichf., p'cher licensed by the L. B' of Lincoln th<sup>t</sup> now [*sic*] and admitted deacon by him.<sup>2</sup>

Will'm Harware bach' of Art in baliol' coll' in Oxford, parson of Glenfield (13*l.* 9s. 9½*d.*), resident, p'nted by the the Queenes Ma<sup>tie</sup>, parson of Barwell (20*l.* 10s. 7½*d.*), p'nted by S<sup>r</sup> James Harrington 70 yeres of age, not married, ordered by Jo' Longland B. of Lincoln, indifferentlie learned in the scriptures and latine tonge.

*Folio 7d.*

## GOSCOTT

Henr' Banke M<sup>r</sup> of Art in Cambridge out of Kinge Hall, parson of Beby (15*l.* 2s. 6*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup>, p'nted by the L. Rob't Catline late chief justice of England, and parson of Saxulbie p'nted by Rob't Broxbie ar' patrone 61 yeres of age not married ordered by Jo: Longland B. of Lincoln, licenced to p'ch by Nicholas late B. of Lincoln

Thomas Wilson vic of Humberston (8*l.*), resid<sup>t</sup>, p'nted by the L. Keeper 28 yeres of age, not married, ordered by the Bisshop of Lincoln, indifferentlie learned in the scriptures and latine tonge

<sup>1</sup> This is probably a mistake for 'John Howden,' who, according to Stubbs (*Registrum Sacrum Anglicanum*, 2nd ed., page 213), became bishop of Sodor and Man in 1523, and still held the see in 1532. Batsounne might have been ordained in 1533 or 1534. He was instituted to Kimcote 19 Dec., 1558. There is considerable uncertainty about the succession of the bishops of Man, and a not infrequent confusion between them and the bishops of the Isles. The only bishop (if bishop he was) with a name like 'Godren' is John Gordon, in whose favour Alexander Gordon (probably his father) resigned the see of Galloway in 1568. It is doubtful, however, whether John was ever consecrated and, moreover, he was too young to be the bishop in the text since he was born about 1544 (*Dictionary of National Biography*).

<sup>2</sup> It was another Robert Sutton who was ordained deacon by Bishop Cooper in 1574, and priest in 1575 (See *L.R.S.*, vol. ii, pages 84, 86, and cp., pages 60, 317).



Chr'ofer flint parson of Skivington (12l. 13s. 9d.), of the age of 38, p'nted by W<sup>m</sup> Skevington ar. by virtue of an advouson from my L. Feries of Chartley, ordered by Thomas Watson bisshop of Lincoln, married, learned indifferentlie in the latine tonge and scriptures, expounding the scriptures in his cure

W<sup>m</sup> Skampton vic. of Seiston (7l. 2s. 11d.), resid<sup>t</sup> 28 of age, p'nted by the Universitie of Oxf. patrones, not married, ordered by Nicholas B. of Lincoln, und<sup>r</sup>standing indifferentlie the latine tonge and the scriptures

W<sup>m</sup> Gibson, vic. of Barkby (10l.), resid<sup>t</sup> of age 33, p'nted by Richard Cooke esq. of Malden in com' Essex patron, not married ordered by Nicholas Bisshop of Lincoln, indifferentlie learned in the scriptures and latine tonge.

Georg Savage bacc' of law in Oxf. parson of Seg<sup>ave</sup> (19l. 8s. 11½d.), and parson of Sandbury in Com' Glouc' and Archdeacon of Glouc. p'nted to Seg<sup>ave</sup> by the L. Bartley patron, to Sanbury by the Archbisshop of Cant. last, 46 yeres old, not married, ordered by the B. of London th<sup>t</sup> now is, keeping howse at both benefices and sometime resid<sup>t</sup> at bothe. [Non-resident<sup>1</sup>]

Peter Rathbone vic. of Wimeswold (9l.), resid<sup>t</sup>, p'nted by the L. Bisshop of Lincoln th<sup>t</sup> now is by lapse, 30 yeres old, married, ordered by the forsaid bisshop,<sup>2</sup> indifferentlie learned in the scripture and latine tonge. *Folio 8.*

Harrold Pachet parson of Walton (15l.), resid<sup>t</sup> p'nted by the Queenes Mat<sup>ie</sup>, and parson of Lockinge in Com. Bark., p'nted by Mr Cater patron, 36 of age, married, ordered by D. Scorie B. of Hartford [*sic*], meanlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures [Plur<sup>1</sup>]

Richard Nailor vic. of Hungarton (9l. 8s. 1d.), resident p'nted by Brian Cave ar', patrone, 38 yeres of age, married ordered by Thomas B. of Lichf., ignorant in the latine tonge, but some knowledg in the scriptures.

Rob't Baker vic. of Dalby chacombe (8l. 4s. 7d.), resident, p'nted by the L. Keeper, 72 yeres of age, not married, ordered by John Longlond Bisshop of Lincoln, mere ignorant.

Ralf Bradlie parson of Allaxton (6l. 18s. 4d.), resident p'nted by John Blount patron, and now the L. Cromwell 50 yeres of age married, ordered by Richard of St Assaph Bisshop in Wales meanlie learned but w<sup>t</sup>out iudgm<sup>t</sup>.

Georg Ashby vicar of Thrushington (6l.), resident p'nted by the L. Edw. Hasting<sup>e</sup> patron 33 yeres of age, not married ordered by Nicolas B. of Lincoln, utterlie ignoraunt.

Richard More vic. of Frisbie (7l. 16s. 8d.), resident p'nted by John Sharpe gent., patron 31 yeres of age, not married ordered by Will'm B. of Chester, ignoraunt

Anthony Newbie vic. of Queningborow (8l.), resident p'nted by France Cave ar' patrone, not married ordered by Jo: Longlond Bisshop of Lincoln, ignoraunt.

<sup>1</sup> In margin.

<sup>2</sup> Cp. *L.C.* 1585, folio 28d.

W<sup>m</sup> Torpe M<sup>r</sup> of art of Cambr' of Christ Colleg parson of Rathurby (8l. 8s. 4d.), p<sup>n</sup>ted by W<sup>m</sup> Ashby esquire patrone, and parson of Cotesmore in Com' of Ruth', there resident p<sup>n</sup>ted by Andrew Nowell of Dalby ar' patrone 68 yeres of age, not maried, ordered by Jo: Longlond bisshop of Lincoln, dispensed, indifferentlie learned in the scriptures. [non-resident<sup>1</sup>]

## GARTRE.

*Folio 8d.*

George Gulson m<sup>r</sup> of Art of Cambr' of queenes collegg' parson of Pickwell (16l.), resident p<sup>n</sup>ted by W<sup>m</sup> Cave of Pickwell ar. patron 29 yeres of age, maried, ordered by Richard B. of Elie p<sup>r</sup>cher in his owne cure having no licence. A towardlie young man and one th<sup>t</sup> taketh paines in his cure.

Rob't Bingley parson of Gumley (16l. 2s. 6d.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the Deane and Chapt<sup>r</sup> of Lincoln patrones 57 yeres of age, not maried ordered by John Longlond b. of Lincoln, meanlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures.

Richard Chamb'laine, vic. of Bylsdon (14l. 10s.), resident p<sup>n</sup>ted by France Hasellwood gent. patron 30 yeres of age, maried, ordered by Bisshop Jewell, indifferentlie entred in the scriptures and latine tonge, an instructor in his owne cure.

Thomas Clerke parson of Stokerstonne (13l.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the Lady Drurie, patron 60 yeres of age, not maried, ordered by D. Bird late Bisshop of Chester, ignorant in the latine tonge, but sumwhat entred in the scriptures.

Richard Hackney parson of Cranehoo (8l. 16s. 8d.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by S<sup>r</sup> Edm. Brudnell knight patrone, and vic. of Skawston (6l. 5s. 7½d.), p<sup>n</sup>ted by the sd. S<sup>r</sup> Edmond patrone 42 yeres of age, ordered by Thomas Bisshop of Asaphen', not dispensed but by statute, having a certaine meane knowledg in the latyne tonge and scriptures, but wanting judgm<sup>t</sup>.

Anthony And'son parson of Medborne (35l. 11s. ½d.), resident p<sup>n</sup>ted by the B. of Lincoln th<sup>t</sup> now is [by lapse<sup>1</sup>], the heires of S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Nevell knight patrones, maried, ordered by a Suffragan in Bonner his time, p<sup>r</sup>cher licenced by Thomas Bisshop of Lincoln and Edmond B. of Peterbrough.

*Folio 9*

Georg Parkin parson of Gloreston (8l.), resident p<sup>n</sup>ted by Antho Colley ar' patrone 80 years of age, not maried, ordered by John Longlond Bisshop of Lincoln, he und<sup>r</sup>standeth nothing.

Richard Swaine parson of the Southe part of Halloughtonn (17l. 6s. 8d.), resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>n</sup>ted by M<sup>r</sup> Martin Hassilridge ar. patrone, 44 yeres of age, not maried, ordered by Ralf B. of Lichf. utterlie ignorant in the scriptures and a little knowledge in the latine tonge.

Chr'ofer Pollerd parson of Houghton (16l. 1s. ½d.), 26 yeres of age resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>n</sup>ted by Brian Cave ar. patrone, maried, ordered by Edm' Bisshop of Peterbrough, reasonable learned in the scriptures and latine tonge, a teach<sup>r</sup> in his owne parishe.

<sup>1</sup> In margin.

Edm. Tilley parson of Stanton Wifell (9l. 18s. 11½*d.*), p<sup>'</sup>nted by Sr Edm<sup>'</sup> Brudnell patrone 46 yeres of age, maried, ord<sup>'</sup>ed by Jo. White B. of Lincoln, ignorant in the latine tonge and scriptures.

Edw. Saxby bacch<sup>'</sup> of Common law (ut dicit) parson of Galby (18l. 2s. 6*d.*), resident there, p<sup>'</sup>nted by the Duke of Northumb<sup>'</sup>land, Brian Cave esq. now patrone, 68 years of age, not maried ord<sup>'</sup>ed by John Longlond B. of Lincoln, und<sup>'</sup>standing the latine tonge and of some iudgm<sup>t</sup> in the scriptures

Rog<sup>r</sup> Barlow vic. of Norton (7l. ), where he is resident p<sup>'</sup>nted by Ralf Whalley gent. patrone, and parson of Thurlston (13l. 19s. 7*d.*), p<sup>'</sup>nted by M<sup>rs</sup> Turvill *alias* Wren patrones 70 yeres of age, not maried, ordered by Jeffery B. of Lichf., ignorant in the latine tonge and without iudgm<sup>t</sup> in the scriptures.

Richard Jordane vic. of Foxton (7l. 3s. 4*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>'</sup>nted by the L. Keeper 33 yeres of age, not maried, ordered by Nicholas B. of Lincoln, und<sup>'</sup>standing latine worde w<sup>'</sup>out iudgm<sup>t</sup> indifferentlie traveled in the scriptures

*Folio 9d.*

Thomas Burton parson of Laughton (10l. 10s. 5*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>'</sup>nted by Tho. Cotton of Leic. gent. patrone 60 yeres of age, maried, ordered by Jo. Longlond bisshop of Lincoln indifferentlie learned in the scriptures and latine tonge.

Thomas Rose parson of Church Langhton (48l. 13s. 4*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>'</sup>nted by Edw. Griffin ar. patrone 36 yeres of age not maried, ordered by Nicholas late B. of Lincoln, good knowledg in the latine tonge and indifferentlie faene in the scriptures, teaching his owne Cure.

Thomas Marsonne parson of the Northe part of Halloughton (18l. 13s. 4*d.*), not resid<sup>t</sup>, p<sup>'</sup>nted by the late Warden of the colleg of Nosley in Com. Leic. patron and parson of Aiston in com. Ruth<sup>'</sup>, p<sup>'</sup>nted by Sr Edm. Brudnell to the same knight patrone, there resid<sup>t</sup>, 70 years of age, not maried ordered by Jo: Longlond B. of Lincoln dispenced, chaplaine to the late L. Greg<sup>'</sup> Cromwell, and now chapline to the Lady Susan Zoughe of Harringw<sup>'</sup>th, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge, having a certaine knowledge in the scriptures but lacking iudgm<sup>t</sup>.

Wm. With<sup>'</sup>ley vic. of Welham (7l. 3s. 4*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>'</sup>nted by the L. Keeper 37 years old maried, ordered by Nicholas B. of Lincoln, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures [he teacheth in his owne cure<sup>1</sup>].

Tho. Sarsonne M<sup>r</sup> of Art of Jesus coll. in Camb., parson of Burton Ouerie (18l. 5s. 10*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup>, p<sup>'</sup>nted by Wm. Ward patrone, 28 of age, not maried, ordered by Edm. B. of Peterborough, well learned. [A preacher in his benefice.<sup>1</sup>]

Jo. Westmylnes parson of Knossington (6l. 11s. 8*d.*), resid. p<sup>'</sup>nted by the L. St. John patrone 67 yeres of age not maried ordered by Jo: Longland bisshop of Lincoln, ignoraunt.

George Strongitharme vic. of Lubnham (8l. 5s.), resident p<sup>'</sup>nted by Tho. Gryme citizen of London patron 30 yeres of age, maried, ordered

<sup>1</sup> In margin.

by Will'm B. of Chester, ignorant in the latine tonge but a little knowledg in the scriptures.

*Folio 10.*

## FRAMLAND.

Baldwine Dereham bacch. of art of Christ colleg in Cambridge parson of Goodby (16*l.*) resid<sup>t</sup> there, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Georg Villers ar. patrone, and parson of Broxbie (5*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*) p<sup>n</sup>ted by the said Georg Villers patron, 62 yeres of age, married, ordered by Nix Bisshop of Norwich, p<sup>r</sup>cher licenced by Matthew late Archbisshop of Cant. und<sup>r</sup>standing the latine tonge but lackinge iudgm<sup>t</sup> in the scriptures.

W<sup>m</sup> Flude vic. of Buckminster (8*l.* 7*s.* 3½*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>n</sup>ted by the L: Keeper 30 yeres of age, married, ordered by Edmond B. of Peterborough, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures, teaching in his owne Cure.

Tho. Rowse vic. of Saltby (7*l.*), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the Earle of Rutland 31 of age not married, ordered by Edm. B. of Peterborough indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures.

W<sup>m</sup> Squire vic. of Eyton (7*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.*) resident p<sup>n</sup>ted by Nicolas late B. of Lincoln by laps' 53 yeres of age ord<sup>r</sup>ed by Edm: Bonner B. of London, mere ignorant [Bonners Clarke<sup>1</sup>]

Henr' Hutchins parson of Saxbie (5*l.*) p<sup>n</sup>ted by Mr Shewathe in com. Nott. patrone, and vic. of Stapleford (13*l.*) there, resident p<sup>n</sup>ted by George Shererood gent. patron 70 yeres of age not married, ordered by Jo: Longlond B. of Lincoln, not dispensed, ignoraunt.

Edw. Inkersall vic. of Dalby parva (9*l.*) resid<sup>t</sup> p<sup>n</sup>ted by Jo: Clement patrone gent and vic. of Whissondyne in com' Ruth: p<sup>n</sup>ted by George Shererood gent. patron 33 yeres of age, not married, ord<sup>r</sup>ed by Tho: Yonge Archbisshop of York, meanlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures, not dispenced. [No plur'<sup>1</sup>]

*Folio 10d.*

W<sup>m</sup> Dansey vic. of Sproxton (7*l.* 4*s.* 4½*d.*), resident there p<sup>n</sup>ted by Edw. Earle of Ruth: patrone and parson of Hareston (8*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.*) p<sup>n</sup>ted by my L: Keeper 80 yeres of age, married, ordered by Nicholas Bisshop of Lincoln, dispensed, utterlie ignorante

Gilbert Witherrall parson of Coston (16*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*) resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the L: Keeper 42 yeres of age married, ordered by Tho. Watson B. of Lincoln, mere ignorante.

John Hutchin parson of Wyforbie (6*l.*) resid: p<sup>n</sup>ted by Georg Smith gent' patrone xxx yeres of age married, ordered by Edm. B. of Peterborough, und<sup>r</sup>standing the latine tonge and indifferentlie entred in the scriptures

Richard Adcock parson of Edmundethorpe (14*l.* 12*s.* 8½*d.*), p<sup>n</sup>ted by the Queene, and parson of Wimoatham (12*l.*) p<sup>n</sup>ted by the L. Keeper, 72 yeres of age not married, ordered by Jo: Longlond B. of Lincoln, resident at both havinge a plur', ignorant in the latine tonge and scriptures.

Steven Welles parson of Knypton (16*l.* 12*s.* 3½*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup>, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Edw. Watson of Rockingham esquire patrone, 58 yeres of age not

<sup>1</sup> In margin.



married, ordered by Edw. Archbishop of York<sup>e</sup>, little knowledge in the latine and no sence in the scriptures

W<sup>m</sup> Choice parson of Coldouerton (19l. 12s. 3½*d.*), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the L. Bartley patrone, 60 yere of age not married, ordered by Jo: Longlond Bisshop of Lincoln, having little knowledge in the latine tonge or scriptures

John Bringhurst parson of Waltham (19l. 5s.), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the countisse of Beddf. and the L. of Ruth. now patrone, 38 yeres of age, not married, ordered by Edm. B. of Peterborough, knowing the latine tonge indifferentlie and reasonably entred in the knowledge of the scriptures.

*Folio 11.*

Chr<sup>o</sup>fer Goodwin, vicar of Claxton (9l. 10s. 2½*d.*), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Tho: Bayarde yoman of the same, by v<sup>t</sup>ue of an advouson from the late dissolved howse of Belver in Com' Leic., not married, ordered by D: Poole late bisshop of Peterborough xl yeres of age, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures.

Will<sup>m</sup> Smith parson of Broughton (11l. 5s. 7½*d.*) p<sup>n</sup>ted by Jo: Smith his father patron and parson of Whatton in com Nott' where he is resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Tho: Cranmer of Aslowton Com' Nott' esquire patrone 30 yeres of age not married, ordered by Nicholas, late B. of Lincoln, not learned in the latine tonge nor in the scriptures. [Non-resident, no plur<sup>1</sup>]

Roger Skinner vic. of Thorpeornold (6l. 17s. 8½*d.*), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by Jo: Halford of Kegworthe patron 33 yeres of age married, ordered by Tho. B. of Lichf. entred in the latine tonge and some knowledge in the scriptures.

John Chessall vic. of Barestonne (7l. 5s. 5*d.*), resident, p<sup>n</sup>ted by the L. Keeper 33 yeres of age, married, ordered by D. Currant Bisshop of Oxford, indifferentlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures

Richard Annables vic. of Stonesbie (5l. 7½*d.*), p<sup>n</sup>ted by Wm. Olliffe by v<sup>t</sup>ue of an advousion from Gregorie Whitinge patrone, and vic. of Garthorpe (7l. 5s. 2½*d.*), p<sup>n</sup>ted by Edw. Watson of Rockingham ar. patrone, resident at them both being not di' mile distante, 40 yeres of age married, ordered by Edm: B: of Peterborough, meanlie learned in the latine tonge and scriptures

*Folio 11d.*

#### THE NAMES OF THEM THAT DID NOT APEARE BEFORE US.

James Lax vic. of Tugby (11l. 8s. 4*d.*) impotent and not learned.

Richard Ward vic. of Croxton (7l. 14s. 7*d.*) married, impotent.

Richard Truman vic. of bringhurst (11l. 15s.), married, verie impotent and blinde

Rob't Bayerley vic. of Glen magna (10l. 14s. 2*d.*), not learned.

Edw. Fulcis vicar of Horningwold (6l. 16s. 8*d.*)

<sup>1</sup> In margin.

Tho. Haberley vic. of Ashby Follwell (9.)

Edmond Willock parson of Southcrouston (8*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*)

Antho. Allin parson of Burrowe (12*d.*)

John<sup>1</sup> Thomeson vic. of Hosse (7*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*), not learned

Will'm Heath parson of Estwell (9*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.*)

Mr. Richard Thorpe parson of Muston (15*l.* 13*s.* 1½*d.*) and Harbie (20*l.*) chaplaine to the Earle of Ruthland.

Chr'ofer Baresby<sup>2</sup> parson of Asfordby (15*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*) and vic. of Scalford (8*l.* 1*s.* 10½*d.*)

Henr' Smyth parson of Desford (8*l.* 9*s.* 7*d.*).

Will'm Wiat vic. of Cosby (4*l.* 15*s.*)

John Savage parson of Foston (14*l.* 3*s.* 3½*d.*)

*Folio 12.*

#### THE NAMES OF THOSE THAT BE NOT RESIDENT.

Richard Edwards parson of the Northe<sup>8</sup> parte of Sheppie (13*l.* 4*s.* 9½*d.*) resident at Wakton in com' Stafford.

John Browne parson of Norborowe (26*l.* 14*s.* 5½*d.*) resid<sup>t</sup> in Yorksh Howshold chapline of the countis of Cumberland.

Peter Prstland vic. of Ratcliff (7*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> at the Middle Wiche in Chesshire, not qualified

Henr' Evans parson of Netherseale (17*l.* 8*s.* 11½*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> w<sup>t</sup> the Earle of Shreusbury.

Doctor Hawford parson of Kegworthe (25*l.* 15*s.* 7½*d.*) and M<sup>r</sup> of Christ College in Cambrige there resident.

Henry Catton parson of Shangton (10*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), resid<sup>t</sup> in the countie of Lincoln where he hath a benefice.<sup>4</sup>

Myles Johnson parson of Boresworth (24*l.* 15*s.* 7½*d.*) resident at Peterborough having a p<sup>r</sup>bend there.

Will'm Berege, parson of Kibworthe (39*l.* 15*s.*), resd<sup>t</sup> in Com. Beddf. where he hath a benefice.

Rob't Shingelton vic. of Scraptoft (8*l.* 10*s.*), resid<sup>t</sup> at Oxford

Leonard Ward vic. of Thedingworth (8*l.* 15*s.* 7½*d.*) resident at Oxford

Tho. Hide parson of Saddington (19*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*) resid<sup>t</sup> at Oxford [w<sup>t</sup> my L. Keeper<sup>5</sup>]

<sup>1</sup> Probably a mistake for 'Edward.' Edward Thomson was instituted in 1560 (*Reg.* 1547-70, folio 107*d.*), and the benefice was vacated in 1582 by his death. (*L.R.S.*, vol. ii, p. 43).

<sup>2</sup> Called 'Bersey' (*L.R.S.*, vol. ii, p. 43), and 'Bardesey' (*Comp.* 1548).

<sup>3</sup> An error for 'South.' (See *Reg.* 1547-70, folio 112*d.*, and *Comp.* 3 Feb., 1560-1).

<sup>4</sup> *I.e.* the rectory of Westborough (*L.R.S.*, vol. ii, p. 200).

<sup>5</sup> In margin.

Rob't Cressey parson of Bottesford (1*l.* 5*s.*) resid<sup>t</sup> in the Com' of Nott' where he hath a benefice.

Miles Bennes vic. of Melton (16*l.* 8*s.* 9*d*) resid<sup>t</sup> at Chester.

FINIS.

*Folios 12d. and 13 blank.*

*Folio 13d. LINCOLNE ETC.*

Jesus

SUBSCRIPTIONS OF THE  
CLERGY IN BUCKS TO THE  
3 ARTICLES<sup>1</sup>  
[A.D. 1584]

[LAMBETH PALACE LIBRARY, *Cartæ Miscellaneæ* tom. xiii, num. 62.]

*Folio 1*

That her Mat<sup>ie</sup> under god hathe and oughte to have the soueraigntie and rule over all maner persons borne w<sup>th</sup>in her Realmes dominions and countries of what estate eyther Ecclesiasticall or Temporall soever they be, and that none other forraigne Power p<sup>r</sup>late state or potentate, hathe or oughte to have any Jurisdiction, power, superioritie p<sup>r</sup>heminance or authoritie Ecclesiasticall or spirituall, w<sup>th</sup>in her Ma<sup>tes</sup> saide Realmes dominions or countries.

That the Booke of common prayer and of orderinge Bishope, Prieste, and Deacons containeth in it nothing contrairie to the worde of god, and that the same Maie lawfullie be used, and that he him selfe will use the forme in the saide book p<sup>r</sup>scribed in publike prayer and administration of the sacrament<sup>e</sup> and none other.

That he ailoweth the booke of Articles of Religion agreed upon by the Archbishope and Bishope of bothe provinces and the whole Clergie in the convocation holden att London in the yeare of o<sup>r</sup> Lord god 1562 and sett forth by her Ma<sup>tes</sup> authoritie, and that he beleveth all the Articles therin contained to be agreeable to the word of god.

Ego Jo. Longland Arch<sup>ius</sup> Bucke hiisc<sup>e</sup> articulis supradictis libenter et ex animo subscribo

Ego Tho. Gibson<sup>n</sup> vicarius de Wendover libenter et ex animo subscribo<sup>2</sup>

Ego Wyll'm's Dauison rector de Hampden magna libenter et ex animo subscribo

Ego Riceus Gwinus rector de Ellisborow libenter et ex animo subscribo  
*Folio 1d.*

Ego Joh'es Smuyth rector Ecclesie de Horsyngton volens subscribo

Ego Edmundus Polter vicarius de denton volens subscribo

<sup>1</sup> This title has been supplied by a rather later hand.

<sup>2</sup> In this and the succeeding entries, the words 'his articulis supradictis,' which occur with slight variations in the manuscript, have been omitted.



Ego Eliseus Wergle<sup>1</sup> vicarius de Mysen<sup>1</sup> parva ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Nich'laus Sheffield rector de Hedsor ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Will'mus Whitus vicarius de Westwicombe ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Willi'mus Syere rector de Radnedge ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Petrus Rider rector de thy'ghest ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Rogerus Gibson vicarius de Turfild libenter et ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Ricardus Clark B.A. rector de Fawligh ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Georgius Hyde vicarius Medmenham ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Browne vicarius de Merloe magna ex animo subscribo

*Folio 2*

Ego Will's Tilberye vicarius de parva Marlowe ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Hugo Robert<sup>e</sup> vicarius de Woborne *episcopi* libenter et ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Nich's Clarke rector de Bradenham libenter et ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Johnson vicarius de Dorney ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Robertus Bango<sup>r</sup> vicarius de Dachet ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Georgius Eyles vicarius de Wirardesburie et Langley marris ex animo subscribo  
 Ego John Atkins vicarius de Iver ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Will'mus Bagley rector de Denham volente animo subscribo  
 Ego Lodivicus Johns vicarius de Chalfont Sancti Petri ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johannes blawre vicarius de Penne ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Robertus Hearon rector de Chesham bois ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johes Robarth rector de Hügeley ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Andrea Pury vicarius de Stocke Pogis ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johannes King rector ecclesie paroch' de Taplow libenter subscribo

*Folio 2d.*

Ego Thomas Harper curatus de Aston Clinton ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Lucas Watte<sup>e</sup> de Weston Turville curatus subscribo volens  
 Ego Thomam Leake curat'm de Risborough principis ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Georgius Mell curatum de Cheping Wickomb ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Wilson curatus de Hambleden ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johannes Cheku<sup>e</sup> curatus de Chalfant Sancti Egidij ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Eduardus Newman curatus de Hitcham ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Corney curatus de Farnham Roiall libenter ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johanes Mores curatus de Langle marris ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Joh'es Brewer curatus de Fullmer ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Joh'es Brangwin vicarius de Kingsey volens subscribo  
 Ego Robertus Evans rector de Hicford et vicarius de Wormynall volens ex animo subscribo

*Folio 3*

Ego Thomas Griffith cl. vicarius de Oklay volens ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johanes Taylar vicarius de Upper Winchindon volens ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Riceus Robertus curatus de Wotton subtus Bernewood volens ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Will'mus Smithe rector de Mureslee volens ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Wilhelmus Milwardis cl. curatus de Sowlburye ex animo subscribo

---

<sup>1</sup> 'Wrigley' in *Comp.* 1561; 'Ridley' in *L. C.* 1585, folio 42d.

Ego Hugo Whittacars cl. curatus de Horwood magna ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Will'mus Coventrie vicarius de Whitechurch ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Robertus Nixon vicarius de Wingraue ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Hieronimus Leus rector de Cublington ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Rob'tus Gravus vicarius de Wyng ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Will'mus Knight rector de Ludgarsale ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Gabriele grene curatus de Slapton ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Jacobus Langleus vicarius de Shabington ex animo subscribo  
*Folio 3d.*

Ego Johannes Goodhand vicarius de Edlesborough ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Evanus Rogeres vicarius de Ivingho ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Evanus Johns curatus de Pytchlesthorn ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Joh'es Lawton rector de Drayton Bewchamp ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Rolandus Heblethwett curatus de Cheddington ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Evanus Davies vicarius de Mentmore ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Joh'eus<sup>1</sup> Facer rector de Grova parva ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Robertus Walkeden rector de Pitchcott ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Franciscus Hall rector de Aston Sandford ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Willi'mus Phillippe curatus de Crendon ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Bartholomeus Price curatus de Borestall ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johannes Hitchcoke rector de Fletmestone ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Bartholomeus Pusey vicarius de Ston ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Kenelmus Wodeford curatus de Winchington Inferiore ex animo subscribo

Ego Foulco Laurance curatus de Brill ex animo subscribo

*Folio 4*

I Tho. Wood curat of greate Linford do willinglie Subscribe to the  
 Three Artecles above written

Ego Michael L[eme?] curatus de Hanslapp ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Will'mus yemans rector de Stocke Goldyngton volens subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Phillipes vicarius de ravenston volens subscribo  
 Ego Samuel Reue rector de Marsh ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Edward' Shaw curatus de Moulso ex animo subscribo  
 I Ego Thomas Cowellus curatus de Woughton ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Newton vicarius de Lavendon ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Taverner rector de Simpson ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johannes Glover rector de Wolston magna ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johanes Jones rector de Walton ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Joh'es Pryc rector de Newton Blossmavile ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Thailcham rector de Clyfton Reynes volens subscribo

*Folio 4d.*

Ego Thomas Blancherdus clericus rector ecclesie parochialis de Queynton  
 ex animo subscribo

Ego Owinus Gwyn vicarius de Estclaidon ex animo subscribo

Ego Mattheus Jeninge rector de Hartwell & parva Hampden ex animo  
 subscribo

Ego Robertus Penkethe<sup>2</sup> curatus de Asshendonn ex animo subscribo

Ego Thomam [sic] Lownes vicarius de Swanburne ex animo subscribo

Ego Johannes Kniseus curatus de Northmarston ex animo subscribo

Ego Phillippus Langstonus curatus de Cuddington ex animo subscribo

<sup>1</sup> For 'Johannes.'

<sup>2</sup> 'Penkethman' in *L.C.* 1585, folio 40d.

Ego Johanes Longe rector de hulcot ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Joh'es Purches vicarius de Beirton ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Castell curatus de Chollsebery ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johannes Greene vicarius de Haddenham ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Wilhelmus Markham rector de Ovinge ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Wilhelmus Markeb<sup>1</sup> rector de Grendon Underwod volens subscribo

*Folio 5*

Ego Will'mus Wright rector de Hogston ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Sextus Quatermanus rector de Newton Longfyld volens subscribo  
 Ego David Powell rector de Foscot hiis articulis consentio et quæcunque  
     contra hos articulos nostri temporis Scismatici scripserunt et  
     docuerunt horreo et abominor  
 Ego Edward' Whithead curatus de Twyfford ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Carolus Shaye curatus de Tyingham ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johannes Richardē vicarius de Thornborowgh ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Johannes Prichard curatus de Stokhamond ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Morganus Davyes curatus de Haversham volens subscribo  
 Ego Andreas Peeke curatus de Betcheampton ex animo subscribo  
 Ego Martinus Purriar vicarius de Olne subscribo  
 Ego Rolandus Johns curatus de Lechamstead volens subscribo  
 Ego Jacobus Cauldwell rector de Loughton volens subscribo

*Folio 5d.*

Ego Richardus Benskine vicarius de Caversfeild volens subscribo  
 Ego Johanes Feild rector *ecclesie* de Egecott volens subscribo  
 Ego Rycardus Hind curatortus [*sic*] de Stonystratfor volens subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Androwē rector de Addington volens subscribo  
 Ego guilielmus Watson rector de Bowbrickhill volens subscribo  
 Ego Radulphus Langford vicarius de Woluerton imo ex corde subscribo  
 Ego Ricardus Maior vicarius de Westbury volens subscribo  
 Ego Robartus Foster rector de Radcliffe volens subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Elwood rector de thornton subscribo  
 Ego Ricardus Tetlawe rector de preston volens subscribo  
 I John Read vycar of padburye doe subscribe to the artycles above  
     wrytten

Ego Johanes Smith volens subscribo  
 Ego Henricus beverley curatus de lillingston Darell volens subscribo

*Folio 6*

Ego John Paddy rector de Turwestun volens subscribo  
 Ego Geordius Richardson vicarius de Astwood volens subscribo  
 Ego Ricardus Raynesford rector de Hardmayed fertekles supradictis  
     volens subscribo  
 Ego Ric'us Edmundē rector de Wavenden et Shenley subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Kent rector de Broughton volens subscribo  
 Ego Robertus Norwood Artium Ma. rector *ecclesie* de Slapton subscribo  
 Ego Mathias Pigott rector de Caluerton et Beacham[ton] volens subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Haberley vicarius de Bradwell volens subscribo  
 Ego Thomas Tayler rector *ecclesie* de Drayton Parslow subscribo  
 Ego Henrycus Fawconus curatus de Chitwood subscribo  
 Ego Hugo Chernocus in Artibus bacularius rector de Myddeltun Kaynes  
     subscribo

<sup>1</sup> 'Marbecke' in *L.C.* 1585, folio 40d.

# [LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1584.]

[LAMBETH PALACE LIBRARY, *Carta Miscellanea*, tom. xii, num. 2.]

Cover.

## THE STATE OF THE WHOLE OF THE CLERGY OF THE ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON.<sup>1</sup>

Doctors in Theology . . .	5
Bachelors in Theology . . .	9
Masters of Arts . . .	33
Bachelors of Arts . . .	19
Non-graduates . . .	97
Able to preach . . .	64
Able to catechize . . .	87

With respect to the rest, who are extremely (*admodum*) few, we have hope.

Recusants within the said Archdeaconry of Huntingdon—

Co. Hunt'—William Dickonson, rector of Aylton.  
Stephen Wakefeilde, rector of Wistowe.

Co. Hartf'—Richard Chambers, vicar of Hitchin.  
John Potkyns, rector of Lyllye.  
Thomas Wilcockes, curate of the chapel of Bovington.

Folio 1.

### ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON.

#### ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON, DIOCESE OF LINCOLN, LAIGHTONSTON DEANERY.

KIMBALTON—Master Thomas Dawson, curate there ; M.A. ; not licensed to preach, yet able to preach ; conformable.

SWANYSHED—Master Lawrence Sanders, rector there ; B.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

GROFEHAM—Master Samuell Hunt, rector there ; preacher not licensed ; able to preach ; conformable ; no degree.

ELLINGETON—Master Thomas Nutte, vicar there ; M.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

---

<sup>1</sup> This document has been translated from the Latin.



ALCUMBERYE—Sir Richard Williams, vicar there ; no graduate, but licensed preacher ; conformable.

GREAT CATWOTH—Sir John Alwood, rector there ; B.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable ; resides at Clifton, co. Nottingham.

Sir Henry Bacon, curate there ; no graduate ; able to catechize only ; conformable.

HAMERTON—Master Thomas<sup>1</sup> Elcocke, rector there ; M.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

MOLYSWORTH—Master Thomas Stephens, rector there ; M.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

KEYSTON—Master William Bate, rector ; M.A. ; licensed preacher ; has another benefice called baxterle, co. Warwick ; conformable.

COVINGETON—Sir John Mownton, rector there ; no graduate ; a very old man ; conformable.

Sir Robert Clarke, curate there ; no graduate ; able to catechize.

BUCKEWORTHE—Sir John Cookeson, rector there ; no graduate ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

*Folio 1d.*

STEPLEGYDDING—Sir Henry Beredge, rector ; no graduate ; not licensed to preach ; able to catechize ; conformable.

WULLYE—Sir Anthony Clarke, rector ; no graduate, nor preacher ; approved able to catechize ; conformable.

WINWICKE—Sir George Beaumont, vicar ; B.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

THIRNINGE—Sir John Worslye, rector ; B.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

LITTLE GYDDINGE—Sir Thomas Clarke, rector there ; no graduate ; able to preach, nevertheless not licensed ; conformable.

GREAT GYDDINGE—Sir Edward Higby, vicar ; no graduate ; not licensed to preach ; approved able to catechize only ; conformable.

BRINCKETON—Mr Ambrose Dorington, M.A. ; not licensed to preach, yet able to preach ; has another benefice ; conformable.

Sir Thomas Clapham, curate there ; no graduate ; able to preach, nevertheless not licensed ; conformable.

BYTHORNE CHAPEL, BRINCKETON—Sir George Watson, curate there ; no graduate ; conformable.

OLD WESTON, CHAPEL OF THE SAME—the same Thomas Clapham ; conformable as above.

#### DEANERY OF YALYE [*sic*].

YAXLYE—Sir John Savage ; did not appear by reason of the plague (*pestis*) there ; neither has he subscribed ; [he is conformable<sup>2</sup>].

GLATTON—Sir Alexander Wutton, rector ; no graduate ; able to catechize only ; conformable.

HOLME CHAPEL—Sir Simon Mariat, curate there ; no graduate ; able to catechize ; conformable.

*Folio 2.*

STANGRONDE—Sir William Longe, vicar there ; no graduate ; able to catechize ; conformable.

<sup>1</sup> A mistake for 'Anthony' (see *L.R.S.*, ii, page 70 ; *L.C.* 1585, folio 53d. ; and *Comp.*).

<sup>2</sup> Added in a different ink.

I Jhon Whettakers person of Moche Bryckelhill doo wylynglye subscribe  
too the artecelles above wryttin

Ego Thomas Gardenar vicarius de Chicheley volens subscribo

Ego Johanes Whiloque curatus de Wanden subscripsi

Ego Henricus Woodlandus curatus de Crawley subscribo

Ego Willielmus Prestwood vicarius de Stutlye subscribo

*Folio 6d.*

Ego Johanes Chapman curatus de Ilmer volens subscribo

Ego Xp'oferus Metcalf curatus de Myssenden magna subscribo

Ego Joh'es Yorke vicarius de Stanton bery subscribo

Ego Jo' Chandler rector de ecclesie Horwood magna subscribo

Ego Thomas Lewes vicarius de brickhill parva subscribo

Ego Anthonius Grenacres rector de Woughton super virid' propria  
persona subscripsi

Ego Thomas Weller vicarius de Lathbury subscribo

Ego Johannes Purefey artium magister rector porcionis de Waddesden  
propria persona subscribo

Ego Johannes Walweine rector de Hawridge subscribo Jhon Walweyn

Ego Gulielmus Harward artium magister rector de Farnam Rial subscribo  
W. Harward

Ego Thomas Prowd rector et vicarius de Kimbels<sup>1</sup> subscribo

Ego Richardus Rainolde rector de Sanderton subscribo

Ego Hugo Lane minister ecclesie de Hutchendon subscribo

Ego Johannes Martyn rector de ecclesia de Sherington subscripsi

Ego Henricus Wilcoke rector ecclesie de Moulso et Wolston parva  
articulis supradictis nihill contra verbum dei continentibus volens  
subscribo

*Folio 7*

Ego Thomas Potter vicarius ecclesie de Willin volens subscribo

Ego Carolus Langford rector ecclesie de Stokham' subscribo

Ego Laurentius Hall rector de ecclesie de tearynggam subscribo

*Folio 7d.* [blank]

---

<sup>1</sup> *i.e.* vicar of Great Kimble and rector of Little Kimble.



- OUERTON WATERVILLE—Master Baldwin Esdall, M.A.; licensed preacher, and rector there and of the church of Chesterton in the aforesaid archdeaconry; conformable.
- STILTON—Sir Peter Bythorn, rector there; no graduate; approved able to catechize by the archdeacon of Huntingdon; conformable.
- FLETON—Sir William Boker, rector; no graduate; able to catechize, and conformable.
- CALCOTTE—Sir John Hunt, rector there; no graduate, nor licensed preacher; able to catechize; conformable.
- DENTON—Sir Bartholomew Linton, rector there; no graduate, nor preacher; able to catechize only; conformable.
- BOTTELBRIDGE—Sir Nicholas Cheselden, rector there; no graduate, nor preacher; able to catechize; conformable.
- WODWALTON—Sir Robert Hitchinson; no graduate, nor licensed preacher; nevertheless able to preach; conformable.
- SAWTRE ALL SAINTS & ST. ANDREW—Sir Thomas Lenton, rector of the churches there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.
- WOODSTONE—Sir Ralph Bent, rector there; no graduate, nor licensed preacher; able to catechize only; conformable.
- CHESTERTON—the same Master Esdall, rector there; licensed preacher; conformable.
- ALWALTON—Master John Bill, rector there; M.A.; licensed preacher; conformable.
- AILTON—Master William Dickonson, rector there; did not subscribe; no degree; [recusant<sup>1</sup>].

*Folio 2d.*

- HADDON—Master William Bolinge, rector; B.A.; licensed preacher; conformable.
- STIBINGETON—Master Thomas Smithe, rector; S.T.B.; preacher licensed by the university; conformable; has another benefice, viz., Ripton Abbates, co. Huntingdon.
- OUERTON LONGEVILLE—Sir Dionizius Warde, rector; no graduate, nor licensed preacher; able to catechize; conformable.
- MORBORNE—Sir Robert Towensende, rector there; did not appear by reason of old age; of no degree.  
Sir Nicholas Browne, curate there; no graduate, nor licensed preacher; able to preach; conformable.
- WATER NEWTON—Sir Samuell Willingham, rector; B.A.; not licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.
- CONYNGETON—Master William Roo, rector; M.A.; licensed preacher; is beneficed in the diocese of Peterborough; conformable.  
Master William Garfold, curate there; M.A.; able to catechize; conformable.
- FOLKESWORTH—Sir Clement Cooke; no graduate; not a licensed preacher; able to catechize; conformable.

#### DEANERY OF ST. IVES.

- ST. IVES—Sir Maurice Burnell, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed preacher; able to catechize; conformable.

---

<sup>1</sup> In margin.



SOMERSHAM—Master Andrew Pearne, S.T.D.; rector there; licensed preacher.

Sir Thomas Roboteham, curate there; no graduate; not a licensed preacher; able to catechize; conformable.

HALLYWELL—Mr. Bartholomew Chamberleyne, rector there; S.T.D.; licensed preacher; has another benefice in the diocese of Oxford; conformable.

Sir John Cooke, curate there; no graduate; able to catechize; conformable.

WARBOYS—Master Francis Dorington, rector there; S.T.D.; licensed preacher; has another benefice called same<sup>1</sup> in the diocese of Norwich; conformable.

*Folio 3.*

HOUGHTON CUM WITTON—Master Thomas Liliat, M.A.; rector there; not licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

HARTFORD—Sir Christopher Key, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

GREAT STEWCKLEY—Master Nicholas Gidney, vicar there; M.A.; not licensed; able to preach; conformable.

UPWOODDE—Sir Edward Makernes, B.A., curate there; able to catechize; conformable.

ODHURSTE—Sir John Brett, curate there; no graduate; able to catechize only; conformable.

WOODHURST—the same Brett, curate there.

COLNE—Sir William Browne, curate there; no graduate, nor licensed; able to catechize only; conformable.

PIDLY—Sir William Pulter, curate there; no graduate, nor licensed; able to catechize; conformable.

WISTOWE—Master Steaphen Wakefield, rector there; appeared; did not subscribe; and of no degree; recusant.

BROUGHTON—Master Thomas Yonge, rector there; S.T.B.; licensed preacher; conformable.

RAVELY—Sir Thomas Curties, curate there; no graduate, nor licensed; able to catechize only; conformable.

RIPTON ABBATES—Master Thomas Smithe, rector there; S.T.B.; licensed preacher; conformable.

Sir John Morris, curate there; M.A.; able to preach; conformable.

*Folio 3d.*

LITTLE STEWCKLEY—Master William Halls, rector there; S.T.B.; licensed preacher; conformable.

Sir Edward Swindale, curate there; no graduate, nor licensed; able to catechize; conformable.

RIPTON REGIS—Sir William Ambre, rector there; no graduate, nor licensed; able to catechize; conformable.

BLUNTYSHAM—Master John Parker, rector there; does not reside by reason of the archdeaconry of Ely.<sup>2</sup>

Master Thomas Heron, curate there; M.A.; able to preach; conformable.

<sup>1</sup> *I.e.*, Saham Toney, to which rectory he was instituted 23 Oct., 1563. His successor was instituted, on his resignation, 12 Aug., 1589 (Blomfield, *History of Norfolk*, vol. i, page 592).

<sup>2</sup> He was archdeacon of Ely, 1568-1592.

RAMESYE—Sir Robert Cox, curate there ; no graduate, nor licensed ; able to catechize ; conformable.

BURIE—Sir Robert Braie, curate there ; no graduate ; nor licensed preacher ; hardly able to catechize ; conformable.

## ST. NEOTS DEANERY.

ST. NEOTS—Master William Smithe, vicar there ; M.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

EVERTON—Sir Thomas Rudierd, vicar there ; no graduate, nor preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

ABBOTYSLEY—Sir John Aspinall, vicar there ; no graduate, nor licensed ; able to catechize ; conformable.

YEALINGE—Master John Tailer, rector there ; S.T.B. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

Sir John Robotham, curate there ; no graduate, nor preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

*Folio 4.*

OFFORD DARCIÉ—Master John Flower, rector there ; M.A. ; licensed preacher ; does not reside.

Sir Marmeduke Fulnebie, curate there ; no graduate ; able to catechize ; conformable.

OFFORD CLUNYE—Master John Atkins, rector there ; M.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

GREAT GRANSDEN—Sir William Harrison, vicar there ; no graduate ; able to catechize.

DODINGTON—Sir Henry Mariot, vicar there ; no graduate, nor licensed ; able to catechize ; conformable.

SOWTHO—Master Henry Ince, vicar there ; no graduate ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

GREAT PAXTON—Sir William Wapole, vicar there ; no graduate, nor licensed to preach ; able to catechize ; conformable.

TOSELAND—Sir John Birchall, curate there ; no graduate, nor licensed ; conformable.

GREAT STOUGHTON—Sir Robert Scofeild, vicar there ; B.A. ; not licensed ; able to catechize ; conformable.

EANYSBURIE—Master Richard Jones, rector there ; inceptor for S.T.D. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

Sir William Parrie, curate there ; B.A. ; no preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

WERYSLEY—Sir George Hall, vicar there ; no graduate, nor licensed ; able to catechize ; conformable.

*Folio 4d.*

GYMECHESTER—Ambrose Dorrington, vicar there ; M.A. ; not licensed to preach ; able to preach ; conformable.

FENYSTANTON—Sir Robert Palmer, vicar there ; no graduate ; licensed to preach ; conformable.

HILTON CHAPEL—The same Palmer, vicar as above.

HEMINGFORD ABBATE—Master Arthur Yeldard, rector there ; S.T.D. ; licensed preacher ; resides at Oxford ; conformable.

Master Christopher Leowes, curate there ; M.A. ; not licensed ; able to preach ; conformable.

HEMINGFORD GRAIE—Sir James Rooe, vicar there ; B.A. ; not licensed ; able to preach ; conformable.

### HUNTINGDON DEANERY.

ST. MARY'S, HUNTINGDON—Sir Christopher Key, vicar there ; no graduate, nor preacher ; able to catechize only ; conformable.

ST. BENEDICT'S THERE—Sir William Garland [*curate there, reader*<sup>1</sup>] ; no graduate, nor minister ; reader (*lector*) only ; scarcely able to catechize ; conformable.

ALL SAINTS THERE—Sir Thomas Wulfe, rector ; graduate ; no preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

*Folio 5.*

### COUNTY OF HERTFORD.

#### BARKHAMSTED DEANERY.

BARKHAMSTED PETER'S—Master Nicholas Claiton, rector there ; S.T.B. ; licensed preacher ; did not subscribe ; nevertheless conformable.

BARKHAMSTED ST. MARY'S—Mr. John Bullock, rector there ; M.A. ; licensed preacher, or able to preach ; conformable.

TRINGE—Sir Thomas Norfolk, curate there ; no graduate, nor licensed preacher ; conformable.

FLAMYSTED—Sir Firmin Adames, curate there ; no graduate, nor preacher ; scarcely able to catechize ; a deacon ; conformable.

ALBERIE—Master Mathias Wattle, rector there ; M.A. ; licensed preacher ; conformable.

LANGELY REG<sup>e</sup>—Sir William Cooe, vicar there ; no graduate, nor preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

WEATHAMSTEDD—Master Nicholas Tooke, rector there ; no graduate, nor preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

HARPEDEN—Sir Mark Stubbinge, curate there ; no graduate ; not licensed to preach ; but able to preach ; conformable.

PUTTENHAM—Sir John Fisher, rector there ; no graduate ; no preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

GADDESSEN MAGNA—Sir Leonard Stepneth, vicar there ; no graduate ; no preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

*Folio 5d.*

#### SHENLY [DEANERY].

KENNYSWORTH—Sir Leonard Tuke, vicar there ; no graduate, nor preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

HEMILHAMSTED—Master Richard Gawton, vicar there ; preacher ; of no degree.

WIGGINTON—Sir William Wilkinson, curate there ; no graduate, nor licensed preacher ; conformable.

BOVINGTON—Sir Thomas Wilcocks, curate there ; no graduate ; he neither appeared nor subscribed.

ALDENHAM—Sir Thomas Barthelomewe, vicar there ; no graduate, nor preacher ; able to catechize ; conformable.

LONGMARSTON—Sir John Facer, curate there ; no graduate.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

LITTLE GADDYSDEN.—Sir Thomas Winsore, rector there; no graduate; no preacher; able to preach; conformable.

## HARTFORD DEANERY.

HARTFORD ALL SAINTS<sup>1</sup>—Thomas Noble, vicar there; M.A.; no preacher; able to catechize; conformable.

ST. ANDREW'S—Master Thomas Fell, rector there; B.A.; no preacher; able to catechize; conformable.

*Folio 6.*

ST. MICHAEL'S<sup>1</sup>—The same Thomas Fell, rector there, as above.

DACHEWORTHE—Sir Thomas Rudde, rector there; no graduate, nor preacher; able to catechize; conformable.

HARTINGFORD BERIE—Master Henry Ragwell [John Scurfield<sup>2</sup>], rector there; graduate; licensed preacher; conformable; he did not appear by reason of old age.

TUINGE—Master Thomas Mumford, rector there; S.T.B.; licensed preacher; conformable.

BENGEO—Sir Richard Halye, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed; able to catechize; conformable.

LITTLE BARKHAMSTEDD—Sir Roland Hewes, rector there; no graduate, nor licensed to catechize; conformable.

ESENDEN—Master Nicholas Tooke, rector there; no graduate, nor able to preach; but sufficient to catechize.

BAYFORD—Sir William Hughes, curate there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; nevertheless able to catechize; conformable.

AYOT ST. LAWRENCE—Sir Thomas Porter, rector there; no graduate; not licensed to preach; sufficiently able to catechize; conformable.

AYOT ST. PETER—Sir John Buzye, rector there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; sufficiently learned, and able to catechize; conformable.

*Folio 6d.*

WATTONE ASTONE—Master Robert Porter, rector; S.T.B.; licensed preacher; conformable.

BRAMFEILD—Master Richard Stones, rector; M.A.; licensed preacher; conformable.

DIXSWELL—Sir Thomas Metrevers, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; did not subscribe by reason of old age.

HATFEILD BISHOP—Master Henry Ragwell,<sup>3</sup> rector; B.A.; licensed preacher; did not subscribe by reason of old age.

TATERIDGE—Sir Ralph Northe, curate; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; did not subscribe by reason of old age.

STAPLEFORD—Sir John Stuke, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

SACOMBE—Sir Richard Woode, rector; did not appear because he does not reside and has another benefice; conformable.

WELWYNE—Master George Lewes, rector; B.A.; licensed to preach; conformable.

<sup>1</sup> A mistake for 'St. Nicholas.'

<sup>2</sup> Written above the line above 'Henry Ragwell.' 'Ragwell' is a copyist's mistake for 'Bagwell.' The *Liber* was written about the time that Scurfield succeeded Bagwell in the benefice (See *Introduction*). The particulars evidently refer to Bagwell.

<sup>3</sup> A mistake for 'Bagwell.' He compounded for the first-fruits 7 Oct., 1559. See also under 'Hartingford Berie,' above.



NORTHMYMES—Sir Henry Pecham; B.A., curate there; licensed to preach; conformable.

#### BALDOCKE DEANERY.

BALDOCKE—Sir William Chatburne, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

BYGRAVE—Master John Stearne, rector; S.T.B.; licensed preacher; conformable.

ASHWELL—Master William Dakines, vicar there; M.A.; licensed preacher; conformable.

SANDON—Sir Robert Parsones, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

WILLION—Sir John Philipps, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

#### *Folio 7.*

WESTONE—Sir John Beesbrowne, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

CLOTTALL—Master William Lucas, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

THARFELD—Master William Chapman, rector; M.A.; licensed preacher; conformable.

Sir John Ellerton, curate there; M.A.; not licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

RUSHDEN—Sir James Kynge, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

ASTONE—Master William Botler, rector; M.A.; not a licensed preacher; able to catechize; conformable.

CODERETH—Master Thomas Bushe, rector; M.A.; not licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

THROCKINGE—Sir Rowland Hearinge, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

ASPEDEN—Sir Ralph Tomlin, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

YARDELYE—Sir Robert Tattersall, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

BENYNGTONE—Sir William Middleton, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

GREAT MONDEN—Sir William Curlewes, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

LITTLE MONDEN—Sir Humfrey Wolstone, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

WALCORNE—Sir Edward Howe, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

HINCKESWORTH—Sir John Mickle, rector; B.A.; licensed to preach; conformable.

WESTMILL—Sir Thomas Chambers, rector; did not appear nor subscribe.  
Sir James Crofte, curate; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

#### *Folio 7d.*

CALCOTT—Sir Robert Smythe, rector; B.A.; licensed preacher; conformable.

- KELLYSHULL—Master Edward Francklin, rector; M.A.; licensed to preach; conformable; [*able to catechize*<sup>1</sup>].
- RADWELL—Master Richard Parker, rector; B.A.; licensed to [*preach*<sup>1</sup>] catechize; conformable.
- WALLINGTON—Master Henry Leddysname, rector; S.T.B.; licensed preacher; conformable.

## HITCHEN DEANERY.

- HITCHEN—Master Richard Chambers, vicar; M.A.; licensed preacher; [*conformable*<sup>1</sup>]; did not subscribe.
- WYMLYE—Sir Nicholas Craven, vicar there; B.A.; not licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.
- KYMPTON—Sir James Aldred, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.
- GRAVELY CUM CHESFEILD—Master Benedict Quarles, rector; M.A.; not licensed to preach; able to [*catechize*<sup>1</sup>] preach; conformable.
- LEACHWORTH—Master Henry Hammond, rector; M.A.; licensed preacher; conformable.
- STEAPHENAGE—Master John Pattingsone<sup>2</sup>, rector; M.A.; licensed preacher; conformable.
- OFFLEY—Sir Roger Henry, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to [*preach*<sup>1</sup>] catechize; conformable.
- ICKLEFORD—Sir John Butterfeild, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.
- PYRTON—Sir John Dunne, curate there; B.A.; not licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.
- WALDEN REGĒ—Sir Thomas Richardstone; curate there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.
- IPOLITTE—Sir John Stretton, vicar there; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.

*Folio 8.*

- KNEBWORTH—Sir Richard Hodgesone, rector; no graduate, nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable.
- LILLYE—Master John Potkines, rector; no graduate, [*nor licensed to preach; able to catechize; conformable*<sup>1</sup>]; he did not subscribe; he is a preacher.
- LITTLE WYMELY—No curate.

In faith & testimony whereof I Kenelm Kent, public notary, registrar of the archdeaconry of Huntingdon, have subscribed this book and [set to] my hand and usual seal, etc.

KENELME KENT.

*Folio 8d. [blank.]*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> A mistake for 'Robert' (*L.R.S.*, ii, p. 69; *L.C.* 1585, fo. 53; *Comp.* under date 29 Jan., 1577-8).



# [LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1585.]

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

## [ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN.]

*Folio 1.*

### LINCOLN.

5 JULY, 1585, ST. MICHAEL'S.

- ST. BOTOLPH'S—Sir W. Marshall, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1577 ; adm. by John Belley, LL.D., 20 May, 1574 ; *o.* — ; *a.* —.
- ST. PETER'S AT GOTES—Sir W. Tailer, curate ; ord. pr. by Edmund bp. of Peterborough, 12 July, 1584 ; *o.* — ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Literate.
- ST. MARK'S—Sir Henry Kynder, curate ; ord. pr. by William bp. of Lincoln, 31 Dec., 1584 ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.
- ST. MARY'S—Sir John Hurde, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 July, 1579 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *l.* 8*d.*
- ST. BENEDICT'S—Sir John Silvester, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 25 May, 1567 ; adm. by Thomas Rands, 19 Dec., 1578 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* Preacher.
- ST. SWITHIN'S—[*Adam Garl*<sup>1</sup>] Sir Robert Sergeante, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1576 ; adm. 1 July, 1580, by John Belley, LL.D. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* Licensed preacher.
- ST. PETER'S AT ARCHES—Sir Adam Gartside, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chichester, 26 June, 1566 ; inst. 28 Feb., 1566 ; *i.* 8*d.*
- ST. MARTIN'S—Sir Gregory Trig [*curate*<sup>1</sup>] vicar ; ord. deacon by William bp. of Lincoln, 5 Jan., 1584 ; and inst. and subs. 5 June, 1585 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *l.* 8*d.*
- ST. MICHAEL'S—Sir Adam Gardside, curate ; he has to exhibit.
- ST. PAUL'S—James Best, reader ; *tol.* he has to exhibit.
- ST. PETER'S IN ESTGATE—Robert Nicolson, reader ; *tol.* he has to exhibit.
- 2 Aug., 9*s.* 8*d.* ; therefrom 12*d.* ; there remains 8*s.* 8*d.*

*Folio 1d.*

### GRAFFO.

5 JULY, 1585, ST. MICHAEL'S.

- AWBORNE—Sir James Wolfeden, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 16 Mar., 1574 ; 11 July, 1578, inst. and subs. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *l.* 8*d.*
- BASINGAM—Master Henry Vaux, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 21 Dec., 1576 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, by Thomas burgley, lord chancellor of

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.



England, 7 Dec., 1581; dispensed the same day; inst. 29 Dec., 1581, and subs. at the same time; and qualified by Thomas burgley; *t. 8d.* M.A.

[*John Barker, curate*; *o.* —; *a.* —<sup>1</sup>].

BOLTHAM—Master Thomas Fulbecke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 23 Sept., 1579; inst. and subs. 6 Aug., 1579; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; subs. 29 Sept., 1579 [*sic*]. B.A.

CARLTONNE—Master Richard Kellett, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 22 Sept., 1580; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A. Preacher not licensed.

DODINGTONNE—Master Edward Germaine, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 9 Sept., 1579.

Sir [*John*<sup>1</sup>] Ralph Bethell, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 9 Sept., 1565; *o. 8d.*; *a.* —. Absent.

EGL—Sir George Blumley, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 6 June, 1563; adm. by Dr. Bellie, 30 Aug., 1583; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.*

HICAME—Master Henry Vaux, rector; see before in Basingham; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; subs. 3 Nov., 1579, and inst. the same day.

[*Sir Thomas Crawforth, curate*<sup>1</sup>] John Barker, [*curate*<sup>1</sup>] reader of Hickame; *tol.* —; *a. 8d.*

NORTONNE—Sir John Wilsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 21 Sept., 1577; inst. and subs. 28 Sept., 1578; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*

NORTHSCARLE—Sir Richard Cooke, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Salop, 20 Mar., 1545; inst. 12 Nov., 1563; subs. 18 Sept., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*

STAPLEFORD—Sir Richard Caporne, vicar; ord. [pr.<sup>2</sup>] by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 May, 1573; inst. 8 July, 1574; *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit.

SKELLINGTHORP—Robert Hamon, reader; *tol. 8d.*

SWINDERBIE—John Swinsco, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 31 July, 1581; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*

James Mansford, reader; *tol.* —.

THORPE—Master Ezechiel Tailor, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 3 Dec., 1567; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

2 Aug., 1585, 17s. 8d.; therefrom 12d.; there remains 16s. 8d.

*Folio 2.*

#### LONGOBOBY.

ARMESTONNE—Sir Constantine Harrisonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 23 July, 1583; subs. 17 May, 1583, and inst. the same day; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*

BOOTHBIE—Master Richard Holdesworth, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 July, 1573; inst. and subs. 17 Jan., 1582; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*

BRACEBRIG—Master Martin Crosfeld, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 16 Apr., 1569; *o.* —; *plur.* 3s. B.A. Preacher.

Sir George Codde, curate; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* He is dead.

BILLINGAIE—Sir Ralph Palframan, vicar; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 May, 1569. Absent.

John Jhonson, curate; stipend 8l.; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 16 Jan., 1576; *o. 8d.*; *a.* —. Clerk (*Clericus*).

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> This word has been omitted (cp. *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 82).

- BRAUNCETON—Master John Wintle, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 28 Mar., 1572; inst. 6 June, 1576; subs. on the same day; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- BLANCKNEY—Sir Riceus Banes, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 24 Mar., 1542; inst. by [*Herd*<sup>1</sup>] Hervey (*Hervicum*), 26 May, 1585, and subs. 17 Sept., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*
- CANWICKE—Sir George Codd, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; *sequestration 8d.* He is dead.
- COLBIE—Sir W. Lange, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 21 Sept., 1564; inst. 5 Feb., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Carpenter.
- DUNSTON—Sir Hugh Devias, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 3 Oct., 1568; sick, he has to exhibit; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.*
- HANWORTH—Master Amos Bedford, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 1 Dec., 1579; inst. 28 Mar., 1580; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- KIRKBY—Sir John Gamon, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, Dec., 1568; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*; *t.* he has to exhibit.
- METHRINGAM—Sir Robert Walker, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566; inst. 14 Sept., 1570; *i. 8d.*
- NOCTONNE—Sir W. Broke, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 July, 1563; *i. 8d.* '*Bestiarius.*'
- NAUNBIE—Master W. Powre,<sup>2</sup> rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 9 Aug., 1561; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.* M.A.  
 Sir Robert Mylner, curate; ord. pr. by William bp. of Chester, 1 May, 1578; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A.  
 Power, inst. 29 July, 1566, and dispensed 10 Mar., 1568, and qualified by Lord Burgley 30 June, 1572.
- Folio 2d.*
- SCOPEWICKE—Sir Hugh Bradley, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 23 Mar., 1566; inst and subs. 9 Jan., 1578; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*
- SKYNNAND—Sir Henry Nelsonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1579; inst. and subs. 14 Mar., 1578; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.
- TYMBEPLAND—Sir John Whale, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; inst. 1 Apr., 1572; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools (*Scolaris*).
- WASHINGTON—Master John Tod, rector; subs. 15 Oct., 1571; *i.* and *plur.* he has to exhibit; *o. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*  
 Sir John Devias, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 21 Sept., 1574; *o. 8d.*; *a.* —. Literate.
- WADINGTONNE—Master John Herd, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 June, 1564; *i.* he is sick.  
 Sir Alexander Gee, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Apr., 1585; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit.
- WELBORNE—Master Francis Trig, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 Feb., 1582; inst. 24 Apr., 1583, and subs. at the same time; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*  
 Sir W. Willertonne, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lichfield and Coventry, 29 Sept., 1581; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit.  
 2 Aug., 1585, 26s. 4d.; therefrom 2s.; there remains 24s. 4d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> This word has been altered from 'Porie,'

## LAFFORD.

AMWICKE—Sir Mathew Tompsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 2 Mar., 1576; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*: *plur.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

ASWARBIE—Master Thomas Carr, rector; inst. and subs. 12 June, 1585; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; [*proxy*] 4s. 8d.

Sir Ralph Wright [*curate*<sup>1</sup>] reader; *o.* and *a.* — absent.

AUNSBIE—Sir Michael Beane, rector; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1572; *i. 8d.*; *o.* he has to exhibit; *t. 8d.* Gentleman.

ASGARBIE—Sir John Garstonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 3 Sept., 1572; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

ASHEBIE—Sir Thomas Scochie, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BLOXAME—Sir W. Bower, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 6 Mar., 1568; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

ASWERBIE—Sir Simon Ogden, deacon, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 17 June, 1586.

*Folio 3.*

BRAUNSWELL—Sir Henry Holdesworth, rector; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 31 Oct., 1583; inst. and subs. 7 Apr., 1585; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

BURTONNE—Sir George Gamon, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Jan., 1578; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* 3s., 20 miles; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Sir Robert Wilbore; *tol.* [*he did not pay and he owes; he paid at Grantham*<sup>1</sup>].

CRANWELL—Thomas Johnson, reader; *tol.* afterwards he had a commission, 8d.

DIGBIE—Sir John Palframan, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Dec., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

DIRRINGTONE CHURCH—Sir Ralph Bower, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 19 Sept., 1574; inst. and subs. 22 Jan., 1584; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

DIRRINGTONE, THE OTHER MEDIETY—[*blank*].

EVEDON—Sir W. Glenne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 21 Dec., 1579; inst. and subs. 28 Apr., 1584; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

EWARBIE—Sir Thomas Humbleton, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Mar., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

John Woodes, reader; *tol.* — [*absent*<sup>1</sup>] none<sup>2</sup>.

HOWELL—Sir Robert Welles, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 1 May, 1574; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

HECKINGTONNE—Sir Thomas Morley, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1573; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

HOLE—Sir Thomas Warde, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 May, 1568. He is dead.

[*Sir Roger Dighton, curate*<sup>1</sup>] Ro. Dighton, see in Helpringham; *sequestration* he has to exhibit, 8d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> The meaning is that he had no commission,

HELPRINGHAM—Sir Roger Dighton, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Carlisle, 8 Oct., 1570; inst. and subs. 22 June, 1584; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

INGOLDESBIE—Master Jo. Daniell, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 7 June, 1582; inst. and subs. 30 Oct., 1582; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools. [*Licensed preacher*].

KIRKBY PETER'S—[*blank*].

KIRKBY ST. DENIS—Sir John Whelpdale, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 27 Mar., 1535; subs. 18 Sept., 1571; [*proxy*] 4*s.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

KIRKBY ST. DENIS', THE OTHER MEDIETY—[*blank*].

*Folio 3d.*

KYME—Sir Thomas Duffeld, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 16 Sept., 1575; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

LAFFORD, OLD—[*blank*].

LESINGAM, SOUTH—Sir Richard Warner, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 27 Mar., 1569; *plur.* 3*s.*, 26 miles; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

LESINGAM, NORTH—Master George Cockett, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 21 Mar., 1555; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, 30 miles; *t.* 8*d.* Licensed preacher.

Sir Roger Mynathorp, curate; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Norwich, 12 Feb., 1567; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

QUARRINGTON—Sir Robert Bartonne, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Rheon, 25 May, 1532. He is dead.

ROUSTON—Sir Edmund Hicksonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Apr., 1565; *i.* he is sick, 8*d.* 'Glover.'

RAUCEBIE—Sir John Talbotte, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 29 Sept., 1568; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

RUSKINGTON—Sir James Smyth, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 1 Apr., 1569; inst. and subs. 14 July, 1584; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*

Sir W. Glenne, curate; *o.* —; *a.* —; . . . . .<sup>2</sup>

SWARBIE—Sir Edward Pearsonne, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 29 Mar., 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WILLOUGHBIE—Master Hugh Tuke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Mar., 1577; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

RUSKINGTON—Ralph Clayton, master of the grammar school in Ruskington, 8*d.*

Sum 46*s.* [8<sup>3</sup>]4*d.*; therefrom 5*s.* 8*d.*; there remains 40*s.* 8*d.*

#### LOUEDEN.

14 JULY, 1585, GRAUNTHAM.

ANCASTER—Richard Gace, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 8 Dec., 1568; inst. and subs. 6 Apr., 1585; he did not pay for the letters testimonial; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* he has to exhibit; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

BENINGTONNE—Sir Edward Bromhead, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff, 14 Feb., 1579; inst. and subs. 24 Nov., 1581; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Illegible.

<sup>3</sup> Struck out. This amount, however, which is struck out is the correct one.



BECKINGAME—Master John Barefote, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Winchester, 20 Sept., 1572; plurality dated [*blank*]; *i.* —; *plur.* —; *t.* —. S.T.D.

*Folio 4.*

BRANTBROUGHTON—Master John Robinsonne, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Chester by the authority of the bp. of London, 22 Dec., 1554; *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* — absent.

Sir James Knockes, curate; ord. by the bp. of Galloway in Scotland, 5 Mar., 1574; *o.* 8d.; *a.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

CATHORPE—Master Francis Babington, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 5 Mar., 1557; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. M.A.

Sir John Vanne, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 19 Dec., 1573; *o.* 8d.; *a.* 8d.

CARLTONNE—Sir W. Pointell, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 21 Dec., 1580; inst. and subs. 26 Jan., 1580; *o.* 8d.; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

CLAIPOLL, NORTH—Sir Thomas Townerowe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. [*sic*] of York, 15 Apr., 1565. Bred in the schools.

CLAIPOLL, SOUTH—Master Martin Crosfeld, rector; see for orders in Bracebrig; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. B.A. Licensed preacher.

FULBECKE—Master John Robinsonne, rector; see for orders in Broughton. *i.* and *t.* — absent.

[*Sir George Quipp, curate*<sup>1</sup>]

FENTONNE—Sir Humphrey Wordsworth, curate; ord. by the bp. of Kildare in Ireland, 9 Aug., 1572; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit. He has to exhibit before the feast of St. Andrew. 'A Soulgier.'

Sir John Swinsco, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 31 July, 1581; *a.* 8d.; *o.* 8d. B.A.<sup>2</sup>

Sir Humphrey Barlowe, curate; *a.* he has to exhibit.

HOUGH—Master Richard Lainge, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. suffragan of Hull, 9 Apr., 1558; *i.* 8d.; *plur.* 3s.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

Sir Charles Slacke; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.

HOUGHAM—Master Nicholas Shepherd, rector; see for orders in Stowe prebend<sup>3</sup>; *o.* —; *plur.* none; he is sick, he has to exhibit; *i.* —; *t.* —. S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

Sir Thomas Farneworth, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Oct., 1582; *o.* 8d.; *a.* he has to exhibit.

LEDNAM—Master Richard Lainge, rector; *i.* 8d.; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

Sir John Shawe, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Carlisle, 15 Mar., 1576; *o.* 8d.; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

NORMANTON—Sir Richard Warner, rector; see for orders in Lesingham; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

STRAGLETHORP—[*blank*].

STUBTONNE—Sir John Potter, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 1 Oct., 1560; *i.* 8d. 'Serving man.'

WESTBURGH CHURCH—Master Christopher Wilsonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 21 Dec., 1576; *i.* 8d.; *plur.* 3s., 20 miles; *t.* 8d. M.A. Licensed preacher.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> It is possible that this entry is meant to be struck out.

<sup>3</sup> The visitation of the prebends is not included in this manuscript.

WESTBURGH VICARAGE—Sir Andrew Sharp, reader; *tol.* he has to exhibit Bred in the schools.

Sum 17s.; therefrom 12*d.*; there remains 16s.

## GRAUNTAM.

*Folio 4d.*

ALLINGTONNE—Master Simon Buttrie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 7 Mar., 1578; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

BAROUGHIE—Sir John Foster, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 June, 1538; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

BELTONNE—Master John Pratt, rector; *o.* and *t.* he has to exhibit; *plur.* 3s.; *i.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

Sir John Pilkington, curate; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

BARKESTONNE—Master John Battie, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*

BRACEBIE—W. Turnebull, reader; tolerated by Master Belly, 14 July,<sup>1</sup> at Grauntham. Bred in the schools.

BOOTHEBIE—Sir Ambrose Ward, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 23 Oct., 1573; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

DENTONNE—Master Anthony Whitehead, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 30 Jan., 1573; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Licensed preacher.

GRAUNTHAM PREBEND, NORTH—Master [blank] Rogers, rector there; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.

GRAUNTHAM PREBEND, SOUTH—Master [blank] Barksdale; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.

GRAUNTHAM VICARAGE, NORTH—Master Humphrey Travers, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 23 Sept., 1579; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3s., 20 miles; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

GRANTHAM VICARAGE, SOUTH—Master Humphrey Travers; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Sir Richard Dafferne, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 18 May, 1581; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

GUNERBIE—Sir Henry Leveret, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 7 Mar., 1566; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Merchant.

HARLAXTONNE—Master Ralph Calverley, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 23 Sept., 1575; inst. [and subs.<sup>2</sup>] 22 Sept., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3s., 20 miles; *t.* 8*d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

HONINGTONNE—Sir Richard Gace, vicar; see for orders in Ancastr'; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

LONDONTHORP—Sir John Rowbothome, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 27 Feb., 1563; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

PAUNTON, GREAT—Sir Christopher Welbie, rector; ord. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Apr., 1566; *i.* 8*d.* 'Serving man.'

*Folio 5.*

PAUNTON, LITTLE—Sir James Griffith, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 23 Dec., 1568; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> *I.e.* on the day of the visitation.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

- ROPPESELEY—Sir John Askewe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 5 Feb., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Licensed preacher.
- SEGBROKE RECTORY—Sir Robert Gibsonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1577; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- SEGBROKE DEACONSHIP—Master W. Markham, deacon; *o.* and *t.* he has to exhibit; *i. 8d.* Gentleman.
- SCISTONNE—Sir Richard Tomplinsonne, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Chester, 2 June, 1577; adm. by Master Commissary, 14 July, 1585, at Grantham; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- STROUXTONNE—Sir Thomas Walker, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Rheon, 23 Dec., 1531; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- SAPERTONNE—Sir Samuel Larke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 July, 1578; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- SOMERBIE—Sir Gabriel Cornwall, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 22 July, 1564; inst. by the lord John archbp. of Canterbury, 1 Sept., 1584; presented by the lady the queen by lapse; subs. before his admission, the same day and year; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*
- WIVELL—[*blank*].
- WOLSTROP—Sir Thomas Bennett, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- WILLESFORTH—Sir Richard Stevens, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 5 Feb., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- WELBIE—Sir Thomas Gace, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 17 Mar., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit.

Sum 27s. 10d.<sup>1</sup>; therefrom 2s.; there remains 25s. 10d.

*Folio 5d.*

#### BELTISLOWE.

- BASINGTHORP CHURCH—Sir Edmund Blackborne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 15 Feb., 1572; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- BITHAM, GREAT—Sir W. Idle, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 Mar., 1568; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- BITHAM, LITTLE—Sir Michael Watsonne, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Thetford, 12 Apr., 1544; subs. 18 Sept., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.
- BICHEFELD—Sir Richard Edwardes, [rector<sup>2</sup>]; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 May, 1560; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- BIRTONNE—Master W. Pollard, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln, 4 Aug., 1583<sup>3</sup>] London, 21 Dec., 1581; inst. and subs. 30 Apr., 1584; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; *proxy 4s. 8d.* B.A.
- CAREBIE—Sir W. Browne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; *i. 8d.* 'Husband man.'
- COLSTERWORTH—[Sir James Wadsonne<sup>3</sup>] W. Hotchken, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 17 Feb., 1583; inst. and subs. 5 Apr., 1585; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

<sup>1</sup> This amount seems to be twopence too little.

<sup>2</sup> Cp. *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 211.

<sup>3</sup> Struck out.

- CRETON—Sir William Nicols, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 July, 1573; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* none; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- CORBIE—Sir Richard Elame, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 27 Mar., 1573; *i.* and *t.* [he has to exhibit<sup>1</sup>] at the visitation.
- EDNAM—Sir Robert Malerie, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Armagh, in Ireland, 9 July, 1573; *o.*<sup>2</sup> and *a.* — absent.
- GUNBIE—Sir John Richardson, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Feb., 1563; *proxy* 4s. 8d.; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* 3s.; *t. 8d.*  
 Sir Thomas Welles,<sup>3</sup> curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 Feb., 1582; *a. 8d.*
- IRENHAM—Master John Hanson, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 21 Dec., 1572; inst. and subs. 7 Feb., 1583; *o. 8d.*; *plur.* 3s.; *t. 8d.*; *licence* . . . . 8d.; dispensed by John archbp. of Canterbury, 27 Jan., 1583. S.T.D.  
 Sir Henry Tompsonne, curate; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* B.A.
- LAVINGTON—Sir Thomas Dale, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- NORTHWITHAM—Sir [Benedict Smyth<sup>4</sup>] John Sandes, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Apr., 1576; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* none; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- SOUTHWITHAM—Sir Benedict Smyth, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>4</sup>] Peterborough, 15 Jan., 1573; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit at the feast of All Saints. Bred in the schools.
- STEVENBIE—Sir Matthew Browne, rector; ord. pr. by the archbp. of York, 5 Apr., 1565; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- STOKE, SOUTH—Sir Thomas Evatt, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 18 Feb., 1558; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- STOKE, NORTH—Sir W. Wetherley, rector; see for orders in Buslingthorpe; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 6 Nov., 1558; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* 20 miles, 3s.; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.  
 Mr. John Haukes, curate; ord. pr. by the archbp. of York, 28 June, 1562; *o.* and *a. 8d.* M.A.

Folio 6.

- SWAFELD—Master John Mennyes, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 27 Nov., 1573; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- SWINSTED—Sir W. Nicols, vicar; see for orders in Creton; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- WITHAM—Sir Robert Crosdale, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Apr., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Sum 36s.; therefrom 4s. 8d.; there remains 31s. 4d.

#### STANNFORD.

- ALL SAINTS—Master John Hansonne, vicar; see for orders in Irenam; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. S.T.D.
- ST. GEORGE'S—Master W. Stafford, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. S.T.B.

<sup>1</sup> From fo. 61.

<sup>2</sup> 'Certificate' (*cert.*) is written against this at fo. 61.

<sup>3</sup> 'Weltes' at fo. 61.

<sup>4</sup> Struck out.



- ST. MICHAEL'S—Sir John Mossye, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Jan., 1573 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.
- ST. JOHN'S—Sir Richard Snawdon, ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 24 Sept., 1568 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Licensed preacher.
- ST. MARY'S—Robert Preston, reader ; *tol.* — absent.  
 Thomas Atherton, master of the grammar school, licenced 17 Sept., 1583 ; *lic.* 8*d.* M.A.  
 Sir Peter Routh, preacher ; preacher licensed, 3 Apr., 1585 ; *lic.* 8*d.*  
 Bred in the schools.
- Sum 4*s.*

*Folio 6d.*

### NESSE.

- BRACEBURGH—Sir George Froude, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 9 July, 1574 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.
- BASTONNE—Sir Hugh Standish, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 22 May, 1579 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.
- BARHOLME—Sir Gilbert Warde, vicar ; ord. deacon 3 June, 1584, by Edmund bp. of Peterborough ; inst. by *dominus* Robinson,<sup>1</sup> 8 June, 1584, and subs. at the same time ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- CARLEBIE—Sir Robert Jackson, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560 ; *i.* 8*d.* Fisherman.
- DEPINGE JAMES'S—Sir John Forward, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 30 Oct., 1582 ; inst. and subs. 3 Mar., 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* [*he did not pay*<sup>2</sup>] 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.
- DEPINGE GUTHLAC'S—Master Richard Lyveley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563 ; *i.* and *plur.* — absent.
- GRET福德—Master Henry Howe, rector ; ord. pr. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 30 Aug., 1551 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, 30 miles ; B.A. Licensed preacher.  
 Sir Thomas Reske, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 5 Apr., 1577 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit ; stipend 1*ol.*
- LANGTOFTE—Sir Robert Gregge, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 15 Feb., 1561 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- STOWE—Sir James Walles, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 June, 1568 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit ; stipend 8*l.* Bred in the schools.
- TALLINGTON—Sir Edmund Frestonne, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 12 May, 1570 ; licensed by Master Chancellor, 13 July, at Fockingham ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* 'Linen draper.'
- THURLBIE—Sir Thomas Baxter, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 1 Feb., 1561 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, 30 miles ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.  
 [Sir Robert Chapman<sup>2</sup>] Sir William Baker, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>2</sup>] Peterborough, [25 Oct., 1576<sup>2</sup>] 19 Sept., 1584 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* —. [B.A.<sup>2</sup>]

<sup>1</sup> John Robinson, S.T.P., precentor of Lincoln and archdeacon of Bedford, was the official of Lincoln during the vacancy of the see caused by the translation of Bishop Cooper. (*Reg.*, vol. xix, ff. 143, 143*d.*)

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

UFFINGTONNE—Master John Stoyte, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia; *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* [*absent*<sup>1</sup>] he has to exhibit. M.A.

WESTDEAPINGE—Sir Anthony Hunte, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 June, 1568; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

WILLESTROPPE—Sir [*blank*].

[THURLBY]—William Baker, master of the grammar school in Thurlby—absent.

[WILLESTROPP]—Thomas Randelsonne, master of the grammar school in Willestropp; B.A.; 8*d.*; licensed 3<sup>d</sup> Apr., 1585.

[DEPING JAMES'S]—Robert Battie, master of the grammar school in Deping James's—absent.

Sum 1*9s.* 4*d.*; therefrom 2*s.*; there remains 17*s.* 4*d.*

Folio 7.

### AUELAND.

ASLACKBIE—Sir Robert Mawborne, vicar; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.*; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*

Alexander Mayborne, reader; *tol.* 8*d.*

BORNE—Master Richard Foster, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1561; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

BILLINGBURGH—Sir John White, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 30 June, 1568; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

DUNSBIE—Sir W. Boltonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools. [*Licensed preacher*<sup>1</sup>]

DOWESBIE—Sir Robert Buckberie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 22 Sept., 1573; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

DEMELBIE—Sir John Gamon,<sup>2</sup> rector; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he is sick; he has to exhibit. Licensed preacher.

FOLKINGAM—Sir John Jacksonne, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1579; *o.* 8*d.*; stipend 12*l.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HORBLINGE—Master Richard Harrison, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 16 Mar., 1573; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

HACEBIE—Sir Edward Bordman, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 21 Apr., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

HACONBIE—Sir Thomas Gamon, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 31 Jan., 1577; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

KIRKBIE—Sir James Montcrief, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 23 June, 1584; inst. and subs. 31 Aug., 1584; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

MORTONNE—Sir Thomas Francke, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Sept., 1565; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

NEWTONNE—Sir George Gamon, rector; see for orders in Burton; inst. and subs. 30 Dec., 1580; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

- Sir George Key, curate; *o.* and *a.* — absent.

OSBORNIE—Sir Miles Whale, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 July, 1583; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

Sir James Williamson; *tol.* he has to exhibit.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> 'Gamond' at fo. 62.

PICKWORTH—Sir Robert Cooke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 May, 1550<sup>1</sup>; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

RIPINGALE—Sir Robert Collingwood, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 28 July, 1560; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*, 30 miles; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

RIPINGALE, THE THIRD PART—Sir Robert Collingwood, rector; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

*Folio 7d.*

SEMPRINGAM—Sir Roger Rodiate, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 23 Sept., 1565; *a. he has to exhibit*; *o. 8d.* 'Servinge man.'

SWATON—Sir Richard Carrington, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 1 Sept., 1564; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

THRECKINGAM—Sir Nicholas Antony, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 15 Aug., 1573; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

WILLOUGHBYE—Sir Humphrey Walwine, rector; inst. and subs. 18 June, 1584; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 24 Feb., 1560; *o. he has to exhibit*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WALCOTE—Richard Atkinsonne, reader, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1570; adm. 12 Dec., 1585; *o. 8d.*; [*tol.*<sup>2</sup>]

Sum 27s. 8d.; therefrom 2s. 4d.; there remains 25s. 4d.

#### HOLLAND.

12 JULY, 1585, AT DONINGTON.

ALGARKIRKE—Master Richard Fletcher, rector; *o., i., plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. S.T.D.

Master Miles Cartwright, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 21 [*sic*], 1580; preacher licensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 11 Feb., 1584; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* M.A.

BUTTERWICKE—Master W. Clarke, vicar; ord. deacon by the bp. of Coventry, 4 Oct., 1584; inst. and subs. 9 Oct., 1584; *o., i.* and *t. 2s.* M.A.

Sir John Worme, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Peterborough, 14 Feb., 1575; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BENINGTONNE—Sir Stephen Britane, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Mar., 1561; *i. 8d.*; *proxy 4s. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

COWBITTE—Sir Peter Sellers, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 26 July, 1579; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

CROWLAND—Sir Thomas Fairchild, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 21 Dec., 1567; *o. 8d.*; *a. —*. Bred in the schools.

BOSTONNE—Master James Worship, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 30 Nov., 1577; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.

Master Henry Marteyne, curate; inst. [*sic*] and subs. 21 June, 1584, by the archbp. of Canterbury; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 3 Aug., 1584; *o. —*; *a. —*.

Master Lewis Carter, master of the grammar school there; licence for public preaching, 8 June, 1585.

<sup>1</sup> See *L.R.S.* ii, p. 208n.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

BROTHERTOFTE—Henry Holland, reader; *tol.* 8*d.*

BICKER—Master John Billingesley, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1562; *i.* 8*d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

DONINGTON—Sir W. Browne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 2 Mar., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Master John Prior, preacher; *lic.* and *o.*<sup>1</sup> he has to exhibit.

FOSDICKE—Sir Francis Skipwith, curate; *o.* and *a.* — absent.

BOSTON—Henry Marton, curate; 8*d.*; 8*d.*

*Folio* 8.

FLETE—Master Moyses Wiltonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 5 Dec., 1578; inst. 16 Feb., 1581; subs. the same day; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

FRAMPTONNE—Sir John Howsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, on the vigil of Easter, 1560; he is sick; *i.* 8*d.*; *o.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*

FRESTONNE—Sir Edmund Paine, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 4 Dec., 1580; *o.* 8*d.*; *sequestration* 8*d.*

GEDNEY—Master John Herd, rector; see for orders in Wad'gton; *i.* — absent.

Master John Newland, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1562; [*proxy*<sup>2</sup>] *plur.* 3*s.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

Sir Thomas Abrame, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 4 Dec., 1580; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* —. Bred in the schools.

GEDNEY FENEND—Sir W. Hodgekinson, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 25 Sept., 1575; licensed by Master Chancellor, 12 July, 1585, at Dunington; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

GOSBERTONNE—Sir Geoffrey Thornton, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 25 May, 1545; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* 2*s.* Bred in the schools.

HOLBECH—Sir Thomas West, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; *i.* 8*d.* 'Husbanman.'

KIRTONNE—Master W. Harrisonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Hull, 20 Sept., 1539; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Licensed preacher.

Master Thomas Jessoppe, master of the grammar school there; *lic.* — absent, sick.

LUTTONNE—Sir John Doutfier, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 28 Apr., 1578; *o.* —; *a.* —.

Christopher Barkwith, reader; *tol.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

LEVERTONNE, NORTH—Sir Henry Peacham, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 14 Apr., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; [*proxy*<sup>2</sup>] *plur.*, [xx?] miles; *t.* 8*d.*; he paid 12*d.* . . . . B.A. Bred in the schools.

Sir Philip Laplove, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 1573; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. B.A.

LEVERTONNE, SOUTH—Master W. Williams, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 July, 1581; inst. and subs. 4 Sept., 1584, by R[ands]<sup>3</sup>; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

<sup>1</sup> 'Certificate' (*cert.*) is written against this at fo. 62.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

<sup>3</sup> *I.e.* Thomas Rands, one of the deputies of John Robinson, official of Lincoln, *sede vacante* (*Reg.*, vol. xix, f. 144*d.*; and above p. 72, note).



- LEAKE—Sir John Bele,<sup>1</sup> curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. 'Tallow chaunler.'
- MOULTON—Sir Robert Leache, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- Master John Jopes, schoolmaster there; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Jan., 1571; adm. 5 Nov., 1581; *a.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Licensed preacher.
- PINCHBECKE—Master Theodore Walpoll, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1568; dispensed by Matthew, archbp. of Canterbury, 5 Feb., 1568; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, 30 miles.
- Folio 8d.*
- QUADRING—Master Timothy Coppinger, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Apr., 1583; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.
- SUTTONNE—Master Miles Barkwith, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i.* 8*d.* . . . (*priv'*). Licensed preacher.
- SUTTONNE EDMUND—Master John Foster, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>2</sup>] Gloucester, 17 [Apr.<sup>2</sup>] Mar., 1581; licensed by Master Chancellor, at Dunnington, 12 July, 1585; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* M.A.
- SUTTONNE JAMES—Sir Edmund Graveley, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 4 Dec., 1580; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- SURFLETE—Sir W. Tailor, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 12 May, 1575; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- SWINSHED—Sir W. Balderstonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 8 Apr., 1583; *i.* 8*d.*; *o.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.
- SPALDING—Master W. Williams, curate; *o.* he has to exhibit; *a.* 8*d.* Approved (*allo'*) by the lord bp., 27 Aug., 1585.
- Master Andrew. Nonne, schoolmaster; *a.* he has to exhibit; *lic.* 8*d.* Approved (*all'*) by the lord bp., 27 Aug., 1585. B.A.
- SKIRBECKE—Master John Pratte, rector; *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit.
- Sir William Tuckne,<sup>3</sup> ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 12 Nov., 1584; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit; he has to . . . . . to the next. M.A.
- SUTTERTONNE—Master Josua Floure, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 9 Feb., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- TID MARY'S—Master [Andrew<sup>2</sup>] Christopher Wake, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.
- TOFTE—Master Baldwin Diram, rector; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur'* 3*s.*, 30 miles; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.
- [Simon<sup>2</sup>] Robert Maxon, master of the grammar school there; *lic.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- WRANGLE—Sir Nicholas Francis, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Mar., 1567; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- WIBERTON—Master Ralph Calverley, rector; see for orders in Harlaxtonne; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; 4*s.* 8*d.*<sup>4</sup> M.A. Licensed preacher.

<sup>1</sup> 'Bell' at fo. 62*d.*

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

<sup>3</sup> 'Tuke' at fo. 62*d.*, which is a mistake. 'Tuckney' in the Subsidy Rolls (see above pp. 12, 13).

<sup>4</sup> 4*s.* 8*d.* was the fee for plurality.

Sir Robert Tompsonne, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 16 May, 1577; licenced by Master Chancellor, 23 July, at Dunnington; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.*

WIGTOFTE—[*Sir John*<sup>1</sup>] Thomas Billingesley, vicar; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 12 Feb., 1583; inst. and subs. 13 Jan., 1584; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* 2*s.* B.A.

WESTONNE—Sir [*Ralph*<sup>1</sup>] Robert Collier, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 19 Dec., 1563; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WHAPLOD—Sir Clement Frekingam, vicar; ord. pr. by [*the bp. of Chester*, 1568<sup>1</sup>]; *i.* 8*d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

WHAPLOD DROVE—Sir Thomas Hawfurth, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 16 Mar., 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Sum 58*s.* 8*d.*; therefrom 5*s.* 8*d.*; there remains 53*s.*

Folio 9.

### HORNCastle.

ASHBIE CHAPEL—Sir Humphrey Shelley, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Dec., 1570; *o.* 8*d.*; stipend 8*l.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. 'Singing man.'

BAMBURGH—Sir Cornelius Halfemiles, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter, 5 Dec., 1572; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

CONINGESBIE—Master W. Skeltonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chichester, 22 Oct., 1570; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur*' 3*s.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

Sir Percivall Welbie, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* [*Scholar*<sup>1</sup>]. 'Clothier.'

DALDERBIE—Sir John Hodgesonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Dec., 1570; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

EDLINGTONNE—Sir James Hamertonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

HORNECASTLE—Master Francis Purifie, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; inst. and subs. 15 Mar., 1584; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 10 May, 1563; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur*' 3*s.*, 30 miles; *t.* 8*d.* He has to exhibit his qualification. B.A. Licensed preacher.

HALTHAM—Sir John Salmon, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Dec., 1570; *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. Surety (*pleg*').

KIRKBIE BAINE—Sir John Hoskins, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. Surety (*pleg*').

LANGTON—Master Urian Kirke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 June, 1577; *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

MARINGE CHAPEL—Sir James Awstwicke; ord. pr. by the bp. of Durham, 21 Dec., 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

MOREBIE—Master W. Wetherley, rector; see for orders in Buslingthorp; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; *plur*' he has to exhibit at foc'.<sup>2</sup> Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Probably for 'Folkingham.'

MAROME—Sir Thomas Corey, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* [*Scholar<sup>1</sup>*].

MARTONNE—Sir John Thackwro, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Carlisle, 19 Jan., 1577; *o., i. and t. 2s.* Bred in the schools.

ROUGHTONNE—Sir Thomas Tymberland, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

*Folio 9d.*

SCREVELSBIE—Sir Thomas Manne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 4 Dec., 1580; *i. and t.<sup>2</sup>* — absent. B.A.

TOINTONNE CHAPEL—Master John Corey, curate; *a.* — absent.

THYMELBY—Master John Corey, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Carlisle, 2 Oct., 1562; [*absent<sup>1</sup>*] *i. 8d.*; *proxy 4s. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

TOINTONNE INFERIOR—Master George Cockborne, rector; see for orders in Gretham; inst. and subs. 14 Jan., 1584; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Licensed preacher.

THORNTONNE—Sir Gilbert Woodlif, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Dec., 1577; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

TATTESHALL—Sir Ralph Palframan, curate; [ord.] pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1569; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.* B.A.

WOODENDERBIE CHAPEL—Sir James Awstwicke, curate; see for orders in Maring Chapel; inst. and subs. 12 Feb., 1582; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WADINGWORTHE—Master Theodore Tansey; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter, 4 Feb., 1575; *i. 8d.*; *plur<sup>3</sup> 3s.*, 20 miles; *t. 8d.* S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

Sir [*blank*] — none.<sup>3</sup>

WOODALL—Master Uriane Kirke, curate; see for orders in Langton; *o.<sup>4</sup>* and *a.* — absent.

WILKESBY—Master Francis Purifie, rector; inst. and subs. 7 July, 1583; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

WISPINGTONNE—[*Sir<sup>1</sup>*] John Watsonne, reader; *tol.* — absent.

Sum 28s. 8d.; therefrom 3s. 4d.; there remains 25s. 4d.

*Folio 10.*

## HILL.

ASWARBIE—Sir Robert Colcoll, rector; see for orders in Somercotes; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.* Bred in the schools.

[*Adlard Langtonne<sup>1</sup>*], curate—he is dead.

Sir Andrew Burnett, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 July, 1573; *o. 8d.*; *a. 5 July, 8d.* Bred in the schools.

ASHBIE PUERORUM—Sir Robert Allen, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 12 Feb., 1573; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BAGENDERBIE—Sir Antony Blackborne, rector; ord. [*pr. deacon<sup>1</sup>*] by the bp. of Lincoln, 18 May, 1580<sup>5</sup>; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Folio 63 adds '*o. certificate (cer')*.' The meaning seems to be that a certificate of ordination had been put in.

<sup>3</sup> *I.e.*, there was no curate.

<sup>4</sup> After '*o.*' folio 63 adds '*certificate (cer')*.' See above, note 2.

<sup>5</sup> He was ordained priest on that day (*L.R.S.*, ii, p. 92).

- BRINCKILL—Sir Thomas Marcer, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Avara (*Aurensis*), 21 Sept., 1532; *i. plur.* and *t.* — absent.
- CLAXBIE—Sir Francis Bowes, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 16 Apr., 1569; he did not attempt to exhibit letters testimonial; he subscribed; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- FULLETBIE—Master Samuel Allen, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter, 4 Feb., 1575; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; M.A. Licensed preacher.
- GRETHAM—Master George Cockborne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Sept., 1575; dispensed by Edmund archbishop of Canterbury, 3 Feb., 1582; qualified by John bp. of Worcester, 5 Feb., 1582; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*, 20 miles; *t. 8d.* Licensed preacher.
- HAMERINGAM—Sir Roger Hunterhowe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 1 Aug., 1578; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- HAGWORTHINGAM—Sir Thomas Fairfax, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1560; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- HARRINGTONNE—Sir Andrew Burnett, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 July, 1573; inst. and subs. 14 May, 1584; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- KETTISBY—[*blank*].
- LANGTON BY PARTNEY—Master W. Simons, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 June, 1582; inst. by bp. Cooper, 28 Jan., 1582; subs. the same day; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.  
[*Sir Augustin Fitzwilliams, curate; see for orders in Skegnes*<sup>1</sup>].
- Sir Christopher Capron, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter, 22 Sept., 1575; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- OXCOME—Sir George Boothe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 Aug., 1580; inst. and subs. 21 May, 1584; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- SOUTHORMESBY—Sir Thomas Marcer, rector; see for orders in Brinckill; *i.* and *t.* — absent.
- Folio 10d.*
- SCRAFELD—Sir Thomas Maxwell, rector; ord. pr. by a suffragan bp. in Scotland, 1557; subs. 11 Sept., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* 'Serving man.'
- SOMERSBIE—Sir Silvester Saxtonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 Apr., 1556; subs. 29 Aug., 1585; *i. 8d.*; *t. 12d.* 'Parishe clarke.'
- SALMONBIE—Sir Robert Percivall, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Mayo, 4 Apr., 1523; *i. 8d.*; *t. 12[sic]d.* Bred in the schools.
- SAUCETHROP—[*Master Adlard Langlonne, rector*<sup>1</sup>]—he is dead.  
Master W. Williams, rector; qualified by Sir Peregrine Bertie, knt., lord of Willoughbee and Eresby, 20 May, 1585; subs. 26 Aug., 1585; inst. the same day; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; *qualification 8d.*
- TETFORD—Master John Key, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 Jan., 1584; inst. and subs. 10 Jan., 1583; *o.*, *i.* and *t. 2s.* M.A.
- WYNCEEIE—Sir George Silvester, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 2 June, 1577; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.  
2 Aug., 25s. 8d.; therefrom 2s.; there remains 23s. 8d.

## GARTRE.

- ASTERBIE—Sir Christopher Parker, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Durham, 1 Mar., 1538; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools. Preacher.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.



BUCKNALL—Sir Arthur Wright, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 June, 1565; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BELCHEFORD—[*Sir John Smyth, rector*; plur. —. *He is dead*<sup>1</sup>].

Master John Conyers, rector; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 May, 1585; inst. and subs. 28 May, 1585; *o., i. and t. 2s.* B.A.

CALKWELL—Sir Thomas Kente, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Dec., 1578; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools. Preacher.

DONINGTON—Sir Robert Jeffrey, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, [blank], 1530; *i. 8d.*; *t. 12d.* [*sic*]; subs. 22 Aug., 1571. Absent.

[*Sir W. Sunter, curate*; ord. pr. by the bp. of Carlisle, 13 May, 1569.<sup>1</sup>].

Francis Hovson, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15[85?]; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.*

GAUDBIE—Sir Robert Tailour, rector; see for orders in Somerbie; *i. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

Sir Robert Lettun, curate; *o. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; [stipend] 6*l.* Bred in the schools.

GOLCEBIE—Sir Thomas Kente, vicar; see for orders in Calkwell; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

*Folio 11.*

HORSINGTONNE—Master Theodor Tansey, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Oxford, 4 Feb., 1575; inst. and subs. 11 May, 1581; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

HEMINGBIE—Sir Thomas Cadebie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 30 Mar., 1580; *proxy 4s. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

MYNTINGE—Master Robert Wharfe, vicar; see for orders in Hatton; *i. 8d.*; *plur<sup>3</sup> 3s.*, 30 miles; *t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

Sir Robert Letten, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *a. he has to exhibit*; *t. 8d.*

RANDBIE—[*Sir Henry Bend, reader*; *tol.*<sup>1</sup>] Sir W. Smiton, curate; *o. 8d.*

STURTONNE—Sir W. Seamer, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; *i. 8d.* 'Serving man.'

STAINTONNE—[*Henry Bend, reader*; *tol.*<sup>1</sup>] Sir W. Smiton, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Carlisle, 13 May, 1569; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

STANIGOTE—Sir Thomas Nailor, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* [*'Serving'*<sup>1</sup>]. Bred in the schools.

STIXWOLD—Sir Richard Traves, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 10 Mar., 1565; inst. and subs. 31 May, 1584; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*

2 Aug. — 26*s. 8d.*; therefrom 3*s. 4d.*; there remains 23*s. 4d.*

### BULLINGBROKE.

BULLINGBROKE—Sir Raphael Throckmorton, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 5 Sept., 1574; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

Edward Odlinge, master of the grammar school; *lic.* he has to exhibit.

ENDERBIE—Master George Lilborne, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. resting on the authority of the bp. of Lincoln, 1516; *i. 8d.*;

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

[*proxy*] 4s. 8d.; *plur.* 3s., five miles; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bachelor of canon law.

Robert Towly, reader; *tol.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

ESTERKEALE—Master George Jacksonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; *i.* 16d.<sup>2</sup>; *plur.* 3s.; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

HALTONNE—Sir John Howsonne; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Nov., 1563; *i.* 8d.; *plur.* 3s. B.A.

HAREBIE—Sir John Elvinge, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Aug., 1577; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

Folio 11d.

HUNDELBIE—Sir Robert Rawlins, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 Dec., 1583; inst. and subs. 2 Aug., 1583; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* 2s. Bred in the schools.

HAUGHNEBIE—Sir Thomas Scales, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Sept., 1583; inst. and subs. 6 Apr., 1583; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* 2s. Bred in the schools.

KIRKBIE—Sir Richard Risinge, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Dec., 1570; *i.* 8d.; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

LUSBIE—Master John Downes, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 Aug., 1577; *i.* 8d.; *plur.* 3s.; *t.* 8d. M.A. Licensed preacher.

MYNINGSBIE—Master Edward Ustwaite, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 28 Mar., 1572; *i.* 8d.; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A. Licensed preacher.

RATHEBIE—Sir Richard Goodale, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Mayo, 7 Apr., 1515; *i.* 8d.; *proxy* 4s. 8d.; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

REVESBIE—Stephen Bouth, reader; he baptizes and celebrates matrimony; *tol.* [blank<sup>3</sup>].

SPILLESBIE—[*Sir John Howsonne*<sup>1</sup>], curate; *a.* he has to exhibit.

Roger Metcalf, schoolmaster; *lic.* [blank<sup>3</sup>].

STICKNEY—Master John Morisonne, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. Sir Thomas Skales; *o.* —; *a.* [absent<sup>4</sup>] 8d.

STEPINGE, LITTLE—Master Alexander Throckmorton, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Apr., 1563; *i.* 8d.; *plur.* 3s. Bred in the schools.

STICKFORTH—Sir W. Howe, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. [blank]; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit; *proxy* 4s. 8d.

SIBSAIE—Sir Christopher Riler, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 1 Apr., 1577; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

THORP—Sir John Clif, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 2 Oct., 1563; inst. and subs. 2 Mar., 1583; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

TOINTON PETER'S, NORTH—Sir John Howsonne, rector; see for orders in Halton; <sup>4</sup> *i.* 8d. B.A.

[*Sir George Billinge, curate*; ord. pr. by the bp.<sup>1</sup>] [blank].

TOINTON PETER'S, SOUTH—Sir Michael West, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; <sup>4</sup> *i.* and *plur.* — absent.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> The rectory was divided into two medieties: hence the double fee.

<sup>3</sup> Folio 63d. shews that he had to exhibit.

<sup>4</sup> Folio 64d. has 'o. certificate.' (See p. 78, n. 2.)

TOINTON ALL SAINTS'—Sir Michael West, vicar; for orders see above;  
*i. 8d.*; *pr. 4s. 8d.* 'Clarke of a church.'

WESTERKEALE—Master George Jackson, rector; see for orders in Esterkeale; *i. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

Sum 48s.; therefrom 8s. 4d.; there remains 39s. 8d.

Folio 12.

### CANDELSHO.

10 JULY, 1585.

ARDELTHORP—Sir Thomas Mottrame, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>1</sup>] Lichfield, 5 Jan., 1581; inst. and subs. 4 Feb., 1580; *o., i. and t. 2s.* B.A.

[Askbie—Sir John English, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 July, 1575; *i. and t. —<sup>1</sup>*].

BOROWE—Sir Alexander Cooke, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 May, 1569; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BRAITOFTE—Master Richard Yonge, rector; see for orders in Luddington; *i. he has to exhibit*; *plur. 3s.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

Sir Francis Gunas, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; *o. 8d.*; *a. [blank<sup>2</sup>]*. Bred in the schools.

CANDELSBIE—Master Robert Devins,<sup>3</sup> rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chichester, 13 Feb., 1579; 9 Mar., 26 Elizabeth [1583-4], inst. and subs.; *o., i. and t. 2s.* Bred in the schools.

CROFTE—Master Charles Bingham, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Rochester, 9 Nov., 1575; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

DRIBIE—Master Martin Holden, rector; inst. and subs. 10 Aug., 1580; dispensed 12 Feb., 1583; ord. [pr.<sup>4</sup>] by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1579; *o. he has to exhibit<sup>5</sup>*; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s., 20 miles*; *t. 8d.*; qualification he has to exhibit; he has for qualification. [M.<sup>6</sup>]A. Licensed preacher.

DEXTHORPE—Sir Richard Turpine, curate; *o. —*; *a. none.*

FRISKNEY—Sir W. Hubbard, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>1</sup>] Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1561; *i. 8d.*

FIRSBIE—Sir John Kinsale, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lichfield, 24 Sept., 1574; inst. and subs. 19 Feb., 1583; *o., i. and t. 2s.* Bred in the schools.

GUNBIE—Sir John Burley, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 Aug., 1575; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

IRBIE—William Russell, reader; adm. by Master R.,<sup>7</sup> 8 Nov., 1583; *tol. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

INGOLMELLES—Sir Thomas Raynierd, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 27 July, 1578; inst. and subs. 18 June, 1585; *o., i. and t. 2s.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Folio 63*d.* shews that he had to exhibit.

<sup>3</sup> See *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 317, where he is called 'Deanes.'

<sup>4</sup> See *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 91.

<sup>5</sup> Folio 63*d.* has '*o. 8d.*,' probably meaning that he had paid when the list of defaulters was made.

<sup>6</sup> There is a hole in the MS. *Cp.* p. 83, 3rd entry.

<sup>7</sup> Probably John Robinson, the precentor, who acted as the bishop's commissary at different times.

ORBIE—Sir John Sharp, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 June, 1558; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Ostler (*stabularius*). 'Pore clarke in Lincoln.'  
 PARTNEY—Sir John English, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 July, 1575; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

*Folio 12d.*

SUTTERBIE—Master Martin Holden, rector; inst. 16 Mar., 1583; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

SCREMBIE—Master Roger Rowth, rector; see for orders in Hellowe; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*, 20 miles; *t. 8d.* Licensed preacher.

Sir John Enderbie, [*curate*<sup>1</sup>]; tolerated; *tol. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

SKENDELBIE—Sir John Hubberd, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 July, 1579; inst. and subs. 21 Aug., 1583; *o., i. and t. 2s.*

SKEGNES—Sir Augustine Fitzwilliams; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 [*blank*], 1569; *i. and t.* — absent.

STEPINGE, GREAT—Master Alexander Throckmortonne, vicar; see for orders in Little Steping; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WELTONNE—Master Thomas Holte, [*curate*<sup>1</sup>], reader; *tol. 8d.* M.A.

WINTHROP—Sir John Linche, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

WAINEFLETE ALL SAINTS—Sir Henry Forster, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Dec., 1570; subs. 28 June, 1572, by the report of Master Robert Bound; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WAINEFLETE MARY'S—Sir Thomas Raymond, curate; *o. and a.* — vacant.  
 Francis Vaughan, schoolmaster of Wainflet All Saints'; adm. by bp. of Lincoln, 1 June, 1585; *a. 8d.*

2 Aug.—31s. 8d.; therefrom 2s.; there remains 29s. 8d.

*Folio 13.*

### CALCEWATH.

9 JULY, 1585.

ANDERBIE—Sir Edward Plumptonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1560; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* 'Serving man.'

ABIE—Sir Thomas Wade, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

ALFORD—Sir Joseph Overtonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 Nov., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit.

Francis Marbury,<sup>2</sup> curate; *a. 8d.* Licensed preacher.

BEESBIE—Master John Somerscales, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 14 July, 1574; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A. Licensed preacher.

BILLESBIE—Sir Richard Wright, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 May, 1560; *i. 8d.* B.A. [*Bred in the schools*<sup>1</sup>].

CAWTHORP—Sir Edward Webster, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

CUMBERWORTH—Sir W. Parker, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> At fo. 64 he is entered as having to exhibit his licence as schoolmaster at Alford. See p. 85, 12th entry.



CLAXBIE—Sir W. Moning, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 12 July, 1583 ; inst. and subs. 28 Aug., 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

CALCEBIE—Sir John Jonsonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 1558 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

FARLESTHORPE—Sir Thomas Scarborowe, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Feb., 1576 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.*

GAYTONE—Sir James Key, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 16 Mar., 1564 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A. Preacher.

HANNEY—Sir W. Willous, curate ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Hull, 9 Apr., 1558 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* 'Linen draper.'

HOTOFTE—Sir James Partridge, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Worcester, 18 May, 1574<sup>1</sup>] Lincoln, 10 Sept., 1583 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* 'Serving man.'

HOGGESTHORP—Sir John Shawe, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 12 Sept., 1570 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.*

*Folio 13*d.**

HELLOWE—Master Roger Rowth, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 July, 1563 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

HAWE—Sir W. Myles, curate ; see for orders in Thorsby ; *o.* — absent ; *sequestration* he has to exhibit.

LEGBORNE—Sir Edward Webster, curate ; see for orders in Cawthorpe ; *a.* 8*d.*

MABLETHORP PETER'S—Sir John Salmon, rector ; see for orders in Haltam upon Baine ; *i.* and *t.* — absent.

MABLETHORP MARY'S—[*Sir Richard Candelsbie, rector*<sup>1</sup>] — he is dead.

Master Jeromy Holdon, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 11 Nov., 1584 ; inst. and subs. 22 May, 1585 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

MUMBIE—Sir Alan Frier ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 July, 1575 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

MUMBIE CHAPEL—Sir W. Chapman, reader ; tolerated by the lord bp. of Lincoln, 26 Aug., 1585 ; *tol.* 8*d.*

MALTBIE—Master George Lilborne, rector ; see for orders in Enderbie ; *i.* and *t.* — absent. L.L.B.

[*Sir W. Chapman, reader*<sup>1</sup>] Sir William Lister, curate ; *vide in librum*<sup>2</sup> ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit. W. Lister ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 24 July, 1575. Bred in the schools.

MARKBIE—Sir [Richard Roodes<sup>1</sup>] John Whales, reader ; *o.* —. *a.* —. *tol.* — absent.

SOUTHRESTONNE—Sir Christopher Wensley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 15 Sept., 1566 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

SUTTONNE—Master Thomas Sparke, rector ; *o.* and *i.* he has to exhibit. S.T.D.

Sir Francis Watsonne, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 29 Mar., 1577 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

SALEBIE—Sir James Thorp, vicar ; inst. by *Dominus R.*,<sup>3</sup> 22 July, 1584 ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> The reference has not been found.

<sup>3</sup> John Robinson, S.T.P., the precentor, who was the official during the vacancy of the see (*Reg.*, xix, fo. 143).

- SWABIE—Master Joseph [Walson<sup>1</sup>] Gibson, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 21 Dec., 1580; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* 2s. M.A. Licensed preacher.
- STAINED—Sir Samuel Willingham, rector; see for orders in Water Newton in co. Huntingdon; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. B.A.
- TOTTILL—Sir Fulk Warden, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 1 Aug., 1578; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools. . . . .<sup>2</sup>
- Folio 14.*
- THEDELTHORP ALL SAINTS—Sir Francis Marshall, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 8 Aug., 1574; *o.* —; *a.* —.  
Richard Rodes, reader; [*tol. he has to exhibit*]; *sequestration* 8d.
- THEDELTHORP HELEN'S—Master Reginald Grome, [rector<sup>3</sup>]; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 9 Sept., 1569; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. B.A. Licensed preacher.
- TRUSTROP—Master Nicholas Madissonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564; *i.* 8d.; *plur.* 3s., 3 miles; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.
- Sir John Pattison, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 July, 1583; *o.* and *a.* 8d. Bred in the schools.
- THORESBE—Sir W. Myles, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 17 Mar., 1570; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.
- WILLOUGHBY—Sir Libeus Sadler, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Mar., 1558; *i.* 8d.; *t.* —. Bred in the schools.
- WITHERNE—Master Nicholas Madison, rector; see for orders in Trustrop; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.
- ULCEBIE CUM FORDINGTON—Sir Robert Beane, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Nottingham, 21 Dec., 1567; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.
- WELL—Sir Richard Turpine, curate; *o.* and *a.* — absent. B.A.
- [ALFORD]—Master Marbury, master of the grammar school of Alford; he has to exhibit.

2 Aug.—Sum 31s.; therefrom 12d.; there remains 30s.

LOUTHESK.

9 JULY, 1585.

- ALVINGAM—Sir Thomas Reade, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 21 Sept., 1567; *o.* 8d.; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- AWTHORP—Sir Simon Lyme, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Dec., 1560; *i.* 8d. Bred in the schools.
- BURWELL—Sir John Coe, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 25 May, 1561[?]; *o.* 8d.; *a.* he has to exhibit.
- CARLTON, LITTLE—Sir W. Lackeweth, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 10 Aug., 1577; *i.* 8d.; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- CASTLE CARLTONNE—Sir George Thorndicke, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 28 May, 1574; *o.* 8d.; *a.* 8d.
- Folio 14d.*
- CARLTONNE, GREAT—Sir W. Hindemarshe, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Thetford, 25 Mar., 1559; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Illegible through the fading of the ink.

<sup>3</sup> This has been omitted. Cp. *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 21.

- CONINGESHOLME—Sir Richard Porter, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of York, 25 July, 1563; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- CONAM BARTHOLOMEW'S—Sir W. Plaskett, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- CONAM MARY'S—Sir Richard Farrand, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Sidon, 25 Mar., 1557; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- COCKERINGTON LEONARD'S—Sir W. Routh, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chichester, 19 Sept., 1573; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- COCKERINGTONNE MARY'S—Sir Thomas Reade, curate; stipend 9*l.*; *o.* —; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- CALSTROPP—Sir Richard Thornell, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 31 July, 1579; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* —; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- ESTVICAM—Sir Richard Thornell, vicar; see for orders in the entry next preceding; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- FARFORTH—Sir Richard Hill, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Elphin, 6 Apr., 1527; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.
- FOTHERBIE—Sir W. Este, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Feb., 1560; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- FULSTOWE—Sir John Wilson, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 June, 1565; *i. 8d.*; stipend 8*l.* Bred in the schools.
- GARNTHORP—Sir John Lumley, curate; ord. [*pries<sup>n</sup>*] deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; stipend 10*l.*; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- GRYMESBIE, LITTLE—Sir Richard Neale, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit; stipend 5*l.* 'Clarke of a church.'
- GRYMOLBIE—Sir Robert Dale, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Hull, 18 Sept., 1557; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- GAYTONE—Sir Richard Bartilmewe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- HAUGHAM—Sir John Coe, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 25 May, 1567; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

*Folio 15.*

- HALLINGTONNE—Sir James Creightonne, curate; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Chalcedon, 13 Mar., 1528; stipend 5*l.*; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- JARBURGH—Sir John Jonsonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- KEDINGTONNE—Henry Fairbanck, reader; *tol. 8d.*
- KELSTERNE—Sir Ro. Varley, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 4 Aug., 1585; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- LUDBURGH—Sir John Graie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 May, 1569; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- MARSHCHAPELL—Sir Thomas Brokes, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 4 June, 1567; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- MUCTONNE—Sir Robert Beckeringe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

MANBIE—Master John Downes, rector; see for orders in Lusby; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. M.A. Licensed preacher.

Arthur Wraie, reader; *tol.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

NORTHELKINGTON—Sir Richard Pelsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Aug., 1583; inst. and subs. 20 Nov., 1583; *i.* 8d.; *plur.* [*absent*<sup>1</sup>] he did not pay; *t.* 8d. B.A. Licensed preacher.

ORMESBY—Sir John Kelke, vicar; ord. [*priest*<sup>1</sup>] deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; inst. by *Dominus* R.<sup>2</sup> and subs. 30 July, 1584; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

RATHBIE—Sir Edward Dale, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

RUCKLAND—Sir Richard Hill, rector; see for orders in Farforth; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. B.A.

RESTONNE—Sir Thomas Dyon, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Apr., 1565; *i.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

SALTFLETBIE PETER'S—Master John Furmerie, rector; *o.*, *i.*, *t.* he has to exhibit.

Sir Robert Blake, curate; *o.* 8d.; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

SALTFLETBIE CLEMENT'S—Sir Henry Cramer, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 12 June, 1572; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

SALTFLETBIE [ALL] SAINTS—Master John Sciflinge, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lichfield and Coventry, 5 Apr., 1572; *i.* 8d.; *plur.* 3s., 20 miles; *t.* 8d. M.A. Licensed preacher.

### Folio 15d.

SKIDBROKE—Sir John Cockborne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1560—he is dead.

SOMERCOAT<sup>e</sup> MARY'S—Sir Robert Colcole, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1560; *i.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

SOMERCOAT<sup>e</sup> PETER'S—Sir John Sparke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 3 Oct., 1572; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

STEWTONNE—Sir Hugh Askewe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1559; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

SOUTHELKINGTONNE—Sir Richard Pelsonne, vicar; inst. and subs. 20 Nov., 1583; *i.* 8d.; *t.* [*absent*<sup>1</sup>] 8d. B.A. Licensed preacher.

TATHWELL—Sir George Hansonne, [*vicar*<sup>3</sup>]; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 Apr., 1568; *i.* 8d.; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

UTTERBIE—Sir John Kelk<sup>4</sup>; he is sick; *o.* and *a.* — absent.

WYAME—Sir Thomas Mumbie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1577; inst. 10 Dec., 1583, and subs.; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

WELTONNE—Master Edward Webster, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* — absent. S.T.B.

WithCALL—Master Richard Bradley, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 22 Nov., 1580; dispensed by Edmund, Archbp. of Canter-

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 84, *n* 3.

<sup>3</sup> This has been omitted. Cp. *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 14.

<sup>4</sup> 'Kealke' at fo. 64d., where he is described as 'curate.'



bury, 4 Feb., 1582; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, five miles; *t.* 8*d.*; *qualification* he has to exhibit. M.A.

Sir John Feldes, curate; *tol.* 8*d.* 'A candle maker.'

2 July,<sup>2</sup> 1585.—48*s.* 4*d.*; therefrom 3*s.*; there remains 45*s.* 4*d.*

Folio 16.

### GRYMESBIE.

AILESBBIE—Sir Mathew Wymprey, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Durham, 19 May, 1583; stipend 8*l.*; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

ASHBIE—Sir Robert Heywood, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 20 Sept., 1562; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, five miles. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

BRADLEY—[*Master*<sup>1</sup>] Sir John More, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560; *i.* 8*d.* 'Serving man.'

BIELSBIE—Sir Edmund Varley, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of York, 25 July, 1563; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit.<sup>3</sup> Bred in the schools.

BARNOLBIE—Sir W. Todd, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Apr., 1570; *i.* 8*d.* B.A.

BRIGESLEY—Sir Hugh Modie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 Mar., 1575; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

COTF, GREAT—Master Thomas South, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 May, 1569; *i.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

COTF, LITTLE—[*Silvester Kippias, reader. Licensed preacher*<sup>1</sup>]—he is dead. Sir John Kynder, curate; *o.* and *a.* — absent.

CLEE—Sir Thomas Robinsonne, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 9 Apr., 1579; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.*

COXWOLD—Sir Edmund Varley, rector; see for orders in Bielsbie; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

CABORNE—Sir Thomas Bell, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 10 Oct., 1573; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* he has to exhibit; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

Sir Henry Huntington, curate; *o.* — he is sick; *a.* 8*d.*; stipend 10*l.*

ESTRANDALL—Sir W. Aiscogh, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Worcester, 17 Apr., 1575; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

GRAINESBY—Sir Alan Holdernes, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 July, 1575; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* 2*s.* Bred in the schools.

GRYMESBIE MARY'S—Sir Robert Hundelbie, curate; [admitted] by John [archbp. of] Canterbury, 12 May, 1584; *sequestration* 8*d.*

GRYMESBIE JAMES'S—Sir Robert Hundelbie, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Rheon, 19 Dec., 1534; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HELINGE—Sir W. Hartinge, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Feb., 1560; *i.* 8*d.* 'Serving man.'

HUMBERSTONNE—Sir W. Beldon, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff, 1582; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HOWTON—Sir Richard Barker, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, in the month of May, 1569; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* [*blank*<sup>4</sup>]. Shoe-maker (*calcearius*).

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> A mistake for 'August.' Cp. pp. 63, 64, &c.

<sup>3</sup> Folio 65 shews he had to exhibit *o.* also.

<sup>4</sup> Folio 65 shews that he had to exhibit.

*Folio 16d.*

HATCLIF—Master Oliver Waters, [rector<sup>2</sup>]; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 12 Sept., 1580; *o.* —; *plur.* 3s., 20 miles; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. M.A. Licensed preacher.

HAWERBIE—Sir Robert Welles, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 16 May, 1569; *i.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

IRBIE—Master W. Bradley, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 25 July, 1572; *i.* 8d.; *plur.* 3s., 20 miles; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Preacher.

Sir Henry Jacksonne, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Carlisle, 8 Apr., 1582; *o.* 8d.; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

LACEBIE—Master W. Bradley, rector; see for orders in Irby; *i.* 8d.; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

NORTHCOTE—Sir Henry Westwood, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

NEWTONNE—Master Thomas Pilkingtonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 9 Mar., 1574; inst. 27 Mar., 1576; *o.* 8d.; *i.* 8d.; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

ROTHWELL—Sir Robert Heywood, rector; see for orders in Ashbie<sup>3</sup>; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

Sir John Mervin; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.

SWINHOPE—Sir John Swinsco, rector; see for orders in Swinderby<sup>4</sup>; inst. and subs. 2 May, 1583; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d.

Sir John Cote, reader; *tol.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

SWALLOWE—Sir W. Andrewe, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Hull, 18 Feb., 1558; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

SCARTH—Sir Hamon Hanshart, rector; ord. pr. [by the bp. of London, by the suffragan<sup>5</sup>] by Jo. Hodgeskin, bp. of Bedford and suffragan of London, 28 Apr., 1547; *o.* —<sup>5</sup>; *i.* 8d.; [*plur.* 20 miles<sup>1</sup>]; *t.* 3d. Bred in the schools.

THORESBIE—Master John Skillinge, rector; see for orders in Salletby<sup>6</sup> [*sic*]; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

Sir Ro. Vessie, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *o.* 8d.; *a.* he has to exhibit.

TETNEY—Sir Richard Lacebie, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i.* 8d.; *t.* — [*he is sick*<sup>1</sup>] 8d. Bred in the schools.

WESTRANDALL—Sir Edward Butterworth . . . . .<sup>7</sup> [*a.* 8d.].

WATH—Sir Edward<sup>8</sup> Butterworth, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 9 Apr., 1558; *o.* 8d.; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

WALTHAM—Master John Todd, rector; inst. and subs. 14 Mar., 1580; *i.* 8d.; *t.* 8d. M.A.

Sir Richard Toll, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 29 Sept., 1581; *o.* 8d.; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

2 Aug.—39s. 8d.; therefrom 3s.; there remains 36s. 8d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> This has been omitted. Cp. *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 28.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 88.

<sup>4</sup> See p. 64.

<sup>5</sup> Folio 65 has '*o. cert.*' (see p. 78, n 2).

<sup>6</sup> See p. 87.

<sup>7</sup> The rest of the entry has faded away.

<sup>8</sup> 'Edmund' at fo. 65. 'Edward' is the correct form (cp. pp. 4, 5, no. 46).

Folio 17.

## JARBURGH.

8 JULY, 1585.

BIGBIE—Sir Robert Freman, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 18 May, 1543; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

BARNETBIE—Master Richard Richardsson, vicar; ord. pr. by the archbp. of York, 30 Apr., 1574; inst. 17 Aug., 1578; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*, [*four miles*<sup>1</sup>]; *t. 8d.* He subscribed. M.A. Licensed preacher.

Sir Peter Everington, curate; *o.* and *a.* [*blank*<sup>2</sup>] [*absent*<sup>3</sup>]. B.A.

BONDBIE—Sir Thomas Crowther, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BARTONNE—Sir Richard Read, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln; inst. and subs. 26 [May<sup>3</sup>], 1584; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

BAROWE—Master John Cooke, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 1536; subs. 21 Aug., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* S.T.B.

BROKELSBIE—Sir Laurance Halaie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 22 Apr., 1574; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

CADNEY—Sir John Tincke, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 Aug., 1582; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

CROXTONNE—Sir Thomas Sugden, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

ELSHAM—Sir John Juliane, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 10 Nov., 1575; inst. and subs. 28 Oct., 1583; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

FEREBIE—Sir W. Stonhouse, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Dec., 1572; subs. 5 Dec., 1572; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools. Preacher.

GRISBIE—Sir Thomas Alanbie, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Mayo, 20 Feb., 1528; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

GOUXILL—Sir W. Segwick, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Apr., 1566; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools. 'Serving man.'

HORKESTOWE—Sir James Birch, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 29 Sept., 1581; inst. and subs. 5 Aug., 1584; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

HABURGH—Sir John Jacksonne, vicar; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* — he is dead.

Sir Richard Epworth, curate; *sequestration* he has to exhibit.

HALTONNE—Sir John Booth, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Mar., 1561; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.* 'Serving man.'

IMINGAM—Sir Richard Epworth, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 1 Mar., 1555; subs. 21 Aug., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

KIRXINGTON—Sir Thomas Drax, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 8 Sept., 1573; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Folio 17d.

KEALBIE—Sir Robert Lord, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln; *stipend 10l.*; [*. . . . .*]; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Folio 65d. shews that he had to exhibit *o.* and *a.*

<sup>3</sup> The month has been omitted. See *Reg. xix*, fo. 143d.

<sup>4</sup> Indecipherable.

KILLINGHOLME—Sir John Boothe, vicar ; see for orders in Halton<sup>1</sup> ;  
*i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.*

Sir John Scumon, curate ; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May,  
[1554<sup>2</sup>].

Jo. Marvin, master of the grammar school ; *lic.* none ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. 8d.*  
LYMBER—Sir Thomas Garland, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln,  
25 June, 1564 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

NETTELTONNE—Master Thomas Portingtonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the  
suffragan bp. of Hull, 9 Apr., 1558 ; subs. 1 Feb., 1580 ; *i. 8d.* ;  
*t. 8d.* B.A.

RIBIE—Sir W. Pape, vicar ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia,  
16 Apr., 1541 ; subs. 21 Aug., 1571 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the  
schools.

SOMERBIE—Sir Ro. Tailour, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln,  
8 June, 1566 ; *i. 8d.* ; *plur.* [blank<sup>3</sup>] ; *t. 8d.* B.A. Licensed  
preacher.

SAXBIE—Master Richard Richardson, rector ; see for orders in Barnetbie<sup>4</sup> ;  
subs. 28 Dec., 1576 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* M.A.

STALLINGBURGH—Sir Richard Harris, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of  
Norwich, 17 Oct., 1571 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit.

THORNTON—Master Thomas Walkingtonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of  
Lincoln, 29 July, 1573 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Licensed preacher.

WRAWBIE—Master John Tompson, vicar ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp.  
of Hull, 23 Aug., 1556 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* M.A.

WORLETBIE—Sir Roger Hurste, vicar ; ord. pr. by the archbp. of York,  
10 Apr., 1565 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WOTTONNE—Sir Thomas Newtonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester,  
13 Nov., 1569 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

ULCEBIE—Sir John Charesworth, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester,  
3 Oct., 1568 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.*

2 Aug.—27s. 8d. ; therefrom 12d. ; there remains 26s. 8d.

Folio 18.

## WALESCROFTE.

8 JULY, 1585.

BINBROKE MARY'S—Master Richard Adamsonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the  
bp. of Chester, 29 Sept., 1570 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit.<sup>4</sup> Bred  
in the schools. Licensed preacher.

CROXBIE—Sir Francis Kettelwell, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Durham,  
21 Dec. 1578 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* B.A.

CLAXBIE—Sir Richard Codd, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough,  
9 June, 1576 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

ESTREASON—Sir Thomas Marshall, vicar ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp.  
of Hull, 2 May, 1538 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools. 'Serv-  
inge man.' Licensed preacher.

Master H. Howke, schoolmaster ; *lic.* he has to exhibit.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 90.

<sup>2</sup> The reading is doubtful.

<sup>3</sup> Folio 65d, shews that he had to exhibit.

<sup>4</sup> Folio 65d. has '*t. 8d.*,' which probably means that the money was paid after the  
visitation.



KIRKBIE—Sir Robert Fetherstonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

KINZERBIE—Sir Thomas Bell, vicar; see for orders in Caborne<sup>2</sup>; dispensed by John archbp. of Canterbury, 27 Nov., 1584, and five miles; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

KELSAIE MARY'S—Sir Edmund Hudlestonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Dec., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

KELSAIE NICHOLAS'S—Sir W. Crowder, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of York, 8 June, 1575; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*; *t. he has to exhibit.*<sup>3</sup> B.A. Licensed preacher.

George Bilclif, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Linc., [27?] Sept., 1585<sup>4</sup>; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.*

LYNWOOD—Master John Fox, rector; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* [M.A.<sup>1</sup>] S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

John Deane, reader; *tol. he has to exhibit.*

NEWTONNE—Sir Robert Hansonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 23 Mar., 1581; *proxy 4s. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. subs. at the time of institution, 8d.* [Scholar<sup>1</sup>].

NORMANBIE—Sir Thomas Bilclif, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 8 Sept., 1577; *t.<sup>5</sup> 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

OWERSBIE—Sir Thomas Este, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Thetford, 8 Dec., 1556; *i. and t.* — he is dead.

REASONNE DRAX—Sir Robert Hansonne, vicar; *i. 8d.*; *t. subs., 8d.*

REASONNE TUPHOLME—Sir Thomas Etonne, vicar; ord. deacon by [the bp. of Lincoln<sup>6</sup>], 2 July, 1575; inst. 13 Dec., 1582; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

STANTON IN LE HOLE—Sir W. Field, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564; *i. 8d.*; *plur. and t. he has to exhibit.*<sup>7</sup> Bred in the schools.

THORESWAIE—Master David Hatclif, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 23 Nov., 1573; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

THORGANBIE, THE FOURTH PART—Sir W. Field, rector; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

*Folio 18d.*

THORGANBIE, THREE PARTS—Sir W. Field, rector of three parts; for orders see in Stainton; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*

Sir Richard Langley, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Chester, 22 . . ., 158[3?]; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

TEVELBIE—Master John Lynold, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Aug., 1577; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* [M<sup>1</sup>] B.A. Licensed preacher.

John Hutchinson, schoolmaster.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 88.

<sup>3</sup> Folio 65d. has 't. 4 Feb., 1585, at Lincoln; he has to exhibit the same at Easter.'

<sup>4</sup> The note about ordination seems to have been added later.

<sup>5</sup> Probably a mistake for 'o'.

<sup>6</sup> These words have been omitted; see *L.R.S.*, ii, page 85, where the clerk is called 'Heaton.'

<sup>7</sup> Folio 65d. has 't. 8d.' (see p. 91, n. 4).

TOFTE—Sir W. Crowther, rector; see for orders in Kelsaie<sup>1</sup>; inst. and subs. 18 Nov., 1584; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

THORNTONNE—Master Oliver Waters, rector; inst. 12 Sept., 1580, and subs.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

Robert Pattisonne, reader; *tol. 8d.*

WALESBIE—Sir John Northend, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 16 Oct., 1569; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*

WILLINGAM—Master John Wright, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Apr., 1581; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.

WESTREASONNE—Master Thomas Stockame, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Feb., 1583; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

USELBIE—Robert Pattesonne, reader; *tol.* —.

2 Aug.—35s. 4d.; therefrom 3s. 4d.; there remains 32s.

### WRAGO.

APPLEY—Sir Robert Briane, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BURGH—Sir Eustace Doughtie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 14 Nov., 1578; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BISKERTHORP—Sir Richard Swifte, rector; ord. pr. by William bp. of Lincoln, 31 Dec., 1584, and inst. by John Robinson,<sup>2</sup> 10 Oct., 1584; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BENINGWORTH—Master W. Hieron, rector; ord. pr. by John bp. of Gloucester, 15 Apr., 1582; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BARDNEY—Sir Walter Shepherd, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 12 Oct., 1581; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

BULLINGTON—[*blank*].

ESTERRINGTONNE—Sir Christopher Chapman, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 23 Mar., 1581; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

### Folio 19

ESTBARKWORTH—Master W. Skeltonne, rector; see for orders in Cuningesbie<sup>3</sup>; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

HATTONNE—Master Ro. Wharfe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. [*suffragan of Hull*<sup>4</sup>] of Lincoln, 1 May, 1558; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

HOWTONNE—Master Gregory Garth, rector; ord. pr. by the lord Shaxton, suffragan bp., 1555; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*, [20?] miles; *t.* he read the articles in the church there 30 [*sic*] Feb., 1576, 8d. S.T.B.

Sir Richard Beverley, curate; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

KIRMOND—Sir Robert Deplitch, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 22 Sept., 1577; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

LISSINGTONNE—Sir Ro. Huttonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 23 Dec., 1578; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* —.; *t. 8d.* He is sick.

LUDFORTH MAGNA—Master James Twiste, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 12 Sept., 1580; and sequestrator; *o.* and *sequestration* he has to exhibit. M.A.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 92.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 72, n. 1.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 77.

<sup>4</sup> Struck out.

LUDFORTH PARVA—Sir Ro. Halliley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 21 Dec., 1577 ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

LANGTONNE—Sir John Rawsonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Durham, 21 Dec., 1577 ; *i. 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

LEGGESBIE—Master W. Colsell, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 Mar., 1581 ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

Sir James Grenesmith, curate ; *o. and a. —.*

PAUNTON—Master Richard Bradley, rector ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* M.A.

RAND—Master John Barefote, rector ; *i. — ; t. —.* S.T.D.

Sir Nicholas Estwood, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 2 May, 1582 ; *o. 8d. ; a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

STAINTONNE—Sir Hamlet Marshall, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Aug., 1572 ; *i. 8d. ; plur. — ; t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

SNELLAND—Sir Thomas Jeffrey, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 9 June, 1576 ; *i. 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

SIXILL—Sir Humphrey Harrisonne, vicar ; inst. 10 Feb., 1584, and subs. the same day ; *o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

SOTBIE—Master George Graves, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 16 Apr., 1579 ; *o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* B.A.

STAINFELD—Sir Robert Briane, curate ; see for orders in Appley<sup>1</sup> ; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

*Folio 19d.*

WICKENBIE—Master Robert Boothe, rector ; inst. 23 Aug., 1583 ; *o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. — absent.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

WRAGBIE—Sir Simon Lee, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WESTERRINGTONNE—Sir W. Nailer, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Sept., 1558 ; inst. by *Dominus* Robinson,<sup>2</sup> 3 Oct., 1584 ; *i. 8d. ; t. —.* Bred in the schools.

WILLINGAM—Sir James Bancrofte, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566 ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WESTBARKWORTH—Sir Edward Meltonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 3 Mar., 1576 ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* B.A.

[Langton]—Mathew Wilkinson, master of the grammar school of Langton.

2 Aug.—33s. ; therefrom 12d. ; there remains 32s.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 93.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 72, n 1.

## [ARCHDEACONRY OF STOW.]

### LAURES.

ASTROP—Master Stephen Luddingtonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 21 Sept., 1564 ; dispensed by John archbp. of Canterbury, five miles, 30 April, 1585 ; *i. 8d.* ; *plur. 3s.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A. Preacher.

BUSLINGTHORPE—Sir John Wetherley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Feb., 1560 ; *i.* and *t.* —. Absent.

BURTONNE—Sir George Hudlestonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 17 Mar., 1570 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.*

BRATTELBIE—Master Stephen Luddingtonne, rector ; see for orders in Astrop ; *i. 8d.* B.A.

BROXOLME—Master John Welche,<sup>1</sup> rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 9 Apr., 1570 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. [blank<sup>2</sup>]*. M.A. Preacher.

CHERIWILLINGHAM—Sir John Welche,<sup>1</sup> vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 1 June, 1564 ; *i. [blank<sup>2</sup>]*. Absent.

FALDINGWORTH—Master John Pitman, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 3 Nov., 1582 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* M.A.

FISKERTONNE—Sir John Sudley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563 ; *i.* and *t. [blank<sup>2</sup>]*. Absent. B.A. Preacher.

### Folio 20

GREETWELL—Sir Vincent Soer, curate ; adm. by Master R.<sup>3</sup> ; *o. 8d. a. 8d.*

GAITBURTONNE—Master Theodor Walpoll, rector ; see for orders in Pinchebecke<sup>4</sup> ; *i. 8d.* ; *proxy 4s. 8d.* B.A.

Sir W. Hansonne, curate ; ord. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Literate.

KETTELTHORP—Master John Becke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 2 Aug., 1574 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

KNEATH—Sir Richard Tailour, curate ; *o.<sup>5</sup>* and *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

MARTONNE—Sir Roger Newtonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 31 Mar., 1577 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

NEWTONNE—William [Bye<sup>6</sup>] Bee, vicar ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> These are evidently two distinct persons. *Cp. L.R.S.*, ii, page 166, where the ordination of 'Walshe,' of Broxholme, is dated 1565, which is probably wrong since he was 30 years of age in 1576 (*ibid.*). Welche, of Cherry Willingham, was also curate of Nettleham (see p. 96). In *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 166, his ordination is dated 10 June, 1564

<sup>2</sup> Folio 66 shews that he had to exhibit.

<sup>3</sup> *L.e.* Robinson (see p. 72, *n* 1 ; p. 82, *n* 7).

<sup>4</sup> See page 76.

<sup>5</sup> Folio 66*d.* has '*o. cer.*' (see page 78, *n* 2).

<sup>6</sup> Struck out.



NETTLAM—Sir John Welch,<sup>1</sup> curate ; *o.* and *a.* —. Absent.

REPHAM—Sir Vincent Soer, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 11 Apr., 1574 ; *i.* [absent<sup>2</sup>] 8*d.* ; *t.* by Master R.<sup>3</sup>

RISOME—Sir John Hurde, rector ; see for orders in St. Mary's church<sup>4</sup> ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* — ; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

SNARFORD—Sir W. Pell, rector ; ord. pr. by Edmund bp. of Peterborough, 5 Sept., 1584 ; inst. and subs. 6 Sept., 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

SCOTHORNE—Sir Hamlet Marshall, vicar ; see for orders in Stainton ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

SUDBROKE—Sir John Wright, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 May, 1569 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

SAXILBIE—Sir John Hudlestonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Jan., 1580 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

SCAMPTON—Sir Christopher Leake, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569 ; *i.* and *t.* — he is dead. The sequestrator of the fruits — absent.

TORKSAIE—Master Thomas Bradley, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 9 Aug., 1579 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A. Licensed preacher.

*Folio 20d.*

THORP IN LE FALLOWES—[*blank*].

UPTONNE—Sir Thomas Dainporte, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>5</sup>] Chester, 3 Oct., 1568 ; subs. 29 May, 1578 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WILLINGAM—Sir Richard Richardssonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Hull, 29 Apr., 1558 ; subs. 8 Sept., 1571, at Bugden ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

2 Aug.—26*s.* 4*d.*<sup>6</sup> ; therefrom 2*s.* 4*d.* ; there remains 24*s.*<sup>6</sup>

### ASLACKO.

6 JULY, 1585, LINCOLN.

BLIBURGH—Master Anthony Hill, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Oct., 1580 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

COTE—Sir W. Beverley, curate ; *o.* and *a.* [*blank*<sup>6</sup>] absent.

CAINEBIE—Sir Richard Laminge, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

CAMERINGAM—Sir Simon Arrowsmyth, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

FILLINGAM—Master Doctor Lillie, rector ; *o.*, *plur.*, *i.* and *t.* [*blank*<sup>7</sup>] ; S.T.D.

Sir Henry Jeneper, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 8 Aug., 1578 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 95, *n* 1.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

<sup>3</sup> *I.e.* Robinson (see p. 72, *n* 1 ; p. 82, *n* 7).

<sup>4</sup> See page 63.

<sup>5</sup> These amounts seem to be too little by 8*d.*

<sup>6</sup> Fo. 66*d.* shews that he had to exhibit *a.*

<sup>7</sup> Fo. 66*d.* shews that he had to exhibit *o.*, *plur.*, *i.* and *t.*

FIRSBIE—[*blank*].

GLENTWORTH—Sir W. Beverley, [*vicar*]<sup>1</sup> curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Mar., 1567; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* 'A clarke of a parishe before.'

*Folio 21.*

HACKTHORNE—Sir Henry Nelsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 17 Aug., 1575; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* he did not pay, nor has he [*one*]; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

HARPESWELL—Sir Edmund Hudsonne, curate; he has capacity (*capacitalem*); *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HEMESWELL—Sir Christopher Kitchinman, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 23 Sept., 1576; admitted by John Bele,<sup>2</sup> L.D., 15 Sept., 1580; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HANWORTH—Sir Robert Orame, rector; ord. pr. by the archbp. of York, 24 July, 1573; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

INGHAM—Sir Thomas Walker, ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 16 Apr., 1569; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

NORMANBIE—Sir W. Clarke, curate; see for orders in Saxbie; *o.*<sup>3</sup> and *a.* — absent.

OUNBIE—Master John Wright, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 9 Mar., 1581; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

SPRIDLINGTONNE—Sir Robert Shawe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 26 July, 1573; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; [*t.*]. Bred in the schools.

SAXBIE—Sir W. Clarke, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* [*blank*]. Bred in the schools.

WILLOUGHTON—Sir Nicholas Riley, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 7 Feb., 1563; *i.* 8*d.* 'Husbandman.'

WADINGHAM PETER'S—Sir Christopher Banister, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 18 Sept., 1572; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. 2*s.* 6*d.* Bred in the schools.

2 Aug.—[16*s.* 6*d.*]<sup>1</sup> 17*s.* 2*d.*

*Folio 21d.*

#### MANLAKE.

ALTHORP—Sir Richard Jaques, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 14 May, 1581; subs. 19 June, 1582; *plur.* 3*s.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

ALKBAROWE—Sir Christopher Pocklingtonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of York, 9 Apr., 1564; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

APPELBY—Sir Thomas Seward, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Apr., 1566; *i.*, 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

BURTONNE—Master Robert Hall, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 17 July, 1577; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

BRAUGHTONNE—Sir W. Robinsonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Aug., 1578; subs. 12 Sept., 1580; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

BOTTESFORD—Sir Henry Gorrell, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 1 June, 1575; inst. and subs. 7 Feb., 1583; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out,

<sup>2</sup> *I.e.* John Belley, the vicar-general.

<sup>3</sup> Fo. 66*d.* has *o.* 'cer,' (see p. 78, n. 2).

<sup>4</sup> Folio 66*d.* shews that he had to exhibit.

CRULE—Sir John Bawdwine, vicar; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*  
Bred in the schools.

FLIXBURGH—Sir Humphrey Broune, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of  
Chester, 21 Dec., 1567; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

FROTHINGHAM—Sir Roger Goodwine, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of  
Lincoln, 28 July, 1580; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

HALTONE—Master Robert Forman, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan  
bp. of Philadelphia, 28 Oct., 1544; dispensed 6 July, 1566; subs.  
19 Sept., 1571; qualified '*per dominum* Fynes 1<sup>d</sup>. Darcie<sup>2</sup> of  
Sowth, dated the last of June and in the viij<sup>th</sup> yeare of her  
Magestyes rayne' [A.D. 1566]; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*; *t.* 8*d.*; proxy,  
by Thomas Forman, his son, 4*s.* 8*d.*

HIBALSTOWE—Sir Thomas Empsonne<sup>3</sup>, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan  
bp. of Hull, 19 June, 1546.

Sir W. Tailfar<sup>4</sup>, vicar; ord. pr. by John bp. of Worcester, 17 July,  
1582; inst. and subs. 28<sup>th</sup> June, 1585; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*  
Bred in the schools.

LUDINGTONNE—Master Richard Yonge, [vicar<sup>5</sup>]; ord. pr. by the bp. of  
Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1567; *i.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed  
preacher.

MESSINGAME—Sir William Wigane, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of  
Gloucester, 11 July, 1583; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the  
schools.

#### Folio 22.

MAUNTONNE—Sir John Robothome, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of  
Chester, 19 Dec., 1563; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

ROXBIE—Sir Robert Dawsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln,  
27 July, 1560; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

RISBIE—Sir George Shawe, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>1</sup>]  
Winchester, 25 June, 1584; inst. by *Dominus* R<sup>6</sup> 22 July, 1584,  
and subs.; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

REDBURNE—Sir Thomas Empsonne, vicar; see for orders in Hibal-  
stowe; *i.* —; *t.* —. He is dead.

SCALBIE—Sir Seth Shepley, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 10  
Mar., 1565; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WHETTONNE—Sir George Waude, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln,  
10 Jan., 1578; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* [Bred in the schools<sup>1</sup>].

WINTRINGAME—Master Robert Forman, rector; see for orders in  
Halton; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*

Sir Christopher Deacon, curate; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* —. Bred in the schools.

WINTERTONNE—Master Robert Welbie, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of  
Lincoln, 26 July, 1581; inst. and subs. 24 May, 1583; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*;  
*t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools. B.A. Licensed preacher.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> 'Darcie' is a mistake for 'Dacre.' The person intended is Gregory lord Dacre of the South.

<sup>3</sup> Empson died shortly before the visitation, for Tailfar was instituted on the vacancy caused by his death (*Reg.* xix, fo. 150. See below *n*).

<sup>4</sup> *Reg.* xix, fo. 150, gives the date as 8 June.

<sup>5</sup> 'Vicar' has, no doubt, been omitted (see *Reg.* xxviii, fo. 37*d.*).

<sup>6</sup> *J.e.* Robinson (see p. 72, *n* 1).

WADINGHAM MARY'S—Master Richard Turswell, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 15 July, 1573 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* s.t.b. Licensed preacher.

Sir W. [Taileforth<sup>1</sup>] Tailfar,<sup>2</sup> curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 6 July, 1582 ; *o.* — ; *a.* — He is dead.

2 Aug.—31s. ; therefrom 2s. 4d. ; there remains 28s. 8d.

*Folio 22d.*

### CORRINGAM.

7 JULY, 1585.

BUTTERWICKE—Sir John Roades, curate ; ord. by the bp. of York, . . July, 1574 ; *o.* and *a.*—absent ; 8d.

BLITONNE—Sir Robert Wraie, vicar ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

BELTONNE—Sir [Robert Carltonne<sup>1</sup>] Edward Holdon, curate ; *o.* and *a.*—absent.

EPWORTH—Sir John Harrison, rector ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent. Let residence be made.

Thomas Lune, curate ; *o. 8d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit.

GRAINGAM—Master Christopher Wilsonne, rector ; see for orders in Westburgh<sup>3</sup> ; *i.* and *t.*—absent. M.A. Licensed preacher.

Sir Richard Rowbotham, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 8 Apr., 1576 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

GAINESBURGH—Sir John Jacksonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Hull, 21 Mar., 1555 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

HEPHAM—Sir Henry Beebie, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 June, 1578 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

HAXAIE—Master John Newland, vicar ; see for orders in Gedney ; *i. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

LEA—Sir Richard Smyth, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 26 Sept., 1571 ; *i. 8d.* B.A.

LAUGHTON—Sir Robert Bull, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Apr., 1566 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

NORTHROP—Sir Ellis Walworth, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 18 Dec., 1557 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

OUSTONNE—Sir Thomas Otterbie,<sup>4</sup> vicar ; inst. and subs. 21 July, 1583 ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* M.A. Bred in the schools.

PILHAM—Sir Ralph Wraie, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 17 Oct., 1568 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

SPRINGTHORP—Master Boniface Martine ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560 ; dispensed 16 Apr., 1575 ; *plur. 3s.* he has to exhibit ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

*Folio 23*

SCOTTOR—Master John Dawbney, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1561 ; *i. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Cp. the entry under Hibaldstow above. In spite of the slight difference between the dates in the two entries, it is probable that W. Tailfar, the curate of Wadingham, became vicar of Hibaldstow, and that the note recording his death is a mistake.

<sup>3</sup> See page 68.

<sup>4</sup> 'Aterby' in *Z.R.S.*, ii, p. 80.



SCOTTONNE—Master John Cooper, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 13 Mar., 1582 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

Master John Barlowe, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 22 Feb., 1572 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.*—he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

WROTE—Sir Robert Dobsonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the archbp. of York, 30 Mar., 1572 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

2 Aug.—16*s.* 4*d.* ; therefrom 12*d.* ; there remains 15*s.* 4*d.*

*Folios 23d, 24 and 24d. [blank].*

Folio 25.

[ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER.]

LEICESTER.

ST. MARTIN'S—Master Henry Lynney, vicar ; *o.* and *i.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

ST. MARY'S—Sir Thomas Jesson ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 13 Oct., 1577 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit.

ALL SAINTS'—Sir W. Ruddiard, [*curate*<sup>1</sup>] vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Peterborough<sup>1</sup>] Chester, [11<sup>1</sup>] 3 Mar., [1572<sup>1</sup>] 1576 ; inst. and subs. 22 May, 1584 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

ST. LEONARD'S—[*blank*].

ST. NICHOLAS'S.—[*blank*] ; *a.* he has to exhibit.

Sum—2*s.* 8*d.*

Folio 25*d.*

GOODLAXTON.

ASHTONNE FLAVELL—Master Robert Sparke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 21 Sept., 1564 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, 30 miles. S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

ASHBIE PARVA—Sir Thomas Brasgerdell, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 19 Dec., 1563 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

ASHBIE MAGNA—Sir Richard Hulme,<sup>2</sup> vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 April, 1545 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

AILESTONNE—Sir W. Heathcote, rector ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 21 May, 1537 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* 'Serving man.'

BRANTINGTHORP—Sir W. Clerke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 Mar., 1568 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

BLABIE—Sir W. Goddell, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1562 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

BRAUNSTONNE—Sir Richard Bate, [*vicar*<sup>1</sup>] curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 21 Sept., 1576 ; licensed by Master Chancellor, 17 July, 1585, at Leicester ; stipend 8*l.* ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

BROUGHTONNE ASTLEY—Master Robert Sparke, rector ; see for orders in Ashton Flavell ; *i.* 8*d.*

BITESWELL—Sir Richard Tilley, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560 ; *i.* 8*d.* 'daye laborer.'

COTTISBECHE—Sir Henry Dillingam, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 Apr., 1581 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

CRAFTE—Sir John Shenton, rector ; has capacity (*capacitatem*) 31 Aug., 1584 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

CLEYBROKE—Master John Higginson, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Dec., 1572 ; inst. [*and subs.*<sup>1</sup>] 3 Aug., 1571 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> 'Holmes' at page 38 ; 'Homes' in *P.D.*, 1586, no. 36.

*Folio 26*

- COSBIE—Sir Lawrence Fermer,<sup>2</sup> vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Kildare, 10 July, 1574 ; inst. [*a blank space here*] 10 Nov., 1583 ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. Bred in the schools.
- DESFORD—Sir Thomas Bunney, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 2 Dec., 1561 ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. Bred in the schools.
- DUNTONNE—Sir W. Welche, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 19 Sept., 1568 ; i. and t. he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- EDERBIE CUM WHETSTON—Sir [*Henry Tailour*<sup>1</sup>] George Slaxton,<sup>3</sup> vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. [*sic*] of York, 24 Apr., 1574 ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. Bred in the schools.
- ERNESBIE—Sir Richard Tompsonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 27 Mar., 1569 ; i. 8d. Bred in the schools.
- ELMESTHORP—Thomas Stonie,<sup>4</sup> rector ; o., i., plur. and t. he has to exhibit ; proxy 4s. 8d.
- FOSTONNE—Sir John Savage, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 Apr., 1545 ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. Bred in the schools.
- FROLLESWORTH—William Staesmore, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 19 Sept., 1574 ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. Bred in the schools.
- GLENFELD—Master Simon Cox, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 21 Sept., 1572 ; dispensed by Edmund archbp. of Canterbury, 18 Feb., 1581 ; qualified by the brother of the lord Windsor of Bradenham, 20 May, 1579 ; i. 8d. ; o. 8d. ; i. [*sic*] 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit ; plur. 3s., 20 miles ; qualification 8d. M.A.
- KILMORTONNE—Sir Edward Halford, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 18 Sept., 1572 ; i. 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- KIMPCOTE—Sir John Vitell, [rector<sup>5</sup>] ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Limerick, 8 Sept., 1583 ; inst. and subs. 10 Dec., 1584 ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. Bred in the schools.
- KNAPTOFTE—Sir Richard Blackwine, rector ; has capacity (*capacitatem*) ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. Bred in the schools.
- KIRLIE—Sir [*John Jacksonne*<sup>1</sup>] Thomas Smavley, [*vicar*<sup>1</sup>] curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 [*Apr.*, 1579<sup>1</sup>] June, 1566 ; o. 8d. ; a. he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- Folio 26d.*
- LUTTERWORTH—Master John Costerdine, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter, 20 Sept., 1567 ; i. and t. he has to exhibit. M.A.
- LEIRE—Master Nathaniel Baxter, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Dover, suffragan of the archbp. of Canterbury, 7 July, 1573 ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.
- MOSLEY—Sir W. Coltman, [*vicar*<sup>1</sup>] curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Winchester, 19 Apr., 1557 ; o. 8d. ; a. he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- MYSTERTONNE—Sir Edward Howe, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Oct., 1571 ; i. 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> Called Warde *alias* Farmer in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 45.<sup>3</sup> 'Claxton' in *Comp.* under date 11 Feb., 1578-9 ; and in *P.D.* 1587, no. 8. See below under 'Whetstone.'<sup>4</sup> 'Stoninge' in *Reg.* xxviii, fo. 54.<sup>5</sup> This seems to have been omitted.

- NORTHKELWORTH—Sir John Mortonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Mar., 1544; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- NORTHBOROWE—Sir John Browne, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* — Absent.
- ODDIE—Sir Robert Kirkland, vicar; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- PETLINGE PARVA—Sir John Syndall,<sup>3</sup> rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 31 Jan., 1572; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- PETLINGE MAGNA—Sir Richard Woodward, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 12 Mar., 1554; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* 'Husbandman.'
- ROTHERBIE—[*blank*]; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*
- STONISTANTONNE—Sir Edward Messenger, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 18 Oct., 1571; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- SAPCOTE—Sir W. Pawley, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* — absent.
- SOUTHKILWORTH—Sir John Vaus, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 25 Mar., 1578; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A. [*Bred in the schools*<sup>1</sup>].

*Folio 27*

- SHAWELL—Sir John Hodgekinsonne, rector; inst. and subs. 9 Apr., 1583; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- SHARNFORD—Sir Thomas Carter, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Rochester, 10 Feb., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- SWINFORD—Sir Humphrey Thomas, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. [*sic*] of Canterbury, 10 Mar., 1559; inst. and subs. 23 July, 1583; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- THURLESTONNE—Sir Richard Barlowe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 17 Dec., 1530; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* *Non prox*<sup>1</sup>.
- THORP THOMAS—Sir Thomas Lee, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 25 Mar., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- WILLOWBIE WATERLES—Sir John Debancke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Linc., 21 Sept., 1555; dispensed by Matthew archbp. of Canterbury, 15 Feb., 1559; qualified by Sir Henry Strange, lord Stanley, 17 Jan., 2 Elizabeth [A.D. 1559]; *qualification* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; *plur.* without limitation, 3*s.* B.A.
- WIGGESTONNE—Master Thomas Thorntonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Linc., 11 Mar., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.
- [*Whelstounne*—George Claxtonne,<sup>3</sup> vicar; ord. by the bp. of York, 24 Apr., 1574; *i.* and *t.*—*absent*.<sup>1</sup>]
- Sum—54*s.*; therefrom 3*s.* 4*d.*; there remains 50*s.* 8*d.*

*Folio 27d.*

GOSCOTE.

- ASHBIE FULWELL—Sir Richard Fovell, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 21 Sept., 1576; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- ASFORDBIE—Sir Martin Hill, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Rochester, 25 Apr., 1579; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> An error for 'Sydall' (see *L.R.S.*, vol. ii, page 318).

<sup>3</sup> See above page 102, under 'Ederby', *i.e.*, Enderby.



- ALAXTONNE—Sir Thomas Tunstonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Mar., 1561; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools. [*Licensed preacher.*<sup>1</sup>]
- BEBIE—Master Henry Bancke, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Rheon, 1 Mar., 1538; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*, 30 miles; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools. M.A. Licensed preacher by the bp. of Lincoln, 2 Sept., 1567.  
Sir John Alsopp, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 21 Sept., 1582; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.* [*Bred in the schools.*<sup>1</sup>] B.A.
- BARKBIE—Sir W. Gibsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- BELGRAVE—Sir [*John Fox*<sup>1</sup>] Robert Cropwell, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 18 Mar., 1571, and <sup>2</sup> by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 May, 1585; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.*
- Sir Robert Morrey, curate; ord. [*priest*<sup>1</sup>] by the bp. of Chester, 23 Feb., 1568; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.
- BROKESBIE—Master Thomas Stonier; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 4 June, 1570; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.
- COSINGTONNE—Master Hugh Boothe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 4 Aug., 1566; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* S.T.B. Licensed preacher.
- DALBIE—Sir W. Burne, vicar; *o. he has to exhibit*; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- FIRSBIE—Sir John Ratclif, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 9 Sept., 1565; inst. 20 July, 1580, and subs; *o. he has to exhibit*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- HUMBERSTONNE—Sir Thomas Wilsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Aug., 1569; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.
- HOBIE—Master W. Reade, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff, 28 July, 1576; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A. [*Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.*<sup>1</sup>]
- Folio 28*
- HUNGARTONNE—Sir Richard Nailer, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 24 June, 1563; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- LODINGTONNE—Ed' Wassington, vicar; *o., i. and t.—absent.*
- LAWSBIE—[*blank*] Whit, vicar; *o., i. and t.—absent.*
- PRESTWOLD—Sir [*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>] William Ward, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 26 May, 1581; *o. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.
- QUENIBOROWE—Sir Anthony Newbie, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Dec., 1532; *i. 8d.*
- RATHERBIE—[*Sir*<sup>1</sup>] Master Edward Beale, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 May, 1582; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- RERERSLEY [*sic*]—Master John Wollocke, rector; has capacity (*capacitatem*); *i. 8d.*; *plur. 30 miles*; *t. he has to exhibit.*  
Sir Thomas Muson; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 14 Dec., 1571; stipend 8*l.*; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> The word 'admitted' has probably been left out here.

RATCLIFE—Sir John Richardssonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 13 Nov., 1569 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

RAGDALE—Sir W. Jonsonne, [*curate*<sup>1</sup>], vicar ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.

SISTONNE—Sir W. Scamptonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

SIGRIEF—Sir George Savage, rector ; ord. pr. [*by the bp. of Gloucester, 5 Mar.*<sup>1</sup>] ; *o.* fee paid ; *i.* and *plur.* he has to exhibit ; *t.* he did not bring it. LL.B. Note.

Sir John Gryning, curate ; *o.* and *a.*— Absent.

SAXILBIE—Sir Henry Bancke, rector ; see for orders in Bebie<sup>2</sup> ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* ; *lic.*<sup>3</sup> *8d.* Bred in the schools. M.A. Licensed preacher.

SKEVINGTONNE—Sir Christopher Fletwyk, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Mar., 1558 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

*Folio 28d.*

SOUTHCROXTONNE—Sir W. Key, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 9 Jan., 1573 ; inst. and subs. 4 July, 1583 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

SILBIE—Sir George Wolley, [*vicar*<sup>1</sup>] curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 3 Apr., 1569 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

TILTONNE—Sir W. Lante, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 22 Mar., 1574 ; dispensed by Edmund archbp. of Canterbury, 7 Dec., 1579 ; *i. 8d.* ; *plur.* 3s., 20 miles ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

THURSTONNE—Sir George Ashbie, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Apr., 1562 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools. [B.A.<sup>1</sup>]

TWIFORD—Sir Robert Scarborowe, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 12 Jan., 1580 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* B.A.

TUGBIE—Sir [*John*<sup>1</sup>] W. Brusbie, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 19 Mar., 1577 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

THOMERSTONNE—[*Sir Robert Morris, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 23 Feb., 1568 ; i. and t. — . Bred in the schools.*<sup>1</sup>]

WALTONNE—Sir Robert Blunte, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 18 June, 1570 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* B.A.

WYMESWOLD—Sir Peter Rathburne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 11 Apr., 1568 ; inst. 5 Apr., 1574 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Sum—40s. 8d. ; therefrom 2s. ; there remains 38s. 8d.

*Folio 29.*

### GARTRE.

BILLESDEN—Sir Richard Chamberlaine, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 21 Sept., 1566 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BORESWORTH—Sir John Dewporte, rector ; *proxy*, 4s. 8d. ; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. [*Absent*<sup>1</sup>] M.A. [*Licensed preacher*<sup>1</sup>.]

Sir John Smyth, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 18 June, 1575 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit.

BOWDONNE—Sir John Ruddingtonne, vicar ; *o. 8d.* ; *t.* [*absent*<sup>1</sup>]

Bowdon, Great—Curate—[*blank*].

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 104.

<sup>3</sup> Perhaps the licence for preaching is intended.

- BURTON OVERY—Sir W. Burditt, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 14 July, 1580 ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* B.A.
- BRINGHURST—Sir Richard Lee, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 3 Apr., 1574 ; inst. and subs. 8 Aug., 1583 ; *o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- CHURCHLANGTON—Sir Thomas Roos, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Dec., 1570 ; *o. 8d. ; i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- CARLTONNE—[*Sir*<sup>1</sup>] Master [*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>] Hugh Westonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff, 28 July, 1576 ; *proxy 4s. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. he* has to exhibit. M.A.
- Thomas Coleman, reader ; *proxy — ; tol. he* has to exhibit. B.A.
- CRANHO—Sir Richard Hackney, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 18 Feb., 1558 ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- EASTON—[*blank*] Absent.
- EVINGTON—[*blank*] Absent.
- FLECKNEY—Sir [*John Crofles, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 3 Nov., 1582*<sup>1</sup>] Robert Burton, reader ; *tol'* he has to exhibit. B.A.
- FOXTONNE—Sir Richard Jordaine, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 June, 1564 ; *i. 8d. ;* Bred in the schools.
- GALBIE—Master Sir [*sic*] Edward Saxby, rector ; inst. 10 July, 1549 ; *proxy 4s. 8d. ; o. he* has not ; *i. 8d. ; t. [absent*<sup>1</sup>] he has not. LL. B. Infirm (*infirmus*).
- Sir [*John Est*<sup>1</sup>] Thomas Gest, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 29 Aug., 1584 ; *o. 8d. ; a. he* has to exhibit. B.A.

*Folio 29d.*

- GUMLEY—Sir Robert Bingley, rector ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Shrewsbury, 6 Mar., 1546 ; *i. 8d. ; t. he* has to exhibit. Impotent (*impotens*). [*Bred in the schools.*<sup>1</sup>]
- GLENNE MAGNA—Sir [*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>] John Clerke, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, the last day of Feb., 1579 ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- GLORESTONNE—Sir W. [*Tailer*<sup>1</sup>] Talebie, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Mar., 1569 ; dispensed by Edmund archbp. of Canterbury, 14 Oct., 1580 ; qualified by . . . . . 26 Sept., 22 [Elizabeth, 1580] ; *qualification 8d. ; plur. 3s., 20 miles ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. he* has to exhibit.
- Thomas Ravlatt, reader ; *tol. he* has to exhibit.
- HOUGHTONNE—Sir Christopher Pollard, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 Mar., 1568 ; *i. 8d. ; t. he* has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- HALLOUGHTON, NORTH—Sir [*Richard Swaine*<sup>1</sup>] Thomas Marson<sup>2</sup>, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 4 Apr., 1556 ; *i. — ; t. — ; induction he* has to exhibit ; *proxy 4s. 8d.* Remember the induction.
- HALLOUGHTON, SOUTH—Sir [*Thomas Marson*<sup>1</sup>] Richard Swaine, rector ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Rheon, 30 May, 1534 ; *i. 8d. ; plur. none ; t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- HORNINGWOLD—Sir Roger Vaudry, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 16 Sept., 1574 ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- HARBURGH—Sir Walter Fluellen, curate.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> 'Marston' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 44. cp. p. 42 above.

- KIBWORTH—Master W. Berridge, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, 30 miles. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.
- Sir Peter Sergeante, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 1 Dec., 1580 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A.
- KILBY—Sir Randall Carter, [*vicar, curate*<sup>1</sup>] ; *tol.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- KNOSSINGTONNE—Sir John Westmilles, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Sept., 1533 ; *o.* [*absent*<sup>1</sup>] 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Impotent (*impotens*).
- LAUGHTONNE—Sir [Thomas Burtonne<sup>1</sup>] William Mourton, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. [*suffragan of Rheon, 11 Mar., 1535*<sup>1</sup>] of Lincoln, 13 Dec., 1582 ; inst. and subs. 30 Jan., 1584 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- LUBBENHAM—Sir George Stronginarme, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 25 May, 1567 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- MEDBORNE—Master Anthony Anderson, rector ; inst. and subs. 6 Nov., 1582 ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *t.* —.
- NOSLEY—[*Master John Hich, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 20 Mar., 1569 ; i.* 8*d.*<sup>1</sup>] Balthaser Copleye, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Dover, suffragan of the archbp. of Canterbury, 19 May, 1584 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A.
- Folio 30*
- NORTONNE—Sir [John<sup>1</sup>] Alexander Monopeny, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 26 Apr., 1566 ; *i.* and *t.* —. Absent.
- OVESTON—[*blank*].
- PICKWELL MAGNA—Master William Pocklington, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Feb., 1579 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.
- SCRAPTOFTE—Sir Henry Starke, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. [*sic*] of York, 31 Mar., 1575 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.
- STOUGHTONNE—Sir Robert Newtonne, [*vicar*<sup>1</sup>] curate ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.
- SADINGTONNE—Sir Richard Holland, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 5 Nov., 1570 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- STOKEFASTONNE—Sir Thomas Clarke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 10 Mar., 1542 ; *i.* and *t.*—. Absent. *Memento.*
- Sir John Baxter, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. [appointed] by apostolic authority as suffragan bp. of Chester (*ab ep'o app'lice suff' epis' cest'*) 12 June, 1556 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- SLAWSTONNE—Sir John Stafford, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 1 July, 1579 ; inst. and subs. 11 Nov., 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- ST. MARY'S, ARDEN—Sir Richard Fulshawe, [*vicar*<sup>1</sup>] curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 3 Apr., 1569 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit.
- STANTON WIVELL—Sir Edmund Tilley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Winchester, 19 Apr., 1570 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- SHANGHTON—Sir W. Corney, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 10 Mar., 1575 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* [*Bred in the schools*<sup>1</sup>]. B.A.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.



- THURNBIE—Sir [*George*<sup>1</sup>] Roger Crosley, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 3 Apr., 1574; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- THORPLANGHTON—Sir Thomas Bandon<sup>2</sup>; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 1 Apr., 1572; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.*
- THURLINGTON CURACY—Sir [*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>] John More, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter, 24 Aug., 1582; *o. and a.*— M.A. Licensed preacher.
- THEDINGWORTH—[*Sir*<sup>1</sup>] Master Leonard Ward, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 28 July, 1572; dispensed by Edmund archbp. of Canterbury, 10 Dec., 1582; qualified by the lady Mountegle late wife of William Stanley, lord Movntegle, deceased; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *plur.*, 20 miles, 3s.; *qualification*, 8d. M.A. Licensed preacher.
- WISTOWE—Sir [*H.*<sup>1</sup>] Francis Bayard, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 16 Nov., 1577; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- WELHAM—Sir Thomas Lawsbie, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 10 Aug., 1574; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.
- HARBOROWE—Sir Nicholas Walker, curate; ord. pr. by a suffragan of the archbp. of Canterbury, 1 Dec., 1584; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- BOWDEN, GREAT—Sir Thomas Reddington, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 1 June, 1581; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- Sum—[67s.<sup>1</sup>] 69s. 8d.; therefrom 8s. 4d.; there remains 61s. 4d.
- Folio 30d.*

## AKELEY.

- ASHBIE DALAZOUCHE—Master Thomas Widdowes, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 24 June, 1562; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- BROKESBIE—Sir Thomas Stoniard, rector curate<sup>3</sup>; *o., i. and t.* — absent.
- BARROWE—[*Sir W. Rustal, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Apr., 1563.*<sup>1</sup>] Sir David Prise, vicar; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 17 Sept., 1584; *o.* —; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* —; *qualification* —; *t.* —. B.A.
- BELTONE—Sir [*Henry*<sup>1</sup>] John Barres, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 14 Dec., 1561; *t. 8d.* 'Tayler.'
- BREDONNE—Sir Hugh Pigott [*vicar*<sup>1</sup>] curate; *o., i. [sic] and t.* — absent.
- COLORTONNE—Sir [*Henry*<sup>1</sup>] James Stacie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 6 Mar., 1576; inst. and subs. 18 Feb., 1583<sup>4</sup>; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* M.A.
- DONINGTONNE—Sir Peter Wood, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 27 July, 1572; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.
- DISWORTH—Sir Marmaduke Fairband, curate; *o. and a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- HATHERNE—Sir Thomas Barrodale, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 20 Sept., 1572; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- KEGWORTH—Master John Iretonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 8 Oct., 1570; inst. and subs. 16 Mar., 1581; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; *o. 8d.* S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> A mistake for 'Brandon'; he was curate (see pp. 29, 30).<sup>3</sup> Sic. He was rector (*L.R.S.* ii. p. 39).<sup>4</sup> *L.R.S.* ii, p. 39, gives the date as 30 April, 1577. Stacie may, however, have been re-instituted, though there is no such institution in Bishop Cooper's *Act Book*.

Master Richard Pollard, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 14 Aug., 1583; *o. 8d.*; *a. —*. M.A. Licensed preacher.

LONG WHATTONNE—Sir Thomas Boilsonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 20 Oct., 1573; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit*. Bred in the schools.

LOUGHBURGH—Master John Willocke, rector; *i. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.*; *t. he has to exhibit*. S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

Sir John Davson, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Mar., 1582<sup>2</sup>; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit*. B.A. [*Bred in the schools.*<sup>1</sup>]

LOCKINGTONNE—Sir John Searsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 25 July, 1583; inst. and subs. 24 Oct., 1584; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*

MOUNTSORRELL—Sir Harold Hodgkinson, [*vicar*<sup>1</sup>] curate; *o., i. and t. —*. Absent.

NETHERSHEALE—Master Walter Royle,<sup>3</sup> rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 3 June, 1579; *i. and t. —*. Absent.

*Folio 31.*

ONLEPPE—Sir [*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>] Robert Cowper, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 May, 1582; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

OSGARTHORP—Hamlett Neylde, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 10 Apr., 1546; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit*; *proxy 4s. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

PAKINGTONNE—Sir Henry Presburie, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 9 Apr., 1558; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

QUERNE—Sir Matthew More, [*vicar*<sup>1</sup>] curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Durham, 22 Apr., 1582; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* B.A.

ROTHLEY—Sir [*blank*<sup>4</sup>] Kendall, vicar. Absent.

SWEPSTONNE—Sir Thomas Smyth, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Oct., 1578; *i. and t. he has to exhibit*. B.A.

SHEALE—Sir Walter Rowle, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 3 June, 1579; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.

SHEPESEAD—Sir Peter Allerenshaw, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

SNARESTONE—Sir Thomas Smalley, vicar curate [*sic*]; *o., i. and t. —*. Absent.

SWITHLAND—Sir Michael Hudson, rector. Absent.

THURCASTONNE—Master Brutus Babingtonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 6 June, 1577; inst. and subs. 23 Apr., 1583; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

WHITWICKE—Sir Thomas Hunte, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*Lincoln*<sup>1</sup>] Coventry, 18 Jan., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WORTHINGTONNE—[*blank*] —. Absent.

Sum—29s. 8d.; therefrom 2s. 4d.; there remains 27s. 4d.

*Folio 31d.*

FRAMLANDE.

BURTON LAZER—Sir W. Hall, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 31 Mar., 1563; *o. and a. —*. Absent.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> A mistake for 1572 (see *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 82).

<sup>3</sup> See 7th entry below.

<sup>4</sup> This should be 'Robert' (see above, p. 34).

BROUGHTONNE—Sir W. Smyth, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 June, 1559; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* 3s., 30 miles. Bred in the schools.

BOROWE—Sir Griffin Gwinne, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Sir Richard Bever, curate; ord.<sup>2</sup> by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 1 Apr., 1536; *o.* and *a.* —. Absent.

BUCKMINSTER—Sir W. Flud, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 Mar., 1568; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

BRAUNSTONNE—Master Robert Grace, rector of Braunston; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Coventry, 23 Mar., 156[?0]<sup>1</sup>] Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* 3s., without limitation. *t.* he has to exhibit. S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

Sir Richard Woks, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 23 Mar., 1566; *o. 8d.*; *a.* —. Stipend 6*l.*

BARKESTONNE—Sir John Chessall, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Oxford, 2 Nov., 1567; inst. and subs. 16 Jan., 1579; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BOTTISFORD—Master Samuel Fleminge, rector; *o. i. t. plur.* and *qualification* he has to exhibit. S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

John Harford, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 16 Aug., 1583; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

CROUXTONNE—Sir [Sir W. Dansey, vicar<sup>4</sup>] Richard Ward, vicar; *o. i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit; *proxy* 4*s. 8d.*

COLOVERTONNE—Sir John Cayse, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank<sup>3</sup>]. 20 Sept., 1533; inst. 21 Aug., 1550; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit.

CLAWSTON—Sir John Pale, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 12 Feb., 1581; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

COSTONNE—Sir Gilbert Wetherall, rector; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

DALBIE PARVA—Sir Edward Enkersall<sup>4</sup>, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of York, 20 Jan., 1567; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

EDMUNDTHORP—Sir Stephen Beaver, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 30 Mar., 1580; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.

Folio 32.

ETONNE—Sir W. Squier, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 13 Mar., 1556; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

ESTWELL—Sir W. Heathe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 7 June, 1566; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

GARTHORP—Sir John Lorrington, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 13 Aug., 1583; inst. and subs. 31 Dec., 1582; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

GODBIE—Master Baldwin Dyreham, rector; inst. 7 Apr., 1575; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit, 8*d.*; *proxy* 4*s. 8d.* M.A.

Sir William Jonson, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 13 Nov., 1577; *o. 8d.*; *a.* —. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> The word 'priest' has been omitted. Bever at the time of his ordination was a canon of the Augustinian abbey of Osolveston or Owston, co. Leicester (*Reg.* xxvi, fo. 51*d.*).

<sup>3</sup> He was not ordained by the bishop of Lincoln.

<sup>4</sup> 'Inkersall' in *Reg.* xxviii, fo. 56*a.*

- HOYES—Sir John Hicklinge, vicar; inst. 6 Apr., 1582; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- HARSTONNE—Sir Thomas Daineporte, rector; inst. by John archbp. of Canterbury, and subs., 26 Oct., 1584; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools
- HAREBIE—Sir [James Cleton<sup>1</sup>] Nicholas Cleyton, rector; ord. pr. as in Barkhamstead Peter's,<sup>2</sup> and dispensed as in the same; inst. and subs. 21 Aug., 1578; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; proxy 4*s.* 8*d.* S.T.B.
- KNIPTONNE—Stephen Wells, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Hull, 29 Mar., 1544; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- KIRKBIE BELLERS—Sir Thomas Stoniyard, [rector<sup>1</sup>] curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 4 June, 1570; admitted by *dominus* chancellor, 17 July, 1585, at Leicester; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.*
- KETTILBIE—Sir Thomas Neyle, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 6 Mar., 1573; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- MUSTONNE—Sir John Syrcote, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 15 Sept., 1577; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- MELTONNE MOWBRAY—Sir Edward Turner, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 23 Dec., 1565; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- Sir Simon Tunne, curate; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 July, 1580; *o.*— . . .<sup>3</sup>; *a.*— . . .<sup>3</sup>
- Folio 32*d.*
- [Plungar—John Chesall, vicar —. Absent.<sup>1</sup>]
- REDMELL—Master Thomas Stanton, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. [Absent.<sup>1</sup>]
- SPROXTON—Sir W. Dansey, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1564; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Gentleman.
- SAXBIE—Sir John Deacon, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.
- STAPLEFORD—Sacari Jenkinson, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 28 Mar., 1580; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.
- SOMERBIE—Sir Henry Wright, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- SCALFORD—Sir W. Binke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 21 Dec., 1578; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.
- STONESBIE—Sir John Whitehead, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Nov., 1579; *i.* —; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- SALTBIIE—Sir W. Rowes, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 21 Nov., 1571; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- STATHERNE—Master Roger Rudde, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 17 July, 158[sic]; inst. and subs. 16 Feb., 1584; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.
- THORPARNOLD—Sir Roger Thornell, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 23 Mar., 1566; subs. 19 June, 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; *t.* [he has to exhibit<sup>1</sup>] he has it by the report of Master Robert Bond, public notary, who was present at the time and place of subscription. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> See folio 50.

<sup>3</sup> The corner of the leaf is torn off.



WIFORDBIE—Sir John Hutchine, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 June, 1573 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

WYMONDHAM—Master William Gulson, rector ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

WALTHAM—John Bringest, rector ; inst. 16 Mar., 1564 ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i.* — ; *t.* 8*d.*

[W<sup>r</sup>]<sup>2</sup>THOCCKE—Sir Richard Harris, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 13 [blank], 1577 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Sum—56*s.* 8*d.* ; therefrom 6*s.* ; there remains 50*s.* 8*d.*

Folio 33.

### SPERKINHO.

APPLEBIE—Master Hughe Blithe, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Sept., 1570 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

BOSWORTHE—Master Adam Squier, rector ; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. S.T.D.

Master John Sawier, curate—none.<sup>3</sup>

BARWELL—[Sir<sup>1</sup>] Master George Messinger, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 Oct., 1580 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

BARLESTONE—Sir John Warde, [vicar<sup>1</sup>] curate ; *o.*, *i.* [sic] and *t.*—absent. 'A yeoman.'

CARLTONNE—Sir Thomas Straunge, curate ; ord. deacon by the bp. of Coventry, 30 Sept., 1568 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. [Absent.<sup>1</sup>] Bred in the schools.

CUNGESTON—Sir George Raven, rector ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Pavada, 30 May, 1545 ; *i.* and *t.*—absent.

CATEBIE—Sir Lawrence Boote, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8

DADDLINGTON—Sir Ralph Chetame, [vicar<sup>1</sup>] curate ; *o.*, *i.* [sic] and *a.*—absent.

Apr., 1579 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

FENY DRAYTON—Sir Anthony Nutter, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 29 Sept., 1578 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

HATHER—Sir John Ashe, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. [sic] of York, 23 Mar., 1574 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

HIGHAM—Sir [Thomas<sup>1</sup>] Marmaduke Povie, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 21 Dec., 1580 ; inst. and subs. 24 Sept., 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HINCKLEY—Sir Richard Briskowe, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 Apr., 1556 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.*, 30 miles, 3*s.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

Sir James Riland, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 1 Nov., 1582 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HUCKESKOTE—Sir Richard Freman, [vicar<sup>1</sup>] curate ; ord. deacon by the bp. of Coventry, 29 Sept., 1581 ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> The corner of the leaf has been torn off.

<sup>3</sup> The meaning seems to be that he had no letters of admission.

- IBSTOCKE—Sir Richard Fox, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Oxford, 3 Apr., 1557 ; *i. 8d.* ; *plur. 3s.*, 30 miles ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.  
 Sir [Richard Hill<sup>1</sup>] William Rowley, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 2 Apr., 1582 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- KIRKBY MALERIE—Sir Thomas Bawdon, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Mar., 1559 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* [Absent.<sup>1</sup>] 'Serving man.'
- MARKEFELD—Sir Anthony Brigge, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Aug., 1563 ; *i. [8d.<sup>2</sup>]* ; *t. [? he has to exhibit<sup>2</sup>].* 'Woolwinder.'  
*Folio 33d.*
- NORTONNE—Sir Edmund Cleyton, rector ; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 18 Dec., 1562 ; *i. 8d.* [Absent.<sup>1</sup>] Bred in the schools.
- NORMANTON—Sir Nicholas Ward, [vicar<sup>1</sup>] reader ; *tol. he has to exhibit.*
- NELSTONNE—Sir Simon Cox, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 21 Dec., 1572 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* M.A.
- NEWBOLD—Sir Edmund Woluerstonne, rector ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* ; *proxy 4s. 8d.* Gentleman.
- OVERTONNE—Sir Roger Spencer, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 1578 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- PECKILTONNE—Sir W. Ashebie, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 11 Mar., 1558 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* 'A petti lawyer.'
- SHAKERSTONNE—Sir Julian Watsonne, vicar ; *o. —* ; *i. —* ; *t. —*. Bred in the schools.
- SHEPPEY, SOUTH—Master Henry Ewbancke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 3 Oct., 1580 ; *i. 8d.* ; *plur. 3s.*, without limitation ; *t. 8d.* [Absent.<sup>1</sup>] M.A. Licensed preacher.
- SHEPPEY, NORTH—Sir John Tailour, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 25 Mar., 1561 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.  
 Edward Grothwayght, curate, North ; *o. and a.—absent.* B.A.
- SIBBEDDON—Sir [John<sup>1</sup>] R. Tailour, curate ; *o. and a.—none.* Bp. of Peterborough.
- STOKE—Sir [John Jolbare, vicar<sup>1</sup>] Richard Sampson, curate ; ord. deacon by the bp. of Coventry, 15 Dec., 1585 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- SUTTONNE—Sir Alexander Thomas, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Mar., 1558 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.
- SHILTON—Sir Robert Cramton, [vicar<sup>1</sup>] curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 3 Apr., 1569 ; stipend [10l.<sup>1</sup>] 6l. ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.
- THORNTONNE—Sir George Marvine, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 18 Sept., 1573 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* 'Surgeon.'
- TWICROSSE—Sir Henry Fukes, [vicar<sup>1</sup>] curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 9 June, 1577 ; *o. and a. —* ; stipend 8l. Bred in the schools.
- WETHERLEY—Sir Richard Fox, rector ; see for orders in Ibstocke<sup>3</sup> ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.  
 Sum 36s. ; therefrom—3s. 4d. ; there remains 32s. 8d.  
*Folio 34. [blank].*  
*Folio 34d. [blank].*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> The corner of the leaf has been torn off.<sup>3</sup> See above.

# ARCHDEACONRY OF BUCKINGHAM.

## BURNHAM.

- AMERSHAM—Master Robert Chaloner, doctor, rector ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent. S.T.D.
- BURNHAM—Sir John Wright, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 5 May, 1552 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Licensed preacher.
- BECKINSFELD—Sir Nicholas Tavener, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter the tuesday after the feast of palm-branches, 1566 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.
- CHESSAM LEICESTER—Master W. Saunders, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 24 Apr., 1569 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit ; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- CHESSAM [*Woborn*<sup>2</sup>] BOYES—Sir Robert Harnes, [*rector*<sup>1</sup>] curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 10 Apr., 1573 ; *i.* — ; *t.* —.  
[*Doctor Ince*<sup>1</sup>] Mr. Lee ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.
- CHESSAM BOYES—Sir Robert Herne, rector ; donative ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* — ; *t.* he has to exhibit. *Serving man.*<sup>1</sup>
- CHALFOUNTE GILES—Sir John Cheke, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 28 Dec., 1570 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A.
- CHALFOUNTE PETER'S—Sir Lewis Jones, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 20 May, 1559 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- DATCHETT—Sir Robert Bangor, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 10 May, 1570 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- DORNEY—Sir Thomas Jonsonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 23 June, 1581 ; inst. and subs. 21 Nov., 1583 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* [*Absent.*<sup>1</sup>] Bred in the schools.
- DENHAM—Sir W. Bagley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Rochester, 12 Mar., 1577 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. *'Serving man.'*
- ETONNE—[*blank*]

Folio 35*d.*

- EGGESLEY—Sir [*Robert*<sup>1</sup>] John Robert<sup>e</sup>, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter, 23 Sept., 1568 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- FERNHAM—Master W. Harward, rector ; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit—[received] from him the fee, 5*s.* in all, through Master Bonde. S.T.B.
- Sir [*Thomas Corney*<sup>1</sup>] Henry Cox, curate there<sup>3</sup> ; [*ord. pr.*<sup>1</sup>] reader by the bp. of London,<sup>3</sup> 23 Mar., 1577 ; *tol.* he has to exhibit.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> 'Woborn' has been struck out, but possibly in error since Chesham Boyes is given below.

<sup>3</sup> The words 'curate there' and 'by the bp. of London, 23 Mar., 1577,' apparently applied to Corney, and should have been struck out. Cp. p. 17.

- HORTONNE—[*Elizcus Rothwell*<sup>1</sup>] Robert Merricke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.
- HITCHAME—Sir Thomas Hall, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Sept., 1562 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.* ‘*Serving man.*’  
Sir Edward Newman, curate ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- IVER—Sir John Adkins, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 1 Oct., 1577 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- ISNAMSTED—Sir John Launder, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 13 Aug., 1572 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- PENNE—Sir John Blower, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 24 Sept., 1541 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- Sir John [*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>] Robinson, curate ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.  
B.A.
- STOKE POGES—Sir Andrew Purey, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 4 May, 1563 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- TAPLOWE—Master John Kinge, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 24 Nov., 1560 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, without limitation. M.A. Licensed preacher.
- WEXAME—Matthew Bust, rector ; ord. [*blank*] by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has none. Refer to Master Bond aforesaid. M.A. Licensed preacher.
- WIRDISBURY<sup>2</sup>—Sir George Yeales, vicar ; ord. [*blank*] by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.
- UPTONNE—Sir Hugh Eglestonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Hereford, 8 June, 1560 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- FULMER—John Bruer, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 25 Mar., 1578 ; *o.* — ; *a.* —.

Sum 37*s.* ; therefrom 5*s.* 8*d.* ; there remains 31*s.* 4*d.*

Folio 36.

# BUCKINGHAM.

- ADLINGTONNE—Sir Thomas Androwes, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Oxford, 17 Feb., 1553 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- ADSTOCKE—Master Thomas Egertonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 24 July, 1572 ; *i.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- AKELEY—Sir John Prichard, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, on the day of Pentecost, 1575, 17 Elizabeth ; inst. by John archbp. of Canterbury, 24 July, 1584, and subs. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- BEACHAMPTONNE—Master Matthew Pigott, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Aug., 1569 ; *i.* 8*d.* M.A.
- BARTONNE HARTHERNE—Sir Henry Falcon, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1579 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 12*d.* Mem<sup>m</sup>. ‘*Serving man.*’
- CAVERSFELD—Sir Richard Benskinne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff, 29 Oct., 1580 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- CHETWOOD—Sir [*blank*], curate ; *o.* — ; *a.* —.
- EDGECOTE—Master John Feld, rector ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Sidon, 8 Sept., 1557 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.
- FOXNOTE—Sir David Powell, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff, 20 May, 1569 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> See below, p. 124.



HILLEDONNE—Sir Lewis Hall, curate ; ord. [*blank*] by [*blank*] ; o. and a. he has to exhibit.

LEIGHTONHAMPESTEAD—[*Ralph Colley*<sup>1</sup>] Sir John Wrichte, [*rector*<sup>2</sup>] ; ord. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; o., t., i., plur. and qualification he has to exhibit. M.A.

Sir Roland Jone, curate ; ord. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 14 Dec., 1578 ; o. 8d. ; a. he has to exhibit.

LITLINGTONNE—[*Sir Henry Beverley, curate ; ord. by*<sup>1</sup>] Master William Cade, rector ; o., i. and t. he has to exhibit. M.A.

*Folio 36d.*

MARSHE—Master Samuel Reve, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Rochester, 29 Sept., 1582 ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. M.A.

MAYDESMORTONNE—Master John Smythe, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 May, 1560 ; i. 8d. M.A.

PRESTONNE—Sir Richard Setlo,<sup>8</sup> rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. [*sic*] of York, 28 June, 1562 ; i. 8d. Bred in the schools.

PADBURIE—Sir John Reade, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Mar., 1561 ; i. 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit. 'Serving man.'

RATCLIF—Sir [*John*<sup>1</sup>] Robert Foster, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, [*blank*] June, 1558 ; i. 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

STEPLECLEYDON—Sir Richard Par, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 18 Mar., 1563 ; i. 8d. ; t. I gave (*dedi*<sup>4</sup>) for the subscription to Master Bond. 'Serving man.'

STOWE—Master [*John*<sup>1</sup>] Robert Newtonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562 ; [*inst.*<sup>5</sup>] 14 Aug., 1582 ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; plur. 3s., 20 miles ; t. he has to exhibit. S.T.B.

SHALEDEN—Master John Bursie, rector ; ord. by the bp. of Dover, suffragan of the archbp. of Canterbury, 24 [*blank*], 1580 ; inst. and subs. 13 Dec., 1580 ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. M.A.

TWIFORD—Sir Edward Whitehead, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff, 1 Nov., 1576 ; o. 8d. ; a. he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

THORNBOROWE—Sir John VpRichard, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bishop of Gloucester, 18 March, 1563 ; i. 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

THORNTON—Master Thomas Elward, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Oxford, 6 Sept., 1568 ; i. 8d. ; t. he has to exhibit. [M.<sup>6</sup>]A.

*Folio 37.*

TURWESTONNE—Sir John Padie, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 25 Mar., 1561 ; i. 8d. 'Serving man.'

TYNSWICKE—Master John Longland, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; o. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; plur. 3s. ; t. 8d.

WESTBURGH—Sir Richard Maior, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 23 Feb., 1577 ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out, probably by a mistake.

<sup>3</sup> 'Tetley' in *Reg.* xxviii, fo. 70. 'Tetlow' in *Comp.*, under date 18 May, 1565.

<sup>4</sup> Perhaps a mistake for *dedit*.

<sup>5</sup> See *L.R.S.* ii, p. 30. The present manuscript shews that Bishop Cooper's *Act Book* is wrong in making this institution refer to Stow in the archdeaconry of Lincoln.

<sup>6</sup> The corner of the leaf has been torn off. *Cp. Alumni Oxonienses, s.v. Elwood.*

WATERSTRATFORD—Sir W. Badlesey, rector; he has capacity; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Monk.

Sum 32*s.* 4*d.*; therefrom 2*s.*; there remains 30*s.* 4*d.*

Folio 37*d.*

MURSLEY.

CHOLESBURIE—Sir Thomas Castle, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 18 Sept., 1566; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. 'A paris clarke.'

COBLINGTONNE—Master Hieronimus Lee, rector; ord. by [blank]; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; [t. by dominus Smith<sup>1</sup>]. M.A.

CHIRDINGTONNE—Sir Thomas Clarke, rector; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.

Sir Rowland Heblethawaghte, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 17 Sept., 1573; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit.

DRAYTONNE PASLOWE—Sir Thomas Tailour, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 17 April, 1557; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

DUNTONNE—Master [John<sup>1</sup>] Thomas Cocke, rector; ord. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

DRAYTON BICHAMPE—Master John Laughton, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 9 Oct., 1571; *i.* —; *t.* —. He is dead. M.A.

Sir [blank] Pattie—he is not curate; *o.* and *a.* [he has to exhibit<sup>1</sup>].

EDDISBURGH—Sir John Goodhand, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Sodor, [blank]; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. He is sick. Bred in the schools.

GROVE, LITTLE—Sir John Facer, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 3 Sept., 1575; inst. and subs. 21 Aug., 1583; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HARWOOD, GREAT—Sir Hugh Whitacres, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 25 Oct., 1582; *o.* —; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. [M.A.<sup>1</sup>].

Master John Chaundeler, rector; ord. pr. by [blank]; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* 5*s.* in all; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.* S.T.B.

HARDWICKE—Master Richard Harris, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 30 Nov., 1563; *i.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

HAGGESDON—Sir W. Wright, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 20 Apr., 1538; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HAWDRIGE—Sir John Walwine, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 Apr., 1568; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; [t. he has to exhibit<sup>1</sup>]. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

Folio 38.

IVINGO—Sir Evans Rogers, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 18 Feb., 1558; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*, appropriated to the king; it is worth 40*l.* Bred in the schools.

KIRCHLAND—none.

MORSLEY—Sir W. Smyth, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Oct., 1583; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

MASFORD<sup>2</sup>—Sir [W. Salesbury<sup>1</sup>] John Ducke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 23 Sept., 1525; *o.*, *i.* and *plur.* he has to exhibit. S.T.B.  
Sir W. Howe, curate there; ord. by [blank]; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> A mistake for 'Masworth.'

MENTMORE—Sir Evans DAVISSE, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Bangor, 15 Feb., 1561; *i.* 8*d.* Thomas Wigg, appropriator. It is worth 3*ol.* Bred in the schools.

PICHESTORNE—Sir Evans JOONES, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 27 May, 1575; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

SLAPTON—Master Robert NORWOOD, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 21 Mar., 1555; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, without limitation; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

Sir Gabriell GREENE, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 10 Apr., 1566; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

SWANBORNE—Sir Thomas LOWNES, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 11 Mar., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

STUKLEY—Master W. PRESTWOOD, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 24 Apr., 1577; inst. [*blank*<sup>1</sup>] 10 April, 1583; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

SULBERIE—Sir W. MYLWARD, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff, 9 Mar., 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

WADDONNE—Sir John SIDON, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Oct., 1577; *i.* paid; *t.* paid. Bred in the schools.

WHITCHURCH—Sir W. COVENTREE, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 21 Sept., 1574; inst. and subs. 30 Dec., 1580; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

*Folio 38d.*

WINGRAVE—Master Robert NIXON, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 15 Feb., 1561; *i.* —; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

WINGE, GREAT—Sir Robert GRAVES, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 3 June, 1542; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

LINSLADE—Sir William RIDGE, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 30 Sept., 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *licence* 8*d.* Licensed preacher.

Sum 36*s.*; therefrom 3*s.* 4*d.*; there remains 32*s.* 8*d.*

#### NEWPORTE PANNEL.

ASTWOOD—Sir Richard RICHARDSONNE, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May 1569; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

BRADWELL—Sir Thomas HABERLEY, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 19 Dec., 1573; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

BRICKLE, GREAT—Sir John WHITACRES, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 25 Aug., 1560; *i.* 8*d.*

BROUGHTONNE—Sir Thomas KENTE, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 19 Dec., 1563; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

BOLBRICKLE—Sir W. WATSONNE, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Apr., 1565; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

BRICKLE, LITTLE—Sir Thomas LEWES, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff [*blank*]; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

BLETSLEY—Master Thomas SPARKE, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. [S.T.<sup>2</sup>]D.

<sup>1</sup> Perhaps the words 'and subscribed' were intended to be inserted here.

<sup>2</sup> The corner of the leaf has been torn off.

*Folio 39.*

- CALVERTONNE—Master Matthew Pigott, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 Sept., 1572; inst. 15 June, 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, 20 miles; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.
- CASTLETHORPE CHAPEL—Sir Henry Traford, curate; *o.* and *a.*—absent.
- CLIFTONNE—Master Thomas Thaccame, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 23 Oct., 1552; *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.
- CHETISLEY—Sir Thomas Gardiner, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Mar., 1573; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools. [S.T.D.<sup>1</sup>]
- CRAWLEY—Master John Garbraie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.*—[absent<sup>1</sup>]. S.T.D.
- Sir Morgan Davisse, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. David's, 29 Sept., 1576; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- EMERTONNE—Master John Prestman, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.
- FILGRAVE—Sir Thomas Negoose, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.*—absent.
- GOTEHURST—Sir [Thomas<sup>1</sup>] Henry Woodland, rector; ord. pr. by [blank]; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- HANSLAPPE—Sir Henry Trafford, curate; *o.* and *a.*—absent.
- HAVERSHAME—Sir [Thomas<sup>1</sup>] John Birde, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 26 Jan., 1575; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 19 Feb., 1584, and subs.; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- HARDMEAD—Richard Rainesford, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Nov., 1560; *i.* 8*d.* 'Mercer.'
- LOTHERBERIE—Thomas Weller, vicar; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.
- Sir W. Fones, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 11 May, 1585; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

*Folio 39d.*

- LYNFORDE, LITTLE—Sir Thomas Wood, curate; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.
- LAWENDON—Sir Thomas Newtonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Hereford, 20 May, 1574; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; *plur.* he has not got one, nor did he pay. Bred in the schools.
- LOUGHTONNE—Sir James Cadwell, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 25 Jan., 1559; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.
- LINFORD, GREAT—Master John Longland, rector; see for orders in Tinswicke<sup>2</sup>; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*
- Sir Thomas Woode, curate; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.
- MYDLETONNE KEYNES—Sir Hugh Charnocke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Oxford, 27 Apr., 1551; *i.* and *t.* —. He is dead.
- MULSO—Sir Henry Wilcox, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562; *i.* he has to exhibit; *plur.* 3*s.*, 20 miles; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.
- NEWPORTE—Master Thomas Yarrowe, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 3 Mar., 1575; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- NEWTON cum BLOSSOMFELD—Sir John Price, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 11 Mar., 1558; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> See page 166.



NEWINTON LONGVILE—Master Sextus Quarterman, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank], 18 Dec., 1557; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

OLDNEY—Sir Martin Purrier, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 1 May, 1575; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

RAVESDEN—Sir Thomas Philipps, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 27 Sept., 1572; inst. 7 May, 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit; *plur.* he has none. Bred in the schools.

STOKEGOLDINGETON—Sir W. Yomans, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; *i.* 8*d.*; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

*Folio* 40.

SHERINGTONNE—Sir John Martine, rector; ord. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1581; *i.* and *t.*—absent.

STOKEHAMON—Master Charles Langford, rector; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.*; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

Sir John Deyos, curate; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

SYMPSONNE—Sir Thomas Taverner, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Hereford, 21 Dec., 1561; dispensed 6 July, 1567; qualified by the lady Greye, late wife of lord Greye of Wilton; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, without limitation; *qualification* 8*d.* 'Husbandman.'

STANTONBERIE—Sir John Yorke, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 11 Nov., 1576; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit.

SHENLEY—Master Richard Edmund<sup>e</sup>, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 Jan., 1568; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit; *plur.*, 26 miles, 3*s.* LL.B.

TERRINGAM—Laurence Haule,<sup>2</sup> [rector]; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.* 8*d.*; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.*; *plur.*—absent.

WOUGHTONNE—Sir Anthony Greneacres, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>1</sup>] Chester, 4 Mar., [1578<sup>1</sup>] 1564; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit; *plur.*, 20 miles, 3*s.* Bred in the schools.

WAUNDON—Master Richard Edmund<sup>e</sup>, rector; see for orders in Shenley; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit.

WALTONNE—Sir John Joones, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.*—absent.

WOLVERTON—Sir Ralph Langford, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WOLSTON, GREAT—Sir John Glover, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Sidon, 9 Feb., 1555; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WOLSTON, LITTLE—Sir Henry Wilcox, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 April, 1562; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* he has to exhibit; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

WILLINGE—Sir Thomas Potter, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 9 Apr., 1570; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* [Scholar<sup>1</sup>]. 'Apprentice.' Licensed preacher.

Sum 63*s.* 8*d.*; therefrom 9*s.*; there remains 54*s.* 8*d.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Called 'Hall' in P.D. 1586, no. 30, and 'Halleus,' 'Hally' in the Bishops' Transcripts of Brocklesby Parish Register (*L.R.S.* ii, p. 20*n.*).

*Folio 40d.*

WADDESSEN.

ASHTONNE SANDFORD—Sir Francis Haule, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Mar., 1558; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* none, 3*s.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

ASHENDEN—Sir Robert Penkethman, curate; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Hull, the last of Feb., 1555; *o.* —; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

BRILL—Sir Hugh DAVISSE, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

BORSTELL—Sir [Bartholomew Price<sup>1</sup>] Roger Owen, curate; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

CHERSLEY—Sir George Higge, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 4 Oct., 1584; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

CRENDON, LONG—Sir W. Philipps, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 21 Sept., 1578; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

DORTONNE—Sir [blank], curate; *o.* and *a.* [blank].

ESTCLAYDON—Sir Owen Gwynne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 13 Oct., 1582; inst. and subs. 24 Oct., 1583; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

FLETMERSTONNE—Sir John Hitchcocke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 20 Mar., 1569; inst. and subs. 28 Nov., 1581; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 22 Nov., 1581; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, 20 miles; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

GRENDON UNDERWOOD—Sir W. Marbecke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter, 15 Oct., 1551; *i.* 8*d.*; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

GRENDON—Sir Edmund Osborne, vicar; ord. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.*—he is sick, he has to exhibit.

HICKFORD—Sir Robert Evans, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 25 Mar., 1562; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, none. Absent. Bred in the schools.

HODGESHAWE—none.

*Folio 41.*

ILMER—Sir [Thomas<sup>1</sup>] Martin Wright, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 24 May, 1566; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.* Appropriator, Master Robert Dormer; it is worth 10*l.* Bred in the schools. [M.A.<sup>1</sup>].

KINGESLEY—Sir John Branguen, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Exeter, 25 Nov., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Appropriator, Mistress Gamage, 13*l.* 'Serving man.'

LUDGERSALL—Sir W. Knight, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 11 Feb., 1564; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

MIDLECLAYDON—Sir Richard Askewe, rector; ord. pr. by [the bp.] of Chester, 1 June, 1575; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

NORTHMERSTONNE—Sir Philipp Langstonne, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 20 Dec., 1567; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

NETHER WINCHINDON—Sir Kenelm Woodford, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 15 Jan., 1573; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

OVINGE—Sir W. Marckam, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Apr., 1576; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

OKELEY—Sir Thomas Griffitte, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 31 Oct., 1568; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

PITCOTE—Sir Robert Walkeden, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Dec., 1570; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

QUEYNTON—Master Thomas Blauncher, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Oxford, 28 Mar., 1544; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, 20 miles; *t.* he has to exhibit. [M.A.<sup>1</sup>] S.T.B. Licensed preacher.

SHILTONNE—Sir [blank], curate; *o.* and *a.*—absent.

*Folio* 41*d.*

SHOBBINGTONNE—Sir James Langley, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 21 Sept., 1572; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

WADESSEN, first part—Master Gabriel Goodman, rector; ord. pr. by [blank]; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.*—absent. S.T.D.

WADESSEN, second part—Sir Robert Leven, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 11 Mar., 1583; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

WADESSEN, third part—Master John Purefey, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 23 July, 1581; inst. and subs. 6 June, 1582; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

WORMINALL—Sir Robert Evans, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *t.*—absent. Bred in the schools.

WINCHINDEN, UPPER—Sir John Tailour, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 4 June, 1558; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Appropriator, Sir John Goodwin; it is worth 20*l.* Bred in the schools.

WOTTONNE—[Sir Riccus Robert, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 28 Jan., 1575; *o.* —; *a.* —.] Sir Trianore Goodhand, reader; *tol.* 8*d.*

Sum 40*s.* 8*d.*<sup>2</sup>; therefrom 5*s.* 4*d.*; there remains 35*s.* 4*d.*<sup>2</sup>

*Folio* 42.

## WENDOUER.

AWSTEN CLYNTON—Master Thomas Wetherhead; ord. pr. by [blank]; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.*; *o.*, *i.*, *t.* and *plur.*—absent. M.A.

Sir Thomas Harper, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 19 May, 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Stipend 13*l.* 6*s.*

BLEDLOWE—Sir James Smyth, vicar; he has capacity; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 28 Mar., 1570; qualified by Francis earl of Bedford, 4 Jan., 1 Eliz. [A.D. 1558–9]; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, without limitation; *qualification* 8*d.* Monk.

DYNTONNE—Sir Edmund Pulter, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Oxford, 14 Mar., 1567; *i.* 8*d.* Appropriator, John Duncum, esq., it is worth [?x]*li.* Bred in the schools.

EILESBURGH—Sir Riceus Guyne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 18 Dec., 1557; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

HALTONNE—none.

HARTWELL CUM HADDON—Master Matthew Jeninge, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 Mar., 1572; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> These amounts seem to be too much by 8*d.*

HORSINGTONNE—Sir John Thomas *alias* Smyth,<sup>2</sup> rector ; ord. pr. by the [*suffragan bishop of Lydda, 11 Mar., 1528*<sup>1</sup>] bp. of Llandaff, 19 Mar., 1579 ; inst. and subs. 11 Aug., 1583 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* M.A.

HADENHAM—Master John Grene, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* M.A.

Sir Robert Owen, curate ; *o.* and *a.*—absent.

HALCOTE—Sir John Longe, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Apr., 1565 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

GREAT HAMDON—Sir W. Davisonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 14 Sept., 1543 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

GREAT KYMBLE—Master Thomas Prowd, [vicar<sup>3</sup>] ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 Oct., 1581 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Appropriator, Master Griffin Hamden ; it is worth 20*l.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

LITTLE KYMBLE—Master Thomas Prowd, rector ; ord. pr. by [*blank*] ; *i. 8d.* ; *plur. 3s.* 6 miles ; *t.* as above. It is worth 16*l.*

LEA—Sir Miles Hodsonne, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 24 May, 1571 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. 'A parish clarke.'

*Folio 42d.*

MYSSENDEN, GREAT—Sir Christopher Medcoffe, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 24 Dec., 1559 ; *o. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

MYSSENDEN, LITTLE—Elias Ridley, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Mar., 1561 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

RISBRODGE—Sir [Thomas Lecke, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 6 July, 1578<sup>1</sup>] Ellis Rothwell, curate ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.

STONES—Sir Bartholomew Pusey, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 6 Mar., 1573 ; *i., t. and t. [sic] 2s.* He has a sequestration. Bred in the schools.

WENDOVER—Master Thomas Gibsonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 16 Apr., 1579 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WESTONNE TURVIL—Sir John Hanson, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.* — ; *i.* — ; *plur.* — ; *t.* —.

Sir Luke Watter, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 Jan., 1575 ; *o. 8d.* Licensed preacher.

Sum 29*s. 4d.* ; therefrom 3*s. 4d.* ; there remains 26*s.*

## WYCOMBE.

BRADMAM—Sir Nicholas Clarke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 Apr., 1568 ; *i. 8d.* 'Serving man.'

FALLEY—Sir Richard Clarke, rector ; ord. pr. by [*blank*] ; *o., i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A. Licensed preacher.

HEDSORE—Sir Nicholas Sheffield, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 6 Oct., 1578 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* B.A.

HAMELDON—Master William Daie, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* ; *plur. 3s.* S.T.D.

Sir Thomas Wilsonne, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Durham, 3 Apr., 1557 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a.* —. Stipend 6*l.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Called 'John Smith' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 54.

<sup>3</sup> This word has been omitted, cp. *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 53.



HUGENDON—Master Hugh Lane, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 19 Sept., 1572; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit.

*Folio* 43.

MARLOWE, LITTLE—Sir W. Tilbie, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

MARLOWE, GREAT—Sir Thomas Browne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 26 Sept., 1573; subs. 25 July, 1576; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

MEDENHAM—Sir Georg Hyde, vicar; ord. pr. by [*blank*]; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

RADNAGE—Sir W. Sire, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 24 June, 1564; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

SAUNDERTONNE—Master Richard Raynolde, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 Sept., 1572; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

TERFELD—Sir Roger Gibsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 26 Apr., 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

TINGRIFT—Sir Peter Rider, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 24 Sept., 1558; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WYCOMBE—Sir Thomas Barnard, vicar; ord. pr. by [*blank*]; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent. Note.

Sir [*George Melle*<sup>1</sup>] Robert Good, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*Bath and Wells*, 3 Mar., 1569<sup>1</sup>] Leighlin, 1[6?] June, 1584; *o.* dispensed with (*dis*<sup>2</sup>).

WOBORNE—Sir Hugh Roberte, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 23 Nov., 1572; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WESTWICAM *alias* HAUERING—Sir W. White, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 9 Sept., 1571; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WYRARDSEBURY—Sir George Eales,<sup>3</sup> vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; inst. and subs. 21 June, 1580; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

Sum 18*s.* 4*d.*<sup>3</sup>; therefrom 12*d.*; there remains 17*s.* 4*d.*<sup>3</sup>

*Folio* 43*d.* [*blank*].

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Called 'George Witnall *alias* Yeales, M.A.' (*L.R.S.*, ii, p. 92), 'John Witnall *alias* Yeales, M.A.' (*ibid.*, p. 52), and 'George Eyles' (p. 48 above). See also p. 115.

<sup>3</sup> These amounts are too little by 2*s.* 8*d.*

## [ARCHDEACONRY OF] BEDFORD.

*Folio 44.*

### BEDFORD.

BEDFORD, ST. PAUL'S—Sir Edward Nokes, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1577 ; inst. and subs. 4 Sept., 1584 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Belonging to the queen ; it is worth 1*ol.* Bred in the schools.

BEDFORD, ST. PETER'S—Master Robert Linford, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* [M.A.<sup>1</sup>] S.T.B.

BEDFORD, ST. JOHN'S—Master Robert Linford, master of the hospital ; 8*d.* [M.A.<sup>1</sup>] S.T.B.

BEDFORD, ST. MARY'S—Sir Martin Adams, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Mar., 1561 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

BIDDENHAM—Sir Francis Applebie, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 27 May, 1574 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

CARDINGTON—Master Thomas Wattes, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln, 10 Apr., 1574<sup>1</sup>] Chester, 6 Aug., 1576 ; he appeared at Lincoln ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

COPLÉ—Sir Roger Hodsonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 6 Aug., 1570 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Christofer Church<sup>2</sup> ; it is worth 2*ol.* Bred in the schools.

DUNSTABLE ST. PAUL'S<sup>3</sup>—[blank].

DUNSTABLE ST. MARY AND ST. PETER'S<sup>3</sup>—[blank].

DUNSTABLE ST. CUTHBERT'S<sup>3</sup>—Master Thomas Yarwell<sup>4</sup> ; ord. pr. as in Nuport Pannell ; inst. and subs. 29 Apr., 1585 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* none. M.A. Licensed preacher.

ELMSTOWE—Sir John Stevens, [curate<sup>5</sup>] reader ; *tol.* he has to exhibit.

GOLDINGTON—Sir Oliver Robert<sup>e</sup>, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 6 Oct.,<sup>5</sup> 1577 ; inst. and [blank<sup>6</sup>] 20 Jan., 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* —. B.A.

HOUGHTON CONQUEST—Master Thomas Page, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1567 ; *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he is sick and has to exhibit.

*Folio 44d.*

HOUGHTONNE GILDABLE—Sir Thomas Page, rector ; *i.* and *t.* he is sick and has to exhibit.

MERTONNE—[blank]—absent.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Perhaps he was the appropriator.

<sup>3</sup> These are churches in the town of Bedford. 'Dunstable St. Paul's' is probably the same as 'Bedford, St. Paul's' above.

<sup>4</sup> A clerical mistake for 'Yarrowe' (see p. 119 ; also *L.R.S.*, ii, pp. 48, 85).

<sup>5</sup> '9 April' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 64.

<sup>6</sup> The space is probably left for the insertion of 'subscribed.'

KEMPSTONNE—Sir Richard Wheler, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Apr., 1570 ; *i.* 8*d.* B.A.

WOTTONNE—Sir Richard Leverocke, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Sept., 1581 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

WILLISHAMPSTED—Sir Thomas Aldrege, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Apr., 1570 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Licensed preacher.

WILLITONNE—Sir W. Smyth, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, as in St. Neot's<sup>1</sup> ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* none. M.A. Licensed preacher.

Sum 12*s.* 8*d.*

Folio 45.

### CLOPHAM.

BLETTISHO—Sir W.<sup>2</sup> Orme, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 7 April, 1566 ; inst. and subs. 14 Nov., 1582 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

BROMHAME—Sir Henry King, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1562 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, none ; *t.* —. Bred in the schools.

CLOPHAME—Sir Thomas Grosse, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 20 Apr., 1567 ; Master Roe [appropriator] ; it is worth 20*l.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

CARLETONNE—Sir Thomas Welles, rector ; ord. pr. by [blank] ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

CHELLINGTONNE—Sir Thomas Welles, rector ; dispensed 5 Dec., 1576 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, 20 miles ; *t.* —. Bred in the schools.

FULMERSHAME—Sir Edward Still, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of York, 24 July, 1573 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* none ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

FARNEDISHE—Master John Jonson, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

HAROLD—Sir Marmaduke Pullen, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* —. He is dead. [blank], curate ; *o.* 8*d.*

KNOTTINGE—Sir Robert Griffittes, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 26 Mar., 1558 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* none ; *t.* he has to exhibit.

Sir Ralph Pyott, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Llandaff, 10 Sept., 1580 ; *o.* — ; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

MILTON HARNYS—Sir Robert Suttonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 21 Oct., 1575 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Appropriator, Master Francklin ; it is worth 30*l.* Bred in the schools.

OKELEY—Sir Henry Kinge, vicar ; see for orders in Bromhame ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

ODELL—Master Edmund Buckley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. S.T.D.

Sir Richard Madocks ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 4 Oct., 1584 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit.

Folio 45*d.*

PUDDINGTONNE—Francis Woodmansey, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1561 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; Mr. Pane [appropriator] ; it is worth 30*l.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> See below, folio 52.

<sup>2</sup> A mistake for ' John ' (*L.R.S.*, ii, p. 63 ; *Comp.*, 24 Jan., 1582-3).

- SHARNEBROKE—Sir Richard Cosin, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 6 Sept., 1577; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- SULDROPP—Sir John Heminge,<sup>1</sup> rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Feb., 1563; *i. 8d.* 'Serving man.'
- STEVENGTON—Sir Ralph Culchett, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 16 Feb., 1574; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.
- STAGDON—Sir John Borowin, vicar; ord. pr. by [blank]; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. 'Draper.'
- SHAKERSTONE—[blank]—absent.
- TURVIE—Sir Thomas Buccocke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Apr., 1565; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- WYMINGTON—Sir George Chatterton, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 15 Feb., 1561; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Sum 21s. 4d.<sup>2</sup>; [therefrom] 2s.; there remains 19s. 4d.<sup>2</sup>

Folio 46.

#### DUNSTABLE.

- BADESDONNE—Sir Michael Emoute, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Philadelphia, 2 Sept., 1543; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- BARTONNE—Sir Samuel Fouks, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 13 June, 1571; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- CUDDINGTONNE—Riceus Robert, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 28 Jan., 1575; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 14 Nov., 1584; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- CHALGRAVE—Sir John Bellamey, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A.
- DUNSTABLE—Sir James Tidie, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 Oct., 1572; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. 'Serving man.'
- EYTONNE—Master Jeremy Radclif, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 4 July, 1584, and subs.; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* It is worth by the year 60l.; appropriator, Trinity College, Cambridge. S.T.B.
- ESTBURY PREBEND [*sic*]—[blank].<sup>3</sup>
- HOCKLYVE—Sir Lewis Price, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 10 Apr., 1546; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- HOUGHTONNE REGIS—Sir George Middleton, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1564; *i. 8d.* B.A.
- HIGHAM GOBEON—Walter Gyles, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 29 June, 1573; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- LUTONNE—Master W. Horne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 22 Dec., 1566; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

<sup>1</sup> A mistake for Hemington (*Reg.* xxviii, fo. 114; *P.D.*, 1590, no. 22; *Comp.*, 23 July, 1566).

<sup>2</sup> These amounts are too little by 2s.

<sup>3</sup> 'Estbury' is probably a mistake for 'Eston' *i.e.*, Easton in the deanery of Leightonstone, co. Huntingdon. The prebend referred to is Stow Longa [co. Huntingdon] in Lincoln Cathedral, and the confusion seems to have arisen from the fact that Stow Longa and Easton were often served by the same curate. Perhaps the curate appeared at the visitation of the deanery of Dunstable, which would account for the entry here. There is no entry for Stow Longa and Easton under the the head of the deanery of Leightonstone.



MILTONNE BRIANE—Master Thomas Collins, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Aug., 1567 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

*Folio 46d.*

POTTESGRAVE—Sir Henry Wattes, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Canterbury, 1559 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

STUDHAM—Sir Francis Hodgkine, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 21 Sept., 1570 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

SONDON—Sir Mark Watte, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Apr., 1570 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

STRETLEY—Sir W. Eame[s<sup>1</sup>], vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Aug., 1574 ; Harlington, flit<sup>2</sup> ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

TOTTERNALL—Sir John Wade, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 19 Dec., 1556 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

TILLESWORTHE—Sir W. Caley, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 16 May, 1577 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

TODINGTON, FIRST PART—Master W. Sage, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 26 Nov., 1564 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

SECOND PART—[*blank*].

THIRD PART—[*blank*].

WHIPSNAD—Sir Alban Plumtrey, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 2 Apr., 1560 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

WOBORNE—Master John Jonson, curate ; ord. by the bp. of London, 2 Feb., 1568 ; donative. *o.* 8*d.* M.A.

Master Lawrence Prichard, schoolmaster ; licensed by the bp. of Lincoln, 14 Sept., 1582 ; *licence* 8*d.*

Sum 21*s.* 8*d.* ; therefrom 12*d.* ; there remains 20*s.* 8*d.*

*Folio 47.*

## ETON.

BARFORD—Master John Clarke, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, the last day of Feb., 1579 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

BOLNHURST—Sir [*Francis Forthwalte*<sup>1</sup>] Edmund Battie, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 26 Mar., 1558 ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent. M.A.

Sir John Taylor ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.

COLMORTH—Master Edward Moosley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 3 Apr., 1547 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

CAYSO—Sir Thomas Masonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 12 Mar., 1572 ; *i.* and *t.*—he is sick and has to exhibit.

DEANE—Master John Dodd, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 23 May, 1584 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

ETONNE—Master Peter White, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 17 April, 1557 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

MELCHBORNE—Sir Thomas Booker, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> The reference is to Harlington in the deanery of Fleet (see below, folio 48).

- PARTNALL.—Sir Edmund [Dodd<sup>1</sup>] Todd, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; o. he has to exhibit; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.
- ROXTONNE.—Sir John Havericke, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- RAVESDEN.—Sir Edmund Leg, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 21 Sept., 1555; o. *8d.*; *i. 8d.*; plur. *3s.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- RISLEY.—Sir John Tompsonne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Dec., 1576; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- Folio 47d.*
- RONALL.—Sir Edmund Leg, vicar; see for orders in Ravensden vicarage; *i. 8d.*
- STOUGHTON, LITTLE.—Master Robert Condall, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; o., *i.*, plur. and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.
- Sir Anthony Lancaster, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 11 July, 1573; o. *8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- SHELTONNE.—Master W. Berridge, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562; o. *8d.*; *i. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- THURLEY.—Sir W. Forclif, vicar; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Sodor, 4 June, 1558; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- TILBROKE.—Sir Robert Clappam, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 14 Aug., 1569; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- WILDON.—Sir Richard Worsley, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 18 Mar., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- YELDONNE.—Sir George Ridley, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

Sum 19s.; therefrom 12d.; there remains 18s.

## FLETE.

- ASPLEGISE.—Sir W. Stone, rector; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Dover, 5 Feb., 1574; o. *8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- AMPTILL.—Sir Alexander Stockwell, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Durham, 7 Mar., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. 'Gentleman.'
- CRAWLEY.—Sir Richard Harvey, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 6 Mar., 1568; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Appropriated; it is worth 20*l.* Bred in the schools.
- Folio 48.*
- CLOPHULL.—Sir John Broune, rector: ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 12 May, 1570; *i. 8d.*
- CRANFELD.—Master W. Absolon, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Rochester, 19 Oct., 1572; *i.* and *t.*—absent. M.A.
- Sir Edmund Shawe, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 6 Mar., 1568; o. *8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- EVERSHOLTE.—Sir John Gibson, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; o. he has to exhibit; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Licensed preacher.
- FLITWICKE.—Sir Ralph Bates, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- FLITTONNE.—Sir Thomas Faulee, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1577; o. *8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

GRAVENHURST—Sir John Kitcheuere, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 Nov., 1573; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

HAWNES—Sir W. Burrell, curate; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Thedford, 29 Nov., 1576; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

HARLINGTONNE—Sir W. Eames,<sup>2</sup> vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Aug., 1574; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

HULCOTE—Master Richard Parker, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Sept., 1579; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

LITLINGTONNE—Sir Nicholas Parson, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Mar., 1576; sequestrator by the archbp. of Canterbury, 5 Aug., 1584; *o.* 8*d.*; *sequestration* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

MALDEN—Master Edmund Hewett, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Winchester, 12 June, 1557; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*, 30 miles; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

MARSTON—Master Edward Snag, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* —; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

*Folio 48d.*

MELBROKE—[Sir<sup>1</sup>] Master Edmund Hewett, rector; see for orders in Malden; *i.* 8*d.*

Sir [blank], curate.

POLLOXHILL—Sir John Collins, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Oct., 1570; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Appropriator, Thomas [B . . .<sup>3</sup>]; it is worth 20*l.* 'Senescall.'

RICHMOND *cum* SEGNOWE—Sir Humphrey Hewett, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 19 Dec., 1574; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

SALFORD—Sir Michael Lem, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 27 Mar., 1578; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 23 Apr., 1585; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

STEPINGLEY—Sir Edward Sutton, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 25 Mar., 1562; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

TINGRIEF—Master Paul Gother, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Mar., 1576; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

WESTONINGE—Sir Robert Higbid, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1571; *i.* 8*d.* Appropriator, [Lady Sawnders<sup>1</sup>] Ralph A[ston?], esq.; it is worth 70*l.* Merchant (*mercator*[sic]).

Sum 29*s.* 4*d.*; therefrom 2*s.*; there remains 27*s.* 4*d.*

*Folio 49.*

#### SHEFFORDE.

ASTWICKE—Sir Henry Moodie, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

ARLESBY—Sir Charles Broune, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Apr., 1565; *i.* 8*d.* Gentleman.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Eame' (see page 128; also *L.R.S.*, ii, pp. 59, 84).

<sup>3</sup> Illegible.

- BLUNHAM—Master Thomas Nortonne, rector ; ord. pr. by [blank] ; o. he has to exhibit ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* M.A.
- BARKFORD—Master Leonard Nitingale, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 23 Mar., 1566 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- CAMPTONNE—Sir Fitz Harris,<sup>2</sup> rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1567 ; *i. 8d.* Gentleman.
- CLIFTONNE—Master John Snell, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwiche, 13 Mar., 1579 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- COCKINGHATLEY—Sir Nicholas Risley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 17 July, 1575 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- DUNTON—Master Jeremiah Darnell, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 21 Oct., 1580 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* M.A.
- EYWORTH—Sir Robert Darnell, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 Jan., 1582 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- EDWORTH—Master Robert Condall, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; *i. and t. he has to exhibit.* M.A.
- HENLOWE—Master John Morgane, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>1</sup>] London, 25 Apr., 1569 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit* ; Appropriator, the queen ; it is worth 50*l.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- HARTLEY—Sir Nicholas Risley, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 17 July, 1575 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- HOLWELL—Sir John Henlowe, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Ely, 7 April, 1580<sup>1</sup>] London, 20 Dec., 1580 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- LANGFORD—Master Henry Howe, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 31 Dec., 1584 ; inst. and subs. 1 Jan., 1583 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Appropriator, Master Winch ; it is worth 50*l.* M.A.
- MEPERSALL—Sir [Robert<sup>1</sup>] Richard Renier, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1567 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- NORTHILL—Sir Anthony Hogkett, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Winchester, 25 May, 1582 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.
- Folio 49d.*
- POTTONNE—Master John Clarke, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 7 May, 1573 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- SHILLINGTONNE—Master W. Boocher,<sup>3</sup> vicar ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Dover, 1 Dec., 1550 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- SOUTHILL—Master John Abies, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; *proxy 2s.* ; *o., i. and t. he has to exhibit.*
- STOTFOLD—Master Philip Manfeld, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Nov., 1583 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- SUTTONNE—Master James Bill, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Oct., 1570 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* [M.A.<sup>1</sup>] S.T.B.
- SONDIE—Master Thomas Nooke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 1 Feb., 1561 ; *i. 8d.* ; *plur. 3s.*, 22 miles ; *t. he has to exhibit.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> The christian name has been omitted. He is called Robert Fitzhenry in *Reg.* xxviii, fo. 80 ; *P.D.* 1586, no. 38 ; and Robert Fitz Harry in *Comp.*, 12 June, 1567.

<sup>3</sup> Called 'Butcher' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 59.



STONDON—Sir John Adingsall,<sup>2</sup> rector ; ord. pr. by [*blank*] ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* —absent.

TEMESFORD—Master Thomas Nooke, rector ; see for orders in Sondie<sup>3</sup> ; *i.* 8*d.*

Sir [*Thomas*] William Clarke, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 Apr., 1584 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. [B.A.<sup>1</sup>]. M.A.

WARDEN—Sir George Ditcher, curate ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Thetford, 8 Feb., 1562 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. 'Serving man.'

WRASTLINGWORTH—Sir David Price, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 Apr., 1568 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.

GRAVENHURST, UPPER—Sir Edward Smyth, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 7 Mar., 1567 ; *o.* — ; *a.* he has to exhibit. 'Serving man.'

Sum 27*s.* 8*d.* ; therefrom 20*d.* ; there remains 26*s.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Called 'Odingzell' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 59.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 131.

# ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON.

## BARKEHAMSTED [co. HERTFORD].

- ALDENHAME—Sir Thomas Bartilmewe, vicar ; ord. pr. by [*blank*] ; o. he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit ; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.* Monk.
- ALBURIE—Master Matthias Watter, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; o. he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- BOVINGTONNE—Sir Thomas Wilcox, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; o. and *a.*—absent.
- BARKHAMSTED PETER'S—Master Nicholas Claytonne, rector ; ord. by the bp. of Coventry, 19 Sept., 1556 ; inst. and subs. 26<sup>2</sup> July, 1579 ; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 3 Apr., 1575 ; o. 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, without limitation, he has to exhibit ; *t.* 8*d.* S.T.B.
- BARKHAMSTED MARY'S—Master John Bullocke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; o., *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. S.T.B.
- FLAMSTED—Sir Firmin Adams, curate ; ord. [*pr.*<sup>1</sup>] deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569<sup>3</sup> ; o. 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- FLAUNDEN—Master [*blank*] Kitchiuer,<sup>4</sup> curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; o. and *a.*—absent.
- GADDESSEN MAGNA—Sir Leonard Stepneth, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 13 Apr., 1561 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- GADDESSEN PARVA—Sir Thomas Windesor, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, on the feast of St. Andrew, 1565 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit at the feast of All Saints. Bred in the schools.
- HARPEDEN—Sir Mark Stubbinge, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 14 Oct., 1583 ; o. 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- HEMILHAMSTED—Master Richard Gawtonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwiche, 1 Apr., 1579 ; o. 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.
- KENESWORTH—Sir Leonard Tuke, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Oct., 1571 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- LANGLEY—Sir W. Coe, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- LONGMERSTONNE—Sir John Facer, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 3 Sept., 1574 ; o. and *a.*—absent.
- NORTHMYMS—Sir Henry Peckhame, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Peterborough, 14 April, 1575<sup>1</sup>] London, 25 Mar., 1578 ; o. 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> '27 July' in the record of institution (*L.R.S.*, ii., p. 70).

<sup>3</sup> Or possibly '1564.'

<sup>4</sup> Perhaps James Kerchever of Peterhouse, Cambridge, who proceeded B.A. in the spring of the year 1585-6 (Venn & Venn, *The Book of Matriculations and Degrees*, p. 398). This date is later than the *Liber*, and it is difficult to explain why Kitchiuer is styled 'master.'

*Folio 50d.*

PUTTENHAM—Sir John Fisher, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 27 Oct., 1561 ; *proxy* 4s. 8d. ; *t.* 8d.

Sir Michael Alexander, ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 30 Mar., 1572 ; *o.* 8d. ; *a.* he has to exhibit. 'Singing man.'

SHENLEY—Master W. Armitage, rector ; ord. pr. by [*blank*] ; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 9 Apr., 1584 ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. B.A.

TRINGE—Sir Thomas Norfolk, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 3 Sept., 1574 ; *o.* 8d. ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

WHETHAMSTED—Master Nicholas Tooke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Bath, 13 Mar., 1561 ; *i.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

Sir Stephen Cockinge, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Carlisle, 21 Feb., 1566 ; *o.* 8d. ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Licensed preacher. Bred in the schools.

WIGGINTON—Sir W. Wilkinsonne, curate ; *toleration*—absent.

Sum 29s. ; therefrom 3s. 8d. ; there remains 25s. 4d.

*Folio 51.*

#### BALDOCKE [co. HERTFORD].

ASHWELL—Master W. Dakins, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 15 May, 1552 ; *i.* —. M.A. Licensed preacher.

ASHTONNE—Master W. Butler, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 13 Dec., 1575 ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

ASPEDON—Sir Ralph Tomlin, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 July, 1574 ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

BALDOCKE—Sir W. Chatborne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569 ; *i.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

BENINGTONNE—Sir W. Midletonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Apr., 1565 ; *i.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

BIGRAVE—Master John Stearne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 11 Jan., 1573 ; *plur.* 3s., the fee paid, but he has to exhibit ; *t.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. S.T.B.

Sir Nicholas Whittle, curate ; *o.* and *a.* none.

CLOTHALL—Master W. Lucas, rector ; ord. pr. by [*blank*] ; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 7 Sept., 1569 ; *proxy*, *i.*, *plur.* without limitation, and *t.* 9s. 8d. in all.

Master Christopher Goffe, curate ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.

CALCOTE—Sir Robert Smyth, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 [*blank*], 1565 ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

CODERITH—Master Thomas Bushe, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 13 Feb., 1581 ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. M.A.

HINCKESWORTH—Sir John Mickle, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 7 Jan., 1573 ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A. Licensed preacher.

KELLISHULL—Master Edward Franckline, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 15 Apr., 1576 ; *o.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. M.A.

MUNDON, GREAT—Sir W. Curlewes, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Canterbury, 9 Apr., 1560 ; *i.* 8d. Bred in the schools.

MUNDON, LITTLE—Sir Humphrey Wulstenholme, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 30 May, 1545 ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

*Folio 51d.*

RADWELL—Master Richard Parker; see for orders in Hulcote<sup>2</sup>; inst. and subs. 28 Aug., 1582; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

RUSHDON—Sir James Kinge, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1563; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

SANDON—Master W. Cox, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Rochester, 30 Nov., 1579; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 23 Oct., 1584; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

THROCKINGE—Sir Roland Heringg, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 21 Dec., 1571; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

THERFIELD—Master W. Chapman, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Oct., 1562; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 13 Oct., 1572; *plur. 3s.*, without limitation; *i. 8d.*; *qualification 8d.*; he paid the fee, but has to exhibit; *t. he has to exhibit.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

Sir John Ellertonne, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 1 Nov., 1582; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.* M.A.

WOLCORNE—Sir Edward Howe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 7 July, 1560; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WILLEN—Sir John Philipps, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* 'Serving man.'

WALLINGTON—Master Henry Ledydsham, rector; ord. pr. by [blank]; *o.*, *i.* and *t. he exhibited for the curate and he has to exhibit [for himself] (ex' cu' et ha' ad ex').* S.T.D.

Sir Richard Sawyer, curate; *o.* and *a.*—absent.

WESTONNE—Sir John Beesbrowne, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WESTMILL—Sir Thomas Chambers, rector; ord. pr. by [blank]; *o.*, *i.* and *t. he has to exhibit*; *proxy 4s. 8d.*

Sir James Crofte, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 26 May, 1566; *o. 8d.*; *a. he has to exhibit.*

YARDLEY—Sir Robert Tottersall, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank], 17 Mar., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

Sum 42s. 4d.; therefrom 4s. 4d.; there remains 38s.

*Folio 52.*

HARTFORD [co. HERTFORD].

AIOTT LAWRENCE'S—Sir Thomas Porter, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>1</sup>] Peterborough, 9 Apr., 1571; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

AIOTT PETER'S—Sir John Bussie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 29 Sept., 1579; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

BARKHAMSTED, LITTLE—Sir Rolland Hewes, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Jan., 1571; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has to exhibit.* Licensed preacher. Bred in the schools.

BARFORD—Master Nicholas Took, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.*—absent.

Sir W. Hewes, curate; ord. by the bp. of Gloucester, 3 Mar., 1582; *o.* and *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> See page 130.



- BRAMEFELD—Master Richard Stones, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 Oct., 1580; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- BENGEO—Sir Richard Halie, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562; *i. 8d.* [*Bred in the schools*<sup>1</sup>]. 'Serving man.'
- DAXWORTH—Sir Thomas Rud, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 17 [*blank*], 1570; *proxy* 4s. 8*d.*; *i. 8d.*
- DIXWELL—Sir [*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>] John Metreuers, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.
- ESSINDEN—Master Nicholas Tooke, rector; see for orders in Barford<sup>2</sup>; *proxy* 4s. 8*d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit; *plur.* 3s. Bred in the schools.
- HATFELD—Sir Robert Abbott, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 June, 1582; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 29 Oct., 1584, and subs.; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.
- HARTINGFORDBERIE—Master John Shurfield, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 25 Nov., 1578; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury, 9 July, 1584; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.
- HARTFORD, NICHOLAS—Master Thomas Fell, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 1 Dec., 1579; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; *plur.* —. M.A.
- Folio 52d.*
- HARTFORD, ANDREW'S—Master Thomas Fell, rector; see for orders in Hartford Nicholas'; it is united to St. Nicholas.
- HARTFORD, ALL SAINTS—Sir Thomas Noble, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 16 Jan., 1582; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* M.A.
- STAPLEFORD—Sir John Stuke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 6 Oct., 1577; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.
- SACOMBE—Sir Richard Wood, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 15 Apr., 1576; *proxy* 4s. 8*d.*; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* 3s.; *t.* he has to exhibit.
- Sir Francis Stones, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 16 Apr., 1585; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- TUYNGE—Master Thomas Mownford, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Jan., 1571; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 20 Jan., 1584; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit; *plur.* 3s., 20 miles. S.T.B.
- WATTONNE—Master Robert Porter, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.
- WELWINE—Master George Lewes, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Apr., 1570; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A. Licensed preacher.
- TOTTRIGE—Sir Ralph North, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Canterbury, 10 Mar., 1559; *proxy* and *o. 2s. 6d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit.
- Sum 44s. 10*d.*; [therefrom] 8s. 3*d.*; there remains 36s. 7*d.*

*Folio 53.*

#### HITCHIN [co. HERTFORD].

- GRAVELEY—Master Benedict Quarles, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 15 May, 1572; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.
- HITCHINE—Master Richard Chambers, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, on the feast of All Saints, 1575; *i. 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 135.

- ICLESFORD—Sir John Butterfield, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 16 Apr., 1568 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- IPOLLIT—Sir John Stretton, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank], 8 June, 1566 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- KYMPOTNNE—Sir James Aldred, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 26 Nov., 1564 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- KNEBWORTH—Sir [Richard<sup>1</sup>] Robert Hodgkyns,<sup>2</sup> rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 4 June, 1558 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- LILLIE—Master John Potkins, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 22 Jan., 1571 ; *i. 8d.* Licensed preacher. Bred in the schools.
- LECHEWORTH—Master Henry Hamond, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 21 Sept., 1570 ; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 7 Nov., 1583 ; qualified by the lord bp. of London, 5 Oct., 1583 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit* ; *plur. 3s.*, 30 miles ; *qualification 8d.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- OFFLEY—Sir Roger Henlie, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 2 July, 1564 ; *i. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- PIERTONNE—Sir John Dune, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 16 Apr., 1585 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. he has to exhibit.* B.A.
- STEVENAGE—Master Robert Pattenson, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 6 Sept., 1576 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. he has to exhibit.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- WYMLEY, GREAT—Master Nicholas Craven, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Rochester, 25 June, 1584 ; inst. and subs. 15 June,<sup>3</sup> 1583 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* B.A.
- WYMLEY PARVA—Sir [James Stones<sup>1</sup>] Nicholas Whittle, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 10 Sept., 1576 ; *o. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- WALDEN, KING'S—Sir Thomas Richardson, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 3 June, 1571 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

Sum 15s. 8d. ; therefrom 12d. ; there remains 14s. 8d.

Folio 53d.

LEIGHTONSTON [co. HUNTINGDON].

- AWCONBURIE—Master Richard Williams, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 14 Dec., 1579 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Licensed preacher.
- BRYNCKTON—Master Ambrose Dorrington, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* (without limitation) and *t. 5s.* M.A. Licensed preacher.
- Sir Thomas Clappam, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 4 Mar., 1581 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.
- BUCKWORTH—Sir John Cooksonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Mar., 1583 ; inst. and subs. 30 June, 1583 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.
- BITHORNE—Sir George Watsonne, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Apr., 1566 ; *o. 8d.* ; *a. he has to exhibit.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Altered from 'Hodgsonne.'

<sup>3</sup> 'July' in the record of institution (*L.R.S.*, ii, p. 72).

COVINGTON—Sir John Mounton, rector ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Kildare (*Dariensis*<sup>2</sup>) 19 Sept., 1534 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Sir Robert Clarke, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 16 Oct., 1584 ; *o.* and *a.* —. B.A.

CATWORTHE—Master John Alwood, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; *o.*, *i.*, *t.* and *proxy* 6*s.* 8*d.* B.A.

Sir Henry Bacon, curate ; ord. [*pr.*<sup>1</sup>] deacon by the bp. of Coventry, 10 Feb., 1576 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

COPMANSFORD—Sir Richard More, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Sodor, 11 Mar., 1535 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

Sir George Prestland, curate ; ord. [*deacon*<sup>1</sup>] pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, [28 Mar., 1580<sup>1</sup>] 2 May, 1580<sup>3</sup> ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. B.A.

ELLINGTON—Master Thomas Nutte, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 23 Sept., 1575 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

GRAFFAME—Master Samuel Hunte, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Nov., 1564 ; inst. and subs. 15 Jan., 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

GIDDINGE, LITTLE—Sir Thomas Clarke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 31 Mar., 1577 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

GIDDINGE, GREAT—Sir Edward Higbie, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 31 Aug., 1579 ; inst. and subs. 2 Oct., 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HAMERTONNE—Master Anthony Elcocke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 31 Jan., 1579 ; inst. and subs. 12 Mar., 1579 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

KYMBALTONNE—Master Thomas Dawsonne, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 8 Apr., 1584 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

*Folio 54.*

KEVESTONNE—Master W. Bate, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 9 Feb., 1571 ; dispensed by the archbp. of Canterbury, 4 Nov., 1583 ; qualified by the earl of Essex, 5 Nov., 21 Eliz. [A.D. 1579] ; *qualification*, *o.*, *i.*, *t.* *proxy*, and *plur.*, without limitation, 10*s.* 4*d.* M.A.

Sir W. Fox, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Coventry, 29 Sept., 1581 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit.

MOLLESWORTHE—Master Thomas Stevens, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Feb., 1571 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

OLDWESTONNE—Sir Thomas Clappam, curate ; see for orders in Brinckton<sup>4</sup> ; *a.* he has to exhibit.

SWINSHED—Master Laurence Sanders, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 24 June, 1567 ; *i.* 8*d.* B.A.

STEPLEGIDDINGE—Sir Henry Beridge, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 4 Mar., 1570 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> The correct form is *Darensis*. Derry would be *Darrhiensis* or *Derensis*. William Barnett, bishop of Kildare, was a suffragan of York, 1530, 1533, 1535 (Stubbs, *Registrum Sacrum Anglicanum*, 2nd. ed., p. 206 ; *L.R.S.*, ii, pp. 179, 221).

<sup>3</sup> A mistake for 1581 (*L.R.S.*, ii, p. 93).

<sup>4</sup> See page 137.

THURNINGE—Sir John Worsley, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 16 Apr., 1568; *i. 8d.* B.A. Licensed preacher.

WYNWICKE—Sir [George Beaumont<sup>1</sup>] Richard Pyrcce,<sup>2</sup> vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 18 Dec., 1579; inst. and subs. 8 June, 1585; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* B.A.

WOLLEY—Sir Anthony Clarke, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o., i. and t.* he has to exhibit; the fee has been paid, 2s. Bred in the schools.

Sum 46s. 8d.; therefrom 4s. 8d.; there remains 42s.

Folio 54d.

ST. IVES [co. HUNTINGDON].

BLUNSHAME—Master John Parker, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *proxy, o., i., plur. and t.*, in all 9s. 8d. S.T.B.

Master Thomas Heron, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 11 Mar., 1581; *o. and a.* —. M.A. Licensed preacher.

BROUGHTONNE—Master Thomas Younge, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 1 Apr., 1571; *o. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. [M.A. Licensed preacher<sup>3</sup>].

BERRIE—Sir Robert Braie, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 16 Apr., 1568; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* [Serving man<sup>4</sup>].

HOUGHTONNE—Master Thomas Lilliarde; ord. pr. by the bp. of Salisbury, 18 Aug., 1560; *i. 8d.*; *plur.*, without limitation, 3s. [? M.A.<sup>5</sup>]

HARFORD—Sir Christopher Key, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 June, 1566; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* none. 'Serving man.'

HOLLEWELL—Master Bartilmew Chamberlaine, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o., i., plur. and t.* he has to exhibit; the fee has been paid, 5s.

Sir George Cooke, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 3 June, 1583; *o. and a.* he has to exhibit.

RAVELEY—Sir Thomas Curties, [rector<sup>1</sup>] reader; *tol.* —. Bred in the schools.

RIPTONNE REGIS—Sir W. Amber, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 20 Sept., 1561; *i.* —. Bred in the schools.

RAMSIE—Sir Robert Cox, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Sept., 1574; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.*

RIPTONNE ABBATS—Master Thomas Smythe, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 24 Oct., 1578; *i. 8d.*; *plur.* he has to exhibit; *t. 8d.* S.T.B.

Sir John Morris, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Bangor, 28 July, 1583; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

SOMERSHAM—Master Andrew Pearne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; *o., plur., i. and t.* 9s. 8d.<sup>4</sup> S.T.D.

Sir Thomas Robotham, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 25 May, 1567; *o. and a.* he has to exhibit. Stipend 10l. Bred in the schools.

ST. IVES—Sir Maurice Burnell, vicar; ord. pr. by [blank]; *o., i. and t.* he has to exhibit; *proxy* 4s. 8d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> 'Pearse' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 92.

<sup>3</sup> The margin of the leaf is damaged and the reading is doubtful.

<sup>4</sup> This amount evidently includes 4s. 8d., the fee for appearing by a proctor.



- STUKELEY, GREAT—Master [*Nicholas Gedney*<sup>1</sup>] Christopher Lewis, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Feb., 1577; inst. and subs. 13 July, 1585; *o.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.
- STUKELEY, LITTLE—Master W. Hall,<sup>2</sup> rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; inst. and subs. 24 July, 1581; *o.* he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* S.T.B.
- Sir Edward Swindell, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 31 Aug., 1567; *o.* and *a.* none.
- WARBOIES—Master Francis Doringtonne, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Mar., 1558; *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit by Master Kent. S.T.D.
- WISTOWE—Master Stephen Wakefeld, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Apr., 1562; *i.* 8*d.* Licensed preacher.

## Folio 55.

- COLME—Sir William Broune, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of York, 10 Mar., 1574; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- OLDHURSTE—Sir John Brett, curate; *o.* and *a.* none.
- PIDLIE—Sir W. Poulter, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 1 Dec., 1573; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- UPWOODE—Sir Edward Makernest, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 30 Nov., 1565; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. Stipend 8*l.* [*Bred in the schools*<sup>1</sup>]. B.A.
- WOODHURST—Sir John Brett, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 22 Sept., 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. 'A webster.'
- HOLME—Sir [*Thomas Herd*<sup>1</sup>] Simon Marrett, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, [*11 May, 1581*<sup>1</sup>] 28 Sept., 1577; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit.

Sum 48*s.*; therefrom 8*s.*; there remains 40*s.*

Folio 55*d.*

## ST. NEOTS [co. HUNTINGDON].

- AYNESBERIE—Master Richard Joanes, rector; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.*; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. S.T.D.
- Sir William Parrie, curate; ord. pr. by the bp. of St. Asaph, 25 Apr., 1582; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* he has to exhibit. M.A.
- ABBOTESLEY—Sir John Aspenall, vicar; ord. by the bp. of Lincoln, 9 Mar., 1565; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.
- DODINGTONNE—Sir Henry Mariatte, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 26 Sept., 1572; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.
- EVERTONNE—Sir Thomas Ruddierd, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; *o.*, *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.*
- FENYSTANTON—Sir Robert Palmer, vicar; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 15 Apr., 1566; *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools. Licensed preacher.
- GOMONCHESTER—Master Ambrose Dorrington, vicar; see for orders in Brinckton<sup>3</sup>; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* M.A.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> 'Halls' in *L. R.S.*, ii, p. 71; and *Comp.*, 28 July, 1581.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 137.

Sir Edward Andrewe, curate ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

GRAVENSDEH, GREAT—Sir W. Harrissonne, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 14 Sept., 1544 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

HILTONNE—Sir Robert Palmer, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 19 Dec., 1572 ; *o.* and *a.* —.

HEMINGFORD ABBATS—Master Arthur Yelderd, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [Lincoln<sup>1</sup>] [*blank*] ; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.* ; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit by M<sup>r</sup> Kent. S.T.D.

Master<sup>2</sup> Christopher Lewes, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 5 Feb., 1577 ; *o.* and *a.* none.

HEMINGFORD GRAIE—Sir James Roo, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 31 Oct., 1578 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

HAILEWESTONNE—Sir Matthias Saunderson, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 26 May, 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

OFFORD CLUNY—Master John [Atkin<sup>1</sup>] Atkinson, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 28 Mar., 1575 ; *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A. Licensed preacher.

OFFORD DARCY—Sir Marmaduke Fulnetbie, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 23 Oct., 1573 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit.<sup>3</sup>

Sir Marmaduke Fulnetby, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 23 Oct., 1573 ; *o.* and *a.* —.

PAXTON, GREAT—Sir W. Walp[ole<sup>4</sup>], vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Dec., 1560 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

PAXTON, LITTLE—Sir Humphrey Wildine, curate ; *o.* and *a.* none.

*Folio* 56.

SOUTH—Master Henry Ince, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit.

Sir Matthias Saunderson, curate ; *o.* and *a.* none.

STOUGHTON, LITTLE—none.

ST. NEOTS—Master W. Smyth, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 16 Oct., 1579 ; inst. and subs. 2 June, 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.*

STOUGHTON, GREAT—Sir Robert Skofeld, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.*—it is vacant.<sup>5</sup>

TOSELAND—Sir Humphrey Wilden, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.*, *i.* and *t.*—absent.

Sir John Birchall, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit.

WYRESLEY—Sir George Hall, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 29 Mar., 1561 ; *i.* 8*d.* 'Parishe clarke.'

YELINGE—Master John Tayler, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit ; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Corrected from 'Sir.'

<sup>3</sup> This entry has been made by another hand. The following entry is probably the original entry, and the fact that it is a little lower down the page than the name of the parish, which thus has a blank space opposite to it, probably led to its being overlooked and repeated when, at a later date, it was necessary to record that the clerk had paid 8*d.*

<sup>4</sup> There is a hole in the leaf. See above, p. 57.

<sup>5</sup> *I.e.* the benefice was vacant. Another clerk, Thomas Wilson, compounded for the firstfruits, 18 Oct., 1585 (*Comp.*).

Sir John Robothome, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Chester, 3 Mar., 1576 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. Stipend *9l.* Bred in the schools.

Sum 31*s.* 4*d.* ; therefrom 5*s.* 4*d.* ; there remains 26*s.*

*Folio 56d.*

YAXLEY [co. HUNTINGDON].

ALWALTONNE—Master John Bill, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 22 Nov., 1580 ; *i.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

Sir W. Acrod, curate ; *o.* and *a.* —.

AILESTONE—Master W. Dickonson, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 19 Apr., 1564 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

BOTILBRIGE—Sir Nicholas Chesilden, rector ; ord. pr. by [*blank*] ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* 'A parishe clarke.'

CHESTERTONNE—Master Baldwine Esdale, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of London, 12 June, 1569 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, without limitation ; *t.* he has to exhibit. S.T.B.

CALCOTE—Sir John Hunte, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 22 Sept., 1571 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

CONINGTON—Master W. Roo, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *proxy* 4*s.* 8*d.* ; *o.*, *i.*, *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

Master W. Garfeld, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Mar., 1583 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit. M.A.

DENTONNE—Sir Bartholomew Linton *alias* Clarke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1567 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* Attorney (*alternat*<sup>1</sup>).

FLECTONNE—Sir W. Booker, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Monk.

FOLKESWORTH—Sir Clement Cooke, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 Mar., 1566 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

GLATTONNE—Sir Alexander Wuttonne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 10 May, 1578 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

HOLME—Sir Simon Mariatt, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 28 Sept., 1567 ; *o.* and *a.* none.

HADDONNE—Master W. Bolinge, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 17 Aug., 1571 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. B.A. Licensed preacher.

MORBORNE RECTORY—Sir [*Robert Townesend—he is dead*<sup>1</sup>] Henry Forrest ; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 May, 1585 ; inst. and subs. 26 May ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* B.A.

Sir Nicholas Browne, curate ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Norwich, 5 May, 1577 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has to exhibit.

OVERTON WATERVILLE—Master Baldwin Esdale, rector ; see for orders in Chesterton ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit.

*Folio 57.*

OVERTONNE LONGVILLE—Sir Dennis Warde, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 7 Feb., 1560 ; *i.* 8*d.* Bred in the schools.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out. See *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 329 and note 3.

STAINGROUND—Sir W. Longe, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 29 July, 1565 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit. Bred in the schools.

STEPINGTON—Master Thomas Smyth, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Ely, 23 Mar., 1566 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* s.t.b.

STILTONNE—Sir Peter Abithorne, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560 ; *i. 8d.* 'Merchant.'

SAWTRE BANIES } Sir Thomas Lenton, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 27 July, 1560 ; *i. 8d.* ; *plur.* and *t.* he has to exhibit. He is sick. Bred in the schools.

SAWTRE MOIGNES } *i. 8d.* ; *t.* he has to exhibit.

WODESTONNE—Sir Ralph Bent, rector ; ord. pr. by [blank] ; he has capacity, dated 4 Dec., 1538 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Monk.

WATERNEWTONNE—Master Samuel Willingham, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Peterborough, 4 Mar., 1579 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* B.A.

WOODWALTONNE—Sir Robert Hutchinson, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 26 Mar., 1558 ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

WHASSHINGLEY—[blank]—absent.

YAXLEY—Sir John Savage, vicar ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Gloucester, 29 Mar., 1575 ; inst. and subs. 28 Oct., 1583 ; *o. 8d.* ; *i. 8d.* ; *t. 8d.* Bred in the schools.

Sum 29s. 8d. ; therefrom 2s. 4d. ; there remains 27s. 4d.

Folio 57d.

## HUNTINGDON.

ST. MARY'S—Sir Christopher Key, vicar ; see for orders in Hartford<sup>1</sup> ; *i.* he has to exhibit.

ST. BENEDICT'S—Sir W. Garland, curate ; *tol.*—absent.

ST. JOHN'S—Sir Thomas Wolf, curate ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit.

ALL SAINTS'—Sir Thomas Wolf, rector ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 19 Sept., 1560 ; *i.* he has to exhibit.

ST. ANDREW'S—Sir Thomas Wolf, warden (*custos*), sequestrator ; *sequestration* he has to exhibit.

Folio 58.

## [PLURALITIES.]

WALLESCROFTE—Robert Hanson,<sup>2</sup> vicar of Reason Drax, of which the fruits [? do not exceed<sup>3</sup>] the sum of eight pounds a year, obtained a plurality, dated xx[vi Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>], 23 November, 1584, to possess the said vicarage and a church [of which<sup>5</sup>] the fruit does not exceed 8*l.* a year, and etc. ; and, being without one of the two (*sine alterutro*<sup>4</sup>), [one other<sup>3</sup>], within twenty miles.

LOVEDEN—John Barefote,<sup>5</sup> s.t.p., obtained from [the lord John<sup>6</sup>] archbishop of Canterbury a plurality to possess two ecclesiastical bene-

<sup>1</sup> See p. 139.

<sup>2</sup> See page 92.

<sup>3</sup> The right hand corner of the leaf has perished.

<sup>4</sup> A somewhat elliptical expression signifying the vacating of one of the two benefices. The usual phrase was 'Ut alterutrum dictorum beneficiorum, quando tibi opportunum videbitur, dimittere, ac loco illius sic dimisi unum aliud quodcumque beneficium similiter recipere, libere et licite, valeas.'

<sup>5</sup> See p. 68.



fices, which are not in any wise more than thirty miles distant from each other; 17 March, [1584] A.D. 1585; it is confirmed 29 April, 1585.

MANLACKE—Richard Jaques,<sup>2</sup> clerk, B.A., obtained from Edmund archbishop of Canterbury a grace to possess the church of Ashen *alias* Esse in the diocese of London and the rectory of Althorp in the diocese of Lincoln and, being without one of the two (*sine alterutro*<sup>3</sup>), only one other, being not more than twenty miles distant from each other, on the condition of preaching in each of them thirteen sermons yearly, and that he shall exercise in them hospitality for two months every year. Dated 10 June, 1572<sup>4</sup>; confirmed by the lady, queen Elizabeth, 2 July, in the twenty-fourth year of her reign [A.D. 1582]; qualified by Edmund lord Sheffield, 16 May, 1582.

LOVEDEN—Richard Laing<sup>5</sup> obtained from John archbishop of Canterbury a dispensation to possess the vicarage of Hogh, and with it any other benefice whatsoever, being not more than twenty miles distant from each other; and, being without one of the two (*sine alterutro*<sup>3</sup>), one other, being not more than the above-mentioned distance, with a monition that he shall in each of them have sixteen sermons, and exercise hospitality for two months. Dated 12 May, 1584; confirmed by the lady the queen, 14 May, 1584; qualified by Edward Fynes, knight of the order of the garter, lord Clynton, earl of Lincoln, etc., 9 May, 1584.

HILL—William Simons,<sup>6</sup> clerk, M.A., obtained from John archbishop of Canterbury [a dispensation] to possess the church of Langton by Partney and one other, being not more than twenty miles distant from each other; and, being without one of the two (*sine alterutro*<sup>3</sup>), only one other, distant as above; with a monition that in each church as above. Dated 6 July, 1585; confirmed by the lady the queen, 9 July, 1585; and qualified by Sir Peregrine Willughbie, lord Willughby of Willughby and Eresby, etc.

Folios 58d.—60d. [blank].

Folios 61—66d. [collated with the earlier part of the manuscript; see INTRODUCTION].

<sup>1</sup> Struck out; but 1584 (*i.e.* 1584-5) is probably right. Possibly the confusion has been caused by the confirmation falling in the next year.

<sup>2</sup> See page 97.

<sup>3</sup> A somewhat ellipticall expression signifying the vacating of one of the two benefices. The usual phrase was 'Ut alterutrum dictorum beneficiorum, quando tibi opportunum videbitur, dimittere, ac loco illius sic dimisi unum aliud quodcumque beneficium similiter recipere, libere et licite, valeas.'

<sup>4</sup> An obvious mistake for 1582.

<sup>5</sup> See page 68.

<sup>6</sup> See page 79.

# [SUBSIDY OF ARMOUR, A.D. 1590]

Cover.

## ACTA CURIE

*Inside of cover. [Writing of the eleventh or twelfth century, much faded, and mostly illegible.]*

Folio 1.

## THE ARMOR AND WARLIKE FURNITUR<sup>1</sup>

PROUIDED BY THE

## CLERGIE WITHIN THE DIOCESSE OF LINCOLN

[MUNIMENT ROOM OF THE DEAN AND CHAPTER OF LINCOLN, MS. A, 2, 10.]

### ECCLESIA CATHEDRALIS LINCOLNIENSIS

Mr Radulphus Gryffyne, Decanus	a Launce.
Mr Dr [Johannes] Barefoote, Archidiaconus	a Launce.
Mr Dr [Johannes] Robinsonn	a La:
Mr Gregorius Garthe	a La:

### CIUITAS LINCOLNIENSIS

Marie Magdalene rectoria—Christopher Digles	a Petro:
Sancte Marie vicaria—Jo: Hoarde	a Bowe.

### COMITATUS LINCOLNIENSIS

#### GRAFFOE DECANATUS

Bassingham rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Vaux	a Lighte horse.
Thorpe rectoria—Mr [Ezechielis] Tailer	Qua:
Northscarle rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Griffynne	a Petronell.
Awburghe vicaria—Mr [Alexander] Gee	a Bill.
Norton Disney vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Wilsonn }	
Swynderbye vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Caperne }	a Bill.
Boltham vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Devyas	a Bowe.
Carletonn vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Kellitt	a Bowe.
Doddingtonn rectoria—Mr [Radulphus] Bethell	a Bowe.

<sup>1</sup> The items enumerated are lances, light horses, petronels (*i.e.* large pistols used especially by horsemen), muskets, corslets, calivers (*i.e.* light muskets or arquebuses), bows, bills and halberds.

## LONGOBOBYE DECANATUS

Brauncetonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Wintle	a Lighte horse.
Navenbye rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Pore	a Qua:
Waddingtonn rectoria—Mr [Alexander] Southiack	a Lighte horse.
Hanworthe rectoria—Mr [Amos] Bedforde }	a Petro:
Blanckney rectoria—Mr [Riceus] Banes }	a Qualiuier.
Kirkbye vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Gammon	a Muskett.
Welborne rectoria—Mr [Franciscus] Trigge	a Qua:
Boothbye rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Holdesworthe	a Qua:
Billingaye vicaria—Mr [Radulphus] Palfreman	a Qua:
Norton <sup>1</sup> vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Brooke	a Qua:
Tymberlande vicaria—Tho: Humbl'ton	a Qua:
Armestone vicaria—Mr [Constantinus] Harrisonn	a Bowe.
Colbye vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Lange	a Bowe.
Skynande rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Nelsonn	a Bowe.

*Folio 1d.*

Scopewicke vicaria—Mr [Hugo] Bradley	a Bowe.
Metheringham vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Walker	a Bill.

## LAFFORDE DECANATUS

Burtonn vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Euatt	a Bill.
Lessingham borealis rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Cockett	a Petro:
Ingosbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] ffisher	a Cor:
Aswarbye rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Carre	a Qua:
Asgarbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Garstonn	a Qua:
Howell rectoria—Mr [Carolus] Wheldale	a Qua:
Heckingtonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Moreley	a Qua:
Lessingham australis rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Noke	a Qua:
Sylkwilloughbye rectoria—Mr [Hugo] Tuke	a Mu:
Ashbye vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Schochie	a Bowe.
Eveden rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Glenne	a Bowe.
Hoale vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Browne	a Bowe.
Kirkbye dionisii, rectoria—Mr [Hugo] Devyas	a Bowe.
Rowston—Mr [Franciscus] Berisford, vicarius	a Bowe.
Raucebye vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Talbote	a Bowe.
Scredingtonn vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Rotchford	a Bowe.
Branswell rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Holdesworthe	a Bowe.
Anwicke vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Lillingtonn	a Bill.
Awnesbye rectoria—Mr [Franciscus] Somersall	a Bill.
Dygbye vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Palfreman	a Bill.
Durringtonn vicaria—Mr [Radulphus] Bowyer }	a Bill.
Helpringham vicaria—Mr [Samuelis] Larke }	a Bill.
Quarringtonn rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Hitchcocke	a Qua:
Ruskyngtonn vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Willerton }	a Bowe.
Swarbye vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Beare }	a Bowe.

*Folio 2.*

## LOVEDEN DECANATUS

Caythrope rectoria—Mr [Franciscus] Babingtonn	a Muskett.
Lednam rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Lange	a Lighte Horse.

<sup>1</sup> A mistake for 'Nocton'.

Claypoll australis rectoria—Mr [Martinus] Crosfeilde	a Petro:
Benningtonn vicaria—Mr [Edwardus] Bromheade	a Corslett.
Hougham cum Merston rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Nelsonn	a Cor:
Claypoll borealis rectoria—Thomas Townerowe	a Mu:
Carletonn scroope rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Pointell	a Qua:
Normanton rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Warner	a Muskett.
Stubtonn rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Brownley	a Qua:
Ancaster vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Gace	a Qua:

## GRAUNTHAM DECANATUS

Beltonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Perte <sup>1</sup>	a La:
Harlaxstonn rectoria—Mr [Radulphus] Caluerley	a La:
Grauntham vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Brian	a Qua:
Barkeston rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Battye	a Qua:
Barroughbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Kynge	a Cor:
Dentonn rectoria—Mr [Anthonius] Whiteheade	a Mu:
Hayder vicaria—Mr [Leonardus] Townen	a Mu:
Boothbye pannell rectoria—Mr [Ambrosius] Ward	a Qua:
Paunton magna rectoria—Mr [Christopherus] Welbye	a Qua:
Roppesley rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Askewe	a Qua:
Sedgbrooke diaconatus—Mr [Willelmus] Markham	a Qua:
Somerbye rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Bawtrie	a Qua:
Willesforthe rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Stevens	a Qua:
Welbye rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Gace	a Qua:
Woolstrobe rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Bennett	a Qua:
Allingtonn rectoria—Mr [Simon] Buttrye	a Bowe.
Pauntonn parua rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Gryffynne <sup>2</sup>	a Bowe.
Sedgbrooke ecclesia—Mr [Robertus] Gibsonn	a Bowe.
Stroxtonn rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Handsonn	a Bill.
Saperton rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Turnebull	a Bowe.

## BELTISLOWE DECANATUS

Birtonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Pollard	a Petro:
Carebye rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Browne	a Qua:
Colsterworthe rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Hodgkyns <sup>3</sup> }	a Petro:
Stoke australis	
Creetonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Nicholls	a Qua:

*Folio 2d.*

Lavingtonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Dale	a Qua:
Swayfeilde rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Memmys <sup>4</sup>	a Qua:
Bassingthorpe vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Russell	a Bowe.
Gunbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Richardsonne	a Bowe.
North Witham rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Sandes	a Bowe.
Stevenbye rectoria—Mr [Matthæus] Browne	a Bowe.
Bitham rectoria—Mr [Petrus] Rowthe	a Bill.
Bitchfeild vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Edwardē }	
Corbye vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Elame }	a Bowe.

<sup>1</sup> 'Pratt' at p. 69.

<sup>2</sup> 'Griffith' at p. 69.

<sup>3</sup> 'Hotchken' at p. 70.

<sup>4</sup> 'Mehnyes' at p. 71.



Southwitham rectoria—Mr [Benedictus] Smythe	a Bowe.
Withame vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Crosdale	a Bill.
Skillingtonn vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Parker }	
Castlebytham vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Idle }	a Bill.
Stoke borealis—Mr [Nicholaus] Walker, rector	a Bowe.

## STAMFORDE DECANATUS

All saintę ibidem ecclesia—Mr Dr [Johannes] Handson	a La:
Sancti Michaelis ibidem ecclesia—Mr [Thomas] Shorthose	a Bill.
Sancti Georgii ecclesia ibidem—Mr [Richardus] Snawdon	a Qua:
Sancti Johannis ibidem ecclesia— ————	

NESSE DECANATUS

Uffingtonn rectoria—Mr [Laurencius] Stanton	a Lighte horse.
Markette Deepinge rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Colsell	a Mu:
Braceburghe rectoria—Mr [Georgius] ffronde	a Qua:
Thurlebye vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Baker	a Qua:
Westedeepeinge rectoria—Mr [Anthonius] Hunte	a Qua:
Carlebye rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Bagulye	a Bowe.
Langtofte vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Gregge	a Bowe.
Baston vicaria—Mr [Hugo] Standishe	a Bill.
Deepinge Jacobi vicaria—Mr [Robertus] More	

AVELANDE DECANATUS

Folkinghame rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Foster	a Lighte horse.
Billingburghe vicaria—Mr [Johannes] White	a Qua:
Dunsbye rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Boltonne	a Qua:
Dowsbye rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Buckberye	a Qua:
Pickworthe rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Cooke	a Qua:

*Folio 3.*

Swaitone vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Carringtonn	a Qua:
Horblinge vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Harrisonn	a Qua:
Boorne vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Jacksonn	a Bowe.
Hacebye rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Bordman	a Bowe.
Kirkbye rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Mountcreif	a Bowe.
Morton vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Francke	a Bowe.
Willoughbye vicaria—Mr [Milo] Whale	a Qua:
Demelbye rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Tomlynsonn	a Bowe.
Aslackbye vicaria—Mr [Alexander] Mayborne	a Bowe.
Rippingale rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Collingwood	a Cor:
Newtonn rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Gammon	a Bowe.

## SOUTHOLLANDE DECANATUS

Pinchbecke vicaria—Mr Theodorus Walpole	a Lighte horse.
Suttonn vicaria—Mr [Milo] Barkwith	a Lighte horse.
Moultonn vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Leache	a Cors:
Fleete rectoria—Mr [Moses] Wyltonn	a Mu:
Whaplode vicaria—Mr [Clemens] Freckingham	a Mu:
Tydde Marye rectoria—Mr [Christopherus] Wake	a Mu:

<sup>1</sup> Snawdon was rector of both the parishes (see p. 72; *Bishops' Certificates*, 30 Dec., 1588).

Holbeche vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Weste	a Bill.
Gedneye rectoria—Mr Dr [Johannes] Deye	a Cors:

## NORTHOLLANDE DECANATUS

Beningtonn rectoria—Mr [Stephanus] Brittain	} a Lighte horse.
Bostonn vicaria—Mr [Jacobus] Worshipp	
Doningtonn vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Browne	} a Lighte horse.
Suttertonn vicaria—Mr [Josua] Flower	
Tofte rectoria—Mr [Anthonius] Ingosbye	a Petro:
Kirtonn vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Tukney	a Cor:
Bicker vicaria—Tho: Butler	a Mu:
Doningtonn—Mr [Johannes] Prior concionator ibidem	a Mu:
Framptonn vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Johnsonne <sup>1</sup>	a Mu:
Leuertonn australis—Mr [Willelmus] Will'ms, rector	a Mu:
Leuertonn borealis rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Peachame	a Mu:
Quadringe vicaria—Mr [Timotheus] Copinger	a Qua:
Swinshede vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Balderston	a Qua:
Wigtofte vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Billingesley	a Qua:

*Folio 3d.*

Wrangle vicaria—Mr [Nicholaus] France	a Bowe.
Butterwicke vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Clerke	} a Bowe.
Gosbertonn vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Addister	

## HORNCastle DECANATUS

Thymblebye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Conyers	a Lighte horse.
Halham rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Samon <sup>2</sup>	a Mus:
Kirkbye bayne rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Nailor	a Qua:
Marome rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Corey	a Qua:
Skrevelsbye rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Lorde	a Qua:
Morebie rectoria—Mr [Gilbertus] Woodclyf	a Bowe.
Marton rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Thackwraye	a Bowe.
Dalderbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Hodgsonn	a Bill.
Edlingtonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Corbridge	a Bowe.
Langhton rectoria—Mr [Urianus] Kirke	a Bill.
Thornton vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Greene	a Bill.
Roughton rectoria—Mr [Nicholaus] Easwood	a Bowe.

## HILL DECANATUS

Fulletebye rectoria—Mr [Samuelis] Allerin <sup>3</sup>	a Cor:
Greethame rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Cockborne	a Cor:
Langhton iuxta partney rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Simons	a Petro:
Tetforthe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Keye	a Mu:
Hagworthingham rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Fairefaxe	a Qua:
Harringtonn rectoria—Mr [Andreas] Burnett	a Bowe.
Southornesbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Johnsonn	a Bowe.
Ashbye puerorum vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Allerin <sup>4</sup>	a Bowe.

<sup>1</sup> A mistake for 'Howson.' John Howson was vicar in 1585 (see p. 75), and he was buried 24 Feb., 1590-1.

<sup>2</sup> 'Salmon' at p. 77.

<sup>3</sup> 'Allen' at p. 79.

<sup>4</sup> 'Allen' at p. 78.

Brinckle rectoria—Mr [Marmaducus] Thornes	a Bowe.
Claxbye rectoria—Mr [Augustinus] Fitzwilliams	a Bowe.
Hameringham rectoria—Mr [Rogerus] Hunterhoove	a Bowe.
Oxcombe rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Boothe	a Bowe.
Scrafeilde rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Maxwell	a Bill.
Somerbye rectoria—Mr [Silvester] Shaxtonn	a bowe.
Wincebye rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Siluester	a Bowe.
Sacombe <sup>1</sup> rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Tipler	a Bowe.

## GARTREE DECANATUS

Horsingtonn rectoria—Mr [Theodorus] Tansey }	a Petro:
Waddingworthe—Allex' Tansey, rector }	
Doningtonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Kente	a Mu:
Hemingby rectoria—Mr [Christopherus] Barkwithe	a Mu:

*Folio 4.*

Golcebye vicaria—Mr [Petrus] Holden	a Bowe.
Bucknall vicaria—Mr [Arthurus] Wrichte	a Bowe.
Stirtonne vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Seamer }	a Bowe.
Calkewell vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Blackwell <sup>2</sup> }	
Stangote rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Alleley	a Bill.
Asterbye ecclesia—Mr [Richardus] Greene	a Bill.

## BULLINGBROOKE DECANATUS

Keale rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Jacksonn	a Lighte horse.
Haltonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Howsonne	a Petro:
Lusbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Downes	a Petro:
Thorpe vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Clyffe	a Corslett.
Myningesbye rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Vstwhaite	a Mu:
Enderbye rectoria—Mr [Rogerus] Metcaulf	a Qua:
Sybsey vicaria—Mr [Christopherus] Ryley	a Qua:
Toyntonn petri rectoria—Mr [Michaelis] Weste	a Qua:
Asgarby prebenda—Mr [Johannes] Southouse	a Qua:
Harebye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Elvinge	a Bowe.
Hundlebye vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Rawles <sup>3</sup>	a Bowe.
Kirkbye vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Raysinge	a Bowe.
Bullingbrooke rectoria—Mr [Raphaelis] Throckmorton	a Bowe.
Rathbye rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Vaughan	a Bill.
Stickforthe vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Abram	a Bill.
Stickney rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Morrisonne	a Qua:

## CANDLESHOE DECANATUS

Crofte vicaria—Mr [Carolus] Bingham	a Cor:
Friskney vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Turpyne	a Mu:
Srembye [ <i>sic</i> ] rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Maudp	a Mu:
Waynefeete [ <i>sic</i> ] rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Foster	a Mu:
Ardlethorpe rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Mottrame	a Qua:
Ingalmells rectoria—Mr [Christopherus] Kitchman <sup>4</sup>	a Petro:

<sup>1</sup> A mistake for 'Salmonby', to which Tipler was instituted 20 Aug., 1588 (*Bishops' Certificates*).

<sup>2</sup> 'Blake' in *P.D.*, 1589, no. 31; 'Blak' in *Bishops' Transcripts*, 1588-92.

<sup>3</sup> 'Rawlins' at p. 81.

<sup>4</sup> Kitchingman in *Comp.* under date 21 Nov., 1590.

Borroughe vicaria—Mr [Alexander] Cooke	a Qua:
Drybye rectoria—Mr [Martinus] Holden	a Qua:
Frisbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Kyngsey	a Qua:
Orbye vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Sharpe	a Qua:
Askebye vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Englishe	a Bowe.
Candlesbye rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Devias <sup>1</sup>	a Bowe.
<i>Folio 4d.</i>	
Gunbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Burley	a Bill.
Winthorpe vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Wade	a Bill.
Steeping rectoria—Mr [Alexander] Throckmorton	a Petro:

CALCEWATHE DECANATUS

Gaytonn rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Kaye	a lighte horse.
Rathbye rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Dale }	
Witherne rectoria—Mr [Nicholaus] Maddisonn }	a Lighte horse.
Ashbye rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Hewood }	
Willoughbye rectoria—Mr [Libeus] Sadler	a Cor:
Mablethorpe Marie rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Veale	a Musc:
Thedlethorpe Helene rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Alleyne	a Mu:
Thrustrope rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Pattisonn <sup>2</sup>	a Mu:
Anderby rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Plumptonn	a Qua:
Beesbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Somerscall	a Mu:
Billesbye vicaria—Mr [Franciscus] Vaughan	a Qua:
Cumberworthe rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Parker	a Qua:
Hellowe rectoria—Mr [Rogerus] Rowthe	a Qua:
Maltbye rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Martyne	a Qua:
Swabye rectoria—Mr [Paulus] Balgaye	a Qua:
Vlcebye vicaria—Mr [Franciscus] Gonnas	a Qua:
Alforde vicaria—Mr [Josephus] Ouertonne	a Bowe.
Cawthrope vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Leake	a Bowe.
Falstrobe vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Scarboroughe	a Bowe.
Mumbye vicaria—Mr [Alanus] Fryer	a Bowe.
Tottill rectoria—Mr [Fulk] Warden	a Bowe.
Thoresbye rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Myles	a Bowe.
Well rectoria—Thomas Williamsson <sup>3</sup>	a Bowe.
Claxbye vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Munnys <sup>4</sup>	a Bylle. <sup>5</sup>
Calcebye vicaria—Mr [Christopherus] Denny	a Bowe.
Hotofte vicaria—Mr [Jacobus] Partridge	a Bill.
Hoggesthorpe vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Shawe	a Bill.
Southreston rectoria—Mr [Christopherus] Wenesley	a Bill.
Salebye vicaria—Mr [Jacobus] Thorpe	a Qua:
Staine rectoria—Mr [Samuel] Willingham	a Bowe.
<i>Folio 5.</i>	

LOUTHESKE LUDBURGHE DECANATUS

Salteflettbye omnium sanctorum rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Leonard	a Qua:
Somercottē petri rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Sparke	a [blank]

<sup>1</sup> This name should, no doubt, be written 'Devius' at p. 82, and 'Deaues' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 317.

<sup>2</sup> 'Paddison' in *Comp.* under date 25 Sept., 1582.

<sup>3</sup> 'Williamson *alias* Fowler' in *Comp.* under date 15 Mar., 1587-8, and *P.D.*, 1587, no. 43.

<sup>4</sup> 'Moning' at p. 84, and 'Muanynge' in *P.D.*, 1583, no. 16.

<sup>5</sup> Altered from 'Bowe.'



Ludbrughe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Graye	a Cor:
W <sup>th</sup> call rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Bradley	a Cor:
Couenham Bartholomei rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Bucke	a Mu:
Fareforthe rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Hill	a Qua:
Grimolby rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Dale	a Qua:
Yarburghe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Johnsonn	a Qua:
Couenham Marie rectoria—Mr [Randolphus] Wade	a Qua:
Louth vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Doughtye	a Qua:
Tathwell vicaria—Mr [Georgius] Handsonn	a Qua:
Weltonne rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Keighley	a Qua:
Carleton rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Lackw <sup>th</sup> <sup>1</sup>	a Bowe.
Calestrope rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Thornehill	a Bowe.
Mucktonne rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Beckringe	a Bowe.
Saltelettbye petri rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Squyere	a Bowe.
Stewton rectoria—Mr [Hugo] Askewe	a Bowe.
Wyame rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Mumbye	a Bowe.
Awthrope rectoria—Mr [Simon] Lynne <sup>2</sup>	a Qua:
Carletonn magna rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Hindmarshe	a Bowe.
Louthe—Mr Alleyne, concinator ibidem	a Mu:
Conisholme rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Porter	a Bill.
Cockeringtonn Leonardi vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Routhe	a Bill.
Fotherbye vicaria—[blank]	} a Bill.
Hawgham vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Cooe	
Fulstowe—Mr [Georgius] Clerke, vicar	a Bowe.
Gaitone rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Bartillmewe	a Bill.
Kelsterne vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Varley	a Bill.
Northelkingtonn vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Wickham	a Bowe.
Ormesbye vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Kelke	a Bill.
Reston vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Dyon	a Bill.
Saltefletbye Clementis rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Creamer	a Qua:
Southelkingtonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Reade	a Bill.
Castle Carelton vicaria—Mr [Georgius] Thornedyke	a Bowe.
Skidbrooke vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Coldcoll	a Petro:

## GRIMESBYE DECANATUS

Coatç mag <sup>a</sup> rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Southe	a Lighte horse.
Lacebye rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Bradley	a Lighte horse.
<i>Folio 5d.</i>	
Barnoldbye rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Todde	a Mu:
Northcotç rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Westwoode	a Mu:
Newtonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Pickington <sup>3</sup>	a Mu:
Walthame rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Baynes	a Mu:
Beelesbye rectoria—Mr [Edmundus] Varley	a Qua:
Brigesley vicaria—Mr [Hugo] Modye	a Qua:
Grimesbye vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Hundlebye	a Qua:
Hatcleif rectoria—Mr [Oliverus] Waters	a Qua:
Scarthoe rectoria—Mr [Hamo] Hanserte	a Qua:
Bradley rectoria—Mr [Johannes] More	a Bowe.

<sup>1</sup> 'Lathwet' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 21.<sup>2</sup> Lyme at p. 85, and also in *L.R.S.*, ii, pp. 187, 238.<sup>3</sup> 'Pilkingtonne' at p. 89.

Graynesbye—Mr [Alanus] Holdernes	a Bowe.
Healinge rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Hartinge	a Bowe.
Swallowe rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Andrewe	a Bowe.
Hawerby rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Atkinsonn	a Bill.
Coxwolde rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Handsonn	a Bowe.
Swynthorpe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Swinscoe }	
Kealbye vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Lorde }	a Bowe.
Tetney vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Lacebye	a Bill.

## YARBURGHE DECANATUS

Meltonn—Mr [Thomas] Bullingham, prebendarius	a Cor:
Bartonn vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Reade	a Mu:
Nettletonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Portington	a Mu:
North kelsaie prebenda—Mr [Edwardus] Archpoll	a Mu:
Somerbye rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Tailer	a Mu:
Bigbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Silvester	a Qua:
Barrowe vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Cook	a Mu:
Croxton rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Sugden	a Qua:
Ferebye rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Staynehouse	a Qua:
Gouxhill rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Sedgwick	a Qua:
Haltonn vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Boothe	a Qua:
Saxbye rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Richardsonn	a Qua:
Wrawbye vicaria—Mr [Alexander] Andersonne	a Bowe.
Vlcebye vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Chalesworthe <sup>1</sup>	a Qua:
Barnesbye vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Baitman	a Bowe.
Girsbye vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Allanbie	a Bowe.
Habroughe vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Collingwoode	a Bowe.

*Folio 6.*

Immyngham vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Epworthe	a Bowe.
Limber vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Garlande	a Bowe.
Worlettbye vicaria—Mr [Rogerus] Hurste	a Bowe.
Searbye vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Leache	a Bowe.
Caudney vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Tincke	a Bowe.
Bondbye vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Crother	a Bill.
Elshame vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Julyan	a Bill.
Harkestowe vicaria—Mr [Hugo] Gelder	a Bill.
Kirnington vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Langley	a Bill.
Ribye vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Pape }	
Broclesbye rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Cuthberte }	a Bowe.
Thornetonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Walkingtonn	a Bill.
Wottonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Newtonn	a Bill.
Stallingburghe vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Welles	a Qua:
Northkelsey vicaria—Mr [Clement] Elshame	a Bowe.

## WALLESCROFTE DECANATUS

Linwood rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Foxe	a Muskett.
West Raysen rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Stockham	a Lighte horse.
Waylesbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Northende	a Petro:
Kynzerbye vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Bell	a Bill.
Thorganbie rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Feilde	a Mu:

<sup>1</sup> 'Charesworth' at p. 91.

Bynbrooke marie rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Addamsonn	a Qua:
Claxbye rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Codde	a Qua:
Kelsaye marie rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Foster	a Qua:
Kelsaye Nicholai rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Bilclyf	a Qua:
Normanbye rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Bilclyf	a Qua:
Oweresbye vicaria—Mr [Ambrosius] Weste	a Qua:
Thoreswaie rectoria—Mr [Davidus] Hatclyf	a Qua:
Tofte rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Crowther	a Qua:
Kirkbie vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Featherstone	a Bowe.
Newtonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Lowsonn	a Bowe.
Raisen Draxe vicaria—Mr [Franciscus] Rawlingsonn	a Bowe.
Raisen Tuph: vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Heaton	a Bowe.
Willingham vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Wrighte	a Qua:
Croxbye rectoria—Mr [Franciscus] Kettlewell	a Bowe.
Easte Raisen vicaria—Mr [Henricus] Hooke	a Bowe.

*Folio 6d.*

## WRAGHOE DECANATUS

Eastbarkworthe rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Skeltonn	a Lighte horse.
Hatton rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Wharf	a Musket.
Leggesbye vicaria—Mr [Hamlet] Marshall	a Cors:
Wickenbye rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Boothe	a Mu:
Burghe vicaria—Mr [Eustacius] Doughtye	a Qua:
Estterringtonn rectoria—Mr [Christopherus] Chapman	a Qua:
Lyssingtonn vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Huttonn	a Qua:
Snellande rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Pell	a Qua:
Westbarkworthe rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Meltonn	a Qua:
Willingham rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Bancrofte	a Qua:
Biskerthorpe rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Swyfte	a Bowe.
Ludforthe vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Depliche	a Bowe.
Rande rectoria—Mr [Humphridus] Barlowe	a Bowe.
Sottbye rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Greaves	a Bowe.
Beningworthe rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Hearne	a Cor:
Bardney vicaria—Mr [Walterus] Shepperd	a Bill.
Ludford parua rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Naler	a Bill.
Langhton vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Rowston }	a Bill.
Westerringtonn—Mr [Willelmus] Nayler }	
Wragbye vicaria—Mr [Simon] Lee	a Bill.
Saxhill vicaria—Mr [Humphredus] Harrisonn	a Bill.

## ARCHDEACONRY OF STOW

## LAWRES DECANATUS

Burton iuxta Linc' rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Huddlestonn	a Petro:
Faldingworth rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Pitman	a Mu:
Willingham rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Richardsonn	a Mu:
Aystrope rectoria—Mr [Stephanus] Luddingtonn	a Mu:
Sudbrook rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Wrighte	a Qua:
Scamptonn rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Clerk	a Qua:
Broxholme rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Lynall	a Bowe.
Cherywillingham rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Welche	a Bill.
Martonn vicaria—Mr [Rogerus] Newtonn	a Bill.

Newtonn vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Bee	a Bill.
Repham vicaria—Mr [Vincentius] Soare	a Bowe.
Vptonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Dampote <sup>1</sup>	a Bill.
Weltonn vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Hallydaye }	a Bill.
Saxilbye vicaria—Mr [Rogerus] Smithe }	
Kettlethorpe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Beck	a Mu:

*Folio 7.*

Fiskertonn rectoria—Mr [Franciscus] Roadē	a Qua:
---	--------

#### ALSLACKHOE DECANATUS

Ounbye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Wrighte	a Petro:
Fillingham rectoria—Mr [Edmundus] Lilley	a Cors:
Blibroughe rectoria—Mr [Anthonius] Hill	a Mu:
Spridlingtonn rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Shawe	a Qua:
Hacthorne vicaria—Mr [Henricus] Nelsonn	a Bowe.
Hanworthe rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Orame	a Bowe.
Willoughtonn vicaria—Mr [Nicholaus] Rylye	a Bowe.
Waddingham petri rectoria—Mr [Christopherus] Banister	a Bowe
Caynebye rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Laminge	a Bill.
Corringham <sup>2</sup> vicaria—Mr [Simon] Arrowsmythe	a Bowe.
Ingham vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Walker	a Bill.
Saxbye—Thomas Watsonn, rector	a Bill.
Nortonn <i>Episcopi</i> vicaria—[blank]	a Qua:

#### MANLAKE DECANATUS

Waddingtonne <sup>3</sup> Marie rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Turswell	a Lau:
Althorpe rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Jaques	a Lighte horse.
Epworthe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Harrisonn	a Lighte horse.
Hawltonn rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Forman	a Lighte horse.
Luddingtonn rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Younge	a Lighte horse.
Broughtonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Robinsonn	a Cor:
Applebye vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Sewarde	a Qua:
Burtonn vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Hall	a Qua:
Bottisforthe vicaria—Mr [Henricus] Gorrill	a Qua:
Croell vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Bawdwyne	a Qua:
Flixburghe rectoria—Mr [Humphredus] Browne	a Qua:
Froddingham vicaria—Mr [Rogerus] Goodwyne	a Qua:
Messingham vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Rowbotham	a Qua:
Hebalstowe vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Tayletorthe	a Bowe.
Scabye vicaria—Mr [Seth] Shepley	a Bowe.
Winterton vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Wilbye	a Bowe.
Roxbye vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Dowsonn	a Bowe.
Rissbye vicaria—Mr [Georgius] Shawe	a Bill.
Redbourne vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Elustone	a Bill.

*Folio 7d.*

Awkburghe vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Clyff	a Qua:
Kyrtonne vicaria—Mr [Jacobus] Nayler	a Qua:

<sup>1</sup> 'Dainpote' at p. 96; 'Davenport' in *L.R.S.* ii, p. 77; 'Davenport' in *P.D.*, 1578, no. 59.

<sup>2</sup> A mistake for Cammeringham, see p. 96, and cp. p. 156.

<sup>3</sup> A mistake for 'Waddingham,' cp. p. 99.



## CORRINGHAM DECANATUS

Greingham rectoria—Mr [Christopherus] Wilsonn	a Lighte horse.
Haxaie vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Newlande	a Lighte horse.
Scotter rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Dawbney	a Petro:
Gainesburghe vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Jacksonn	a Cor:
Owestonne vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Carletonn	a Bill.
Blittone vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Wraye	a Qua:
Lea rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Smythe	a Qua:
Laughtonn vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Bull	a Qua:
Pilhame rectoria—Mr [Radulphus] Wraye	a Qua:
Hephame rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Farmerye	a Petro:
Woote [ <i>sic</i> ] rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Dobsonne	a Qua:
Corringham rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Taylor	a Lighte horse but cannot provide the same by reason his fruites and rente are sequestered by the LL <sup>s</sup> . of the Counsell

## COMITATUS LEICESTRIE

## FRAMLANDE DECANATUS

Bottisforde rectoria—Mr [Samuel] Fleeminge	a Lighte horse.	
Estwell rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Dodde	a Bowe.	
Abkettlebye vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Neale	a Qua:	
Wymondham rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Gulsonn	a Qua:	
Scalforde vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Binckē	}	a Qua:
Stapleforde vicaria—Mr [Zacharias] Jenkinsonn		a Qua:
Coston rectoria—Mr [Gylbertus] Wetherall		a Qua:
Sproxtton vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Whiteheade	}	
Saltbye vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Rowse		a Qua:
Barkestonn vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Chessull	}	
Somerbye vicaria—Mr [Henricus] Wrighte		a Bill.
Statherne rectoria—Mr [Rogerus] Rudde		a Qua:
Thorpearnold rectoria—Mr [Zacharias] Hawforde		a Bowe.
Dalbye parua vicaria—Mr [Edwardus] Inkersall	}	
Pickwell rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Pocklingtonn		a Mu:
<i>Folio 8.</i>		
Meltonn vicaria—Mr [Edwardus] Turner		a Mu:
Wyfordebye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Hutchine	}	
Garthrope vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Lorringtonn		a Qua:
Croxtonn vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Warde	}	
Buckminster vicaria—Mr lloye <sup>1</sup>		a Qua:
Broughton rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Smythe		a Qua:
Clawstonne vicaria—Mr Poole <sup>2</sup>		[blank]
Hose vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Hicklinge	}	
Eatonn vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Squyer		a Qua:
Harebye rectoria—Mr [Nicholaus] Cleytonn		a Lighte horse.
Waltham rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Bringeste		a Qua:

<sup>1</sup> This name appears in several forms—'Fluit' (p. 40, where 'Flint' should be 'Fluit'); 'Fletwyk' (p. 105); 'Flwyd' (*Reg.* xxviii, f. 58d.; *Comp.* under date 23 Aug., 1565); 'Flywet' (*P.D.*, 1600, no. 12); 'lloyde' (*see below*, p. 158).

<sup>2</sup> 'Pale' at p. 110; 'Pole' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 43.

Coldouertonn rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Cowper	a Mu:
Brauncetonn rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Grace }	a Petro:
Redmell rectoria—Mr Dr [Johannes] Jeggon }	a Petro:
Edmundthorpe rectoria—Mr [Stephanus] Beauer	a Qua:
Harstonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Damporte <sup>1</sup> }	
Muston rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Searcotte }	

## GARTREY DECANATUS

Gumley rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Bingley	a Mu:
Halloughtonn australis rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Swaine }	a Petro:
Halloughtonn borealis rectoria—Mr [Harold] Patchett }	
Medbourne rectoria—Mr Dr [Johannes] Duporte	a Lighte horse.
Wystowe vicaria—Mr [Radulphus] Carter	a Bowe.
Burtonn Oueray rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Burdytte	a Mu:
Houghtonn rectoria—Mr [Christopherus] Pollarde	a Qua:
Glenn magna vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Clerk	a Qua:
Kibworthe rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Berridge	a Lighte horse.
Stantonn wyvell rectoria—Mr [Edmundus] Tilley	a Mu:
Billesdenn vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Chamberlaine	a Qua:
Galbye rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Saxbye	a Mu:
Carletonn rectoria—Mr [Hugonis] Westonn	a Mu:
Thurneby vicaria—Mr [Rogerus] Crosley	a Bowe.
Saddingtonn vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Hollande	a Mu:
Bringhurste vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Lee	a Qua:
Cranhoe rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Hill }	a Qua:
Scraptofte vicaria—Mr [Henricus] Stark }	
Euingtonn vicaria—Mr [Jacobus] Hutchin }	
Welham vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Lousbye }	a Qua:
Slawstonn vicaria—Mr [Edwardus] Wrighte }	

*Folio 8d.*

Shanckton rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Corney	
Knossingtonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Leacock <sup>2</sup> }	a Qua:
Foxton vicaria—	
Gloreston rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Talbye }	a Qua:
Loughtonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Cotton }	
Stockerstonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Clerk	a Qua:
Lubbenham vicaria—Mr [Georgius] Stronginarme	a Bowe.
Churchlangton rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Roos	a Lighte horse.

## GOSCOTT ET ACKLEY DECANATUS

Thurcastonn rectoria—Mr [Brutus] Babingtonne	a Cor:
Ashby Folwell vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Fovell	a Qua:
Asfordby rectoria—Mr [Martinus] Hill	a Qua:
Hoby rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Reade	a Mu:
Rearesby rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Whitaphe	a Mu:
Waltonn rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Blonte	a Mu:
Loughborowe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Browne	a Lighte horse.
Kegworthe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Iretonn	a Mu:
Netherseale rectoria—Mr [Walterus] Royle	a Mu:

<sup>1</sup> 'Daineporte,' at p. III.

<sup>2</sup> 'Laycocke' in *Bishops' Certificates*, under date 15 June, 1588.

Tilton vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Lante	a Qua:
Barkebye vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Gibsonne }	a Qua:
Sherneforde rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Carter }	a Bowe.
Ratherbye rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Beale	a Qua:
Skyffington—Mr [Christopherus] lloyde, <sup>1</sup> rector }	a Bowe.
Tugby vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Brisbye }	a Qua:
Ashebye de Lazouche—Mr [Thomas] Widdowes, vicarius	a Bowe.
Barrowe vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Williams	a Mu:
Coleorton rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Stacey	a Bill.
Hatherne rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Barradale	a Qua:
Longwhatton rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Boyleston	a Qua:
Onlepp rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Cowper	a Qua:
Osgarthorpe rectoria—Mr [Hamlet] Nedle <sup>2</sup>	a Qua:
Rotheley vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Kendall	a Qua:
Swethlande rectoria—Mr [Gilbertus] Smythe }	a Qua:
Ratclyff vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Richardsonn	a Qua:
Humberstonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Wilsonn	a Qua:

*Folio 9.*

Hungertonn—Mr [Richardus] Naler, vicar	a Bowe.
Twiford vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Scarborowe	a Bowe.
Beebye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Alsoppe	a Mu:
Southe Croxton rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Key <sup>3</sup> }	a Qua:
Queniborowe vicaria—Mr [Anthonius] Newbye }	a Bowe.
Loasbye vicaria—Mr [Franciscus] White <sup>4</sup>	a Bowe.
Thurssingtonn vicaria—Mr [Georgius] Ashbye	a Bowe.
Wymeswold vicaria—Mr [Petrus] Rathbone	a Bowe.
Dalbye Chacombe vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Burne	a Bowe.
Cussingtonn—Mr [Hugo] Boothe, rector	chardged at Elye.
Allaxtonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Tunstall <sup>5</sup>	a Bowe.
Packingtonn vicaria—Mr [Henricus] Presburye }	a Bowe.
Beltonn vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Barrs }	a Bowe.
Castledoningtonn vicaria—Mr [Petrus] Wood }	a Bowe.
Sheapeshead vicaria—Mr [Petrus] Olerenshaw <sup>6</sup> }	a Bowe.

## GOODLAXTONN DECANATUS

Aylston—Mr [Willelmus] Heathecote, rector	a Petro:
Broughton Ashley rectoria—Mr [Franciscus] White }	a Lighte horse.
Lutterworthe rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Banckp }	a Petro:
Cleabrook vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Higginsonn	a Petro:
Glenfeild rectoria—Mr [Simon] Coxo	a Petro:
Blabye rectoria—	a Petro:
Foston rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Savidge }	a Petro:

<sup>1</sup> See page 156, n. 1.<sup>2</sup> This name is variously spelt—'Nylde' (p. 34); 'Neylde' (p. 109); 'Nilde' (*Reg.*, xxviii, f. 286); 'Nelde' (*Comp.*, under date 28 April, 1550); 'Neelde' (*P.D.*, 1592, no. 35).<sup>3</sup> Cp. p. 105. 'Kaye' in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 45.<sup>4</sup> He elsewhere appears as 'Whitinge' (*P.D.*, 1586, no. 66, and 1594, no. 37; *Bishops' Certificates*, under date 5 Jan., 1586-7). At p. 104, in 1585, the vicar is given as '[blank] Whit', but it is uncertain whether the same clerk is referred to; for F. Whitinge was not instituted until 1586-7.<sup>5</sup> 'Tunstonne' at p. 104. 'Tunstall' is the right form (*L.R.S.*, ii, p. 41; *P.D.*, 1578, no. 67; *Comp.*, under date 14 Nov., 1578).<sup>6</sup> 'Allerenshaw' at p. 109.

Thurleston rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Sherwood <sup>1</sup> }	a Petro:
Crafte rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Shentonn }	
Gilmorton rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Halford }	a Petro:
Southekilworth rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Vause }	a Cor:
Knaptofte rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Moore }	
Narborowe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Browne }	a Lighte horse.
Aston Flavyle rectoria—Mr [Anthonius] Graye }	a Mu:
Stony stantonn rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Messinger }	a Petro:
Kylmecote rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Vittell }	a Mu:
Barwell rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Messinger }	a Qua:
Mistertonn rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Howe }	
Asbye parua rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Brasgerdle }	
Leare rectoria—Mr [Alexander] Shepward }	

*Folio 9d.*

Bruntingworthe <sup>2</sup> rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Clerke }	a Qua:
Sapcote rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Tompson }	
Cottesbiche rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Dillingham }	a Qua:
Thorphomas rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Lee }	
Desford rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Bonney }	a Qua:
Markfeild rectoria—Mr [Anthonius] Brigge }	
Enderbye vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Fryer }	a Qua:
Elmesthorpe rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Crompton }	
Frolesworthe rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Stearesworthe <sup>3</sup> }	a Qua:
Peatlinge parua rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Siddall }	a Qua:
Ashbye magna vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Mason }	a Bowe.
Peatlinge magna vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Pollard }	
Northkillworthe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Morton }	a Qua:
Shawell—Mr [Johannes] Hodgkinson, <sup>4</sup> rector }	
Swynford vicaria—Mr [Humphredus] Thomas }	a Bowe.
Odebye vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Andrewe }	a Bowe.

#### SPERKENHOE DECANATUS

Markett Bosworthe rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Pelsante }	a Lighte horse.
Applebye rectoria—Mr [Hugo] Blythe }	a Cor:
Congeston rectoria—Mr [Julius] Watsonn }	a Qua:
Peckleton rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Davye }	a Qua:
Cadebye rectoria—Mr [Laurencius] Botte }	
Fenydratonn rectoria—Mr [Anthonius] Nutter }	a Qua:
Heather rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Ashe }	a Qua:
Shakerstonne vicaria—Mr [Johannes] More }	
Hinckley vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Briscoe }	a Qua:
Higham rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Thompsonn }	a Qua:
Ibstock rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Foxe }	a Petro:
Kirkbye mallerye rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Bowden }	a Mu:
Nortonn rectoria—Mr [Edmundus] Cleytonn }	a Qua:
Newbold rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Lynney }	a Bowe.
Shepey australis rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Savage }	a Qua:
Shepey borealis rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Tailor }	a Qua:

<sup>1</sup> 'Sherard' in *Bishops' Certificates*, under date 4 Jan., 1587-8.

<sup>2</sup> A mistake for 'Bruntingthorpe'.

<sup>3</sup> A mistake for 'Stearesmore' or 'Staresmore' (cp. pp. 37, 102; *Reg.*, xxviii, f. 59).

<sup>4</sup> 'Hodgekinsonne' at p. 103.



Thorneton vicaria—Mr [Georgius] Marvyn      a Bowe.  
 Orton<sup>1</sup> vicaria—Mr [Rogerus] Spencer      a Bowe.  
*Folio 10.*

## COMITATUS BUCKINGHAMIE

## BURNEHAME DECANATUS

Agmondesham rectoria—Mr Dr [Robertus] Chaloner      a Lighte horse.  
 Burneham vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Wrighte      a Mu:  
 Beckonsfeilde rectoria—Mr [Simon] Lee      a Petro:  
 Chessam magna vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Saunders      a Qua:  
 Chalfonte Petri—Mr [Hugo] Johnes, vicar }  
 Edgley rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Roberte }      a Qua:  
 Datchett vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Bangor      a Bowe.  
 Denhame rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Bagley      a Mu:  
 Farneham Ryall rectoria—Mr [Rogerus] Browne      a Qua:  
 Hictham rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Hall }  
 Pen vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Blower }      a Qua:  
 Iver vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Atkyns }  
 Wraysberye vicaria—Mr [Georgius] Gales<sup>2</sup> }      a Qua:  
 Cheneys rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Launder }  
 Chesham boys rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Harneyes }      a Qua:  
 Taploe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Kyng      a Qua:  
 Chalfonte Sancti Egidij rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Smithe      a Qua:  
 Wexame rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Ratclyff      a Bowe.  
 Dorney vicaria—      a Bowe.  
 Stokepoges vicaria—      a Bowe.  
 Uptonn vicaria—      a Bowe.  
 Latimers rectoria—      a Bowe.  
 Hortonn rectoria—litigiouse.

## BUCKINGHAM' DECANATUS

Addingtonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Staninghoe<sup>3</sup> }  
 Steepleclaidon vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Pare }      a Qua:  
 Adstock rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Edgerton      a Qua:  
 Ackley rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Pricharde }  
 Foxcotte rectoria—Mr [David] Powell }      a Qua:  
 Edgcotte rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Feilde }  
 Prestonn rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Tetloe }      a Qua:  
 Leckhampsted rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Wrighte      a Mu:  
 Lillingstonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Cade }  
 Ratclyff rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Foster }      a Qua:  
 Marshe rectoria—Mr [Samuelis] Ryve      a Cor:  
 Mortonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Smythe      a Mu:  
 Stoo vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Newtonn }  
 Thornetonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Elwood<sup>4</sup> }      a Qua:

<sup>1</sup> 'Overton' at p. 113.

<sup>2</sup> This is evidently a clerical mistake for 'Eales'. This clerk's name appears in several forms—'Eales' (p. 124; *L.C.*, 1614, f. 106); 'Yeales' (p. 115); 'Eyles' (p. 48); 'Witnall alias Yeales' (*L.R.S.*, ii, p. 92; also *ibid.*, p. 52, where the record wrongly calls him 'John Witnall alias Yeales'; *P.D.*, 1580, no. 55); 'Yeeles' (*P.D.*, 1626, no. 69); 'Liles' by a clerical mistake for 'Eiles' (*L.C.*, 1603, f. 10 bis).

<sup>3</sup> 'Staninoughte' (*P.D.*, 1587, no. 14; *Comp.*, under date 25 Nov., 1587).

<sup>4</sup> 'Elward' at p. 116; cp. p. 50.

*Folio 10d.*

Shalston rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Bursey	
Turweston rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Paddy	a Qua:
Tyngeswicke rectoria—Mr [Erasmus] Williams	a Qua:
Waterstratford rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Badeslye	a Bowe.
Thorneborowe rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Johnsonn	a Bowe.
Cauersfeild vicaria—	a Holberd.
Padbury vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Read	a Bill.
Westbury vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Maior	a Bill.

MURSLEY DECANATUS

Cubbingtonn—Mr [Hieronimus] Lee, rector	a Qua:
Draytonn parsloe rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Tailer	a Qua:
Duntonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Loueringe	a Qua:
Eddesborowe vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Goodhande }	a Qua:
Ivynghoe vicaria—Mr [Evans] Rogers	
Grove rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Facer	
Wynge vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Greaves }	a Qua:
Stone vicaria—Mr [Bartholomeus] Pusye }	
Hardwick rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Harrys	a Lighte horse.
Hawridge rectoria—Mr [Petrus] Bates	
Draytonn Becham rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Feild }	a Qua:
Mursley rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Smythe }	
Swanborne vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Lowns }	a Qua:
Masworthe vicaria—Mr [blank]	a Holberd.
Whaddonn vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Sedonn	a Bill.
Wingrave vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Nixon	a Holberd.
Stewkley vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Prestwood	a Holberd.
Mentmore vicaria—Mr Evans <sup>1</sup>	a Bowe.
Whitchurche vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Caventrye	a Bowe.

WADDESDONN DECANATUS

Astonn sandford rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Prowde }	a Qua:
Kyngshey vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Burgwyne }	
Fleetmerstonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Hitchcock }	a Qua:
Hartwell rectoria—Mr [Mattheus] Jeninge }	
Hickford rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Evans }	a Qua:
Shabbingtonn vicaria—Mr [Jacobus] Langley }	
Grendonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Marbeck	a Qua:

*Folio 11.*

Myddleclaydon rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Askewe	a Qua:
Lurgesall rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Knighte	a Mu:
Ovinge rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Markhame }	
Pitchcotte rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Walkeden }	a Qua:
Quayntonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Blanchard	a Petro:
Waddesden 3 portio—Mr [Johannes] Purefey	a Qua:
Over winchenden vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Tailor	a Bowe.
Estcleydonn vicaria—Mr [Owinus] Gwynne	a Bowe.
Waddesden rectoria—Dr [Gabrielis] Goodman	Charged at Westminster.

<sup>1</sup> 'Evan' or 'Evans' was the clerk's christian name. He appears as 'Evanus Davies' (p. 49); 'Evans Davisse' (p. 118); 'Evanus Davydes' (*P.D.*, 1593, no. 48).

## WENDOVER DECANATUS

Aston Clyntonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Jones	a Cor:	
Bledlowe vicaria	} Mr [Johannes] Smythe <sup>1</sup>	a Qua:
Horsingtonn rectoria		a Qua:
Dyntonn vicaria—Mr [Edmundus] Pulter		a Qua:
Elesborowe rectoria—Mr [Riceus] Gwynne	}	a Qua:
Hampdenn magna rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Woodcock		a Qua:
Hadnam vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Greene		a Qua:
Hulcott rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Longe		a Qua:
Westonn Turvyle rectoria—		a Cor:
Myssendenn parva—Mr [Elias] Wergley <sup>2</sup>		a Holberd.
Wendover vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Gibsonn		a Holberd.
Hambleden rectoria—Mr Dr [Willelmus] Daye	Charged at Windsor.	

## WICOMBE DECANATUS

Fawleighe rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Clark	a Qua:
Radnage rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Syer	a Qua:
Saundertonn rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Reynolde	a Qua:
Wycombe Marie vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Barnard	a Qua:
Bradnam rectoria—Mr [Nicholaus] Clark	a Bowe.
Owborne vicaria—Mr [Hugo] Roberte	a Bowe.
Hychendenn vicaria—Mr [Hugo] Lane	a Bowe.
Marlowe parua vicaria—	a Bowe.
Turvyle vicaria—Mr [Rogerus] Gibsonn	a Bowe.

## NEWPORTE DECANATUS

Brickhill magna rectoria—Mr [Lucas] Watte	a Mu:	
Bowbrickhill rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Watsonn	a Mu:	
<i>Folio 11d.</i>		
Caluertonn rectoria—Mr [Mattheus] Pigott	a Petro:	
Clyfton rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Thackham	a Qua:	
Crawley rectoria—Mr [Rogerus] Hackett	a Cor:	
Embertonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Prestman	a Petro:	
Hauersham rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Birde	a Qua:	
Harmeade rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Ransforde	a Qua:	
Astwood vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Richardsonn	a Qua:	
Loughtonn rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Caldwell	a Qua:	
Mulsoe et Wolston rectorie—Mr [Henricus] Wilcocke	a Cor:	
Newnton blossomfeild rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Price	a Qua:	
Stoke goldingtonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Yeomans	a Q[u]a:	
Stokehamonde rectoria—Mr [Carolus] Langforde	a Mu:	
Symson rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Stone	a Qua:	
Shenley et Wavenden rectorie—Mr [Richardus] Edmonde	a Petro:	
Woodston <sup>s</sup> rectoria—Mr [Anthonius] Greenacres	a Cor:	
Miltonn Keynes rectoria—Mr [Radulphus] Smythe	a Cor:	
Newnton Longvile rectoria—Mr [Sextus] Quarterman	a Cor:	
Walton rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Jones	}	a Qua:
Wolvertonn vicaria—Mr [Radulphus] Langforde		

<sup>1</sup> 'John Thomas *alias* Smith' at p. 123. Cp. *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 54. On p. 122 above, line 12 from foot, 'James' should be 'John'.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 48, and note there.

<sup>3</sup> A mistake for 'Woughton' (see pp. 51, 120; *L.R.S.*, ii, 51).

Bletchley rectoria—Mr Dr [Thomas] Sparke	He is to attende the L: Graye in person whenso- euer he shalbe imployed.
Linforde magna rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Sandye <sup>1</sup>	a Mu:
Bradwell vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Habberley }	a Qua:
Willen vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Potter }	a Qua:
Broughtonn rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Kente	a Bowe.
Tirringham rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Bradshawe	a Qua:

## COMITATUS BEDFORDIE

### BEDFORDE DECANATUS

Pauli vicaria—Mr [Edwardus] Noke	
Cuthberti vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Foxcrofte }	a Qua:
Petri rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Linforde—et Johannis rectoria	a Qua:
Marie Bedf' rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Barnes }	a Qua:
Wilshamsted vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Aldrige }	a Qua:
Houghton conqueste rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Archer	a Mu:
Kempstonn vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Wheeler }	a Qua:
Wotton vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Leverock }	a Qua:

#### Folio 12.

Cardington vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Watte	a Bowe.
Cople vicaria—Mr [Rogerus] Hodsonn	a Bowe.
Goldingtonn vicaria—Mr [Oliverus] Robert	a Bowe.

### CLAPHAM DECANATUS

Bletsoe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Orme	a Mu:
Burneham vicaria—[blank]	
Okeley vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Chamberlen }	a Qua:
Willington vicaria—[blank]	
Carletonn rectoria et Chellington—Mr [Thomas] Wells	a Petro:
Felmersham vicaria—Mr [Edwardus] Still }	a Qua:
Steventonn rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Kyngé }	a Qua:
Odell rectoria—Mr Dr [Edwardus] Bulkeley <sup>2</sup>	a Qua:
Knottinge rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Griffithe	a Qua:
Suldrope rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Masonn }	a Qua:
Ferndishe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Johnsonn }	a Qua:
Turvey rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Bullocke <sup>3</sup>	a Qua:
Wemington rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Chattertonn	a Qua:
Harrold vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Paule }	a Qua:
Poddingtonn vicaria—[blank]	
Stadgdonn vicaria—[blank]	
Bidnam vicaria—	[blank]
Sharnebrook vicaria—	a Bowe.
Miltonn Ernys vicaria—	a Bowe.

<sup>1</sup> 'Sandye *alias* Napers' in *Cert.*, under date 12 March, 1589-90.

<sup>2</sup> He is called 'Edward Bulkeley' (*L.R.S.*, ii, p. 56; *Comp.*, under date 6 Mar., 1571-2; *P.D.*, 1571, no. 52); 'Edmund Buckley' (above, p. 126; below, in Elections of Proctors for Convocation, Archdeaconry of Bedford, 1597 and 1601); 'Edward Bulkeley' (*L.C.*, 1603, f. 2); 'Edward Buckley' (Venn and Venn, *Matriculations and Degrees, 1544-1659*, p. 116).

<sup>3</sup> 'Buccocke' at p. 127; 'Buckcocke' in *P.D.*, 1607, no. 46.



## DUNSTABLE DECANATUS

Battlesden rectoria—Mr [Michaelis] Emoute	a Qua:	
Barton rectoria—Mr [Samuelis] Fulke	a Cor: and Qua:	
Eytonn vicaria—	}	a Qua:
Houghtonn Regis vicaria—		
Hoclyff rectoria—Mr [Lodovicus] Price		a Mu:
Lutonn vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Horne		a Petro:
Myltonn Briam rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Collyns }	}	a Qua:
Pottesgrave rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Watte		

*Folio 12d.*

Toddington rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Sage	a Cor:	
Caddington vicaria—Mr [Riceus] Robert <sup>e</sup>	a Bowe.	
Chalgrave vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Bellamy <sup>e</sup>	a Bowe.	
Higham gobyn rectoria—Mr [Walterus] Eves <sup>1</sup>	a Bowe.	
Stretley vicaria—	} Mr [Willelmus] Evans <sup>8</sup>	a Bowe.
Hurlington <sup>2</sup> vicaria—		
Studham vicaria—		a Bowe.
Sunden vicaria—		a Bowe.

## EATONN DECANATUS

Bolnehurste rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Mawde	a Qua:
Eatonn vicaria—Mr [Petrus] White	a Qua:
Pertnall rectoria—Mr [Edmundus] Todde	a Qua:
Sheltonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Berridge	a Qua:
Tilbrooke rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Claphame	a Qua:
Wilden rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Worsley	a Mu:
Yelden rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Rydley	a Qua:
Rysley vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Thompsonn }	a Qua:
Melchborne vicaria—[ <i>blank</i> ]	
Roxtonn vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Hauerocke	a Bowe.
Rauensden et Renold vicarie—Mr [Edmundus] Legge	a Bowe.
Thurlebye <sup>4</sup> vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Farclyf <sup>5</sup>	a Bowe.

## FLEETE DECANATUS

Aspleguise rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Stone	a Mu:
Clophill rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Browne	a Qua:
Cranfeilde rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Fones	a Petro:
Euershall rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Gibsonn	a Qua:
Hulcott rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Parker	a Qua:
Malden et Milbrooke rectorie—Mr [Edmundus] Hewett	a Cor:

*Folio 13.*

Marstonn rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Snagge	a Petro:
Amptill rectoria—Mr [Alexander] Stokwell	a Bowe.
Flittonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Fawle	a Bowe.

<sup>1</sup> Apparently a mistake for 'Gyles' (see p. 127; also *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 60; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 3).

<sup>2</sup> Cp. p. 130.

<sup>3</sup> A mistake for 'Eame' or 'Eames' (see pp. 128, 130; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 5; *P.D.*, 1574, nos. 31, 58).

<sup>4</sup> A mistake for 'Thurley'.

<sup>5</sup> 'Forclif' at p. 129; 'Faierclough' in *P.D.*, 1594, no. 8.

Gravenhurst—Mr [Johannes] Kytcheuer	a Bowe.
Stepingley rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Sutton	a Bowe.
Tingreef rectoria—Mr [Paulus] Gother	a Bowe.
Westninge rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Higbye <sup>1</sup>	a Bowe.
Polluxhill vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Collyns	a Bowe.
Crowley vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Haruey	a Bowe.
Salforde vicaria—Mr [Michaelis] Lemm	a Bowe.

## SHEFFORD DECANATUS

Blunham rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Nortonn	Thearle of Kent will furnishe him.
Barkeforde—Mr [Henricus] Ridley	a Qua:
Camptonn rectoria—Mr [Hugo] Standbridge	a Qua:
Clyfton rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Snell	a Cor:
Duntonn vicaria—Mr [Jeremias] Darnell }	
Pottonn vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Clerke }	a Qua:
Mepersall rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Raynerd <sup>2</sup>	a Cor:
Suttonn rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Bill	a Mu:
Sandye et Temisford rectorie—Mr [Thomas] Nok	a Lighte horse.
Hatley rectoria—Mr [Nicholaus] Rysley	a Bowe.
Henloe vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Morgann	a Bowe.
Shitlingtonn vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Butcher	a Bowe.
Stondonn rectoria—	a Bowe.
Wrestlingworthe—Mr [Davidus] Price	a Bowe.
Langforde vicaria—Mr [Henricus] Howe	a Bowe.
Astwicke rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Moodye	a Bowe.
Southill vicaria—Mr [Willelmus] Ridge	a Qua:

*Folio 13d.*

## COMITATUS HERTFORDIE

Therfeilde rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Chapman	a Lighte horse.
Archidiaconus Hunt:—Mr Doctor [Robertus] Condall	a Lighte horse.
Barkhampstede Petri rectoria—Mr [Nicholaus] Claytonn }	
Barkhampsted marie rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Bullocke }	a Lighte horse.
Alburye rectoria—Mr [Matthias] Wattle	
Welwynn rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Lewys }	
Dachworthe—Mr [Thomas] Rudde }	a Lighte [horse <sup>3</sup> ].
Walkerne rectoria—Mr [Edwardus] Howe	
Bennyngtonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Middletonn }	a Lighte [horse <sup>3</sup> ].
Lilley rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Potkynn }	
Knebworthe rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Hodgkyns }	a Lighte h[orse <sup>3</sup> ].
Munden magna rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Curleys }	
Kellishull rectoria—Mr Edwarde Francklyn }	a Lighte horse.
Hatfeilde Episcopi rectoria—Mr Onslowe, farmer }	
Stevenage rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Pattinsonn }	a Petro:
Barkhampsted parua rectoria—Mr [Rolandus] Howe <sup>4</sup>	a Petro:
Aldenham rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Bartilmewe }	
Willian vicaria—Mr [Johannes] Chapman }	a Cor:

<sup>1</sup> 'Higbid' at p. 130.

<sup>2</sup> 'Renier' at p. 131.

<sup>3</sup> The manuscript is damaged.

<sup>4</sup> 'Hewes' at p. 135; also in *L.R.S.*, ii, p. 65, and *P.D.*, 1571, no. 7.

Astonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Butler	a Cor:
Radwell rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Parker	
Westmill rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Tayler	
Hitchen vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Chambers	a Bill.
Offley rectoria—Mr [Rogerus] Henley	
Sandonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Coxo	a Bill.
Baldock rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Clerke	a Bill.
Hartford omnium sanctorum—Mr [Thomas] Noble	a Bill.
Bengehoe rectoria—Mr [Richardus] Hayley	
Langley Regis vicaria—Mr [Franciscus] Purifie	a Bill.
Ashwell rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Dakyns	a Mu:
Bigraue—Mr [Johannes] Stearne	a Mu:
Clothall rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Lucas	a Mu:
Cothered rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Bushe	a Mu:
Hinxworthe rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Mickley	a Mu:
Munden parua rectoria—Mr [Humphridus] Wolstenholme	a Mu:
Westonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Besborowe <sup>1</sup>	a Mu:
Wallingtonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Bill	a Mu:

*Folio 14.*

Aspeden et Wakeley rectoria—Mr [Radulphus] Tomlyn	a Mu:
Wattonn at Stone rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Porter	a Qua:
Tewinge rectoria—Mr Dr [Thomas] Monford	a Qua:
Brandfeilde rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Painter	a Qua:
Gaddesden parua rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Windsore	a Qua:
Puttenham rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Northfolk	a Qua:
Ayote Petri rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Bussey	a Qua:
Dixwell—Mr [Richardus] Stone	a Qua:
Hartingfordberye rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Scurfeild <sup>2</sup>	a Qua:
Stapleforde rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Stucke	a Qua:
Sacombe rectoria—Mr [Franciscus] Stone	a Qua:
Kymptonn rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Aldred	a Qua:
Lechworthe rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Hammond	a Qua:
Gaddesden magna vicaria—	a Qua:
Knesworthe rectoria—Mr [Leonardus] Tucke	
Hartforde sancti Andree—Mr [Thomas] Fell	a Qua:
Hemblehampsted vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Gawtonn	a Qua:
Yeadley vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Tattershall	a Bowe.
Calcotte vicaria—Mr [Robertus] Smythe	a Bowe.
Ayott Laurentii—Mr [Thomas] Portor	a Qua:
Graveley rectoria—Mr [Benedictus] Quarles	a Qua:
Whethampsted rectoria—Mr [Marcus] Stubbinge	a Qua:
Trynge rectoria—Mr [Timotheus] Fisher	a Cor:

## COMITATUS HUNTINGDONIE

## DECANATUS SANCTI IUONIS

Bluntisham rectoria—Mr [Milo] Bodleighe	a Petro:
Broughtonn et Riptonn Regis rectorie—Mr [Thomas] Younge	a Lighte horse.

<sup>1</sup> 'Beesbrowne' at p. 135; 'Besbrowne' in *L.C.*, 1603, f. 18.<sup>2</sup> 'Shurfield' at p. 136.

Hallywell rectoria—Mr Dr [Bartholomeus] Chamberlayne a Petro:  
 Somersham rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Robinsonn a Lighte horse.  
 Stewkley parua et Wistowe rectorie—Dr [Willelmus] Halles<sup>1</sup> a Petro:  
 Warboyes rectoria—Mr Dr [Franciscus] Dorringtonn a Petro: & a Qua:  
 Sancti Iuonis vicaria—Mr [Mauricius] Burnell a Bill.  
 Riptonn Abbatis rectoria—Mr [Tobias] Blande a Mu:

*Folio 14d.*

SANCTI NEOTI DECANATUS

Doddingtonn vicaria—Mr [Henricus] Marryatt } a Qua:  
 Fenstantonn vicaria—Mr [Nicholaus] Yelderd }  
 Godmanchester vicaria—Mr [Laurentius] Barnewell a Bill.  
 Eanesburye rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Wilsonn a Cor:  
 Southoe vicaria—Mr [Henricus] Ince a Qua:  
 Hemingforde graie rectoria—Mr [Jacobus] Roe a Bill.  
 Offarde Cluney rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Atkinsonn a Qua:  
 Yellinge rectoria—Mr [Leonardus] Nitingale a Mu:  
 Stoughtonn magna vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Heron a Bill.  
 Paxtonn magna vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Atkinsonn a Bill.  
 Gransden magna—Mr [Willelmus] Harrisonn a Bill.  
 Euertonn vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Rudderd a Bill.  
 Wearesley vicaria—Mr [Thomas] Peachie a Bill.

LEIGHTONSTONE DECANATUS

Brincktonn et Houghtonn rectorie—Mr [Ambrosius] Dorringtonn a Launce.  
 Couingtonn rectoria—Mr [Georgius] Prestlande a Qua:  
 Catworthe rectoria et Colmorth<sup>2</sup>—Mr [Johannes] Alwood a Lighte horse.  
 Hamertonn rectoria—Mr [Anthonius] Elcock a Cor:  
 Steplegiddinge rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Berridge a Qua: & a Bill.  
 Thurninge rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Worsley a Qua:  
 Wolley rectoria—Mr [Franciscus] Sculthrope a Mu:  
 Mollesworthe rectoria—Mr [Augustinus] Piggott a Qua:  
 Winwicke vicaria—Mr [Richardus] Pears a Bill.  
 Swanshed rectoria—Mr [Laurentius] Saundersonn<sup>3</sup> }  
 Graffame rectoria—Mr [Samuelis] Hunt } a Lighte horse.

YAXLEY DECANATUS

Ailtonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Dickensonn a Petro:  
 Bottlebridge rectoria—Mr [Nicholaus] Cheseldyne a Qua:  
 Chestertonn rectoria—Mr [Willelmus] Aycrod a Qua:

*Folio 15.*

Calcote rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Hunte }  
 Dentonn rectoria—Mr [Bartholomeus] Clark<sup>4</sup> } a Mu:  
 Ouerton Watervyle rectoria—Mr [Baldwinus] Easdale a Mu:  
 Flettonn rectoria—Mr [Johannes] Ellys a Qua:  
 Morborne rectoria—Mr [Henricus] Forreste a Qua:

<sup>1</sup> See p. 140, note 2.

<sup>2</sup> Colmorth is in co. Bedford.

<sup>3</sup> A mistake for 'Saunders' (see pp. 53, 138).

<sup>4</sup> 'Linton *alias* Clarke' at p. 142.



Orton longuyle rectoria—Mr [Dionisius] Warde	a Qua:
Stiltonn rectoria—Mr [Petrus] Abithorne	a Qua:
Sawtrye beans rectoria—Mr [Thomas] Lentonn }	a Mu:
Sawtrye Moyne rectoria—Mr [Milo] Hall }	
Woodstonn rectoria—Mr [Walterus] Baker	a Qua:
Wood Waltonn rectoria—Mr [Robertus] Hutchinsonn	a Qua:
Folkesworthe rectoria—Mr [Clemens] Cooke	a Qua:

Launces.	Lighte hor:	Petronells.	Muskettes.	Cor:	Qua:	Bowes.
9	48	46	96	40	283	192
		Bills.	Holberdes.			
		80	5			

## GULIELMUS LINCOLNIENSIS

*Folios 15d. and 16—blank.**Folio 16d.**Endorsement:* L[INCOLN D]IOCES

FOR PROVISION  
OF  
ARMOURE &C.

<sup>1</sup>A Subsidy of Armour and military furniture provided by the Clergy in the diocese of Lincoln at some time between the years 1585 and 1590.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1—1</sup> By a much later hand. For the date see *Introduction*.

*Fragment of a sheet of paper.*

A NOTE OF THE MINISTERS THAT ARE OF THE  
 CONTY OF BUCK. WITHIN MY L. BISSHOP OF  
 LINCOLNES DIOCESE TAKEN IN AUG. 1595.

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

	When they were made ministers & by whome	When instituted & ad- mitted & by whome
Roger Browne parson of Farnham Ryall	13. octob. 1566 by Bissh. Grindall then Bissh. of london Roger Browne	1 <sup>o</sup> Maij 1589 by Bissh. Wickham late of Lin- colne Roger Browne
John king parson of taplow and sturton	7 <sup>o</sup> Julij et 24 <sup>o</sup> novemb: 1560. by byshoppe coxe bysshoppe of ely John king	instituted into sturton in commit: wilts 22 <sup>o</sup> decemb: 1565 into taplow in commit: buck: 10 <sup>o</sup> augusti 1567. my dispensation for ij benifices was sealed 20 <sup>o</sup> Julij. 1567. being then sir nic: bacons chaplein, lord keeper of the great seale, whose letters testimo- niall I have for the same John king
Randall wright vicar of Burnham	4 <sup>o</sup> aprilis. a <sup>o</sup> M.D. Oct- ogesimo secundo. By Bys Ouerton at Eccles- hall. you did see my orders at the laste visit- ation Randall wright	

*Fragment of a sheet of paper.*

## [LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1597-1600.<sup>1</sup>]

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

### *Folio 1.*

BARTON IN LUTO—Samuell Foulke, rector there. He was instituted 30 Sept., 1570. He was inducted 1 Oct., 1570.

MEPERSALL—Richard Reyner, rector there; subscribed 3 May, 1574, in the presence of Thomas Cooper, bishop of Lincoln, as by certificate of Bishop William, made after search, 23 Sept., 1585. He was ordained priest 28 Sept., 1567, by the bishop of Peterborough.

POTŒGRAVE—John Raynes, rector there. He was ordained priest 19 May, 1592, by the bishop of 'Dorobor':<sup>2</sup>

AMPTHILL—Alexander Stockwell, rector there. He was ordained priest by Adam, archbishop of Dublin, 7 Mar., 1557.<sup>3</sup> The same was instituted by Thomas bishop of Lincoln, 13 Jan., 1574.

CHALGRAVE—John Bellamie, vicar there; subscribed to the articles, 5 Sept., 13 Elizabeth.

*[The next part of the sheet is missing.]*

### *Folio 1d.*

STEPINGLEY—Edward Sutton, rector there; was instituted 23 April, 1567, by Nicholas bishop of Lincoln. The same was ordained priest by Thomas bishop of St. Asaph, 25 Mar., 1562.

FLITTON—Thomas Fall, vicar there; was ordained priest 28 Sept., 1567,<sup>4</sup> by Edmund bishop of Peterborough. The same subscribed to the articles 20 Nov., 1580.

*[The next part of the sheet is missing.]*

### *Folio 2.*

the same was instituted the same day. Chaplain of John Sarum under seal dated 24 June, 1585. Dispensed 26 June, 1585.

SWANBURNE—Thomas Lownes, vicar there; was instituted by Thomas bishop of Lincoln, 5 Mar., 1578. The same subscribed to the articles the same day.

MURESLEY—William Smith, rector of Muresly, was instituted by Thomas Lincoln, 11 Sept., 1580.

HORWOOD MAGNA—William Swaddon, ordained priest 31 Aug., 1588, by John bishop of Sarum.

<sup>1</sup> For the date see *Introduction*.

<sup>2</sup> 'Durham' in *L.C.*, 1614, f. 94.

<sup>3</sup> *Cp.* p. 129, where a different account of his ordination is given.

<sup>4</sup> '1577' at p. 129.

# [ELECTION OF PROCTORS FOR CONVOCATION.]

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

## [I. ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN, A.D. 1597.]

Public instrument [*similar in form to the instrument of the clergy of the archdeaconry of Stow (see below), but less verbose*] of the clergy of the archdeaconry of Lincoln, appointing Master Thomas Rands, M.A., commissary and official of the said archdeaconry, and Master Thomas Tailor, public notary, writer of the acts and registrar of the said archdeaconry, jointly and severally, as their proctors to appear before William bishop of Lincoln in the church of St. Mary in Stamford, on 30 September, 1597, at nine o'clock in the forenoon, and there to elect, together with the clergy of the other archdeaconries of the diocese of Lincoln, two proctors for the whole clergy of the said diocese to appear at the city of Westminster on 24 October following. Sealed with the seal [*missing*] of the said Thomas Rands, official and commissary. Dated 27 September, 1597.

*Endorsed* : Nomina Cleri Lincolnienſis Diocæſeos.

Folio 1.

### LINCOLN

St Botolph's	Marshall, Sir W., curate
St Peter's at Gote	Tailor, Sir W., curate
St Mark's	Willie, Sir Henry, curate
St Mary's	Crowther, Mr W., vicar
St Benedict's	Halley, Sir John, curate
St Swithin's	Sergeant, Sir Robert, curate
St Peter's at Arches	Gartsidd, Sir Adam, rector
St Martin's	Lide, Sir John, vicar
St Michael's	Gartsid, Sir Adam, curate
St Paul's	Foster, Mr Richard, curate
St Peter's in Eastgate	Nicolſone, Sir Robert, curate
St Nicholas' in Newport	Sergeant, Sir Robert, curate
St Mary Magdalene's	Digles, Mr Christopher, rector
St Margaret's	Muttche, Sir George, curate

### LONGOBODIE

Armestone	Harrisone, Sir Constantine, vicar
Bothebie	Prigeon, Mr Francis, rector



## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

	Bracebrige	Willie, Sir Henry, vicar
	Braunceton	Dale, Mr Cutbert, rector
	"	Barker, Sir John, curate
	Blankney	Lownde, Mr W., rector
<i>Folio 1d.</i>	Billingaie	Jonson, Sir William, vicar
	Canwicke	Tailor, Sir William, vicar
	Colbie	Lange, Sir William, vicar
	Dunstone	Griffinne, Sir John, vicar
	Hanworthe	Bedford, Mr Amos, rector
	Kirkebie	Martine, Sir Nicholas, vicar
	Methringham	Willsonne, Sir Richard, vicar
	Noctone	Howghton, Mr Robert, vicar
	Naunbie	Bradocke, Mr Thomas, rector
	"	Webster, Sir Richard, curate
	Scopewicke	Bonde, Sir George, vicar
	Skynnand	Haworthe, Mr Michael, rector
	Timberland	Humbleton, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Wadington	Sowthaikie, Mr Alexander, rector
	"	Vincent, Sir John, curate
	Welborne	Trigge, Mr Francis, rector
	Whashingburgh	Browne, Mr Hugh, rector
	Wellingor	Niccolls, Sir John, vicar

## GRAFFO

	Awborne	Gee, Alexander, vicar
	"	Bawdwynne, Sir John, curate
<i>Folio 2.</i>	Basingham	Barnes, Mr John, rector
	Bultham	Devyas, Sir John, rector
	Carlton	Kellett, Mr Richard, vicar
	Dodington	Bithell, Sir Ralph, rector
	Egle	Blomley, Sir George, vicar
	Hikam	Russell, Mr Thomas, rector
	"	[blank], Sir [blank], curate
	Nortondisney	Wilsone, Sir John, vicar
	Northscarle	Griffen, Sir Thomas, rector
	Stapleford	[blank], Sir [blank], curate
	Swinderby	Alredd, Sir Edward, vicar
	Skellingthorp	[blank], Sir Robert, [blank] <sup>1</sup>
	Thorp	Gee, Sir Alexander, rector
	Thurlibie	Boothe, Sir John, curate

## LAFFORD

	Amwicke	Wilsone, Sir Robert, vicar
	Aswarbie	Carre, Mr Thomas, rector
	"	Norrys, Sir Nicholas, curate
	Awnsbie	Somersall, Mr Francis, rector
	Asgarbie	Williams, Mr William, rector
	Ashebie	Skochie, Sir Thomas, vicar
<i>Folio 2d.</i>	Bloxame	Colsell, Mr W., rector
	"	Willertone, Sir W., curate
	Braunswell	Howldesworthe, Sir H., rector

<sup>1</sup> Robert Vaughan was incumbent of Skellingthorpe in 1603 (*L.C.*, 1603, f. 45).

Burtone  
 Cranwell  
 Digbie  
 Dirrington  
 Eveden  
 Howell  
 Heckinton  
 Hale  
 Helpringham  
 Iwarbie  
 Ingoldesbie  
 Kirkebie Peter's  
 Kime  
 Sleaford, New  
 Lessingham, North  
 Lesingham, South  
*Folio 3.* Quarlington  
 Rowston  
 Ruskinton  
 Ruskinton  
 Rawcebie  
 Skredington  
 Swarbie  
 Willoughbie

Evatt, Mr Richard, vicar  
 Jonsonne, Sir Thomas, curate  
 Palframan, Sir John, vicar  
 Bower, Sir Ralph, vicar  
 Glen, Mr W., rector  
 Whelpdale, Sir Charles, rector  
 Morley, Sir Thomas, vicar  
 Browne, Sir Robert, vicar  
 Larke, Sir Samuel, vicar  
 Williamson, Sir John, vicar  
 Fisher, Mr John, rector  
 Carre, Mr Thomas, curate  
 Duffield, Mr Thomas, curate  
 Newton, Sir Edward, vicar  
 Morrys, Mr John, rector  
 Noke, Sir Thomas, rector  
 Hittchcocke, Mr Robert, rector  
 Berisford, Mr Francis, vicar  
 Willimott, Sir William, rector  
 Willerton, Sir W., vicar  
 Talbott, Sir John, vicar  
 Rattcheford, Sir Richard, vicar  
 Beare, Sir Thomas, vicar  
 Tuke, Mr Hugh, rector

## LOVEDEN

Ancaster  
 Benington  
 Beckingham  
 "  
 Brawghton  
 "  
 Caithorpe  
 Carlton Scroop  
 Claipoll, North  
 Claiepoll, South  
*Folio 3d.* Fulbecke  
 "  
 Houghe  
 Hougham  
 Normanton  
 Stubton  
 Lednam  
 Westburghe  
 Westburghe

Gace, Sir Richard, vicar  
 Bromhead, Sir Edward, vicar  
 Jegon, Mr John, rector  
 [blank], Sir [blank], curate  
 Robineson, Mr John, rector  
 Wrichte, Sir Thomas, curate  
 Thorold, Mr Thomas, rector  
 Pointell, Sir William, rector  
 Towneroe, Sir Thomas, rector  
 Crosfeild, Mr Martin, rector  
 Robineson, Mr John, rector  
 Watson, Sir John, curate  
 Ruston, Sir Matthias, vicar  
 Nelson, Mr Henry, rector  
 Moore, Sir Henry, rector  
 Bromley, Mr Henry, rector  
 Lange, Sir Richard, rector  
 Wilsone, Mr Christopher, rector  
 Sharpe, Sir Andrew, vicar

## GRAUNTAM

Allington  
 Barowghbie  
 Beltone  
 "  
 Barkestone

Buttrie, Mr Simon, rector  
 Thornton, Mr James, rector  
 Pratt, Mr John, rector  
 Mapletofte, Sir W., curate  
 Battie, Mr Edward, rector

<i>Folio 4.</i>	Boothebie	Warde, Sir Ambrose, rector
	Denton	Whiteheade, Mr Anthony, rector
	Grantam, North	Conwaie, Mr Abraham, rector
	Grauntam, South	Barkesdale, Mr William, rector
	Grantham, North	Lodington, Mr Stephen, vicar
	Grauntam, South	Bryane, Mr Robert, vicar
	Gunerbie	Atkinsone, Sir Richard, curate
	Harlaxtone	Calverley, Mr Ralph, rector
	"	Robineson, Sir Nicholas, curate
	Honington	Gace, Sir Richard, vicar
	Heither	Towne, Sir Leonard, vicar
	Londonthorp	Mapletofte, Sir William, curate
	Pauntun, Great	Gelstrop, Mr Francis, rector
	Pauntun, Little	Griffithe, Sir James, rector
	Roppesley	Askewe, Sir John, rector
	Stroxton	Hanson, Sir James, rector
	Segbrooke church	Gibsone, Sir Robert, rector
	Segbroke deaconship	Buttrie, Mr Simon, deacon
	Scistone	Roper, Sir John, curate
	Sapertone	Turnbull, Sir William, rector
<i>Folio 4d.</i>	Somerbie	Bawtrie, Mr Robert, rector
	Willesforthe	Stevens, Sir Richard, rector
	Welbie	Gace, Sir Thomas, rector
	Wolstrop	Thornton, Mr James, rector
	"	[blank], Sir [blank], curate
	Wivell	Nicolls, Sir John, rector

## BELTISLOWE

<i>Folio 5.</i>	Basingthorpe	Russell, Mr Thomas, vicar
	Bitham, Great	Idle, Sir W., vicar
	Bitham, Little	Rowthe, Sir Peter, rector
	Bittchefeld	Edwards, Sir Richard, vicar
	Birtone	Pollard, Mr William, rector
	Carebie	Browne, Sir William, rector
	Colsterworthe	Hodgkine, Mr William, rector
	Corbie	Elame, Sir Richard, vicar
	Creetone	Nicolls, Sir William, rector
	Ednam	Milnes, Mr Robert, curate
	Gunbie	Richardsone, Sir John, rector
	"	Tune, Sir Simon, curate
	Irneham	Hansone, Mr John, rector
	"	Bull, Sir John, curate
	Lavington	Dale, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Northwitham	Sandes, Sir John, rector
	Sowthwitham	Smith, Sir Benedict, rector
	Stevenbie	Browne, Sir Matthew, rector
	Skillington	Parker, Sir John, vicar
<i>Folio 5.</i>	Stoke, South	Hodgeson, <sup>1</sup> Mr W., rector
	Stoke, North	Walker, Mr Nicholas, rector
	Swafeild	Mennys, Mr John, rector

<sup>1</sup> 'Hotchkins' in *L.C.*, 1603, f. 40.

Swinstead  
Withame

Nicolls, Sir W., vicar  
Crosedale, Sir John, vicar

## STAMFORD

All Saints'  
St. George's  
St. Michael's  
St. John's  
St. Mary's

Hansone, Mr John, vicar  
Snawdon, Sir Richard, rector  
Shortehose, Sir Thomas, rector  
Snawdon, Sir Richard, rector  
Erdale, William, curate

## NESS

Braceburghe  
Bastone  
Barholme  
Carlebie  
Deeping, Guthlac's  
Grettford  
Langtofte  
Stowe  
*Folio 5d.* Tallington  
Thurlbie  
Uffington  
Westdeeping

Harryman, Mr Gawin, rector  
Cowper, Mr Henry, vicar  
Bull, Sir John, vicar  
Baguley, Mr Thomas, rector  
Colsell, Mr William, rector  
Stainton, Mr Lawrence  
Gregg, Sir Robert, vicar  
Gregg, Sir Hamlett, curate  
Wright, Sir Robert, curate  
Baker, Sir William, vicar  
Stainton, Mr Lawrence, rector  
Hunte, Sir Anthony, rector

## AVELAND

Aslackbie  
Bourne  
Billingburgh  
Dunsbie  
Dowesbie  
Demelbie  
Folkingham  
"  
Horblinge  
Hacebie  
Haconbie  
Kirkebie  
"  
Mortone  
Newtone  
*Folio 6.* Osborneby  
Pickworth  
Rippingale, two parts  
Rippingale, the third part  
Sempringam  
Swatone  
Spanbie  
Threkingam  
Willughbie  
Walcote

Maborne, Sir Alexander, vicar  
Jackson, Sir John, vicar  
Hill, Mr Anthony, vicar  
Boltone, Sir W., rector  
Buckbery, Sir Robert, rector  
Tomlinson, Sir Richard, rector  
Hoskins, Sir John, rector  
Savill, Sir John, curate  
Bradstreete, Sir Simon, vicar  
Bordeman, Sir Edward, rector  
Gamon, Sir Thomas, vicar  
Griffith, Sir James, rector  
Buttler, Sir Richard, curate  
Franke, Sir Thomas, vicar  
Gamon, Sir George, rector  
Whaley, Sir Miles, rector  
[blank], Sir [blank],<sup>1</sup> rector  
Collingwoodd, Sir Robert  
Collingwoodd, Sir Robert  
Lloyd, Sir James, curate  
Carrington, Sir Richard, vicar  
Carrington, Sir Edward, curate  
Tompson, Mr Henry, vicar  
Whale, Sir Miles, rector  
Rocheford, Sir [blank]<sup>2</sup>, curate

<sup>1</sup> Robert Cooke, the rector, was buried 27 Sept., 1597.

<sup>2</sup> 'Robert' in *L.C.*, 1603, f. 39.



## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

## SOWTHOLLAND

	Cowbitt	Sellers, Sir Peter, curate
	Croyland	Chapman, Sir Robert, curate
	Fleete	Wiltone, Mr Moses, rector
	Gedney	Daye, Mr John, rector
	"	[ <i>blank</i> ], Sir [ <i>blank</i> ], curate
	Gedney fenend	Hodgkinsone, Sir William, curate
	Holbeche	Bradbury, Sir Ottiwell, vicar
	Luttonne	Dove, Sir Philip, curate
<i>Folio 6d.</i>	Moultonne	Ashetone, Mr James, vicar
	Moultonne Chapel	Skarlett, Nicholas, curate
	Pinchbecke	Athertone, Mr Thomas, vicar
	Surflett	[ <i>blank</i> ], Sir [ <i>blank</i> ], curate
	Suttone Mary's	Key, Mr Francis, vicar
	Suttone Edmund's	Tailor, Sir James, curate
	Spaldinge	Browne, Mr William, curate
	Sutton James'	Claxton, Sir George, curate
	Tidd Mary's	Fell, Mr Thomas, rector
	Whaplod	Frekingam, Sir Clement, vicar
	Whaplode Drove	Odlinge, Sir Edward, priest
	Westone	Collier, Sir Robert, curate

## NORTHOLLAND

	Algarkirke	Graunte, Mr Edward, rector
	"	Wooll, Sir Thomas, curate
	Butterwicke	Clarke, Mr W., vicar
	Benington	Britten, Mr Stephen, rector
	"	Warde, Sir Thomas, curate
	Bostonne	Wrighte, Mr Samuel, vicar
	Brothertofte	Rawlett, Robert, curate
	Bicker	Buttler, Sir Thomas, vicar
	"	Menithorp, Sir Roger, curate
<i>Folio 7.</i>	Doningtonne	Pike, Mr George, vicar
	Fossedicke	Ireland, Sir Francis, curate
	Frampton	Shelley, Sir John, vicar
	Freestone	Leake, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Gosbertowne	Hudsonne, Sir Simon, vicar
	Kirtone	Tukeney, Mr William, rector
	Levertone, South	Peachame, Mr Henry, rector
	Levertone, North	Peachame, Mr Henry, rector
	Leake	Browne, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Quadringe	Harte, Sir James, vicar
	Swinshead	Abraham, Mr Adam, vicar
	Skirkbecke	Pratt, Mr John, rector
	"	Browne, Sir [ <i>blank</i> ], curate
	Suttertone	Ellyott, Mr Robert, vicar
	Tofte	Ingoldsbie, Mr Anthony, rector
	Wigtofte	Gartsid, Sir John, vicar
	Wrangle	Frauncis, Sir Nicholas, vicar
	Wiberton	Calverley, Mr Ralph, rector
	"	Tompson, Sir Robert, curate

Folio 7d.

## HORNCASTLE

Ashebie	Welbie, Sir Percival, curate
Bamburghie	Geaves, Sir William, curate
Coningesbie	Skeltone, Mr William, rector
Dalderbie	Hodsone, Sir John, rector
Edlington	Corbrig, Mr Thomas, vicar
Horncastle	Hollinghedge, Mr Robert, vicar
Haltam	Salmon, Sir John, rector
Kirkbie	Clarke, Sir George, rector
Langton	Kirkè, Mr Urian, rector
Maringe	Silvester, Sir George, curate
Morebie	Woodlief, Sir Gilbert, rector
Marome	Corey, Sir Thomas, rector
Martone	Tailor, Sir Thomas, rector
Roughtone	Hodgeson, Sir Clement <sup>1</sup>
Skrevelsbie	Hawghton, Mr John <sup>2</sup>
Tointon Chapel	Lake, Sir Richard, curate
Thimblebie	Conyers, Mr John, rector
Tointon Magna	Cockborne, Mr George <sup>3</sup>
Thornton	Greene, Mr Thomas <sup>4</sup>
Tatteshall	Woodd, Sir John, curate
Woodenderby Chapel	[blank]
Wadingworthe	Hiron, Mr W., rector
Wooddall	Kirke, Mr Urian, curate
Wilkesbie	Greene, Mr Thomas, rector
"	Hawes, Sir [blank], curate
Wispington	Mylner, Sir John, curate

Folio 8.

## HILL

Aswarbie	Thorpe, Sir James, rector
"	Bradley, Sir Thomas, curate
Ashebie Puerorum	Allen, Sir Robert, vicar
Bagenderby	Blackborne, Sir Anthony, rector
Brinkle	Thornes, Sir Marmaduke, rector
Claxbie	Fitzwilliam, Sir Augustine, rector
Fulletbie	Allen, Mr Samuel, rector
Gretham	Cockborne, Mr George, rector
Hameringham	Hunterhowe, Sir Roger, rector
Hagworthingham	Tansaie, Mr Theodore, rector
Harrington	Bewett, Sir Gabriel, rector
Kettisbie	Vacant
Langton	Burtone, Mr Brian, rector
Oxcombe	Boothe, Sir George, rector
Skrafeild	Lake, Sir Richard, rector
Southormesbie	Jonsone, Sir John, rector
Somersbie	Allen, Sir Robert, rector
Salmonbie	Phillipps, Mr Robert, rector
Sawcethorpe	Fowler, Sir Thomas, rector

Folio 8d.

<sup>1</sup> He was rector in 1603 (*L.C.*, 1603, f. 53).<sup>2</sup> He was rector in 1603 (*L.C.*, 1603, f. 54).<sup>3</sup> He was rector (p. 78 ; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 54).<sup>4</sup> He was instituted to the vicarage, 16 Mar., 1586-7 (*Cert.*).

## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

Tettford  
Winceby

Key, Mr John, rector  
Silvester, Sir George, rector

## GARTRE

*Folio 9.* Asterbie  
Bucknall  
Belcheford  
Calkewell  
Donington  
Gawdbie  
"  
Golcebie  
Horsington  
"  
Myntinge  
Hemingbie  
Randbie  
Stainton  
Sturton  
Stanigote  
Stixwould

Greene, Sir Richard, rector  
Wrighte, Sir Arthur, rector  
Conyers, Mr John, rector  
Greene, Sir H., vicar  
Kent, Sir Thomas, rector  
Tailor, Sir Robert, rector  
Beverley, Sir Richard, curate  
Howldon, Sir Peter, vicar  
Tansaie, Mr Theodore, rector  
Lawley, Sir John, curate  
Beverley, Sir Richard, vicar  
Sturdevante, Mr Simon<sup>1</sup>  
Feild, Sir John, curate  
Feild, Sir John, curate  
Seamer, Sir W., vicar  
Allelay, Sir Robert, rector  
Travers, Sir Richard, vicar

## BULLINGBROOKE

*Folio 9d.* Asgarbie  
Bullingbrooke  
Enderby  
Easterkeale, North  
Easterkeale, South  
Haltone  
"  
Haghneby  
Haireby  
Hundleby  
Kirkbie  
Lusbie  
Myningesbie  
Raithbie  
Spillesbie  
Stickney  
Steepingie, Little  
Stickford  
Sibsaie  
Thorp  
*Folio 10.* Tointon Peter's, South  
Tointon Peter's, North  
Tointon All Saints  
Westerkeale

Metcalf, Sir Roger  
Throckmorton, Sir Raphael, rector  
Metcalf, Sir Roger, rector  
Jacksone, Mr George, rector  
Jacksone, Sir William, rector  
Howsonie, Sir John, rector  
[blank], Sir [blank], curate  
[blank]  
Airey, Mr Hugh, rector  
Rawlins, Sir Robert, vicar  
Risinge, Sir Richard, vicar  
Downes, Mr John, rector  
Vstwaite, Mr Edward, rector  
Willertone, Sir John, rector  
Ketridge, Mr Samuel, curate  
Price, Mr Meredith, rector  
Stubbs, Mr John, rector  
Abraham, Sir Thomas, vicar  
Ryley, Sir Christopher, vicar  
West, Sir Richard, vicar  
Turpine, Mr Richard, vicar  
Howsonie, Sir John, rector  
[blank], Sir [blank], curate  
Jacksone, Mr George, rector

## CANDLESHOE

Ardlethorpe  
Askby

Mottrame, Sir Thomas, rector  
Englishe, Sir John, rector

<sup>1</sup> He was instituted to the rectory, 3 Dec., 1594 (*Cert.*).

	Borowe	Cooke, Sir Alexander, vicar
	Braitofte	Ithell, Mr Leonard, rector
	Candelsbie	Devyas, Sir Robert, rector
	Croft	Bingham, Mr Charles, vicar
	Dalby	Ribie, Sir William, curate
	Dribie	Houlden, Mr Martin, rector
	Friskney	Turpine, Mr Richard, vicar
	Firsbie	Kinsaie, Sir John, rector
	Gunby	Burley, Sir John, rector
<i>Folio 10d.</i>	Ingollmells	Clarke, Mr John, rector
	Irby	Parker, Sir Francis, curate
	Orbie	Prior, Sir Richard, vicar
	Partney	Digley, <sup>1</sup> Mr Christopher, rector
	"	Dynnys, Sir John, curate
	Sutterby	Houlden, Mr Martin, rector
	Skreimeby	Foster, Mr Richard, rector
	Skendleby	Foster, Mr Richard, rector
	Skegnes	Coxon, Sir Hamon, rector
	Stepinge, Great	Lord, Sir Henry, vicar
	Winthorpe	Waade, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Waineflete All Saints'	Foster, Mr Henry, rector
	Waineflete Mary's	Joyes, Sir Thomas, curate
	Welton	Enderbie, Sir John, curate

*Folio 11.*

## CALCEWAITH

	Anderby	Lathewett, Sir William <sup>2</sup>
	"	Smythe, Sir William, curate
	Abie	Vawgham, Mr Francis, vicar
	"	Adamsons, Sir Edward, curate
	Alford	Overtone, Sir Joseph, vicar
	Beesbie	Smithe, Mr Robert, rector
	Billesbie	Vaughan, Mr Francis, vicar
	Cawthorpe	Fairebarne, Sir Henry, vicar
	Cumberworth	Parker, Sir William, curate
	Claxbie	Wightman, Sir Gilbert, rector
	Calcebie	Dennys, Sir Christopher, vicar
	Farlesthorne	Skarburghe, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Gaitone	Pratt, Mr William, rector
	Hanney	Whalley, Sir John, curate
	Hotofte	Skortrethe, Sir George, rector
	Hoggesthorpe	Shawe, Sir John, vicar
	Hellowe	Allen, Mr Richard, rector
<i>Folio 11d.</i>	Hawghe	Miles, Sir William, curate
	Legborne	Webster, Sir Edward, curate
	Mablethorpe Peter's	Salmon, Sir John, rector
	Mablethorp Mary's	Veale, Sir Thomas, rector
	Mumby	Fryer, Sir Alan, vicar
	Mumby Chapel	Chapman, Sir William, curate
	Maultbie	Martine, Mr Henry, rector
	Markebie	Marshall, Sir Richard, curate

<sup>1</sup> Diggles in *P.D.*, 1585, no. 10, and *P.D.*, 1601, no. 31.<sup>2</sup> He was instituted to the rectory, 13 Sept., 1591 (*Cert.*).



## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

	Reston, Sowth	Shepherd, Sir Baldwin, rector
	Sutton	Sparke, Mr Thomas, rector
	"	Richardson, Sir [ <i>blank</i> ], curate
	Salebie	Thorpe, Sir James, vicar
	Swabie	Balgaie, Mr Paul, rector
	Staine	Willingam, Sir Samuel, rector
	Tottill	Smithe, Sir Roger, rector
	"	Adamsons, Sir Edward, curate
	Thedlethorp All Saints'	Marshall, Sir Ralph, curate
<i>Folio 12.</i>	Thedlethorp Helen's	Simons, Mr William, rector
	Trustrop	Pattinsone, Sir John, rector
	Thoresbie	Myles, Sir William, rector
	"	Roodes, Sir Richard, curate
	Willughbie	Sadler, Sir Libeus, rector
	Witherne	Madisone, Sir Nicholas, rector
	Ulcebie	Gunnas, Sir Francis, rector
	Well	Simons, Mr William, rector
	"	Rodes, Sir Richard, curate

## LOWTHESKE

	Alvingam	Barrett, Thomas, curate
	Awthorp	Lyme, Sir Simon, rector
	Burwell	Hewett, Sir Anthony, curate
	Carlton, Little	Lathewett, Sir William, rector
	Carlton, Castle	Thorndike, Sir George, curate
<i>Folio 12d.</i>	Carlton, Great	Hindemarshe, Sir W., vicar
	Coningesholme	Porter, Sir Richard, rector
	Conam Bartholomew's	Bucke, Sir W., rector
	Conam Mary's	West, Sir Thomas, rector
	Cockerington Leonard's	Marshall, Sir Francis, vicar
	Cockerington Mary's	Barrett, Sir Thomas, curate
	Calstrop	Thornell, Sir Richard, vicar
	Estwickam	Thornell, Sir Richard, vicar
	Farfourthe	Yates, Sir Thomas, rector
	Fotherbie	Robinesone, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Fulstowe	Clarke, Sir George, vicar
	Grainthorp	Maultbie, Sir John, curate
	Grymolbie	Dale, Sir Robert, rector
	Grymesbie, Little	Robinson, Sir Thomas, curate
	Gaitone	Bartlemewe, Sir Richard, rector
	Haugham	Coe, Sir John, vicar
	Hallington	Harrys, Sir Richard, curate
	Jarburghe	Jonsone, Sir John, rector
	Kelsterne	Pannott, Sir Robert, vicar
	Kedington	[ <i>blank</i> ], Sir [ <i>blank</i> ], curate
<i>Folio 13.</i>	Lowth	Dowghtie, Sir Robert, vicar
	Ludburghe	Allen, Mr David, rector
	Marshe Chappell	Dawsone, Sir John, curate
	Manbie	Downes, Mr John, rector
	Mucktone	Beckeringe, Sir Robert, rector
	Northelkinton	Wykame, Mr Robert, vicar
	Ormesbie	Kelke, Sir John, vicar

	Ruckland	Lever, Sir Ralph, rector
	Raithbie	Hambye, Mr Richard, rector
	Restone	Dyon, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Salflletbie All Saints'	Leonard, Mr Thomas <sup>1</sup>
	Salflletbie Clement's	Cramer, Sir Henry, rector
	Salflletbie Peter's	Squyer, Mr John, rector
	Skidbrooke	Die, Sir William, vicar
	Somercote Mary's	Williamsone, Sir John, vicar
	Somercote Peter's	Palmer, Mr John, rector
	Stewtone	Askewe, Sir Hugh, rector
	Southelkinton	Reade, Mr Thomas, vicar
	Tathewell	Hattfeild, Sir Reginald, vicar
	Vtterbie	Kelke, Sir John, curate
<i>Folio 13d.</i>	Wyame	Mumbie, Sir Thomas, rector
	Weltone	Kighley, Sir John, rector
	Withcall	Hanson, Sir George, rector

## GRYMESBIE

	Ailesbie	Wimpraie, Sir Matthew, curate
	Aishbie	Parenchief, Mr Richard, rector
	Bradley	Whittle, Mr Thomas, rector
	Beelesbie	Kettlewell, Sir Francis, rector
	Barnolbie	Todd, Sir William, rector
	Briggesley	Moodie, Sir Hugh, rector
	Cote, Great	Forman, Mr Thomas, rector
	Cote, Little	Whittle, Mr Thomas, curate
	Clee	Lacebie, Sir William, curate
	Coxwould	Hansone, Sir Robert, rector
	Caborne	Hansone, Sir Robert, vicar
	Grymesby James'	Lord, Sir Robert, vicar
	Grainesbie	Humphrey, Mr Thomas, rector
<i>Folio 14.</i>	Helinge	Hartinge, Sir William, rector
	HattCliff	Waters, Mr Oliver, rector
	Humberstone	Atkinsone, Mr Thomas, curate
	Howton	Baildon, Sir William, vicar
	Hawerbie	Mortone, Sir William, rector
	Irby	Lanley, <sup>2</sup> Mr Thomas
	Laceby	Clarke, Mr John, rector
	Northcote	Stubbs, Mr John, rector
	Newtone	Pilkinton, Mr Thomas, rector
	Rothewell	Marrys, Mr Robert, rector
	Skartho	Goulsone, Sir Martin, rector
	Swinhoppe	Swinsco, Sir John, rector
	Swallowe	Andrews, Sir W., rector
	Thoresbie	Mapletofte, Mr Hugh, rector
	Tetney	Odlinge, Sir Richard, vicar
	Waithe	Baildon, Sir William, curate
	Waltham	Baines, Mr Richard, rector

<sup>1</sup> He was instituted to the rectory 13 Dec., 1586 (*Cert.*).

<sup>2</sup> Thomas Langley was instituted to the rectory 4 Jan., 1591-2 (*Cert.*).

## YARBURGHE

	Bigbie	Silvester, Sir John, rector
	Barrowe	Cooper, Sir W., vicar
	Barnetbie	Bateman, Sir Richard, vicar
<i>Folio 14d.</i>	Bondbie	Kenington, Sir William, vicar
	Bartone	Reade, Sir Richard, vicar
	Brokelsbie	Cutbert, Mr Robert, rector
	Cadney	Tincke, Sir John, vicar
	Croxton	Tompsons, Mr Thomas, rector
	Caister	Spensley, Sir George, vicar
	Elsham	Juliane, Sir John, vicar
	Ferebie	Cockeshott, Sir Roger, rector
	Girsbie	Leache, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Gouxill	Holland, Sir John, vicar
	Horkestowe	Gelder, Sir Hugh, vicar
	Haburghe	Rayner, Sir Marmaduke, vicar
	Haltone	Boothe, Sir John, vicar
	Imingham	Skamondyne, Sir John, vicar
	Kirnington	Lanley, Sir Richard, vicar
	Killingholme	Boothe, Sir John, vicar
	"	Tilstone, Sir Hugh, curate
	Kelbie	Paynott, Sir Robert, curate
	Limber	Bancrofte, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Kelsaie, North	Elsham, Sir Clement, vicar
	Nettleton	Hooke, Mr Henry, rector
<i>Folio 15.</i>	Ribie	Rayner, Sir Robert, vicar
	Serebie	Berrie, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Somerbie	Tailor, Sir Robert, rector
	Saxbie	Richardson, Mr Richard, rector
	Stallingburgh	Wells, Mr Thomas, vicar
	Thornton	Walkington, Mr Thomas, vicar
	Wrawbie	Bynnes, Mr Richard, vicar
	Worlettbie	Hurst, Sir Roger, vicar
	Wotton	Newton, Sir Thomas, vicar
	Ulcebie	Killingley, Sir Henry, vicar

## WALLESCROFTE

	Binbrooke Mary's	Adams, Sir Richard, rector
	Binbroke Gabriel's	Carter, Sir Hugh, vicar
	Croxbie	Nailor, Sir William, rector
	Claxbie	Codd, Sir Richard, rector
	Raisine, East	Storr, Mr William, vicar
	Kirkebie	Fetherstone, Sir Robert, vicar
	Kingerbie	Clarke, Sir Nicholas, vicar
	Kelsaie, Mary's	Foster, Mr John, rector
	Kelsaie, Nicholas'	BilCliff, Sir George, rector
	Lynwoodd	Bownell, Sir Mardocheus, rector
	"	Slade, Sir Ethelbert, curate
<i>Folio 15d.</i>	Newton	Lawsone, Sir Thomas, rector
	Normanbie	BilCliff, Sir Thomas, rector
	Owersbie	West, Mr Ambrose, vicar

Rasine Drax	Rawlinson, Sir Francis, vicar
Rasinne Tupholme	Tippine, Sir Thomas, vicar
Stainton	Feild, Sir William, rector
Thoreswaie	Hattclif, Mr David, rector
Thorganbie, three parts	Feild, Sir W., rector
"    the fourth part	Feild, Sir W., rector
Tevelbie	Wrighte, Mr John, vicar
Thornton	Waters, Mr Oliver, rector
"	Pattinson, Sir Robert, curate
Toft	Billcliff, Sir George, rector
"	Billcliff, Sir Hugh, curate
Westraisinne	Stokhame, Mr Thomas, rector
Walesbie	Northend, Sir John, rector
Willingam	Wrighte, Mr John, vicar
Ueslbie	[blank], Sir [blank], curate

WRAGGO

	Appley	[blank], Sir [blank], curate
	Burghe	Dowghtie, Sir Eustace, vicar
<i>Folio 16.</i>	Biskerthorpe	Jonstone, Sir Thomas, rector
	Beningworthe	Hooke, Mr Henry, rector
	Bardney	Knowles, Sir Edward, vicar
	Terrington, Est	Chapman, Sir Christopher, rector
	Eastbarkeworthe	Skelton, Mr William, rector
	"	Baxter, Sir Adam, curate
	Hainton	Dighton, Sir Roger, vicar
	"	Cashe, Sir [blank], curate
	Hatton	Wharf, Sir Robert, rector
	Howltone	Garthe, Mr Gregory, rector
	"	Duncalf, Sir John, curate
	Kirmond	Seele, Sir Robert, vicar
	Lissington	White, Mr John, vicar
	Langton	Depleche, Sir Robert, vicar
	Leggesbie	Marshall, Sir Hamlet, vicar
	Ludforthe Magna	Blanchard, Sir George, vicar
	Ludforthe Parva	Britten, Sir Peter, rector
	Paunton	Shepherd, Mr Walter, rector
	Rande	Barlowe, Sir Humphrey, rector
	Stainton	Marshall, Sir Hamlet, vicar
	Snelland	Pell, Sir W., rector
<i>Folio 16d.</i>	Sixill	Harrison, Sir Humphrey, vicar
	Stainefeild	[blank], Sir [blank], curate
	Sotbie	Whashington, Mr Alan, rector
	Wickenby	Bouthe, Mr Robert, rector
	Wragbie	Burtone, Sir Christopher, vicar
	Westerrington	Marchell, Sir William, vicar
	Westbarkworth	Prestone, Mr Richard, rector
	Willingam	Bancrofte, Sir James, rector



## [II. ARCHDEACONRY OF STOW, A.D. 1597.]

Be it known to all men by the presents that we the clergy of the archdeaconry of Stow, of the diocese of Lincoln, as well in places exempt as not exempt, whose names are severally written in the paper book (*qualernio*) annexed to the presents, have ordained, nominated, made and appointed our beloved in Christ Master Thomas Randes, master of arts, official of *dominus* the archdeacon of Stow, and John Harrys, public notary, writer of the acts and registrar of the same archdeaconry, jointly and each of them by himself severally and completely (so that the one who acts shall not occupy a better position, but what one has begun either of them shall be able to prosecute in like manner and complete), our true, certain, lawful and undoubted proctors, doers, performers and managers of our business, and our special messengers; and we give and grant to our same proctors jointly, as is afore-rehearsed, and to each of them by himself severally, a general power and special mandate to appear for us and in our names and in the name of the whole clergy of the said archdeaconry of Stow before the reverend father in Christ and lord the lord William by divine permission bishop of Lincoln, or his vicar general in spirituals or any competent commissary in this behalf, in the parish church of the blessed Mary in the town of Stamford in the said diocese of Lincoln, on Friday, namely, the last day of the present month of September, before the hour of nine in the forenoon of the same day, and there, together with the clergy of the other archdeaconries of the said diocese of Lincoln, to nominate, appoint and elect two fit and sufficient proctors for the whole clergy of the diocese of Lincoln to appear before the reverend father in Christ and lord the lord John by divine providence archbishop of Canterbury, primate of all England and metropolitan, or any his substitute or commissary in this behalf, at the city of Westminster, on the twenty-fourth day of the month of October next ensuing, with continuation and prorogation of days thence following and places, to treat upon most weighty and urgent affairs which concern the security and defence of the church of England and the peace, quietness, public good and defence of this kingdom, to be then and there seriously laid before them; and to communicate and treat with any others ordained and appointed, and to give their counsel in the said affairs in our place and names and in the names of the whole clergy of the said archdeaconry of Stow; and in our names and the names of the whole clergy of the said archdeaconry of Stow to consent to or, if needful, to dissent from, those things which shall then and there, by common advisement, be lawfully and by agreement ordered and settled touching the honour of God and the church of England and the welfare of the kingdom of England and the whole commonwealth; and, further, to do and receive what the quality and nature of such matters demand and require of them; and to treat, agree and appoint concerning and touching the expenses of the said proctors<sup>1</sup>; and to substitute another or other proctor or proctors in their place, and to recall those so substituted or to be substituted; and again to take upon

<sup>1-1</sup> In the instrument of appointment of proctors by the clergy of the archdeaconry of Bedford, 28 Sept., 1597, the phrase is 'also to grant stipends and salaries to the said proctors nominated for the whole diocese of Lincoln.'

themselves and either of them the office of proctor as often and at such times as shall seem to them or either of them to be most expedient ; and generally to do, perform and expedite all other and singular things which shall be necessary or in any way soever convenient in and about the premises, even if they demand a special mandate beyond what is expressed in the presents. And we promise to ratify, allow and confirm in perpetuity all and whatever our said proctors or their substitutes shall do, or any one of them shall do, in the premises or in any of the premises upon a hypothecation and assignment of all our goods ; and we give a bond in this behalf by the presents. In witness whereof we have procured the seal of the official of *dominus* the archdeacon of Stow to be affixed to the presents. And we the aforesaid official, at the special request of the said persons to be appointed and of the clergy of the archdeaconry of Stow, have caused our seal<sup>1</sup> to be affixed to the presents. Dated the twenty-seventh day of the month of September in the year of the Lord one thousand, five hundred and ninety-seven.

*Folio 1.* THE NAMES OF THE WHOLE CLERGY WITHIN  
THE ARCHDEACONRY OF STOW, 1597

ASLACCHO DEANERY

Blybrowgh	Aschowgh, Henry, rector
Camringham	Arrowsmyth, Symon, vicar
Caynbie	Lamyng, Richard, rector
Coate	[blank]
Fillingham	[blank]
"	Bennett, Robert, curate
Glentworth	Catline, Robert, vicar
Harpeswell	Bulcocke, Thomas, curate
Hemeswell	Bulcocke, Thomas, curate
Hackthorne	Dale, George, vicar
Hanworth	Oram, Robert, rector
Ingham	Walker, Thomas, vicar
Normanbie	Wade, Thomas, vicar
Ounbie	Wright, Philip, rector
Saxbie	Watson, Thomas, vicar
Spridlington	Shawe, Robert, rector
<i>Folio 1d.</i> Willerton	Ryley, Nicholas, vicar
Waddingham Peter's	Crowther, William, rector

*Folio 2.* CORRINGHAM DEANERY

Blyton	Atkinson, Robert, vicar
Belton	Melton, John, curate
Butterwicke	Rodes, John, curate
Epworth	Massey, Richard, rector
"	Barnard, Richard, curate
Greingham	Wilson, Christopher, rector
"	Fisher, Richard, curate
Gaynsbrowgh	Jackson, John, vicar
Hepam	Farmarie, William, rector

<sup>1</sup> The seal is indecipherable.

	Haxaie	Newland, John, vicar
	Kyrton	Nayler, James, vicar
	Lawghton	Bull, Robert, vicar
	Lea	Walpoole, Theodore, rector
	Northorpe	Robothom, Ralph, curate
	Owston	Carleton, Robert, vicar
	Pilham	Wraye, Ralph, rector
	Springthorpe	Farmarie, William, rector
<i>Folio 2d.</i>	Scottonne	Cooper, John, rector
	"	Barlowe, John, curate
	Scottor	Dawbney, John, rector
	Wroote	Dobson, Robert, rector

*Folio 3.*

## LAWRES DEANERY

	Aystroppe	Luddington, Stephen, rector
	Buslingthorpe	Sleade, Ethelbert, rector
	Burton by Lincoln	Huddleston, George, rector
	Bratilbie	Luddington, Stephen, rector
	Broxholme	Rymington, Francis, rector
	Cherywillingham	Tuttie, John, vicar
	Carleton, South	Johnson, Robert, curate
	Carleton, North	Johnson, Robert, curate
	Dunholme	Dawson, William, curate
	Fyskerton	Rodes, Francis, rector
	Faldingworth	Pitman, John, rector
	Fristroppe	Diggles, Christopher, rector
	Gretwell	Leades, John, curate
	Gaytburton	Walpoole, Theodore, rector
	Kettilthorpe	[blank] [blank]
	Knathe	Woodd, Thomas, curate
	Marton	Newton, Roger, vicar
<i>Folio 3d.</i>	Netlam	Mutche, George, curate
	Newton	Jackson, Christopher, vicar
	Repham	Sore, Vincent, vicar
	Rysolme	Hearde, John, rector
	Sudbrooke	Wright, John, rector
	Scothorne	Hallidaye, Abraham, vicar
	Snarford	Pell, William, rector
	Scampton	Smyth, Giles, rector
	Saxilbie	Knyght, Humphrey, vicar
	Stowe	Beswicke, John, curate
	Torcksey	Storre, Thomas, curate
	Vpton	Damport, Thomas, vicar
	Willingham by Stowe	Garland, John, rector

*Folio 4.*

## MANLAKE DEANERY

	Althorpe	Meriton, George, rector
	"	Greve, Thomas, curate
	Awckborowgh	Clyffe, Richard, vicar
	Applebie	Seward, Thomas, vicar
	Burton by Stather	Hall, Robert, vicar
	Broughton	Robinson, William, rector

Bottisforth	Jeneuer, Henry, vicar
Crowle	Baldwine, John, vicar
Flyxbrowgh	Browne, Humphrey, rector
Frodingham	Goodwine, Roger, vicar
Halton	Forman, Richard, rector
Hibalstowe	Taylefare, William, vicar
Luddington	Good, Robert, vicar
Maunton	Turswell, Richard, rector
Messingham	Robothom, Richard, vicar
Roxbie	Dowson, Robert, vicar
Risbie	Shawe, George, vicar
Redburne	Elston, John, vicar
Scawbie	Shepley, Sethe, vicar
<i>Folio 4d.</i> Whitton	Woade, George, vicar
Winterton	Welbie, Robert, vicar
Wintringham	Forman, Robert, rector
Waddingham Mary's	Turswell, Richard, rector



## [III. ARCHDEACONRY

September, 1597

Public instrument [*the form being very like the one printed on pages 184-5*] of Edmund Buckley, S.T.D., rector of the parish church of Odell in the archdeaconry of Bedford, Robert Condall, S.T.D., rector of the parish church of Edworthe in the said archdeaconry, Robert Linford, S.T.B., rector of the church of St. John, Bedford, John Chambers, M.A., rector of the parish church of St. Mary in the town of Bedford, Edward Snagg, M.A., rector of Marston, William Aldridge, vicar of Wilthamstede, Paul Gother, M.A., rector of the parish church of Tingriff, Edward Brockitt, perpetual vicar of the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of L[ut]on, with the rest of our brethren the ministers and clergy of the archdeaconry of Bedford, whose names, benefices and cures are contained in the book annexed to the presents, appointing Thomas Archer, clerk, M.A., and Edward Culture, LL.B., public notary, jointly and severally as their proctors to appear before William bishop of Lincoln, or his vicar general in spirituals, or his commissary, in the parish church of the blessed Mary within the town of Stamford, on 30 September, 1597, at the hour of nine in the forenoon, and there to elect, together with the clergy of the other archdeaconries of the diocese of Lincoln, two proctors for the whole clergy of the said diocese, who shall appear in the name of the whole clergy of the diocese of Lincoln, on the day and in the place named in the queen's writ, etc. (see p. 184 and *note*). Sealed with the seal [*missing*] of Master William Smith, LL.D., official of the said archdeaconry. Dated 28 September, 1597.

The names of the Clergy of the  
Archdeaconry of Bedford with  
their benefices and cures

## BEDFORD DEANERY

September, 1597

1	Bedford, St. Cuthbert's	Foxcroft, William, rector
2	" St. John's	Linford, Robert, S.T.B., rector
3	" St. Peter's	Linford, Robert, S.T.B., rector
4	" St. Mary's	Chamberlen, John, M.A., rector
5	" St. Paul's	Noke, Edward, vicar
6	Biddenham	Johnson, William, curate
7	Cardington	Watte, Thomas, M.A., vicar
8	Cople	Hodson, Roger, vicar
9	Elstow	Ryseley, Robert, M.A., curate
10	Goldington	Robbert, Oliver, vicar
11	Houghton Conquest	Archer, Thomas, M.A., rector
12	Houghton Gildable	
13	Kempston	Wheler, Richard, vicar
14	Willington	Topcliffe, Augustine, M.A., vicar
15	Wilshamstead	Aldridge, Thomas, M.A., vicar
16	Wootton	Levorock, Richard, M.A., vicar

## OF BEDFORD.]

October, 1601

Public instrument [*the form being very like the one printed on pages 184-5*] of Edmund Buckley, S.T.D., rector of the parish church of Odell, Richard Neale, S.T.D., rector of the parish church of Tuddington, Nathaniel Gilbey, S.T.P., William Mawde, rector of Clifton, William Stone, rector of Aspley, and George Ridley, rector of the parish church of Yealden, in the archdeaconry of Bedford, and also of the whole clergy of the said archdeaconry, as well in places exempt as not exempt, whose names and surnames are contained in the book annexed to the presents, being assembled chapterwise (*capitulariter*), appointing Thomas Archer, S.T.P., rector of Haughton Conquest and Gildable, and Arthur Clauer, by sufficient authority public notary, jointly and severally, as their proctors to appear before William bishop of Lincoln, or his vicar general in spirituals, or his commissary, in the parish church of the blessed Mary in the town of Stamford, on Friday, 16 October, 1601, to appoint two proctors to appear and be present for them and for the whole clergy of the diocese of Lincoln, with the rest of the clergy of the whole kingdom of England, as well in the parliament of the queen's majesty, our supreme head, in the cathedral church of St. Paul in London, on 28 October next, or elsewhere, as also in the convocation of the church and of the whole clergy and ecclesiastical persons of this kingdom of England, etc. Sealed with the official seal [*missing*] of Master William Smithe, LL.D., commissary and official of the archdeaconry of Bedford. Dated 13 October, 1601.

March, 1603-4

[*The instrument appointing proctors for the election is missing. Internal evidence shows the date to be about the beginning of March, 1603-4, in view of the meeting of convocation on 20 Mar., 1603-4.*]

October, 1601

- 1 Foxcroft, William, rector
- 2 Gilbye, Nathaniel, rector
- 3 Linford, Martin, rector
- 4 Chambers, John, rector
- 5 Dennis, Andrew, vicar
- 6 Johnson, William, curate
- 7 Wattle, Thomas, vicar
- 8 Hudson, Francis, vicar
- 9 Bradley, Hugh, curate
- 10 Roberte, Oliver, vicar
- 11 Archer, Thomas, rector
- 12 Archer, Thomas
- 13 Wheeler, Richard, vicar
- 14 Topliffe, Augustine, vicar
- 15 Rislye, Robert, vicar
- 16 Totnam, Humphrey, vicar

March, 1603-4

- Foxcroft, William, rector  
 Gilbie, Nathaniel, rector  
 Linford, Martin, rector  
 Chamberge, John, rector  
 Denis, Andrew, vicar  
 Gowin, William, curate  
 . atte . . . vicar  
 . . . son, Robert, vicar  
 Hunlebie, Robert, curate  
 Roberte, Oliver, vicar  
 Archer, Thomas, rector
- Wheeler, Richard, vicar  
 Topliffe, Augustine, vicar  
 Riseley, Robert, vicar  
 Totnam, Humphrey, vicar

## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

## CLAPHAM DEANERY

September, 1597

1	Bletsoe	
2	Bromham	Barton, Nicholas, vicar
3	Carlton	Welle, Thomas, rector
4	Chellington	Welle, Thomas, rector
5	Clapham	Grosse, Thomas, vicar
6	Farndish	
7	Felmersham c. Pavenham	Banister, Thomas, M.A., vicar
8	Harrold	Paule, Robert, vicar
9	Knotting	Alvey, Arthur, M.A., rector
10	Milton Ernest	Sutton, Robert, vicar
11	Oakley	Chamberlen, Thomas, vicar
12	Odell	Buckley, Edmund, S.T.P., rector
13	Podington	Woodmansey, Francis, vicar
14	Sharnbrook	
15	Souldrop	Mason, Thomas, rector
16	Stagsden	Payne, William, vicar
17	Stevington	Kinge, Henry, vicar
18	Turvey	Buckock, Thomas, rector
19	Wymington	Chaterton, George, rector

## DUNSTABLE DEANERY

1	Barton le Cley ( <i>in Luto</i> )	Foulke, Samuel, rector
2	Battlesden	Emout, Michael, rector
3	Caddington	Robert <sup>e</sup> , Rice, vicar
4	Chalgrave	Bellamey, John, vicar
5	Dunstable	
6	Eaton Bray	Houghton, William, vicar
7	Higham Gobion	Giles, Walter, rector
8	Hockliffe	Bentam, Thomas, rector
9	Houghton Regis	Rogers, Roger, vicar
10	Luton	Brokett, Edward, vicar
11	Milton Bryan	Collins, Thomas, rector
12	Pottesgrove	Raynes, John, rector
13	Streatly	Eames, William, vicar
14	Studham	
15	Sundon	Watt <sup>e</sup> , Mark, vicar
16	Tilsworth	Lawson, William, vicar
17	Toddington	Sage, William, rector
18	Totternhoe	Ward, John, vicar
19	Whipsnade	Twisell, W., <sup>1</sup> rector

## EATON DEANERY

1	Barford, Great	Welch, William, vicar
2	Bolnhurst	Joones, Lewis, <sup>2</sup> rector
3	Colmworth	Alwood, John, rector
	"	Burbeck, William, curate
4	Dean	Linsell, William, curate
5	Eaton Socon	White, Peter, vicar
6	Keysoe	[blank], vicar

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Nicholas.' He was instituted 4 Aug., 1593 (*Cert.*).

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Hugh' (see *P.D.*, 1596, no. 35).

## October, 1601

- 1 Orme, Robert, rector
- 2 Barton, Nicholas, vicar
- 3 Wells, Thomas, rector
- 4 Wells, Thomas, rector
- 5 Foxcroft, William, vicar
- 6 Johnson, John, rector
- 7 Craven, Nicholas, vicar
- 8 Pawle, Robert, vicar
- 9 Alvey, Arthur, rector
- 10 S . . . n, Robert, vicar
- 11 Chamberleyn, Thomas, vicar
- 12 . . . ey, E . . . , rector
- 13 Woodmansey, Francis, vicar
- 14 Nortbye, Thomas, vicar
- 15 Mason, Thomas, rector
- 16 Payne, William, vicar
- 17 Kinge, William,<sup>1</sup> vicar
- 18 Buckat, Thomas
- 19 Chaterton, George, rector

## March, 1603-4

- Orme, Robert, rector
- Barton, Nicholas, vicar
- Welle, Thomas, rector
- Welle, Thomas, rector
- Cox, George, vicar
- Johnson, John, rector
- Craven, Nicholas, vicar
- Paulie, Robert, vicar
- Alvey, Arthur, rector
- Sutton, Robert, vicar
- Chamberlaine, Thomas, vicar
- Buckley, Edmund, rector
- Woodmansy, Francis, vicar
- Whitbie, Thomas, vicar
- Mason, Thomas, rector
- Paine, William, vicar
- King, Henry, vicar
- Buckocke, Thomas, rector
- Chadderton, George, rector

- 1 Fulke, Samuel, rector
- 2 Emot, Michael, rector
- 3 Robert, Rice, vicar
- 4 Bellamy, John, vicar
- 5 Gale, Henry, curate
- 6 Houghton, John, vicar
- 7 Giles, Walter, rector
- 8 Bentham, Thomas, rector
- 9 Rogers, Roger, vicar
- 10 Brocket, Edward, vicar
- 11 Collins, Thomas, rector
- 12 Raynes, John, rector
- 13 Eams, William, vicar
- 14 Dodkin, Thomas, vicar
- 15 Parkington, John, vicar
- 16 Lawson, John, vicar
- 17 Neale, Richard, rector
- 18 Ward, John, vicar
- 19 Twisell, Nicholas, rector

- Foulke, Samuel, rector
- Marshe, Richard, rector
- Robert, Rice, vicar
- Bellamie, John, vicar
- Richardson, John, curate
- Houghton, John, vicar
- Gyles, Walter, rector
- Bentham, Thomas, rector
- Roger, Roger, vicar
- Brockett, Edmund, vicar
- Colling, Thomas, rector
- Reynes, John, rector
- Emes, William, vicar
- Dodkin, Thomas, vicar
- Partenton, John, vicar
- Lawson, John, vicar
- Neale, Richard, rector
- Ward, John, vicar
- Twisell, Nicholas, rector

- 1 Welche, William, rector
- 2 Jones, Hugh, rector
- 3 Alwood, John, rector
- Barber, John, curate
- 4 Linsey, William, curate
- 5 White, Peter, vicar
- 6 Elinge, Robert, vicar

- Welch, William, vicar
- Jones, Hugh, rector
- Lea, Henry, rector
- Dillingham, Thomas, curate
- White, Peter, vicar
- Eling, Robert, vicar

---

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Henry'.



## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

September, 1597

7	Melchbourne	Dod, John, vicar
8	Pertenhall	Tod, William, <sup>1</sup> rector
9	Ravensden	Legge, Edward, vicar
10	Renhold	Legge, Edward, vicar
11	Riseley	Tomson, John, vicar
12	Roxton	Leverock, John, vicar
13	Shelton	Beridge, William, rector
14	Staughton, Little	Condall, Mr Doctor, rector
	"	Cartwright, John, curate
15	Thurleigh	Foord, Thomas, <sup>2</sup> vicar
16	Tilbrook	Clappam, Robert, rector
17	Wilden	Wo'sley, Richard, rector
18	Yelden	Ridley, George, rector

## FLEET DEANERY

1	Ampthill	Stoockwell, Alexander, rector
2	Aspley Guise	Stone, William, rector
3	Clophill	Browne, John, rector
4	Cranfield	Foones, William, rector
5	Crawley, Husbourne	Harvey, Richard, vicar
6	Eversholt	Gibson, John, rector
7	Flitton	Fall, Thomas, vicar
8	Flitwick	Bates, Peter, vicar
9	Gravenhurst, [Lower]	Kitchener, John, rector
10	Harlington	Eames, William, vicar
11	Haynes	Brightman, Thomas, vicar
12	Hulcote	Plummer, Edward, rector
13	Lidlington	Roo, William, curate
14	Marston [Morteyne]	Snag, Edward, rector
15	Maulden	
16	Millbrook	
17	Pulloxhill	Collins, John, vicar
18	Ridgmont	Hewit, Humphrey, vicar
19	Salford	Lem, Michael, vicar
20	Steppingley	Sutton, Edward, rector
21	Tingrith	Gother, Paul, rector
22	Westoning	Stirrey, William, vicar
23	Woburn (Owborne)	Wilcocke, Mr, rector

## SHEFFORD DEANERY

1	Arlesey	Smith, John, vicar
2	Astwick	
3	Barford, Little	Ridley, Henry, rector
4	Blunham	Norton, Thomas, rector
5	Campton	Stambridge, Hugh, rector
6	Clifton	Maunde, Henry, <sup>3</sup> rector
7	Dunton	Hage, Christopher, vicar
8	Edworth	

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Edmund' or 'Edward' (see pp. 129, 164).<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'William' (see *P.D.*, 1594, no. 8).<sup>3</sup> *Rectius* 'William' (see *P.D.*, 1595, no. 27).

October, 1601

- 7 Dod, John, vicar
- 8 Tod, Edward, rector
- 9 Legg, Edmund, vicar
- 10 Legg, Edmund, vicar
- 11 Thomson, John, vicar
- 12 Haveridge, Thomas, vicar
- 13 Berrege, John, rector
- 14 Condall, Robert, rector  
Cartwright, Edward, curate
- 15 Forde, William, vicar
- 16 Cloppam, Robert, rector
- 17 Dillingham, Francis, rector
- 18 Ridley, George, rector

- 1 Reve, John
- 2 Stone, William, rector
- 3 Browne, John, rector
- 4 Fones, William, rector
- 5 Harvi, Richard, vicar
- 6 Gibson, John, rector
- 7 Wood, Richard, vicar
- 8 Bate, Ralph, vicar
- 9 Kitchouer, John, rector<sup>1</sup>
- 10 Eams, William, vicar
- 11 Brightman, John, curate
- 12 Plummer, Edward, rector
- 13 Woodwin, Ralph, curate
- 14 Smyth, Thomas, rector
- 15 Hamond, John, rector
- 16 Green, Gabriell
- 17 Collins, John, vicar
- 18 Hewet, Humphrey, vicar
- 19 Bingley, Thomas, vicar
- 20 Sutton, Edward, rector
- 21 Gother, Pawle, rector
- 22 Stirrye, William, vicar
- 23 Walpole, John, curate

- 1 Smyth, John, vicar
- 2 Moodye, Henry, rector
- 3 Ridlye, Henry, rector
- 4 Norton, Thomas, rector
- 5 Stanbrige, Hugh, rector
- 6 Mawde, William, rector
- 7 Hage, Christopher, vicar
- 8 Condall, Robert, rector

March, 1603-4

- Dodd, John, vicar
- Todd, Edward, rector
- Gist, Daniel, vicar
- Gale, Henry, vicar
- Tomson, John, vicar
- Wolstenholme, Joseph, vicar
- Berridg, John, rector
- Condall, Robert, rector
- Ford, William, vicar
- Clopham, Robert, rector
- Dillingham, Francis, rector
- Barker, Thomas, rector

- Reeve, Hugh, rector
- Stone, William, rector
- Browne, John, rector
- Fones, William, rector
- Harvey, Richard, vicar
- Dutton, Thomas, rector
- Wood, Richard, vicar
- Bate, Ralph, vicar
- Kitchouer, John, rector
- Emes, William, vicar
- Brightman, John, curate
- Plummer, Edward, rector
- Fox, John, vicar
- Smith, Thomas, rector
- the rectory is vacant
- Greene, Gabriel, rector
- Collins, John, vicar
- Hewet, Humphrey, vicar
- Bingley, Thomas, vicar
- Sutton, Edward, rector
- Hill, Humphrey, rector
- Stirry, William, vicar
- Walpoole, Cæsar, curate

- Smith, John, vicar
- Moody, Henry, rector
- Ridley, Henry, rector
- Norton, Thomas, rector
- the rectory is vacant
- Mawde, William, rector
- Hage, Christopher, vicar
- Condall, Robert, rector

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript, by a mistake, makes him rector of Upper Gravenhurst.

## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

September, 1597

9	Eyworth	Jeve, Thomas, vicar
10	Gravenhurst, [Upper]	Smith, Edward, curate
11	Hatley Cockayne (Hatley Port)	Maude, Gabriell, <sup>1</sup> rector
12	Henlow	Morgan, John, vicar
13	Holwell	Henlo, John, rector
14	Langford	Fances, William, <sup>2</sup> vicar
15	Meppershall	Reyner, Richard, rector
16	Northill	Hoggett, Anthony, curate
17	Potton	Crabtrey, Thomas, vicar
18	Sandy	Chamberlen, Mr Doctor, rector
	"	Ryseley, Nicholas, curate
19	Shillington	Totnam, Humphrey, vicar
20	Southill	Ridge, William, vicar
21	Stondon, Upper	Lawrence, Richard, rector
22	Stotfold	Fisher, John, vicar
23	Sutton	Bill, James, rector
24	Tempsford	Parker, Richard, rector
25	Warden, Old	Dych, George, vicar
26	Wrestlingworth	Reve, Robert, rector

## PECULIAR OF LEIGHTON BUZZARD

- 1 Billington
- 2 Leighton Buzzard

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Gilbert' (*Cert.* under date 23 Oct., 1594).

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'John Francis' (see *P.D.*, 1594, no. 1).

October, 1601

- 9 Ive, Thomas, vicar
- 10 Smyth, Edward<sup>1</sup>
- 11 Mawde, Gilbert, rector
- 12 Morgan, John, vicar
- 13 Henloe, John, rector
- 14 Francis, John, vicar
- 15 Raynor, Richard, rector
- 16 Huget, Anthony, curate
- 17 Crabtree, Thomas, vicar
- 18 Buckley, Thomas,<sup>2</sup> rector
- Riseley, Nicholas, curate
- 19 Purret, John, vicar
- 20 Bostocke, John, vicar
- 21 Lawrence, Richard, rector
- 22 Wever, Richard, vicar
- 23 Bill, James, rector
- 24 Eland, George
- 25 Dicke, George, curate
- 26 Reeue, Robert, rector

March, 1603-4

- Jeeve, Thomas, vicar
- Smith, Edmund, curate
- Maude, Gilbert, rector
- Morgan, John, vicar
- Henloe, John, rector
- France, John, vicar
- Reyner, Richard, rector
- Huckot, Anthony, curate
- Crabtry, Thomas, vicar
- . . ickley, Thomas, vicar [*sic*]
- Purrat, John, vicar
- Bostocke, John, vicar
- Lawrence, Richard, rector
- Weaver, Richard, vicar
- Bill, James, rector
- Eland, George, rector
- Dike, . . . , curate
- Reeve, Robert, vicar [*sic*]

- 1 Bingley, Thomas, curate<sup>3</sup>
- 2 Slater, Anthony, vicar<sup>3</sup>

Slater, Anthony, vicar

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript, by a mistake, makes him curate of Lower Gravenhurst.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'John Bickley' (see *P.D.*, 1600, no 39 ; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 7).

<sup>3</sup> These names are entered at the end of the list of the clergy of the archdeaconry of Buckingham.



## [IV. ARCHDEACONRY

September, 1597

Public instrument [*the form being very like the one printed on pages 184-5*] of Thomas Sparke, S.T.D., rector of the parish church of Bletchley, Roger Hackett, S.T.D., rector of the parish church of North Crawley, Ralph Smith, S.T.B., rector of the parish church of Milton Keynes, Richard Sandey, M.A., rector of the parish church of Great Linford, John Bird, M.A., rector of the parish church of Haversham, Thomas Loveringe, M.A., rector of the parish church of Dunton, William Watson, B.A., rector of the parish church of Bowbrickhill, Richard Edmonde, LL.B., rector of the parish church of Shenley, with the rest of their brethren the ministers and clergy of the archdeaconry of Buckingham, whose names with their benefices and cures are contained in the book annexed to the presents, appointing John Martin, M.A., rector of Sherington, and Edward Cultr<sup>e</sup>, LL.B., public notary, jointly and severally, as their proctors to appear before William bishop of Lincoln, or his vicar general in spirituals, or his commissary, in the parish church of the blessed Mary within the town of Stamford, on 30 September, 1597, at the hour of nine in the forenoon, and there to elect, together with the clergy of the other archdeaconries of the diocese of Lincoln, two proctors for the whole clergy of the said diocese, who shall appear, in the name of the whole clergy of the diocese of Lincoln, on the day and in the place named in the queen's writ, etc. Sealed with the seal [*missing*] of Master William Smith, LL.D., official of the archdeaconry of Buckingham, which he used for ecclesiastical causes. Dated 28 September, 1597.

The names of the Clergy of the  
Archdeaconry of Buckingham  
with their benefices and cures

## BUCKINGHAM DEANERY

September, 1597

1	Addington	Staninought, William, M.A., rector
2	"	
2	Adstock	Egerton, Thomas, M.A., rector
3	Akeley	Prichard <sup>e</sup> , John, B.A., rector
4	Barton Hartshorn	
5	Beachampton	[ <i>blank</i> ], curate
6	Caversfield	Lea, Ralph, vicar
7	Chetwode	Beverley, John, curate
8	Claydon, Steeple	[ <i>blank</i> ], vicar
9	Edgcott	Feild, John, M.A., rector
10	Foscot	
11	Hillsden	Court, Francis, curate

OF BUCKINGHAM.]

October, 1601

Public instrument [*the form being very like the one printed on pages 184-5*] of Robert Chalenor, S.T.D., rector of the parish church of Amersham, Thomas Sparke, S.T.D., rector of the parish church of Bletchley, Roger Hackett, S.T.D., rector of the parish church of North Crawley, Richard Harris, S.T.P., rector of the parish church of Hardwicke, Richard Pilkinton, S.T.P., rector of the parish church of Hambleden, Richard Bret, S.T.P., rector of the parish church of Quanton, in the archdeaconry of Buckingham, and also the whole clergy of the said archdeaconry, as well in places exempt as not exempt, whose names and surnames are contained in the book annexed to the presents, being assembled chapterwise, appointing Thomas Lovering, S.T.P., rector of Dunton, in the said archdeaconry, and Arthur Claver, by sufficient authority public notary, jointly and severally, as their proctors to appear before William bishop of Lincoln, or his vicar general in spirituals, or his commissary, in the parish church of the blessed Mary in the town of Stamford, on Friday, 16 October, 1601, to appoint two proctors to appear and be present for them and for the whole clergy of the diocese of Lincoln, with the rest of the clergy of the whole kingdom of England, as well in the parliament of the queen's majesty, our supreme head, in the cathedral church of St. Paul in London, on 28 October next, or elsewhere, as also in the convocation of the church and of the whole clergy and ecclesiastical persons of this kingdom of England, etc. Sealed with the official seal [*missing*] of Master William Smithe, LL.D., commissary and official of the archdeaconry of Buckingham. Dated 13 October, 1601.

March, 1603-4

[*The instrument appointing proctors for the election is missing. Internal evidence shows the date to be about the beginning of March, 1603-4, in view of the meeting of convocation on 20 Mar., 1603-4.*]

October, 1601

March, 1603-4

1	Staninhoe, Mr Thomas, <sup>1</sup> rector	. . . . .
	Marshe, Mr John, curate	. . . . .
2	Edgerton, Thomas, rector	. . . . .
3	Pritchard, John, rector	. . . . .
4	Beverly, Henry, curate	Beverley, Henry, . . .
5	Morris, Benjamin, rector	Morris, Benjamin, rector
6	Lee, Ralph, vicar	Bateman, William, vicar
7	Beverlye, Henry, curate	
8	Baylye, Adrian, vicar	Baylie, Adrian, vicar
9	Feeld, John, rector	Field, John, rector
10	Powell, David, rector	Evans, Richard, rector
11	Court, Thomas, curate	Deane, [ <i>blank</i> ], curate

<sup>1</sup> *Rectus* 'William' (see *L.C.*, 1603, f. 7).

September, 1597

12	Leckhampstead	Wright, John, S.T.B., rector
13	"	Wooddin, Thomas, curate
13	Lillingstone Dayrell	Cade, William, M.A., rector
14	Maids Moreton	Smith, John, M.A., rector
15	Marsh	Reve, Samuel, M.A., rector
16	Padbury	Smith, Thomas, vicar
17	Preston	Tetlowe, Richard, rector
18	Ratcliffe	Foster, John, <sup>1</sup> rector
19	Shalstone	Bursey, John, M.A., rector
20	Stowe	Newton, Thomas, <sup>2</sup> S.T.B., vicar
21	Stratford, Water	Maier, Richard, rector
22	Thornborough	Jenkyns, William, vicar
23	Thornton	Elward, Thomas, M.A., rector
24	Tingewick	Williams, Erasmus, M.A., rector
25	Turweston	Paddey, John, rector
26	Twyford	Whitehed, Edward, curate
27	Westbury	Crockett, Richard, vicar

## BURNHAM DEANERY

1	Amersham	Chaloner, Robert, S.T.P., rector
2	"	
2	Beaconsfield	Lea, Simon, M.A., rector
3	Burnham	Wright, John, <sup>3</sup> M.A., vicar
4	Chalfont St. Giles	Smith, Richard, rector
5	Chalfont St. Peter	Jones, Hugh, vicar
6	Chenies <i>alias</i> Isenhampstead Cheynes	Allebone, John, <sup>4</sup> rector
7	Chesham	Saunders, William, vicar
8	Chesham Bois	Harnesse, Robert, rector
9	Colnbrook	Emerie, H., curate
10	Datchet	Walker, William, vicar
11	Denham	Bagley, William, rector
12	Dorney	Baker, Thomas, vicar
13	Farnham Royal	Browne, Roger, rector
14	Fulmer	Beuer, John, curate
15	Hedgerley	Robbert, John, rector
16	Hitcham	Loyde, Francis, <sup>5</sup> M.A., rector
17	Horton	Langley, Robert, rector
18	"	
18	Iver	Adkins, John, M.A., vicar
19	Langley Marish	Eeles, Thomas, curate
20	Latimer <i>alias</i> Eastmanstead Latimer	Daws, Joseph, rector
21	Penn	Rudrop, Robert, vicar
22	Stoke Poges	Kettridge, Samuel, vicar

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Robert' (see p. 116).<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Robert' (see p. 116).<sup>3</sup> *Rectius* 'Randal' (see *Cert.* under date 10 May, 1594).<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'Peter' (see *Cert.*, under date 1 Dec., 1592).<sup>5</sup> *Rectius* 'Robert' (see *P.D.*, 1592, no. 25; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 9). 'Fludd' in 1601 and 1603-4 is a variant of 'Lloyd'.

October, 1601		March, 1603-4	
12	Wright, John, rector	Wright, John, rector	
13	Cade, William, rector	Cade, William, rector	
14	Smyth, John, rector	Bate, George, rector	
15	Reeue, Samuel, rector	Reeve, Samuel, rector	
16	Smyth, Thomas, vicar	Smith, Thomas, vicar	
17	Tetlowe, Richard, rector	Tetloe, Richard, rector	
18	Foster, Robert, rector	Daniell, Richard, rector	
19	Bursey, John, rector	Bursey, John, rector	
20	Newnton, Robert, vicar	Marshe, John, vicar	
21	Maior, Richard, rector	Maior, Richard, rector	
22	Jenkins, William, vicar	Jenking, William, vicar	
23	Elwood, John, <sup>1</sup> rector	Elwood, John, <sup>1</sup> rector	
24	Williams, Erasmus, rector	Williams, Erasmus, rector	
25	Paddye, John, rector	the rectory is vacant	
26	Whithead, Edward, curate	Walles, Edward, curate	
27	Crocket, Richard, vicar	Crockett, Richard, vicar	
1	Chalenor, Robert, rector	Challenor, Robert, rector	
	Hutton, John, curate		
2	Lea, Simon, rector	Lea, Symon, rector	
3	Wright, Randal, vicar	Wright, Randal, vicar	
4	Smyth, Richard, rector	Smith, Richard, rector	
5	Jones, Hugh, vicar	Jones, Hugh, vicar	
6	Alibone, Peter, rector	Allibone, Peter, rector	
7	Sawnders, William, vicar	. . . . .	
8	Hearon, Robert, rector	. . . . .	
9	Emerye, John, curate	it is vacant	
10	Foster, John, vicar	Fos . . ., John, . . .	
11	Baglye, William, rector	Bag[l]ey, William, . . .	
12	Baker, Thomas, vicar	Baker, Thomas, vicar	
13	Browne, Matthew, rector	Browe [ <i>sic</i> ], Matthew, rector	
14	Brigge, John, curate	Briges, John, curate	
15	Robertę, John, rector	Robertę, John, rector	
16	Fludd, <sup>2</sup> Robert, rector	Fludd, <sup>2</sup> Robert, rector	
17	Wickombe, Edward, rector	Wicombe, Edward, rector	
	Coringbrooke, Henry, curate		
18	Adkins, John, vicar	Adkins, John, vicar	
19	curate—vacant	[see p. 201, n 1]	
20	Newman, John, curate	Lille, Trustram, curate	
21	Rudrop, Robert, vicar	Rudrop, Robert, vicar	
22	Duffield, John, vicar	Duffield, John, vicar	

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Thomas' (see p. 116 ; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 8).

<sup>2</sup> See p. 198, n 2.



September, 1597

23	Taplow	Kinge, John, rector
24	Upton	Joones, John, <sup>1</sup> M.A., vicar
25	Wexham	Radcliffe, Richard, rector
26	Wraysbury	Eales, George, vicar
MURSLEY DEANERY		
1	Cheddington	Robbertē, [ <i>blank</i> ], rector
2	Cholesbury	Hall, Lewis, curate
3	Cublington	Breame <sup>r</sup> , John, <sup>2</sup> M.A., rector
4	Drayton Beauchamp	Feild, William, <sup>3</sup> M.A., rector
5	Drayton Parslow	Taylor, Thomas, rector
6	Dunton	Loveringe, Thomas, M.A., rector
7	Edlesborough	Goodhand, John, vicar
8	Grove	Facer, John, rector
9	Hardwicke	Harris, Richard, M.A., rector
10	Hawridge	Bate, William, <sup>4</sup> M.A., rector
11	Hoggeston	Deyos, George, rector
12	Horwood, Great	Swaddon, William, S.T.B., rector
13	Ivinghoe	Bostock, Robert, vicar
14	Linslade	Griffin, Morgan, curate
15	Masworth	Bourne, Osmund, vicar
16	Mentmore	Knowles, Richard, vicar
17	Mursley	Smith, William, B.A., rector
18	Nettleden	
19	Pitstone	
20	Slapton	Lanckester, [ <i>blank</i> <sup>b</sup> ], rector
21	Soulbury	Miller, John, curate
22	Stewkley	Prestwood, William, M.A., vicar
23	Swanbourne	Lownes, Thomas, vicar
24	Whaddon	Allen, John, vicar
25	Whitchurch	Coventrey, William, B.A., vicar
26	Wing	Bisshop, William, B.A., vicar
27	Wingrave	Nixon, Robert, M.A., vicar

## NEWPORT DEANERY

1	Astwood	Richardson, George, vicar
2	Bletchley	Spark, Thomas, S.T.P., rector
3	Bow Brickhill	Watson, William, B.A., rector
4	Bradwell	Habberley, Thomas, vicar
5	Brafield, Cold	
6	Brickhill, Great	Wattē, Luke, B.A., rector
7	Brickhill, Little	Lewis, Thomas, vicar
8	Broughton	Johnson, Thomas, rector

"

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Owen' (see *P.D.*, 1589, no. 15).<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Thomas' (see *Cert.* under date 16 Sept., 1594).<sup>3</sup> *Rectius* 'Edward' (see *P.D.*, 1585, no. 24).<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'Peter' (see *Cert.* under date 3 Feb., 1587-8).<sup>5</sup> The clerk's christian name was 'John' (see *Cert.* under date 11 Aug., 1592).

October, 1601

- 23 Kinge, John, rector  
Davis, John, curate
- 24 Jones, Owen, vicar
- 25 Radlife, Richard, rector
- 26 Eals, George, vicar
  
- 1 Roberte, David, rector  
Carpenter, John, curate
- 2 Halle, Lewis, curate
- 3 Breamer, Thomas, rector
- 4 Feeld, Edward, rector
- 5 Taylor, Thomas, rector
- 6 Loveringe, Thomas, rector
- 7 Goodhand, John, vicar
- 8 Facer, John, rector
- 9 Harris, Richard, rector
- 10 Bate, Peter, rector
- 11 Dios, George, rector
- 12 Swaddon, William, rector
- 13 Bostocke, Robert, vicar
- 14 Griffin, Mark, curate
- 15 Cole, Nathaniel, vicar
- 16 Noke, John,<sup>2</sup> vicar
- 17 Smyth, William, rector
- 18 Eblithaue, Rowland, curate
- 19 Jones, Morgan, curate
- 20 Lankester, Thomas,<sup>3</sup> rector  
Wilkinson, Ralph, curate
- 21 Miller, John, curate
- 22 Wildear, Nicholas, vicar
- 23 Lownes, Thomas, vicar
- 24 Allen, John, vicar
- 25 Coventrye, William, vicar
- 26 Bishop, William, vicar
- 27 Nixon, Robert, vicar

March, 1603-4

- King, John, rector
- Jones, Owen, vicar
- Ratcliff, Richard, rector
- Eeles, George, vicar<sup>1</sup>
  
- Roberte, David, rector
- Hall, Lewis, curate
- Breamer, Thomas, rector
- Field, Edward, rector
- Hodges, John, rector
- Lovering, Thomas, rector
- Norton, William, vicar
- Facer, John, rector
- Harris, Richard, rector
- . . . . .
- . . . . .
- . . . . ., rector
- Bostocke, R. . . . , vicar
- Griffen, Morgan, curate
- Cole, Nathaniel, vicar
- Noke, Thomas, vicar
- Smithe, William, rector
- Eblethwith, Rowland, curate
- Jones, Morgan, curate
- Firth, Emor, rector
  
- Evans, Morris, curate
- Wildiere, Nicholas, vicar
- Lownes, Thomas, vicar
- Allan, John, vicar
- Coventrie, William, vicar
- Bishope, William, vicar
- Nixon, Robert, vicar

- 1 Richardson, George, vicar
- 2 Sparke, Thomas, rector
- 3 Watson, William, rector
- 4 Haberlye, Thomas, vicar
- 5 Newnton, Thomas, curate
- 6 Watte, Luke
- 7 Sage, Henry
- 8 Binge, Andrew, rector  
Redlore, Rowland, curate

- Rich<sup>d</sup>son, George, vicar
- Spark, Thomas, rector
- Watson, William, rector
- Haberley, Thomas, vicar
- Newnton, Thomas, curate
- Charlet, John, rector
- Collins, Thomas, vicar
- Bing, Andrew, rector

<sup>1</sup> Vicar of Wirardesburie *cum* Langley.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Thomas' (see *Reg.*, xxx, f. 127).

<sup>3</sup> The clerk's christian name was 'John' (see *Cert.* under date 11 Aug., 1592).

## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

September, 1597

9	Calverton	Pigott, Matthew, M.A., rector
10	"	
11	Castlethorpe	Gardner, Thomas, vicar
12	Chicheley	Joones, William, <sup>1</sup> rector
13	Clifton Reynes	Hackett, Roger, S.T.D., rector
14	Crawley, North	Preestman, John, M.A., rector
15	Emberton	
16	Filgrave	
17	Gayhurst	Woodland, Richard, <sup>2</sup> rector
18	Hanslope	
19	Hardmedd	Raynsford, Richard, rector
20	Haversham	Bird, John, M.A., rector
21	Lathbury	
22	"	Evans, Walter, curate
23	Lavenden	Newton, Thomas, vicar
24	Linford, Great	Sandey, Richard, M.A., rector
25	Linford, Little	Thomas, Aquila, curate
26	Loughton	Sedon, John, M.A., rector
27	Milton Keynes	Smith, Ralph, S.T.B., rector
28	"	Bingley, Thomas, curate
29	Moulsoe	Willcocke, Henry, M.A., rector
30	Newport Pagnell	Yarrow, Thomas, M.A., vicar
31	Newton Blossomville	Lucas, William, M.A., rector
32	Newton Longville	Quaterman, Sextus, M.A., rector
33	Olney	Purrier, Martin, vicar
34	Ravenstone	Trickett, Richard, <sup>3</sup> vicar
35	Shenley	Edmonde, Richard, LL.B., rector
36	Sherrington	Martin, John, M.A., rector
37	Stantonbury	Whelock, John, vicar
38	Stoke Goldington	Yeomans, William, rector
39	Stoke Hammond	French, R., curate
40	"	
41	Stratford, Stony, St. Mary	} Hill, Humphrey, B.A., curate
42	Magdalene's	
43	Stratford, Stony, St. Giles'	} Lingard, Robert, rector
44	Sympson	
45	Tyringham	
46	Walton	
47	Wavendon	
48	"	
49	Weston Underwood	
50	Willen	
51	Wolverton	Potter, Thomas, vicar
52	Woolston, Great	Reynolde, Richard, <sup>4</sup> vicar
53	Woolston, Little	Bineon, Lawrence, rector
54	Woughton on the Green	Keynoe, William, rector
55	"	Greneacres, Anthony, M.A., rector
56	"	

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Thomas' as in 1601 and 1603-4 (see *P.D.*, 1595, no. 6).<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Henry' as in 1601 (see p. 119; *L.C.*, 1603, i. 12).<sup>3</sup> *Rectius* 'Henry' as in 1601 (see *P.D.*, 1593, no. 62).<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'Robert' as in 1601 and 1603-4 (see *P.D.*, 1596, no. 32).

## October, 1601

- 9 Doulton, Francis, rector  
Nutter, John, curate
- 10 Lingard, William, curate
- 11 Gardiner, Thomas, vicar
- 12 Jones, Thomas, rector
- 13 Hacket, Roger, rector
- 14 Prestman, John, rector
- 15 Bradshawe, Thomas, rector
- 16 Woodland, Henry, rector
- 17 Lingard, William, curate
- 18 Raynsford, Richard, rector
- 19 Burd, John, rector
- 20 [blank], vicar  
Evans, John, curate
- 21 Newnton, Thomas, vicar
- 22 Sandye, Richard, rector
- 23 Kirkeland, Joel, curate
- 24 Seadon, John, rector
- 25 Smyth, Ralph, rector
- 26 Wilcox, Henry, rector
- 27 Yarrowe, Thomas, vicar
- 28 Lucas, William, rector
- 29 Quaterman, Sextus, rector
- 30 Purrier, Martyn, vicar
- 31 Tricket, Henry, vicar
- 32 Edmonde, Richard, rector
- 33 Martyn, John, rector
- 34 Wheelocke, John, vicar
- 35 Yeomans, William, rector
- 36 Langford, Charles, rector  
Frenche, Ralph, curate
- 37 Gee, George
- 38 Gee, George
- 39 Lingard, Robert, rector
- 40 Bradshawe, Thomas, rector
- 41 Pix, William, rector
- 42 Stone, William, rector
- 43 Porter, Humphrey, curate
- 44 Vnderhill, Thomas, vicar
- 45 Reignols, Robert, vicar
- 46 Byneon, Lawrence, rector
- 47 Keynoe, William
- 48 Hughes, Edward, rector  
Lews, Griffin, curate

## March, 1603-4

- [blank], rector
- Lingard, William, curate  
Gardner, Thomas, vicar  
Jones, Thomas, rector  
Hackett, Roger, rector  
Prestman, John, rector  
.....  
.....  
.....  
....., R .., ..  
.., John, ..  
....., Walt .., ..
- Newton, Thomas, ..  
Sandey, Richard, rector  
Durant, Richard, curate  
Seadon, John, rector  
Smithe, Ralph, rector
- Wilcoxe, Henry, rector  
Yarrow, Thomas, vicar  
Lucas, William, rector  
Quaterman, Sextus  
the vicarage is vacant  
Johnson, John, vicar  
Edmonde, Richard, rector  
Martin, John, rector  
Wheelocke, John, vicar  
Yeomans, William, rector  
Langford, Charles, rector
- } Gee, George, curate  
Bradley, Ralph, rector  
Bradshaw, Thomas, rector  
Pix, William, rector  
Stone, William, rector
- Porter, Humphrey, curate  
Vnd<sup>r</sup>hill, Thomas, vicar  
Reynolde, Robert, vicar  
Clarke, Humphrey, rector  
Keynoe, William, vicar [sic]  
Hughes, Edward, rector



## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

## WADDESDON DEANERY

September, 1597

1	Ashendon	Ingbey, Richard, curate
2	Aston Sandford	Proude, Thomas, M.A., rector
3	Boarstall	Smith, [ <i>blank</i> ], curate
4	Brill	[ <i>blank</i> ], curate
5	Chearsley	Barten, [ <i>blank</i> ], curate
6	Chilton	Eaten, Ralph, curate
7	Claydon, East	Guyn, Owen, vicar
8	Claydon, Middle	Askew, Richard, M.A., rector
9	Crendon, Long	Osborne, Edward, curate
10	Cuddington	
11	Dorton	Richardson, William, curate
12	Grendon Underwood	Marbeck, William, rector
	" "	Gandey, William, curate
13	Ickford	Evans, Robert, rector
14	Kingsey	Branguin, John, vicar
15	Ludgershall	Knyght, William, rector
16	Marston, Fleet	Price, Thomas, rector
17	Marston, North	Cowdall, Thomas, curate
18	Oakley	Grigorie, Jeremy, vicar
19	Oving	Marckham, William, rector
20	Pitchcott	Walkeden, Robert, rector
21	Quainton	Brett, William, <sup>1</sup> M.A., rector
22	Shabbington	Osborne, Edmund, vicar
23	Waddesdon, 1st and 2nd portions	Griffith, Jasper, curate
24	Waddesdon, 3rd portion	
25	Winchendon, Nether	Benson, George, curate
26	Winchendon, Over	Tayler, John, vicar
27	Wootton Underwood	Hobson, William, curate
28	Worminghall	Phillippe, William, vicar

## WENDOVER DEANERY

1	Aston Clinton	Farrand, Charles, M.A., rector
2	Bledlow	Seyer, Richard, <sup>2</sup> vicar
3	Dinton	Poulter, Edmund, M.A., vicar
4	Ellesborough	Gwin, Riceus, M.A., rector
5	Haddenham	Grene, John, M.A., vicar
6	Hampden, Great	
7	Hampden, Little	Prichard, Hugh, curate
8	Hartwell	Carwardyne, [ <i>blank</i> ], rector
9	Horsendon	Newell, William, rector
10	Hulcote	Stratfold, John, rector
11	Ilmer	Wright, Martin, vicar
12	Kimble, Great	Silvester, Henry, vicar

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Richard' as in 1601 and 1603-4 (see *Comp.* under date 6 Apr., 1596).

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'William' as in 1601 and 1603-4 (see *P.D.*, 1592, no. 13).

October, 1601

- 1 Ingbye, Richard, curate
- 2 Prowde, Thomas, rector
- 3 Pinne, John, curate
- 4 Gregorye, Jeoramy, curate
- 5 Barton, Nicholas, curate
- 6 Eaton, Ralph, curate
- 7 Gwinn, Owen, vicar
- 8 Askew, Richard, rector
- 9 Osborne, Edward, curate
- 10 Fincher, John, curate
- 11 Richardson, William, curate
- 12 Howe, Thomas, rector

- 13 Seller, John, rector
- 14 Brangwin, John, vicar
- 15 Knight, William, rector
- 16 Lea, Robert, rector
- 17 Cowdall, Edward, curate
- 18 Gregorye, Jeor.,<sup>1</sup> vicar
- 19 Markham, William, rector
- 20 Walkendine, Robert, rector
- 21 Brett, Richard, rector
- Gandy, William, curate
- 22 Osborne, Edward, vicar
- 23 Wilkinson, Henry, [rector]
- Evans, Hugh, curate
- 24 Burges, John, rector
- 25 Anson, Henry, curate
- 26 Taylor, John, vicar
- 27 Hobson, Robert,<sup>2</sup> curate
- 28 Phillips, William, vicar

- 1 Farrand, Charles, rector
- 2 Sier, William, vicar
- 3 Poulter, Edward, vicar
- 4 Gwin, Richard, rector
- 5 Greene, John, vicar
- 6 Woodcoke, Richard, rector
- 7 [blank], curate
- 8 Carwarden, Robert, rector
- 9 Newoll, Richard,<sup>5</sup> rector
- 10 Strotfold, John, rector
- 11 Wright, Martin, vicar
- 12 Silvester, Henry, vicar

March, 1603-4

- Ingebie, . . . , curate  
Proud, Thomas, rector  
Pinne, John, curate  
Broome, Lawrence, curate  
Barton, Nicholas, curate  
Eaton, Ralph, curate  
Gwin, Owen, vicar  
Askewe, Richard, rector  
Osburn, Edmund, curate  
  
Richerdson, William, curate  
Howe, Thomas, rector

- Seller, John, rector  
Brangwin, John, vicar  
Knight, William, rector  
Lea, John, rector  
Cowdall, Edmund, curate  
Evans, Phillip, vicar  
Markham, William, rector  
Walkenden, Robert, rector  
Breet, Richard, rector

- Osburn, Edmund, vicar  
Wilkenson, Henry, rector

- Burges, John, rector  
Hanson, Henry, curate  
the vicarage is vacant  
Hobson, William, curate  
Phillips, William, vicar

- Farrand, Charles, rector  
Sier, William, vicar  
Poulter, Edward, vicar  
Smith, John, rector  
Greene, John, vicar<sup>3</sup>  
Woodcock, Richard, rector  
  
Porter, Robert, rector<sup>4</sup>  
Newoll, William, rector  
Stratfuld, John, rector  
Wright, Martin, vicar  
Silvester, Henry, vicar

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Jeremy' as in 1597.

<sup>2</sup> Query 'William' as in 1597 and 1603-4.

<sup>3</sup> Vicar of Haddenham with Cuddington.

<sup>4</sup> Rector of Hartwell with Little Hampden.

<sup>5</sup> *Rectius* 'William' as in 1597 and 1603-4 (see *P.D.*, 1592, no. 28; *L.C.*, 1614, f. 112d.).

September, 1597

13	Kimble, Little	
14	Lee	
15	Missenden, Great	Medcalfe, Christopher, vicar
16	Missenden, Little	Wirgley, W., <sup>1</sup> vicar
17	Risborough, Princes	Reve, John, curate
18	Stone	Pusey, Bartholomew, vicar
19	Wendover	Kelley, W., vicar
20	Weston Turville	Anson, John, rector
	" "	Yerwood, Hugh, curate

## WYCOMBE DEANERY

1	Bradenham	Mutlowe, William, <sup>2</sup> rector
2	Fawley	Clerke, Richard, rector
3	Fingest	Ryder, Peter, rector
4	Hambleden	Pilkinton, Richard, rector
	"	Hudson, William, curate
5	Hedsor	Sheffield, Nicholas, rector
6	Hughenden	Lane, Hugh, M.A., vicar
7	Marlow, Great	Hearon, Thomas, vicar
8	Marlow, Little	Heath, <sup>3</sup> Thomas, vicar
9	Medmenham	Lewen, Robert, M.A., vicar
10	Radnage	Sier, R., <sup>4</sup> rector
11	Saunderton	Reynolde, Richard, M.A., rector
12	Turville	Gibson, Roger, vicar
13	Wooburn	Robert, Hugh, vicar
14	Wycombe, High	Chamberlen, Philip, vicar
15	Wycombe, West	Whight, Peter, vicar

## PECULIAR JURISDICTIONS

## AYLESBURY—

1 Aylesbury

## BIERTON—

2 Bierton

## BUCKINGHAM—

3 Buckingham

## RISBOROUGH MONKS—

4 Halton

5 Owlswick

6 Risborough, Monks

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Elias' as in 1601 (see pp. 48 and 123).<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'George' as in 1601 and 1603-4 (see *P.D.*, 1593, no. 21).<sup>3</sup> *Rectius* 'Heape' as in 1601 and 1603-4 (see *P.D.*, 1596, no. 43).<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'William' as in 1601 and 1603-4 (see p. 162).

October, 1601

- 13 Prowde, Thomas, rector
- 14 Stile, Edward, curate
- 15 Worgley, Thomas
- 16 Worgley, Elias
- 17 Reaue, John, curate
- 18 Passey, Bartholomew, vicar
- 19 Keely, William, vicar
- 20 Vintner, John

March, 1603-4

- Proud, Thomas, rector  
Still, Edward, curate  
Worgley, John, vicar  
Worgley, Elias, vicar  
Reeve, John, curate  
Puesey, Bartholomew, vicar  
Keely, William, vicar  
Vintner, John, rector

- 1 Mutloe, George, rector
- 2 Clarke, Richard, rector
- 3 Rider, Peter, rector
- 4 Pilkinton, Richard, rector

- Mutlow, George, rector  
Clarke, Richard, rector  
Rider, Peter, rector  
Pilkenton, Richard, rector

- 5 Shefeeld, Nicholas, rector
- 6 Laine, Hugh, vicar
- 7 Hearne, Thomas, vicar
- 8 Heape, Thomas, vicar
- 9 Lewin, Robert, vicar
- 10 Sier, William, rector
- 11 Renoldē, Richard, rector
- 12 Gibson, Roger, vicar
- 13 Robertē, Hugh, vicar
- 14 Chamberlayn, Philip, vicar
- 15 White, William, vicar

- Sheffeeld, Nicholas, rector  
Lane, Hugh, vicar  
Hearon, Thomas, vicar  
Heape, Thomas, vicar  
Lewin, Robert, vicar  
Sier, William, rector  
Reynoldē, Richard, rector  
Gibson, Roger, vicar  
Robertē, Hugh, vicar  
Chamberlaine, Philip, vicar  
White, William, vicar

- 1 Bell, Robert, vicar
- 2 Evans, David, vicar
- 3 Shepard, Ambrose, vicar
- 4 Harper, Thomas, rector
- 5 Saye, Thomas, curate
- 6 Clarke, George, rector

- Bell, Robert, vicar  
Evans, David, vicar  
Sheapard, Ambrose, vicar  
Clarke, George, rector



## V. ARCHDEACONRY OF HUNTINGDON, [A.D. 1597.]

[The instrument of the clergy appointing proctors for the election is missing.]

## [COUNTY OF HERTFORD]

## THE NAMES OF THOSE WHO APPEARED

Folio 1.

## [BALDOCK DEANERY]

Ashewell	Dakins, Mr William, vicar
Aston	Butler, Mr William, rector
Benington	Middleton, Mr William, rector
Baldock	How, Mr Henry, rector
Bygrave	Warren, Sir Henry, curate
Clottall	Lucas, Mr William, rector
Calcott	Smithe, Mr Robert, rector
Hinxworth	Mickley, Mr John, rector
Munden Magna	Curlews, Mr William, rector
Munden Parva	Newton, Mr Richard, rector
Rushden	Kyng, Sir James, vicar
Weston	Besbrowne, Mr John, vicar
Walcorne	Howe, Mr Edward, rector
Westmill	Tailour, the venerable Mr Doctor James, rector
Yardley	Tattersall, Mr Robert, vicar

## [BARKHAMSTED DEANERY]

Aldenham	Bartholomew, Mr Thomas, vicar
"	Pratt, Mr [blank] curate
Flamsted	Adams, Sir Firmin, curate
Gaddisden Magna	Lillingston, Mr William, vicar
Kennisworth	Tuke, Mr Leonard, vicar
Northmims	Marshall, Mr Fulk, curate
Shenlie	Whittell, Mr Nicholas, rector
Wheatthamsted cum Harpden	Fell, Mr F., curate

## [HERTFORD DEANERY]

Aiot St. Peter's	Bushee, Mr John, rector
Aiot St. Laurence's	Porter, Mr Robert, <sup>1</sup> rector
Bengeo	Field, Mr Thomas, vicar
Berkhamsted, Little	Hewes, Mr Roland, rector
Bramfield	Bird, Mr Robert, rector
Dacheworth	Rudde, Mr Clement, rector
Dixwell	Chambers, Mr Richard, rector
Esendon cum Bayford	Hewes, Mr Rowland, rector
Hartford All Saints'	Noble, Mr Thomas, vicar
Hartingfordbury	Scurfield, Mr John, rector
Sacombe	Stones, Mr Francis, rector
Tuing	Mountfort, Mr James, rector
Tatteridg	Stanton, Mr William, curate
Welwin	Lewes, Mr George, rector

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Thomas' (see pp. 135, 166).

<i>Folio 1d.</i>	[HITCHIN DEANERY]
[ <i>Hitchin</i>	<i>Burtbie, Mr Alverye, vicar<sup>1</sup></i>
Ikelford cum Pirton	Butterfeeld, Mr John, vicar
Ipollite	Stratton, Mr John, vicar
Kimpton	Aldred, Sir James, vicar
Offley	Henlo, Sir Roger, vicar
Stephenage	Pattensen, Mr Robert, rector
Wimmondlye, Great	Graven, <sup>2</sup> Mr Nicholas
Wimlye, Little	Arraye, Mr Anthony, curate
Walden, King's	Richardson, Mr Thomas, curate

*Folio 2.* THE NAMES OF THOSE WHO WERE ABSENT

	[BALDOCKE DEANERY]
Aspeden	Montford, the venerable Mr, T., S.T.D., rector
Coderethe	Bushe, Mr Thomas, rector
Kellishull	Frankelin, Mr Edward, rector
Radwell	Parker, Mr Richard
Bygrave	The suffragan bishop of Colchester, <sup>3</sup> rector
Sandon	Bramfield, Mr William, vicar
Therfield	Chapman, Mr William, rector
Throcking	Slowe, Mr Robert, rector
Willion	Chapman, Mr John, vicar
Walcorn	Moodie, Mr Thomas, curate
Wallington	Bill, Mr John, rector

	[BERKHAMSTED DEANERY]
Albery	Watte, Mr Matthias, rector
Barkhamsted Peter's	Newman, Mr Thomas, rector
Barkhamsted St Mary's	Hopkins, Mr Thomas, <sup>4</sup> rector
Bovington	Walkwood, Mr Nathaniel, curate
Gaddisden, Little	Windsore, Mr Thomas, rector
Hemilhamsted	Dike, Mr William, vicar
Langley Rege	Grove, Mr Gregory, vicar
Longmarston Chapel	Wilkinson, Sir Ralph, curate
Puttenham	Norfolke, Mr Thomas, rector
Tring	Fisher, Mr Timothy, curate
Wheathamsted	Stubbing, Mr Mark, rector
Wiggington	Coney, Mr Robert, curate

	[HERTFORD DEANERY]
Esendon cum Bayford	Hewes, Mr William, curate
Harford, St. Andrew's	Chambers, Mr Leonard, rector
"	Turner, Mr William, curate
Hatfield, Bishop's	Abbat, Mr Robert, rector
Stapleford	Stuke, Mr John, rector
Watton at ston	Porter, Mr Robert, rector

<sup>1</sup> Struck out (see below, p. 210).

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Craven' (see *L.R.S.* ii, p. 72; *P.D.*, 1583, no. 23, and 1600, no. 28).

<sup>3</sup> *I.e.* John Sterne.

<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'John' (*L.C.*, 1603, f. 18; *L.C.*, 1614, f. 98d.).

## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

Folio 2d.

## [HITCHEN DEANERY]

Hitchin	Birtbie, Mr Alvery, vicar
Knebworth	Hodgkins, Mr Robert, rector
Lilley	Potkins, Mr John, rector
Leachworth	Bill, Mr John, rector
"	Glover, Mr Nicholas, curate
Pyrton	Moore, Mr Thomas, curate

Folio 3.

## [COUNTY OF HUNTINGDON]

## THE NAMES OF THOSE WHO APPEARED

## YAXLEY DEANERY

Ailton	Dickenson, Mr William, rector
Ailwalton	[blank]
Conington	Roe, Mr William, rector
Denton	Garfield, Mr William, rector
Folkesworth	Cooke, Mr Clement, rector
Sawtre, All Saints'	Hall, Mr Miles, rector
Glatton	Whutton, Mr Alexander, rector
Stilton	Murrey, Mr Edward, curate

## LEIGHTONSTON DEANERY

Oldweston	Beridg, Mr Peter, curate
Buckworth	Cookeson, Mr John, rector
Covington	Presland, Mr George, rector
Catworth Magna	Alwood, Mr John, rector
Copmanford cum Upton	Scott, Mr William, rector
Ellington	Armitage, Mr Anthony, vicar
Steeplegidding	Beridg, Mr Henry, rector
Woolley	Sculthorp, Mr Francis, rector
Leighton	Webbe, Mr George, vicar
Stowe Longa	Moseley, Mr [blank], curate
Spaldwike	Clarke, Mr Robert, vicar
Esson	Burton, Mr Robert, curate
Barham	Hill, Mr John, curate

## ST. NEOTS DEANERY

Abbotisley	Aspenall, Mr James, vicar
Everton	Rudierd, Sir Thomas, vicar
"	Cranbroke, Mr Thomas, curate
Enisbury	Wilson, Mr Thomas, rector
Fenistanton	Smith, Mr Francis, vicar
Godmanchester	Barnewell, Mr Laurence, vicar
Hemingford Abbots	Yeldard, the venerable Mr Doctor Arthur, rector
"	Cooke, Mr George, curate
Hemingford Gray	Shawe, Mr Hugh, vicar
Offord Cluny	Atkinson, Mr John, rector
Paxton Magna	Atkinson, Mr Thomas, vicar
Sowtho cum Hailweston	Ince, Mr Henry, vicar
Stoughton Magna	Walker, Mr Gervase, vicar

Folio 3d.

Wearisley	Peachie, Mr Thomas, vicar
Yelling	Nightingale, Mr Leonard, rector

ST. IVES DEANERY

Broughton	Young, Mr Thomas, rector
Bery <i>cum</i> Hippingrove	Bray, Mr Robert, curate
Pidley	Poulter, Sir William, curate
Ripton Abbates	Bland, Mr Tobias, rector
Stewklie Magna	Foster, Mr Thomas, vicar
Somersham	Cæsar, the venerable Mr Doctor Henry, rector
"	Potterton, Mr William, curate
Upwood	Evans, Mr Henry, curate
Wistow	Hallé, the venerable Mr Doctor William, rector
"	Johnson, Mr John, curate

HUNTINGDON DEANERY

Huntingdon,	
St. Benedict's	Andrewes, Mr Edward, curate
Huntingdon, All Saints'	Wolfe, Mr Thomas, rector
St. John Baptist's	Bolton, Mr William, rector

Folio 4.

THE NAMES OF THOSE WHO WERE ABSENT

[YAXLEY DEANERY]

Alwalton	Miller, Mr Robert, rector
Bottlebridg	Cheselden, Mr Nicholas, rector
"	Thorne, Sir Henry, curate
Chesterton	Acrod, Mr William, rector
Caldecott	Hunt, Mr John, rector
Flecton	Ellys, Mr John, rector
Haddon	Esdall, Mr Baldwin, rector
Morborne	Forrest, Mr Henry, rector
Orton Longavill	Digbie, Mr Everard, rector
"	Thorne, Mr Francis, curate
Stanground <i>cum</i> Farcet	Long, Sir William, vicar
Stibington	Smith, Mr Abell, rector
Stilton	Germin, the venerable Mr Doctor Edward, rector
Woodston	Barnwell, Mr Robert, rector
Water Newton	Willingham, Mr Samuel, rector
Woodwalton	Walter, Mr Joseph, rector
Yaxley	Brodhurst, Mr Thomas, vicar

[LEIGHTONSTONE DEANERY]

Brinketon	Darington, Mr Ambrose, rector
Bythorne	Smith, Sir John, curate
Groffeham	Hunte, Mr Samuel, rector
Gidding Magna	Higbie, Mr Edward, vicar
Gidding Parva	Proude, Mr Thomas, rector
Hamerton	Elcock, Mr Anthony, rector



## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

Keyston  
Molysworth  
Swanishead  
Thurning  
Winwike  
Brampton

Bate, Mr William, rector  
Pigott, Mr Augustine, rector  
Dawson, Mr Thomas, rector  
Bignet, Mr John, rector  
Pierce, Mr Richard, vicar  
Poulter, Mr Robert, vicar

## [ST. NEOTS DEANERY]

Dodington  
Hilton  
Granisden Magna  
St. Neots

Mariat, Sir Henry, vicar  
Neave, Sir William, curate  
Hamond, Mr John, vicar  
White, Mr Peter, vicar

*Folio 4d.*

## [ST. IVES DEANERY]

Bluntisham  
" "  
Colne  
Hallywell *cum* Neding-  
worth  
Houghton *cum* Witton  
Witton  
Hartford  
Oldehurst  
Ripton Abbots  
Stewklie Parva

Bodleigh, Mr Miles, rector  
Robothom, Sir Robert, curate  
Rowbothom, Sir Thomas, curate  
Chamberlain, the venerable Mr  
Doctor Bartholomew, rector  
Darington, Mr Ambrose, rector  
Ramskall, Sir Thomas, curate  
Key, Sir Christopher, vicar  
Brett, Sir John, curate  
Inbie, Sir Thomas, curate  
Hall, the venerable Doctor William,  
rector  
Hearne, Mr Michael, vicar  
Dorington, Mr doctor Francis,  
rector  
Sampson, Sir Henry, curate

St. Ives  
Warboyes  
"

## [HUNTINGDON DEANERY]

Huntingdon, St. Mary's

Key, Mr Christopher, vicar

## [VI. ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER, A.D. 1601.]

To the reverend father in Christ, and lord, William by divine permission bishop of Lincoln or his vicar general in spirituals or commissary, John Chippingdale, LL.D., commissary and official of the archdeaconry of Leicester, lawfully deputed : with all manner of obedience and reverence and with the honour due to so reverend a father we received, on the second day of the present month of October, your mandate annexed to the presents, to be executed ; by virtue and also by authority of which we caused and commanded the whole clergy within the archdeaconry of Leicester to be cited to appear before us on the twelfth day of the present month of October aforesaid in the church of the blessed Mary of the town of Leicester. On which day the apparitors within the said archdeaconry came and appeared and made oath that they had cited the whole of such clergy, who being then and there preconized, there appeared all and singular whose names are specified in the schedule annexed to the presents, and with one assent and consent

elected certain William Hubbeck and William Rudyard, clerks, to be their proctors to appear before you or your vicar general or commissary in the parish church of the blessed Mary in the town of Stamford on the day and at the hour specified in your mandate annexed to the presents (as is premised), to elect two fit and sufficient proctors for the whole clergy of your said diocese of Lincoln, according to the effect mentioned in such your mandate ; and moreover to do and receive what is right in that behalf. And they promised that they would ratify, allow and confirm in perpetuity all and whatever their said proctors should do in the premises or in any of the premises. Moreover we pronounced the rest of the clergy, who were preconized and did not appear, to be contumacious, and reserved their punishment to the feast of St. Andrew the Apostle next ensuing. And thus we have diligently executed such your mandate as much as in us is. In faith and witness of all and singular the premises we have caused them to be fortified and corroborated by the seal appended which we use in this behalf. Dated the fourteenth day of the month of October, 1601.

*Mem. 1.*

SCHEDULE OF THE CLERGY WITHIN THE ARCH-  
DEACONRY OF LEICESTER

FRAMLAND DEANERY

Bottisford	Fleminge, Mr Doctor, parson
Muston	Sircott, John, rector
Redmell	Giggon, Mr Doctor, rector
Plungar	Hickman, Mr [ <i>blank</i> ], vicar
Harby	Snodon, Mr Doctor, rector
Hose	Hickling, John, vicar
Claxton	Wrighte, Thomas, vicar
Broughton	Smithe, William, rector
Kettleby	Neale, Thomas, vicar
Scaford	Bincke, William, vicar
Goodeby	Bisshopp, John, rector
Eaton	Brian, George, vicar
Braunston	Grace, Robert, rector
Waltham	Bringhest, John, rector
Stonesby	Hodgkin, John, vicar
Croxton	Neale, Richard, vicar
Sproxtun	Whitehead, John, vicar
Buckminster	lloyd, William, vicar
Coston	Wetherall, Gilbert, rector
Edmondthorpe	Beaver, Stephen, rector
Saxbye	Lorington, John, rector
Stapleford	Franck, Thomas, vicar
Garthorpe	Richardson, Thomas, <sup>1</sup> vicar
Wyfordby	Hutchin, John, rector
Coldoverton	Cowper, William, <sup>2</sup> rector
Withcocke	Tompson, Thomas, rector
Burrowe	Burrowe, Erasmus, rector

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Christopher' (see *L.C.*, 1603, f. 28 ; *L.C.*, 1614, f. 133d.).

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Edward' (see *P.D.*, 1589, no. 41 ; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 28).

## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

Dalby Parva	Inkersall, John, vicar
Saltby	Rowse, John, vicar
Wymondham	Gulson, William, rector
Knipton	Ward, William, rector
Bottisford	Higginbotham, Edmund, curate
Redmell	West, John, curate
Harby	Bragg, John, curate
Burton Lazars	Cooke, John, curate

## GOODLAXTON DEANERY

Ailston	Heathcoat, John, rector
Enderby	Goddell, Zachary, vicar
Cosby	Needham, Mr, vicar
Broughton Astley	White, Francis, rector
Frolesworth	Staresmore, Mr, rector
Cleybrook	Higginson, John, vicar
Peatling Magna	Pollard, Thomas, vicar
Crofte	Shenton, John, rector
Narborowe	Weston, Hugh, rector
Wigston	Thornton, William, <sup>1</sup> vicar
Kylmeocate	Stockton, Mr, rector
Glenfeild	Howe, Edward, rector
Odeby	Andrews, William, vicar
Desford	Boning, Thomas, rector
Foston	Mawnsfeild, Mr, rector
Blaby	Rogers, Mr, rector
Northkilworth	Buckeridge, Mr Doctor, rector
Southkilworth	Gest, William, <sup>2</sup> rector
Cottesbitche	Dillingham, Mr, rector
Ashby Parva	Bracegerdell, Mr, rector
Gilmorton	Hawford, Edward, rector
Stonistanton	Scampton, William, rector
Shernford	Washington, Edmund, <sup>3</sup> rector
Sapcote	Worshipp, John, rector
Thorp Thomas	Lee, Mr, rector
Elne Thorp	Crumpton, Robert, rector
Earnsby	Langley, Mr, vicar
Misterton	Howe, Edward, rector
Bitteswell	Tilley, Mr, vicar
Peatling Parva	Woodcock, Mr, rector
Swinford	Humphry, Thomas, <sup>4</sup> vicar
Lutterworth	Clements, William, <sup>5</sup> rector
<i>Mem. 2.</i> Leare	Sheppard, Alexander, rector
Willoughby	Debanck, John, rector
Dunton	Chawne, John, vicar
Shawell	Hodgkinson, John, rector

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Thomas' (see p. 103 ; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 34).

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Thomas' (see *P.D.*, 1593, no. 64 ; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 34).

<sup>3</sup> *Rectius* 'Alan' (see *P.D.*, 1601, no. 4 ; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 33).

<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'Humphrey Thomas' (see p. 103 ; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 34).

<sup>5</sup> *Rectius* 'Edward' (see *P.D.*, 1591, no. 50 ; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 33).

Asbhy Magna	Mason, John, <sup>1</sup> vicar
Brantingthorpe	Clark, William, rector
Thurlston	Sherwood, Mr, rector
Aston Flamvile	Gray, Mr, rector
Narborow	Brooks, Mr, curate
North Kilworth	Wood, Mr, curate
Misterton	Wright, Mr, curate
Leare	Sheppard, Mr, curate
Willoughby	Deabanck, Mr, curate
Aston Flamvile	Botham, Mr, curate

## GOSCOTT DEANERY

Humberston	Wilson, Mr, vicar
Beeby	Alsopp, Mr, rector
Hungarton	Naylor, William, <sup>2</sup> vicar
Loasbye	White, William, vicar
Skeffington	Rustat, Robert, rector
Tugby	Brisby, Mr, vicar
Allaxton	Cade, Mr, rector
Tilton	Lant, William, vicar
Twiford	Scarborowe, William, <sup>3</sup> vicar
Dalby Chacombe	Watte, Francis, <sup>4</sup> vicar
Ashby Folwell	Child, William, vicar
Southcrosen	Key, William, rector
Quenniborowe	Squier, Francis, vicar
Barkby	Gibson, William, vicar
Siston	Robert, Mr, vicar
Rearsby	Whitaph, William, rector
Thrussington	Burne, William, vicar
Hoby	Read, William, rector
Ratherby	Smith, William, <sup>5</sup> rector
Frisby	Siluerwood, John, vicar
Asfordby	Hill, William, <sup>6</sup> rector
Saxulby	Wickham, Michah, rector
Wymeswold	Rathbone, Peter, vicar
Walton	Blont, Robert, rector
Seagrave	Savage, Mr, rector
Cussington	Booth, Hugh, rector
Ratcliff	Richardson, John, vicar
Skeffington	Maddock, Mr, curate
Belgrave	Griffin, Mr, curate
Thrummaston	Morrey, Robert, curate
Saxulby	Capron, Mr, curate
Seagrave	Fewke, Mr, curate
Sileby	Chamberlin, Mr, curate

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Thomas' (see *P.D.*, 1586, no. 36; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 32).

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Richard' (see p. 104; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 35).

<sup>3</sup> *Rectius* 'Robert' (see *P.D.*, 1581, no. 12; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 36).

<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'Samuel' (see *P.D.*, 1591, no. 31; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 34).

<sup>5</sup> *Rectius* 'Richard' (see *P.D.*, 1593, no. 34; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 35).

<sup>6</sup> *Rectius* 'Martin' (see p. 103; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 34).



## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

## AKELEY DEANERY

Swepton	Beale, Nicholas, rector
Packington	Sowter, Mr, vicar
Seale	Royle, Walter, rector
Ashby delazouch	Hildersham, Mr, vicar
Coleorton	Stacy, James, rector
Whitweek	Barlowe, Mr, vicar
Osgathorp	Robinson, Mr, rector
Belton	King, Mr, vicar
Donington	Wood, Peter, vicar
Lockington	Croftes, John, vicar
Kegworth	Ireton, John, rector
Hathurne	Barodale, William, rector
Longwhatton	Boilston, William, rector
Diseworth	Twitty, Mr, vicar
Shepeshead	Olerenshaw, Peter, vicar
Loughborow	Browne, John, rector
Barrow	Rustat, Robert, vicar
Thurcaston	Babington, Brutus, rector
Onelipp	Cowper, Robert, rector
<i>Mcm. 3.</i> Ashby	Brinsley, Mr, curate
Blougherby	Hall, Mr, curate
Bredon	Haywood, Mr, curate
Kegworth	Freeman, Mr, curate
Loughborow	Mole, Mr, curate
"	Dawson, Mr, curate
Woodhouse	Chapman, Thomas, curate
Mountsorell	Hollyar, Mr, curate
Thurcaston	Arme, Mr, curate
Worthington	Taylcoat, Mr, curate

## SPERKINHO DEANERY

Appleby	Blithe, Hugh, rector
Boseworth	Pelsant, William, rector
Sheepey	Taylor, John, rector
"	Savadg, John, rector
Higham	Cawne, John, rector
Newbold	Abell, John, rector
Peckleton	Davy, Thomas, rector
Norton	Royle, Thomas, rector
Neilston	Hubbeck, William, rector
Heather	Ashe, John, rector
Markefeild	Brigge, Anthony, rector
Ibstock	Cotchman, Ezechiell, rector
Congeston	Watson, Julius, rector
Cadeby	Bott, Lawrence, rector
Sibbesdon	Tuke, David, rector
Dreyton	Nutter, Anthony, rector
Kirkby	Allen, William, rector
Thornton	Marvin, George, vicar
Hinckley	Griffith, Jasper, vicar
Orton	Spencer, Roger, vicar

Skakerston  
Hinckley  
Stoke  
Hucklescot  
Orton  
Sibbesdon  
Shenton  
Barlston  
Twicrosse

Moore, John, vicar  
Dryver, Martin, curate  
Smith, Edmund, curate  
Freeman, Richard, curate  
Bate, Richard, curate  
Hopkins, Richard, curate  
Eaton, Thomas, curate  
Squier, Edmund, curate  
Fewke, Henry, curate

## GARTREY DEANERY

Medborne  
Langton  
Halloughton

Duport, Mr Doctor, rector  
Osborne, Mr Doctor, rector  
Patchett, Harold, rector  
Welch, William, rector  
Pocklington, William, rector  
Tookey, Thomas, rector  
Pollard, Christopher, rector  
Bingley, James, rector  
Cotton, Thomas, rector  
Holland, Richard, rector  
Payne, Robert, rector  
Sampson, Richard, rector  
Burditt, William, rector  
Weston, Hugh, rector  
Corney, William, rector  
Brudnell, Paul, rector  
Hill, Mr, rector  
Greenaugh, Arthur, rector  
Cade, Anthony, vicar  
Lee, Richard, vicar  
Ward, Leonard, vicar  
Ruddington, Thomas, vicar  
Crosley, Roger, vicar  
Clark, John, vicar  
Tompson, John, vicar  
Loasby, Thomas, vicar  
Stronginarne, George, vicar  
Watte, Thomas,<sup>1</sup> vicar  
Sterk, Henry, vicar  
Vawdrey, Roger, vicar  
Jorden, Richard, vicar  
Gotch, Mr, curate  
Curteys, Mr, curate  
Sargiant, Mr, curate  
Cambell, Mr, curate  
Eaton, Matthew, curate  
Wood, William, curate  
Hodgson, Thomas, curate  
Hall, Mr, curate  
Avery, Thomas, curate

*Mem. 4.*

"  
Pickwell  
Galby  
Houghton  
Gumley  
Lawghton  
Saddington  
Stokerston  
Knossington  
Burton Ouery  
Carlton  
Shanckton  
Stonton Wyvell  
Cranhoe  
Gloreston  
Billesdon  
Bringinghurst  
Thedingworth  
Norton  
Thurmby  
Glen Magna  
Slawston  
Welham  
Lubbenham  
Wistowe  
Scraptoft  
Horneinghold  
Foxon  
Medborne  
Langton  
Kibworth  
Owston  
Harborow  
Bowden Magna  
St. Mary in Arden  
Husbande Boresworth  
Fleckney

<sup>1</sup> *Rectus* 'Robert' (see *P.D.*, 1601, no. 11; *L.C.*, 1603, f. 31).

## ELECTION OF PROCTORS

Kilby  
Ilston  
Goodeby

Wilcox, Mr, curate  
Judd, Mr, curate  
Perkins, George, curate

## EXEMPT [PLACES]

Rothley  
Ratby  
Swithland  
Newtowne  
Ansty  
Stonton  
Gaddesby  
Keame  
Wartnaby  
Cawdwell and Wickham  
Grimston

Kendall, Mr, vicar  
Whit, Mr, vicar  
Smith, Mr, parson  
Higginbotham, John, curate  
Simkin, John, curate  
Hargrave, Mr, curate  
[blank], Mr Edward, curate  
Raven, Mr, curate  
Hodgkin, Mr, curate  
Gibson, Mr, curate  
Cowper, Mr, curate

## LEICESTER DEANERY

St. Margaret's  
All Saints'  
St. Martin's  
St. Nicholas'

Wickham, Michah, vicar  
Rudyard, William, vicar  
Holmes, Thomas, vicar  
Jesson, Thomas, vicar

# [THE STATE OF THE CHURCHES

IN THE

## ARCHDEACONRIES OF LINCOLN & STOW

A.D. AUGUST, 1602.]

[The letters are taken from the *Brown Book* in the REGISTRY OF THE LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY, and the account of the churches from a paper book which is included in a volume of *Libri Cleri*, 1570-1603, in the same REGISTRY.]

*Folio 176.*

LITTERE AB EPISCOPO LINCOLNIENSI.

SAL : IN CHRISTO: I doe send vnto yo<sup>w</sup> inclosed a coppie of the mooste Reuerende father in God the Archbushopp of Cant. his Gr: my verie good Lo: and brother his l<sup>r</sup>es the contents wherof I require yo<sup>w</sup> in her Ma<sup>tes</sup> name and by virtue of the said l<sup>r</sup>es to se dylie performed w<sup>t</sup> all convenient expedic'on that the offence may be cleared yf eny suche there be (w<sup>ch</sup> neede muste bee imputed to yo<sup>r</sup> selues in some sorte) and that wee may bee freed from God and her Ma<sup>tes</sup> displesure then the w<sup>ch</sup> twee there can noe greater plagues fall vpon vs.

Furthermore these shalbe to lett yo<sup>w</sup> vnderstand that his Gr: requirethe a present certificate from me of the late contribuc'on for y<sup>e</sup> relief of those ministers in my dioce<sup>e</sup> whoe sent [*folio 176d.*] theire men, their horses, their furniture and money into Ireland in October laste vpon the soddaine for her Ma<sup>tes</sup> service there that therbie his Gr: may be trulie enformed howe yt is payd and howe yt is disposed. Wherefore I require yo<sup>w</sup> out of hande to sende me a trewe note of those ministers whoe have not payd their porc'ons of the said contribuc'on and alsoe the names togeather w<sup>th</sup> the money of suche as have payd synce yo<sup>r</sup> last Accompte w<sup>th</sup> me that I may satisfie his Gr: therin on the one syde and their importunacy, whoe stand yet vnreleived on the other.

Last of all I require yo<sup>w</sup> presentlie, to send me a note subscribed w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> hande of the receipte of these my l<sup>r</sup>es w<sup>th</sup> the coppie of his Gr: l<sup>r</sup>es enclosed. And soe for this tyme assuringe myself that yo<sup>w</sup> wilbe carefull and paynfull in the accomplishinge of the premisses w<sup>th</sup> my hartie Comendac'ons I commytt yo<sup>w</sup> to god from my house at Buckden this laste of June 1602.

yo<sup>r</sup> verie Loving freind

W: LINCOLN.

yo<sup>w</sup> muste in eny wise take order for the peculiers subjecte to the deane and Chapter of Lyncolne their iurisdicc'on, that they may be reformed & certified

accordinglie, for I thincke those churches and Chauncells, and those that be appropriac'ons, or houlden by lease from her Ma<sup>tie</sup> are moste out of order.

To Mr Randes my Commissarie in the Archdeaconries of Lyncolne and Stowe and to Mr ffrancis Bullingham, and Mr John Harrys my Registers there and to euerie of them haist these speedylie.

LYNCOLN *rec. cum copia inclusa, &c. quarto die Julij 1602 per*  
 STOW. *manus Edw: Whypp famuli Francisci Bullingham*  
*Registrarij predicti.*

*Folio 177. [Letter of the Archbishop of Canterbury, enclosed in the foregoing letter of the Bishop of Lincoln.]*

SAL: IN CHRISTO: Her Ma<sup>tie</sup> being enformed that diuers churches and Chauncelle w<sup>in</sup> this realme are greatlie decayed and some of them either falne downe or lyke to fall downe and likewise that many other churches are very ondecientlie kepte w<sup>in</sup> to the disgrace of Religion, and greate offence to many well disposed, and occasion to suche as are enymies to our profession to thincke that wee are but prophaynlye mynded and w<sup>out</sup> deuotion: Haiththe comaunded me to write to the Archb: of Yorke for his province and to all the B<sup>pps</sup> w<sup>th</sup> in my province, in her name to charge them to haue a spetiall regarde to the premisses and to take care that the same bee reformed accordinglie w<sup>ch</sup> herbie I notifie vnto yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>p</sup>. And require yo<sup>w</sup> in her Ma<sup>tes</sup> name to see the same dulye performed and reformed as yo<sup>w</sup> will aunswere to the contrary, and to certifie me in convenient tyme the state of the churches w<sup>in</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> Dioces. And what yo<sup>w</sup> haue done concerninge the same. And soe w<sup>th</sup> my hartie comendac'ons I commytte yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>p</sup> to the Tuic'on of thalmightie god: ffrom Lambhith, this xxj<sup>th</sup> of June, 1602.

yo<sup>r</sup> L: Lovinge brother in Christe  
 Jo: CANTUAR:

FROM THE JUDGE & REGISTRAR VNTO THE LO: BU: OF LYNCOLN.

Righte Honor<sup>ble</sup> and our verie good Lo: our duties firste in Humble manner remembered: Pleaseth yt your good Lo<sup>pp</sup> to vnderstand that vppon the fourthe of Julie last past wee receyved a l're from yo<sup>r</sup> Lo: w<sup>th</sup> a copie inclosed of a l're sent to yo<sup>r</sup> Lo: from the moste Reu'de father in god, the Lo: Archb. of Cant. his Grace, the severall Tenno<sup>s</sup> of w<sup>ch</sup> do ensewe and followe: *Sal: in Christo: I doe send vnto yow &c. . . . yo<sup>r</sup> Loving freind W: Lyncoln. Sal: in Christo: Her Ma<sup>tie</sup> being enformed &c. . . . yo<sup>r</sup> Loving brother in christe Jo: Cantuar:* [These 2 l'res are to be extended verbatim as before]. For the performance of our duties in this charge wee [folio 177d.] certifie yo<sup>r</sup> Lo: hereby that wee have caused a survey to be made of all the churches and chauncelle of all and singuler the parrishes situate and beinge w<sup>th</sup> in the severall Archdeaconries of Lyncoln and Stowe as well in places exempte as not exempte, and therof have made a booke in the w<sup>ch</sup> is sett downe all and singuler the names of the parrishes haveing added to them certaine severall notes, w<sup>ch</sup> doe declare the presente estate of suche churches and chauncelle w<sup>ch</sup> booke herew<sup>th</sup>all wee doe send to yo<sup>r</sup> Lo: And soe we humblie take o<sup>r</sup> leave Lyncoln the 20. of Septemb: 1602.



Here followeth a coppie of a warrant sent from the Judge and Register to thapp:<sup>1</sup> aboute the business before menc'oned of w<sup>ch</sup> euerie apparitor had one, viz.

These are in the Queenes most excellent Ma<sup>tes</sup> name to comaunde and by virtue of l<sup>res</sup> sent from the most Reuerend ffathers in God the Lo: Archb: of Canterburie his Gr: and our verie good Lo: Bu: our Diocesian To require yo<sup>w</sup> that in some convenient speede (all excuses and delaies sett aparte) yo<sup>w</sup> doe repaire to euerie parishe churche w<sup>th</sup> in yo<sup>r</sup> office aswell in place exempte as not exempte and there take view and suruaie aswell wether suche seuerall church and chauncell adioyninge to the same be either alredy falne downe likelie to fall or be in eny other decay As also weth<sup>r</sup> the same be cleanlie and decentlie kept. And in case in eny of the said pointe there be eny faulte there to learne and enquire in whome the wante is And herof to make vs a trew certificate at Lincoln before the firste day of September next then & there retorning thes p<sup>ntes</sup> And herof faile yo<sup>w</sup> not as yo<sup>w</sup> tender her Ma<sup>tes</sup> favor and will aunswere the contrary at yo<sup>r</sup> perill Dated at Lincoln the last of Julie 1602.

Yo<sup>r</sup> Loving friends

THO: RANDE

FRANC. BULLINGHAM

(Brown Book, ff. 176-177d.)

Folio 1.

#### AUELAND DECANATUS

Aslackhoe [*sic*], Boorne, Dunsbie, Demblebie, Haconby, Kyrkby, Mortone, Newtonne—The churches & Chauncells here are well repayed & decently kept.

Byllingburgh—The churche ys in good repayre & kept decently. The chauncell ys ruinous by the defalt of the Erle of Lincoln proprietary of this parsonage.

Dowesby—Bo[th chur<sup>2</sup>]che and Chauncell here are . . . . .<sup>2</sup> defectiue.

Folkinghame—here the churche ys in good repaire & kept decently. The chauncell thorough the [?pou]ertie of the parson M<sup>r</sup> Hoskines ys in some d[e]cay w[hich] he promisethe shall shortly be amended.

Horblinge—The church here ys in good repayre and decently kept. The chauncell ys in grete decay *culpa domini Episcopi Lincoln', ul' gardiani dicunt, vel eius firmarii.*

Hasebie—The churche & Chauncell here are well repayed and accordingly kept in decencie.

Folio 1d.

Osbornebie, Pickworthe, Ripplingall, Walcote—Bothe churche & Chauncell are well repayed & kept decently.

Sempringhame—The churche ys in good repaire & kept decently: the chauncell is ruinous thorough the defalt [of the Erle<sup>2</sup>] of Lincoln.

Swaton—The churche [here is in<sup>2</sup>] good repaire & decently kept. The [Chaunce]ll ys ruinous in the defalt of [the Erle<sup>2</sup>] of Lincoln proprietary of the parsonage.

<sup>1</sup> *I.e.* the apparitors.

<sup>2</sup> Here and in some other places the manuscript has been damaged.

Threkinghame—The church here is in good repair & decently kept. The chancel is ruinous in the default of the aforesaid Erle.

Wyllowghby—The chancel here is in good repair & kept decently. The church is ruinous thorough a suite dependinge betwene Mr. Towneley & Mr. Pell esquires, for and about the repaying thereof.

*Folio 2.*

#### BELTISLO DECANATUS

Bythame Magna—The chancel of Hallywell a chapel belonging to this parsonage is in decay; the parsonage is inappropriate to the deane & Chapter of Lincoln to whom or their farmer the repair belongs; the church is well repayed & kept decently and order is taken for the speedy repair thereof.

Bythame parva—The church and Chancel here are well repayed & kept decently; the said deane & chapter have promised speedy repair.

Bytchfeld—here both the church & Chancel are in decay but by order taken with the parishioners and with Mr Wymberley my l. Byshop of Lincoln his farmer of the parsonage a speedy repair will be had, the same being already in hand.

Basingthorpe, Byrton, Careby, Colsterworthe, Corby, Cretonne, Edname, Gunby—the church & Chancel of these severall parishes are in good repair & kept decently.

*Folio 2d.*

Irenham, Lavingtone, Northwythame, Stevenbie, Stoake, Skillington, Swynsted, Wythame—The chancel & church of these severall parishes are in good repair & kept decently.

Sowthwythame—The church here is well maintained & kept decently. The chancel is ruined, the one part thereof is her maintenance (as they say) to repair, the other part is the parson's.

Swafeld—The church is vnseamely & vnclenely kept and the chancel in some little want of repair and order is taken with the parson & parish clerk for speedy amendment.

#### BULLINGBROOKE DECANATUS

BULLINGBROOKE—The church is somewhat defective in the leads but order is taken for the speedy reformation. The chancel is well repayed & both are decently kept.

*Folio 3.*

Hagnebie—The church and chancel here are somewhat defective in repair but yet is promised by some of the L. Burleighs officers that all shall be speedily reformed.

Haltome—The church & Chancel here in some want of repair but order is taken that repair shall be made & a decencie in the keepinge of them shall be had with convenient speede.

Hareby—The church here is in some want of repair with by order taken is shortly to be amended; the chancel is very well repayed, & they are both decently kept.

Hundlebie—The church is defective in the glasse wyndowes whereby the same is defiled with owles & pigeons but by order taken is speedily to be reformed; the chancel is well repayed & kept decently.

Kirkby—The est end of the chauncell here ys lyke to fall downe ; the L. Wyllowghby of Earesby shuld repayre yt beinge proprietorie of the parsonadge. The churche ys well repayred & kept in decencie.

Spillesbie—The buttresseis on bothe sydes of the church are decayed w<sup>th</sup> wyll turne to the ruyne of the church but order ys taken th<sup>t</sup> a speedy reformac'on shalbe had. The chauncell ys well repayred & bothe of them are in keaping decente.

Enderbie, Esterkeale, Lusbie, Myningesby, Ratheby, Stickney, [*folio 3d.*] Stepinge parva, Stickford, Sybsey, Toynton Petri, Westerkeale—The churcheis & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are well repayred & kept decently.

Thorpe—The church here w<sup>th</sup> the chauncell ys in some want of repaire, for the speedy reformac'on wherof order ys taken ; the bothe otherwise kept decently.

Toynton Omnium Sanctorum—The churche ys in some want of repayre but by order taken yt spedely to be reformed. The chauncell ys well repayred & kept decently.

#### CANDLESHO DECANATUS

Ardlethorp, Ashebie, Burrowghe—The church & Chauncell of theis seuerall parishees are in good repayre & kept decently.

Braytoft—The church here in some lytle want of repayre but by order formerly taken yt ys spedely to be repayred ; the Chauncell ys in good case & w<sup>th</sup> the church decently kept.

*Folio 4.*

Candlesby—There are some small defectes bothe in the church & Chauncell here but by order formerly taken they are to be supplied spedely.

Drybie—The chauncell here ys in good repaire & kept decently ; the church ys in some want of repayre & especially in the steeple, for the speedy repayre whereof order ys alredey taken.

Croft, Dalby, Friskney, Firsbie, Gunby, Ingolmells, Irbie, Orbie, Partney, Sutterbie, Skremby, [*folio 4d.*] Skendleby, Stepinge Magna, Wayneffete All S<sup>tes</sup>, Weltonne—The church & Chauncell of theis seuerall parishees are well repayred & kept decently.

Skegnes—There ys some small decay here of the church by reason of a late tempestuous storme and order ys alredey taken that yt shalbe reformed spedely ; yt ys (w<sup>th</sup> the chauncell in good repayre) very decentlie kept.

Wynthorpe—The church and Chauncell here are in reasonable good repayre & kept decently.

Wayneffete Marie—The chauncell here ys in greate decay & therby ys very vnseamely & kept yll favoredly ; the falt ys in one m<sup>r</sup> Barkome a londoner or in his farmer who farmethe the parsonadge at m<sup>r</sup> Barkomes hand. The church ys in reasonable good sort.

#### CALCEWATHE DECANATUS

Abie—The church ys well repayred & kept decently. The chauncell ys in some decay thorowghe the falt of the L. Wyllowghby of Earesby proprietary of the parsonadg.

Anderby, Alford cum Riggiesbie, Beesby, Byllesby, [*folio 5*] Cawthrope, Cumberworthe, Claxbie, Calceby, Farlestrope, Gaytonne, Hanney,

Hootoft, Hellowe, Hawghe—The churcheis & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are well repayred & kept decently.

Hoggesthorp—The church here ys well repayred and kept decently ; the Chauncell ys ruinous *culpa domini Episcopi Lincoln' et gardiani presentant*. I learne & yt ys sayd that Sr John Bolls the farmer ys about to repaire the same.

Legburne—The church here ys in reasonable good repaire & kept decently. The chauncell ys ruinated and yt ys sayd to be her mat<sup>es</sup> and that Wyll'm henneage esq' ys farmer to her mat<sup>ie</sup> of this parsonage.

Mablethorp Petri—here bothe church & Chauncell weere swallowed vp w<sup>th</sup> the sea about 1<sup>th</sup> or lx yeres past sence w<sup>ch</sup> tyme there was never any church there buylded thorowghe the pouertie w<sup>ch</sup> the [inha]bitante weere drawn into by losse of g[oods] by that invndac'on.

*Folio 5d.*

Sowth Restonne—The Church & Chauncell here are in decay, and by order formerly taken ys spedely to be repayred & to be kept decently.

Tottyll—The steeple of this church ys in decay and the chauncell ys in greate decay ; order ys taken that the want<sup>r</sup> shalbe supplied in conveyent speede.

Mablethorp Marie, Mumbie, Mumby Cap<sup>h</sup>, Maltby, Markby, Suttone, Salebie, Strubbie, Swabie, Stayne, [*folio 6*] Thedilthorp All S<sup>ies</sup>, Thedilthorp Helens, Trustrope, Thoresbie, Vlcebie, Wyllowghbie, Wytherne—The seuerall churcheis & Chauncells of theis parishees are in good repayre & kept decently.

Well—The church & Chauncell here are ruinated in the defalt of the L. Wyllowghby of Earesbie to whome (as yt ys sayd) belongethe all the towne, & the parsonadge.

#### GRAFFO DECANATUS

Awburghe, Basinghame, Bowlthame, [*folio 6d.*] Carleton, Doddington, Egle, Hikame, North Skarle, Skellingthorpe, Thorp on the Hill, Thurleby—The church & Chauncell here are well repayred & kept in decencie.

Norton Disney—The church here ys well repayred & decently kept decently [*sic*]. The chauncell in some lytle decay in the tyles but yt ys spedely to be repaired by order formerlie taken.

Swynderbie—The church here ys in good repayre & kept decently. The chauncell ys in some want of repayre but order ys taken alredy for the spedie amendment thereof.

*Folio 7.*

#### GRANTHAME DECANATUS

Londonthorp—The church here ys well repayred ; the chauncell ys in some want of repayre w<sup>ch</sup> the farmer of the parsonadge hathe promised to have and make speedye repayre, & that the same shalbe decently kept.

Allington, Barrowghby, Beltonne, Barkestone, Bootheby paynell, Brasebie, Dentonne, Granthame, Gonerbie, Haydor, Harlaxtonne, Honington, [*folio 7d.*] Pauntonne Magna, Pauntonne Parva, Roppesley, Segbrooke, Scistonne, Sapertonne, Somerbie, Willesforthe, Welby, Woolstroppe—The seuerall churcheis & chauncells of thes parishees are in good repayre & kept decently.



Stroxtome—Here ys some waunt of repayre bothe in churche & chauncell : But order ys taken for the spedie repayre of them bothe, & for the decent kepinge of them.

Wyvell—Here ys neyther churche nor Chancell neyther inhabitant nor have not beene theis xl<sup>th</sup> or l<sup>th</sup> yeeres.

Folio 8.

#### GARTRE DECANATUS

Horsington—The churche & Chauncell here are greatly decayed by meanes that the same are lytle frequented by reason the parishioners haue a chappell w<sup>th</sup>in the towne for devine seruice, the churche standinge farr of & yll to come to in wynter, by reason of water & yll way.

Hemingbie—The chauncell here ys well repayred & kept in decencie. The churche ys in some want of repayre but order ys taken that yt shalbe spedely amended.

Asterby, Bucknall, Belchford, Calkwell, Doningtonne, Gawdebie, Golcebie, Myntinge, Randbie, Stayntonne, [*folio 8d.*] Styrtone, Stanygote, Stixwold, Skamblesbie—The churcheis & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are well repayred & kept in decencie.

#### GRYMMESBY DECANATUS

Ashebie—The churche here hathe somme wantes for the w<sup>ch</sup> to be repayred spedely order ys taken. There ys an yle adioynge to the northe syde of this churche w<sup>ch</sup> is in decay, the repayre thereof belongethe to Sr W<sup>m</sup> Wray knight lord of the towne ; the Chauncell here ys well repayred & kept decently.

Briggsley—The churche & Chauncell here haue lately bene vndecently kept, but order ys taken for the reformac'on ; they are bothe well repayred.

Aylesbie, Bradley, Beelesbie, Barnoldbie, [*folio 9*] Cotes Magna, Cooxwold, Caboorne, Healinge—The churcheis & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishes are in good repayre & kept decently.

Cotes parva—Here bothe churche & Chauncell w<sup>th</sup> the steeple are in greate decay, and all thinges so far owt of order as prayer cannot conveniently be done therein. The falt hathe bene Sr Xp'ofor Hillyarde knight who now hathe taken order for spedie reformac'on in all the premisses.

Clee—The chauncell here ys in some decay *culpa domini Episcopi Lincoln' vt dicunt vel eius firmarij* ; there are some small vantage in the churche bothe in repayre & otherwise w<sup>ch</sup> ys in mendinge, otherwise there all in chancell & churche ys well.

Est Randall—The churche here ys in good repayre aud decently kept. The Chauncell ys in some want of repayre but order ys taken for the spedie repayre thereof.

Graymesbie—here bothe churche & Chauncell are in some decay but order ys taken for the spedie reformac'on.

Grymmesby Jacobi—The churche ys well repayred & kept decently. The chauncell ys half taken downe & made lesse in the tyme of late Sr George Heneage knight decessed ; now the impropriac'on of the parsonage ther belongethe to W<sup>m</sup> Heneage esq'.

Grymmesbie Marie—The churche here ys rased w<sup>th</sup> the Chancell longe agoe, by what authoritie yt ys not knowen.

Humbrestone—The churche here ys in some want of repayre & defect of some thinges w<sup>ch</sup> are presently to be supplied by order taken.



*Folio 9d.*

Howtounne—The church here ys well repayed & kept decently; the chauncell ys vnseamely in the wyndowes w<sup>ch</sup> are dawbed vp & stopped w<sup>th</sup> wispes, for the w<sup>ch</sup> order ys taken for speadie reformac'on w<sup>th</sup> [blank] Google gent' proprietary of the parsonage here.

Northcotes—The church here ys in good repayre & kept decently; the chauncell ys in greate ruine in the roofe and the glasse wyndowes thorowghe the contynuell absence of the parsons who pretendethe he may be absent for that he ys (as yt ys reported) chapleine to the erle of Darby & in his howse.

Newtonne—The church & chancell are here owt of repayre & the leade sold, thorowghe the fault of the parsons and parishioners.

Skarthoe—The chauncell here ys well repayed & kept decently. There be some small wante in the church aswell in the pewes & Seat as some other soche lyke for the w<sup>ch</sup> by order alreadie taken there ys a spedie reformac'on to be hadd.

Hatchel, Hawerbie, Irbie, Lasebie, Rothewell, Swynehopp, Swallow, Thoresby, [*folio 10*] Wathe—The churches & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are well repayed & kept decently.

Tetney—The Chauncell here ys in decay in the leade & glasse wyndowes & therby not kept decently, *culpa domini Episcopi Lincoln' vt dicitur*. The church hath some wantes, the w<sup>ch</sup> are to be supplied forthw<sup>th</sup> by order taken.

Walthame—Ther ys bothe in the Church & chauncell here somme small wante in the repayre but order ys taken that supplie shalbe made w<sup>th</sup> expedic'on.

#### HOLLAND AUSTRALIS DECANATUS

Cowbyt—This ys a chappell of ease belonging to Spaldinge w<sup>ch</sup> the inhabitante of this hamlet do keepe well bothe in decencie & also repayre.

Crowland, Fleete, Gedney—here bothe churches & Chauncells are well repayed & kept decently.

Gedney fenend—This ys a chappell of ease belonging to Gedney aforesaid; the inhabitante of this hamlet do keap this chappell in good repayre & decencie.

Holbeache—The church ys in very good repayre, and very decently kept. The chauncell ys in grete decay *culpa domini Episcopi Lincoln' vt presentant gardiani*.

Luttonne—This ys a chappell of ease belonging to Sutton St Maries, w<sup>ch</sup> chappell the inhabitante of this hamlet do mayneteyne. But as for the chauncell beinge well repayed ys maynteyned so, by the proprietary of the parsonadge.

Mowltonne—The church here ys in decay, but order ys taken for the speadie repayre thereof w<sup>ch</sup> at this presente ys in hand. The chauncell ys ruinated, by the defalt of one M<sup>rs</sup> White, a neare kinswoman of the late lord treasurer, as the inhabitante there do geue informac'on.

*Folio 10d.*

Mowlton Cap<sup>la</sup>—This ys a chappell of ease; the inhabi[tants] of w<sup>ch</sup> hamlett do maynteyne the same in repayre & decencie.

Pinchbeck—The church here ys well repayed and kept decently. The chauncell ys in some decay thorowghe her ma<sup>tie</sup> who ys in part

proprietarie therof, And of one Mathew Robinson gent' proprietarie of the other part.

Sutton Edmundi—This ys a chappell of ease well kept in repayre & decencie by the inhabitantes of this hamlett.

Sutton Jacobi—This lykewise ys a chappell of ease well mayntened in repayre & decencie by the inhabitant<sup>e</sup> of this hamlett.

Sutton Marie, Surfleete, Spaldinge, Whaploade, Westonne—The churches & Chauncells here are in good repayre & decently kept.

Tydd Marie—The sowthe ile of the churche and the stple are mooche decayed. The chauncell ys well repayred & kept decently.

Whaploade Drove—There ys here a chappell of ease w<sup>ch</sup> the inhabitant<sup>e</sup> of this hamlet do keape well for repayre & decencie.

*Folio II.* HOLLAND BOREALIS DECANATUS

Brothertoft, Bicker—The churche or chapell of Brothertoft & this parishe of Bicker are well repayred & kept decently.

Algarkirk, Butterwick, Beningtonne, Bostonne, Donningtonne, Fossedike, Framptonne, Freestonne, Gosbertonne, [*folio 11d.*] Kyrtonne, Levertonne, Leake, Swynnesched, Skyrbeck, Toft, Wygtoft, Wrangle—The churche & Chauncell of theis seuerall parishees are in good repayre & kept in good decencie.

Quadringe—The churche here ys in a lytle want of repayre but order ys alredie taken that yt shalbe shortly repayred. The chauncell ys in some decay *culpa domini Episcopi Lincoln' seu eius firmarij eius* [sic].

Suttertonne—The churche here ys well repayred & decently kept ; the Chauncell ys in great want of repayre thorowghe the defalt of the Lord W<sup>m</sup> Haward the proprietarie of the parsonadge here who ys comonly thought shulde make the repayre thereof.

Wybertonne—The churche here ys well repayred & kept decently. The chauncell hathe somme defect<sup>e</sup> but by order taken yt ys spedely to be reformed & repayred.

*Folio 12.* HORNCASTLE DECANATUS

Bamburgh—The Steple ys decayed here but order ys taken that a speady repayre thereof shalbe made & the churche & chauncell are in good state & kept decently.

Horncastle—The churche here ys well repayred & kept decently ; the Chauncell ys in greate decay thorowghe the defalt of the lord Bishopp of Carliell or his farmer w<sup>ch</sup> ys not known but in controuersie in lawe betwixt the erle of Lincoln & S<sup>r</sup> Edward Dymock.

Kirkbie super Bane—The churche & Chauncell here are in good repayre & kept decently yet the Steple ys decaied in the leede w<sup>ch</sup> ys feared wyll never be repayred the pouertie of the Inhabitant<sup>e</sup> ys so greate.

Ashbie, Conningsby, Dalderby, Edlington, Halthame super Bane, Langtonne, Maring Cap<sup>la</sup>, Mooreby, Marome, [*folio 12d.*] Rowghtonne, Skrevelsby, Toynton Capella, Toyntone Magna, Thimblebie, Thorntonne, Tatshall, Woodenderby, Wooddall—The seuerall churcheis and chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are in good repayre & kept in decencie.

Marton—The chauncell here ys well repayred, the churche beinge somewhat ruinous ; the repayre thereof ys in hand,

Waddingworthe—The church and chauncell here are in somme decay & therby nothings decently kept.

*Folio 13.*

Wyldesby, Wispingtone—The seuerall churchis & chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are in good repaire and kept decently.

#### HILL DECANATUS

Asheby puerorum—The church here ys well repayred & kept decently. The chauncell ys ruinated thorowghe the defalt of the deen & Chapter of Lincoln or their farmer m<sup>rs</sup> Cole; the dene & chapter haue lately promised a spedie reformac'on.

Aswardby, Asgarby, Bagenderby, Brinckle, Claxbie, Fulletby, Grethame, Harringtonne, [*folio 13d.*] Hamringhame, Hagworthinghame, Langtonne, Oxcombe, Skrayfeld, Somersbie, Salmondby, Sawce-thrope, Tetford, Wyncebie—The churchis & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are in good repaire & kept decently.

Kettesbie—The church and Chauncell here are taken away & cleane rased by meanes of an vnion of this parsonadge & parishe to Ormesby *alias* Sowthornesby vnder wrytten, as ytt ys affirmed by m<sup>r</sup> Richard Skipw<sup>th</sup> of the coort.

Sowthornesby—The church & Chauncell that belongethe to the parson here are well repayred & kept decently. There ys another chauncell a quiere belonging to the lord of the manor v'z m<sup>r</sup> Richard Skipw<sup>th</sup> of the coort, who shuld do the repaire thereof beinge now decayed.

*Folio 14.*

#### LYNCOLN' XP'TIANITAS DECANATUS

S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas—here the chancell ys in some decay in the defalt of the deane & chapter of Lincoln, who lately haue promised a spedie reformac'on.

S<sup>e</sup> Botolphes, S<sup>t</sup> Benett, Sanct Martynes, S<sup>t</sup> Markes, S<sup>t</sup> Michells, S<sup>t</sup> Maries, S<sup>t</sup> Margrett, S<sup>t</sup> Marie Magdal', S<sup>t</sup> Peters at tharcheis, S<sup>t</sup> Pawlles, S<sup>t</sup> Peters at got, [*folio 14d.*] S<sup>t</sup> Peters in Estgate, S<sup>t</sup> Swythan—The churches & chauncells of theis parishees are in good repaire & kept decentlie.

#### LONGOBOBY DECANATUS

Armestonne, Boothbie, Brasebrigg, Braunstonne, Blanckney, Byllingay, Carwicke, Colby, Dunstonne, [*folio 15*] Hanworthe, Methringhame, Nocktonne, Nanebie, Skopewick, Skynnand, Tymberland, Waddingtonne, Welburne, Whashingburghe, Wellingore—The churchis & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are in good repaire & well manteyned & in decencie kept.

Kirkbie greene—The church here ys in good repaire. The chauncell ys in some want of tylinge, but [*order*] ys taken for the spedie repaire.

*Folio 15d.*

#### LAFFOORD DECANATUS

Amwicke, Aswarbie, Awnesbie, Asgarbie, Braunsewell, Burtonne, Digbie, Diringtonne, Eveden, Howell—The churches & Chauncells are well repaired & decently kept.

Ashebie—The church here is in good repair & kept decently. The chauncell is ruinous for that the Quenes ma<sup>tie</sup> is thought to be the proprietary & ought to do the same repair, or her ma<sup>tes</sup> farmer Edward Kinge esquier.

Bloxhame—The Church is in good repair & kept decently; the chauncell is in some decay, but order is taken for the speedie repair thereof.

Cranwell—The church here is in good repair & kept decently. The Chauncell is in some want of repair *culpa domini Episcopi Lincoln' seu eius firmarij*.

*Folio 16.*

Heckingtonne—The church is in decay, but yet is now in repairing; the chauncell is in some decay being her ma<sup>tes</sup> charge to reforme or the farmer.

Hoale—The church is in good repair & kept decently. The chauncell was cleane taken away by the late lord treasurer his officers (as yet is reported) by licence w<sup>ch</sup> his honor procured & obteyned from her ma<sup>tie</sup> first.

Iwarbie—The church & Chauncell here are very well repaired & kept decently.

Kirkby Dionis'—Aswell Church as Chauncell here are kept in good repair & decencie.

Kirkby Lathrope—This Kyrkby is now all one w<sup>th</sup> the other, by means of a union.

Helpringhame, Ingolsbie, Kyme, Lessingham, Quarrington, Rows-tonne, Ruskingtonne, Rawcesby, [*folio 16d.*] Slefoord, Skredingtonne, Wylloughbie—The seuerall churches & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishes are in good repair & kept decently.

Swarby—The church is well kept in repair & decencie. The chauncell rooffe is fallen downe & taken away longe sence. The proprietarie there is one George Faifax gent' who should repair or reedifie the same.

## LOUEDEN DECANATUS

Benington—The church is in good repair & decently kept; the chauncell in some want of repair in the leades, & order is taken for the speedie reformac'on.

Ancaster, [Beck<sup>1</sup>]ingham, Brantbrawghton, Caythorpe, Carleton scroope, [*folio 17*] Claypoll, Fulbecke, Howghe, Howgham cum Mars-tonne—The churches & Chauncells here are well repaired and decently kept.

Fentonne—The church is in good repair & in decencie kept; the chauncell is in decay, w<sup>ch</sup> must be speedily repaired by order taken lately.

Ledname, Normantonne, Straglethorpe, Stubtonne—The church & Chauncell here are well repaired & kept decently by the seuerall parish-ioners & parsones.

Westburge—The church & Chauncell h[ere are well<sup>1</sup>] repaired & kept decently.

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript has been injured.



## LOWTHESKE [ET] LUDBURGH DECANATUS

Alvinghame, [*folio 17d.*] Awthrope, Burwell, Castle Carleton, Couenham Barthol<sup>i</sup>, [Couenham<sup>i</sup>]me Marie, [Cockerington<sup>i</sup>] Leonardi, [?Cockerington Marie, Calsthorpe<sup>i</sup>]<sup>1</sup>—The churcheis & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are well repayred & kept decently.

Carletonne Parva—The Steple of this churchie ys in some decay decay [*sic*], & order ys taken for the speedy repaire of yt, otherwise bothe churchie & Chauncell are well repayred & kept decently.

Carletonne Magna—The churchie & Chauncell here are in some want of reparac<sup>o</sup>ns, but order ys taken for the spedie repaire of bothe, w<sup>ch</sup> are otherwise decently kept.

Conisholme—The churchie here ys well & kept decently. The chauncell wantethe some litle repayre for the w<sup>ch</sup> order ys taken that a spedie reformat<sup>o</sup>n shalbe had.

*Folio 18.*

Est Wickhame—here bothe churchie & chauncell are in some decay & lykely to be in more want for th<sup>t</sup> there are few or no parishioners.

Farforthe—The churchie here ys in some want of repayre but yt ys spedely to be repayed by order taken; the Chancell ys well repayed & w<sup>th</sup> the churchie kept decently.

Hawghame—The churchie here of late was rui[nated but by<sup>1</sup>] order alredy taken ys to be reedih[ed and is<sup>1</sup>] at this instant in hand & almost f[inished; the chancell<sup>1</sup>] ys well repayed, & they bothe are [kept decently<sup>1</sup>].

Keddington—The churchie here ys in good repayre & kept decently. The chauncell ys in decay for that Sr W<sup>m</sup> Wray knight proprietary dothe not repayre the same when there [?is need<sup>1</sup>].

Fotherby, Fulstowe, Grymmesby Parva, Garnethorp, Grymmolby, Gayton, Hallington, Jarburghe, [*folio 18d.*] Kelsterne, Ludburghe, Lowthe, Manbie, Northelkingtonne—The churcheis & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are well repayed & kept decently.

Mucktonne—The churchie ys in good repaire & kept decently. The chauncell ys in some want of repayre but order ys taken w<sup>th</sup> the parson for spedie reformat<sup>o</sup>n.

Ormesbie—The churchie here ys well repayed & kept decently. The chancell ys in grete decay, the Quenes mat<sup>ie</sup> beinge proprietarie & Edward Marberie esquier iustice of peace the farmer.

[Saltfletby<sup>1</sup>] Petri—The steple here ys in decay to repayre whereof the parishioners are now in hand; the churchie & chauncell otherwise are in good case of repayre & kept decently.

Ratheby, [Ruc]kland, [?Restone<sup>1</sup>], Saltfletby Clemente, [*folio 19*] Saltfletby All S<sup>tes</sup>, Somercote Marie, Somercote Petri, Stewtonne, Sowth Elkingtonn, Vtterby, Wyamme, Weltonne, Wythcall—The chauncells & Churcheis of theis seuerall parishees are well repayed & kept decently.

Skydbrooke—The churchie here ys well repaired & kept decently. The chauncell ys vtterly fallen downe some xv<sup>ten</sup> yeres by past, abowt w<sup>ch</sup> tyme the leade was taken away by a commission granted from her mat<sup>ie</sup> to one Mr More her mat<sup>es</sup> receuer (as yt ys here reported); her mat<sup>ie</sup> ys proprietarie, & one m<sup>r</sup> Edward Atkinson farmer of this parson-edge.

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript has been injured.



Tathewell—The steple of this churche ys in decay ; the churche otherwise & the Chauncell also are well repayred & kept in decencie.

*Folio 19d.*

#### NESSE DECANATUS

Thurlebie—here the churche ys in good repaire & decently kept ; the Chauncell ys in decay, but order ys taken for repayre to be hadd speedely.

Braseburghe, Bastone, Barholme, Carleby, Depinge Guthlaci, Depinge Jacobi, Gretford, Langtoft, [St]owe, Tallington, [*folio 20*] Vffingtonne—Theis chauncells & churches of theis seuerall parishees are in good repayre & kept decently.

West Depinge—The churche ys in good repayre & well kept in decencie ; the chauncell ys in some decay, but order ys taken for spedie reformac'on.

#### STAMFORD XP'TIANITAS DECANATUS

S<sup>t</sup> Maries, Alhallowes, S<sup>t</sup> Georgies, S<sup>t</sup> Michaelles, S<sup>t</sup> Johns—The churches & Chauncells here are well repayred & kept decently.

S<sup>t</sup> Clemente—Ther ys here no churche nor chauncell by reason th<sup>t</sup> yt is vnited to another parishe here in Stamford.

S<sup>t</sup> Pawles—There ys no churche nor chauncell here but vnited to another parishe here in Stamford.

*Folio 20d.*

#### WALLESCROFT DECANATUS

Bynbrooke Gabrielis—The churche (the steple only excepted w<sup>ch</sup> ys lyke to fall) ys in good repayre & decently kept. There ys lytle hope that the steple wylbe amended, the parishioners beinge fewe in nomber & poore & the groundes occupied by forreners th<sup>t</sup> will yeald nothings, &c.

Bynbrooke Marie, Claxby, Croxby, Est Rasen, Kyrkby, Kingerby, Kelsay Marie, Kelsay Nicholai, Lynwood, [*folio 21*] Newton, Normanby, Owresby, Raysen Drax, Raysen Tupholme, Stayntonne, Thorganby, Thoresway, Tevelbie, Toft, Thorntonne, [*folio 21d.*] West Raysen, Waylesbie, Wyllinghame, Vselbie—The seuerall churcheis and chauncells of theis seuerall parishies are well repayred & kept also decently.

#### WRAGGOE DECANATUS

Appley, Burghe, Biskerthorp, Benningworthe, Bardnay, Est Terringtonne—The seuerall churcheis & Chauncells of theis parishees are well repayred & kept decently.

*Folio 22.*

Est Barkworthe—The chauncell & churche here are in some decay in reparac'ons but order ys taken w<sup>th</sup> the parsonne & churchwardens for the repayre of the decayes in speede convenient.

Hattonne—The churche & chauncell here are in some decay but order ys taken aswell w<sup>th</sup> the parsonne & churchwardens for spedie repayre.

Lyssingtonne—The churche ys in some decay & the chauncell also but by order taken sence the last visitac'on, the repayre ys in hand.

Ludford Magna—The chancell here ys moche ruinated & so ys the cherch; the chancell ys to [be] repayred by W<sup>m</sup> Henneage esquier proprietary of the parsonage; the parishioners are very vnlykely to repayre the churche their povertie ys so greate.

Hayntonne, Howton *cum* Beckringe, Kyrmond, Ludford Parva, Langtonne, Leggesbie, Pantonne, [*folio* 22d.] Rand, Snelland, Syxhill, Staynefeld, Sotbie, Westbarkworthe, Willinghamme—The churcheis & chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are well repayred & decently kept.

Stayntonne—The Churche ys in good repayre & kept decently. The Chauncell ys somewhat owt of repayre for the w<sup>th</sup> order ys taken th<sup>t</sup> yt shalbe reformed in convenient speede.

Wyckenby—The steple of the churche here ys in greate decay ells the churche & chauncell are well repayred & kept decently.

Wragby—The churche & chauncell are here in good repayre exceptinge one lytle quire w<sup>th</sup> belongethe to the Sandons to whome the repayre therof dyd euer belonge as aperteyninge to that howse as they say but tyme owt of mynd the parishioners have done the repayre thereof.

West Terrington—The churche ys in good repayre & kept decently. The chauncell ys in some decay by the defalt of S<sup>r</sup> George S<sup>p</sup>oll proprietary of the parsonadge there.

*Folio* 23.

#### YARBURGHE DECANATUS

Bigby, Barrowe, Barnnethy, Bondby, Barton S<sup>t</sup> Maries, Bartonne S<sup>t</sup> Peters, Broclesby, Cayster, Cadney, Croxtonne, Elshame, [*folio* 23d.] Ferebie, Gyrpsbie, Gouxill, Haburghe, Haltonne, Imminghame, Kyrmingtonne, Kyllingholme, Kealebie—The churche & Chauncell of theis seuerall parishies are well repayred & kept decently.

Horkestowe—The churche here ys well repayred & kept decently; the chauncell ys in decay in the walls of the northe & Southe Iles and ther glasse windowes; the parsonadge ys her mat<sup>es</sup> & one m<sup>r</sup> [*blank*] Allington of the Exchequer ys farmer.

Limber Magna—The churche here ys in good repayre & kept well in decencie. The chauncell ys lyk to fall thorowghe the defect of reparac<sup>o</sup>ns; her mat<sup>ie</sup> ys owner of the personadge, & m<sup>r</sup> [*blank*] Pelhame esquire & a iustice of peace ys the farmer thereof.

*Folio* 24.

Meltonne Rose—here bothe in churche & Chauncell are some defecte but by order taken they are to be reformed spedely.

Somerby—The churche ys in greate decay for th<sup>t</sup> there ys no parishioners, but only the lord m<sup>r</sup> Rosseter esquier iustice of peace in whose hande are all the tenem[ents] & lord of the parishe, who w<sup>th</sup> his wief & children seldome or never frequent the churche; the chauncell ys reasonable well & kept decently.

Northkelsay, Nettletonne, Rybie, Saxby, Stallingburghe, Thorntonne, Wrawby, Woorlethy, Wootton, Vlceby—The churche & Chauncell of theis seuerall parishees are in good repaire & kept decently.

Sereby—The churche ys in good repayre & decently kept. The Chauncell ys in decay & wantethe repayre, & the dene & Chapter of Lincoln beinge proprietaries owght to repayre the same who lately have promised spedye reformac<sup>o</sup>n.

*Folio* 24d. [*blank*].

Folio 25.

## ARCHIDIACONATUS STOWE

## ASLACKHO DECANATUS

Canebie—The church & chauncell are here in somme decay, but order ys taken w<sup>th</sup> the person and churchwardens in the behalf of the parishe that a reformat'ion shalbe had in the defecte in convenient speede.

Camringhame—Ther ys somme want of repayre in church and Chauncell. But order ys taken that a speedie reformat'ion wylbe had & certified.

Glenthame—The church here ys in good repayre & kept decently. The Quire or chauncell ys in decay thorowghe the defalt of the deane & Chapter of Lincoln who are proprietaries of the parsonadge there, who haue promised a speedie reparac'on.

Hackthorne—The church ys in some d[?]ecay, but order is taken<sup>1</sup> for the repaire there[?] of. The Chancell<sup>1</sup> ys in reasonable repaire & [?] both are kept<sup>1</sup> in reasonable decencie.

Hanworthe—The church & Chauncell . . . . . reasonable case of r[epayre . . . . . de<sup>1</sup>]fectiue, for w<sup>ch</sup> wa . . . . . in convenient speede.

Blyburghe, Cotes, Fillinghame, Glentworthe, Hemeswell, Harpeswell, Inghame, [folio 25d.] Kyrtone, Normanbie, Spridlington, Saxbie, [Will<sup>1</sup>]owghtone—The church & Chancell of theis parishees are well repayed & kept decently.

Norton Episcopi—The church & Chauncell are in reasonable repair and kept accordingly and promise ys made that all defectes shalbe supplid in reasonable & convenient tyme.

Omebie—The church & Chauncell are in some small decay but order ys taken w<sup>th</sup> the churchwardens & parson that sufficient repayre shalbe made in convenient speed & that they shalbe kept decently.

Waddinghame Petri—There are some defecte in repayre of the church & by former order taken the same are to be supplied spedely. The chauncell ys in good repaire & kept decently.

## CORRINGHAM DECANATUS

[?] Bliton<sup>1</sup>—The church here ys in some want of repayre but ys now (by order formerly taken) in hand & repayringe. The chauncell hathe some defecte in repaire the falt ys Sr Will<sup>m</sup> Wrayes proprietary of the parsonadge.

Beltonne—The church & chauncell are in good repayre & kept decently.

Butterwick—[blank].

Folio 26.

Greinghame—The church here wantethe some repayre w<sup>ch</sup> vppon order taken ys to be repayed spedely, the chancell w<sup>th</sup> the church are in decent kepinge.

Haxey—The church here ys well repayed & kept decently. The chauncell ys ruinous & therby vnseamelie lyethe *culpa domini Archiepiscopi Eboracensis proprietarij ecclesie ibidem et gardiani ibidem presentant.*

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript has been injured.

Lea—The church & Chauncell here are reasonably well repayed & kept decently ; the small wantes that be by order taken are spedely to be repayed.

Northrope—The chauncell here ys in decay *culpa domini episcopi* [*Lincolniensis*<sup>1</sup>] *seu eius firmarij et gardiani presentant*.

Owstone—The church here ys in good repayre & kep[t decently<sup>1</sup>]. The chauncell ys in decay in the leades & . . . . in the walls & glasse wyndowes *culpa* [*domini Archiepiscopi Eboracensis*<sup>1</sup>] *proprietarij rectoria ibidem et gardiani* [*presentant*<sup>1</sup>].

Pilhamme—There are some defecte bothe in church & [Chanc]ell w<sup>th</sup> by order formerly ys to be supplied . . . . convenient speede.

Corringhame, Epwoorthe, Gaynesburghe, Heaphame, Lawghtome, [*folio 26d.*] Skottor, Skottonne, Springthorp—The churchis & Chauncells of theis seuerall parishees are well repayed & decently kept.

Wroote—The church here ys in good repaire & kept decently the chauncell ys somewhat faultie, & order ys taken for the amendment thereof owt of hand.

#### LAWRES DECANATUS

Aystrope—The steeple of this church ys vncovered in the topp wherby yt takethe rayne so that yt ys feared the same wyll fall ; in the said steeple weere abowt some two yeres past three bells & now not any & yt ys said that m<sup>r</sup> [*blank*] Amcote iustice of peace & lord of the towne dyd carry them away from the parishe. The chauncell ys well repaired & kept w<sup>th</sup> the church in decencie.

Barlinges—The church & chauncell are in some decay but by order alredy taken ys spedely to be reformed.

Buslingthorp—Bothe church & chauncell are very ruinous in the walls, tymber, rooffe & wyndowes, by reason there are no parishioners or very fewe there & of no abylytie. The Lord of the towne ys one m<sup>r</sup> [*blank*] Sutton of London ; the persone ys beggarlie & residethe not.

Broxholme, Burtonne, Bratilly—The churches here w<sup>th</sup> the Chauncells are in very good repayre & kept decently.

*Folio 27.*

Cheriwillinghame—The church & especially the Steeple are in decay ; the chauncell lackethe repayr in the tylinge ; order ys taken w<sup>th</sup> the churchwardens that as speedy amendment may be had as may conveniently be and also that the chauncell shalbe repayed by the proprietarie thereof.

Dunholme—The church & Chauncell are in some want of glasse in the wyndowes, but by order alredy taken they shalbe repayed in convenient speede & that so all shalbe well.

Carleton Australis, Carleton Borealis, Faldingworthe, Fiskertome, Gayteburtonn, Gretewell, Kettlethorp, Kneathe—Bothe churches & Chauncells are well kept in repaire as also in decencie.

Fristrope—The church ys in good repayre & kept decently. The chauncell ys in decay, But order ys taken w<sup>th</sup> the new parson inducted wherby the repayre thereof shalbe in convenient speede made.

*Folio 27d.*

Newtome—The church & Chauncell are in some lytle want of

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript has been injured.



repayre & order ys taken for spedye reformat'ion of them, & the same ys done & certified this 12 of Novembre 1602<sup>1</sup> by Stow the churchwarden.

Riseholme—here the churche ys vtterly ruined, and the chauncell lykewise, w<sup>th</sup> all the bells and ornamente & bookes. There ys lytle hope to haue the churche reedified for that there ys not aboue one parishioner. Sr George Spoll knight ys owner of all the towne. The parson ys wyllinge to repayre or reedifie the chauncell vppon the reedifieng of the churche.

Reffame—The churche in some want of repayre & so ys the Chauncell, & order ys taken for spedye reformat'ion & for decent keapinge.

Sudbrooke—The churche ys in greete decay; ther ys good hope that yt shalbe repaired in convenient speede for that the parishioners are wyllinge thervnto otherwise bothe churche & chauncell are well v/z for decent keapinge.

Marton, Nettlehame, Snarford, Saxilby, Skamptonne, Skothorne, Stowe—The churche & Chauncell of theis seuerall parishees are well repayed & kept decently.

*Folio 28.*

Torksey Petri—The churche & Chauncell are vtterly ruined, & the bells & ornamente caried away (as yt ys reported) by one Robert Thorp decessed who farmed the whole Lordshipp of Sr Robert Germyne knight dwellinge in Suffolke.

Torkesay Marie—The chauncell & a quire proper to the lord of the towne are in grete decay in the falt of Sr Robert Germayne knight afore-said proprietary of the personage.

Vpton—Bothe churche and Chauncell want some repayre but order ys taken w<sup>th</sup> the churchwardens in the behalf of the parishioners & w<sup>th</sup> my lord wyllowghby proprietary of the parsonadge that in convenient speede repayre shalbe made, & then the same shalbe decently kept.

Wyllingham—The steple of this churche ys somewhat decayed but the repaire ys in hand & wylbe repayed in convenient speede. The chauncell ys well repayed & they are bothe kept decently.

Weltonne—The churche and Chauncell here are in reasonable good repayre and kept decently.

#### MANLAKE DECANATUS

Awthrope, Awckburghe, Applebie—The churche & Chauncell here are well repayed & kept decently.

Burton *iuxta* Stather—The churche here ys in . . . . repayre. The chauncell la . . . . repaire in the Slates & work . . . . yt ys thought to be the L. Shefelde [<sup>?</sup> fault<sup>2</sup>] his Lp. beinge proprietary of the [<sup>?</sup> parsonadge<sup>2</sup>].

Brawghtonne—The churche ys in good repayre. [The] Chauncell ys some want of re[payre, but<sup>2</sup>] the reformat'ion ys by order f[ormerly made<sup>2</sup>] to be had & made forthw<sup>th</sup>; here [is a quier<sup>2</sup>] called the Lord<sup>e</sup> quier in decay . . . . a Lawier of Lincoln's Inne owght to rep[ayre it<sup>2</sup>].

*Folio 28d.*

Bottisforthe—The Churche & chauncell there are in some decay, but order ys taken w<sup>th</sup> the churchwardens there & farmer of the parson-

<sup>1</sup> Perhaps the latter part of the entry was added after the original return was made.

<sup>2</sup> The manuscript has been injured.



adge that bothe church & Chauncell shalbe fully amended & repayed forthwythe & shalbe decentlie kept.

Frodinghame—The church here was lately ruinated thorowghe the fall of the steeple, but bothe church and steeple are in good forwardnes of beinge reedified w<sup>ch</sup> ys intended by the inhabitantē in all convenient speede to be finished.

Haltonne—The chauncell here ys in good repayre & kept clenly, there ys some small want of repayre of the church w<sup>ch</sup> are presently to be repayed by order alredy taken.

Croolle, Flixburghe, Hebalstowe, Luddingtonne, Mauntome, Messinghame, Redborne—The churches & Chauncells are in good & reasonable repayre & kept in decencie.

[Roxby<sup>1</sup>]  
—The church here ys in some want of repayre but by order formerly taken yt ys to [be] repayed in speede ; the chauncell ys in good case & w<sup>th</sup> the church ys kept decently.

*Folio 29.*

Risebie—The Chauncell ys in greate decay thorowg the falt of m<sup>r</sup> [blank] Hamerton proprietary of the parsonage & lyethe very vndecently. The steeple ys in very greate decay.

Scawby, Waddinghame Marie, Wyntringhame, Wyntertonne, Whittonne—The churches & Chauncells here are in reasonable good case bothe for repayre & decencie in the keapinge.

*Folio 29d.* [blank].

---

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript has been injured.

Cover.

## DOUBLE BENEFICES

1602 FEBRUARIE 14

- |             |   |                 |
|-------------|---|-----------------|
| 1. LINCOLN' | } | ARCHIDIACONATUS |
| 2. STOWE    |   |                 |

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY]

### [LINCOLN' ARCHIDIACONATUS]

THIS BOOKE DOTHE SPECIFIE THE NAMES OF ALL THE DUBLE  
BENFICED MEN WITHIN THE ARCHDEACONRIE OF LYNCOLNE  
TOGETHER WITH THE NAMES OF THEIR CURATE MADE  
FEBRUARIJ SECUNDO A<sup>o</sup> 1602 STILO ANGLICO.

Folio 1.

AUELAND D:

Mr James Gryffite is the parson of Kirkby vnderwood in this deanry and parson of Pauntton parva in Grantham deanry vppon w<sup>ch</sup> parsonage he resydethe and Richard Butler a minister and noe preacher servethe his Cure at the said Kirkby.

Mr Myles Whale is the parson of Willoughby and vicar of Osbornby bothe in this deanry and the distance is very smale soe that he servethe both Cures himself.

Mr Robert Collingwood is the parson of Rippingale *parum partium* and *Tertie parte* twoe parsonages in one and the same church and servethe the Cure and theruppon is resydent.

BELTISLOWE D:

Mr Thomas Russell is the vicar of Bassingthorpe in this deanry and there resydeth. And also he is the parson of Hicam in the deanrie of Graffoo. An[d] Hughe Horberrie is his Curate there a mynyster & noe precher.

Mr Willyam Hotchkine is the parson of Colsterwo[rth] & there resydeth also he is the parson of Stoake *ex parte australi* bothe w<sup>ch</sup> are in this deanry and serveth bothe the Cures himself for eny thinge knowne to the contrarie to the Register for there is not eny Curate to eyther lawfullie admitted.

Folio 1d.

Mr John Richardson is the parson of Gunby in this deanry and is not resydent he hathe another benefice in the dioces of Peterburghe where yt is thoughte he resydeth. Symon Tvnn is his Curate at Gunby aforesaid beinge a mynyster.

Mr Nicholas Walker is the parson of Stoake *ex parte boreali* in this deanry and the vicar of Grantham *ex parte australi* in the deanry of Grantham and resydeth sometymes at Grantham and sometimes at Stoke and dischargeth and servethe the Cure at bothe place himself for there is noe Curate lawfullie admitted to eyther place knowne to the Regester.

Mr John Hanson is the parson of Irenham in this deanry & not resydent he resydeth vppon his prebend at Nassington and hath noe Curat lawfullie admitted to Irenham.

#### BULLINGBROKE D:

Mr George Jackson is the parson of Easterkeale *borientis* and also of Westerkeale bothe in this deanry and haith noe Curate lawfullie admitted and is at Westerkeale aforesaid resydent.

Mr William Symonde is the parson of Haltone Holgate in this deanry and there resydeth he also is the parson of Thedlethorpe Helen in Calcewaith deanry but haith noe Curate lawfullie admitted.

*Folio 2.*

Mr John Downes is the parson of Lusbie in this deanry where he resydethe he also is the parson of Manby in Loutheske deanry and Lyon Portmorte is his Curate there but not lawfullie admitted.

Mr Richard Turpy is the parson of Toynton Petri *australi* in this deanry and the vicar of Friskney in Candleshoe deanry and there is resydent as for Curate he haith none lawfullie admitted.

#### CANDLESHOE D:

Mr Martyne Houlden is the parson of Dryby and the parson of Sutterby bothe in this deanry and resydeth at Dryby but haith noe Curate lawfullie admitted.

Mr Richard Foster is the parson of Scremby and there resydeth and also he is the vicar of Skendleby bothe in this deanry and haith noe Curate lawfullie admitted.

#### CALCEWATHE D:

Mr Willyam Lathewate is the parson of Anderby in this deanry and Roberte Blacke there servethe the Cure beinge a minister. The said Mr Lathewate is also the parson of Litle Carlton in Loutheske deanrye wheruppon he is resydent.

*Folio 2d.*

Mr Thomas Sparke is the parson of Sutton in this deanry and is not there resydent. Also he is beneficed in Buckinghamshire and there (as yt haith bene reported) resydeth. And Roberte Vlyatt a minister servethe the Cure at the said Sutton but noe preacher.

Mr Roger Smythe is parson of Tottill in this deanry but not resydent neither haith eny Curate lawfullie admitted to that place he is not resident in tharchdeaconry of Lyncolne.

Mr Samuel Willingham is the parson of Stayne in this deanrie but not resydent neither hath eny Curate lawfullie to that place admitted; he resydethe at Water Newton in Yaxley deanry in the Archdeaconry of Huntingdon being parson there.

Mr Trystrome Hudlestone is the parson of Mablethorpe Petri in this deanry but not resydent there neither haith he eny Curate there lawfullie

admitted the Church is overflowne w<sup>th</sup> water in the sea and weather he haith eny other benefice yea or noe that is not knowne to the Register but he resydeth at Lyncolne.

Mr William Myles is the parson of Thoresby in this deanry and theruppon is not resyent neither hathe eny Curate there lawfullie admitted he haith a prebend in the Cathedrall church of Lyncolne and there resydethe.

*Folio 3.*

Mr Peregrine Browne is parson of Well in this deanry and there Resydethe, he also holdeth the Vicarage of Abie in the same deanrye but in what manner yt is not well knowne to the Register.

#### GRANTHAM D:

Mr Symon Buttry is the parson of Allington in this deanry and there resydeth and also he haith the deaconry of Segbroke in the same deanry.

Mr James Thornton is the parson of Barrowbie in this deanry and there he resydeth he also is parson of Wolstropp in the same deanry and the name of his Curate there is Thomas Welby.

Mr John Pratt is the parson of Belton in this deanry and there resydethe and also is parson of Skirbecke in the deanry of North Holland and one Mr Edmund Digle is his Curate there but not admitted yet a preacher.

Mr Edmund Batty is the parson of Barks[ton] and parson of Denton bothe in this deanry and [is] resyent at Barkston as for Curate he hath none lawfullie admitted.

*Folio 3d.*

Mr Ralphe Caverley is the parson of Harlaxton in this deanry and there resydethe and is parson of Wibberton in the deanry of North Hollande and his Curate there is Mr Hughe Browne not admitted.

Mr Richard Gace is the vicar of Honington in this deanry and there resydeth. And also he is the vicar of Ancaster in the deanry of Loveden & serveth bothe Cures him self by reason of the litle distance of the place and smalenes of the lyveinge.

Mr Roberte Bawtree is the parson of Somerbie in this deanrie and there resydethe he also is the vicar of Heydor w<sup>ch</sup> is w<sup>th</sup>in the Jurisdic<sup>c</sup>on of the Deane & Chapter of Lyncolne by reason wherof his Curate there is not knowne to the Register.

Mr William Barkston is the incumbent of the parsonage and prebend of Grantham *australis* in this deanry but not resyent.

Mr Abraham Conway or Conham is the Incumbent of the parsonage and prebend of Grantham *borientis* in this deanry but not resyent.

*Folio 4.*

#### GARTREE D:

Mr John Conyers is the parson of Belchforde in this deanrie and also is the parson of Thimelby in the deanry of Horncastle and is resyent vpon the same and haith not eny Curate lawfullie admitted to Belchforde.

Mr Roberte Tailor is the parson of Gawdby in this deanry where there is noe Curate admitted he also is the parson of Somerby in the deanrie of Yarbroughe where he is resyent.

Mr Theodor Tanzey is the parson of Horssington in this deanry and also is the parson of Hagworthingam in the deanry of Hill and theruppon is resydent as for Curate he haith none lawfullie admitted.

#### GRYMESBY D:

Mr Thomas Forman is the parson of Cotes magna in this deanry and the parson of Wintringham in the deanry of Manlacke in the Archdeacon[ry of<sup>1</sup>] Stowe and is theruppon resydent as for [curate<sup>1</sup>] at Cotes he haith none lawfullie admitted.

Mr Zachary Saunders is the vicar of [Clee<sup>2</sup>] in this deanry and is not resydent his [curate<sup>1</sup>] there is one Sophony Saunders not admitted.

*Folio 4d.*

Mr Roberte Handson is the parson of Coxwolde and the vicar of Caborne bothe in this deanry and is resydent for the mooste parte at Caborne yet serveth bothe the Cures himself by reason of the smale distance thereof.

Mr Oliver Waters is the parson of Hatclif in this deanry and there resydeth he also is the parson of Thornton in the deanry of Walescrofte. And one Roberte Pattyson is the Curate there whoe is noe graduate neither w<sup>th</sup>in orders.

Mr Baldwyne Shepperd is parson of Norcote in this deanry and is not resydent.

#### HOLLAND BORIALIS D:

Mr John Overall is the parson of Alkarkirke in this deanry and is not resydent. His Curate there is Richard Thislethawte a mynster.

Mr Henry Peacham is the parson of Leuerton *borialis* and Leverton *australis* twoe parsonages in one church and in this deanry wheruppon is resydent servienge bothe the Cures himself.

*Folio 5.*

#### HORNCASTLE D:

Mr George Cockborne is the parson of Toynton magna in this deanry and there for the mooste parte resydeth. And also he is the parson of Gretham in the deanry of Hill and hathe noe Curate Lawfullie admitted.

Mr Thomas Greene is the vicar of Thornton in this deanry and there resydeth and also he is the parson of Wilkesbie in the same deanry and haith noe Curate lawfullie admitted.

#### HYLL D:

Mr Roberte Allen is the parson of Sommerby in this deanry and there resyde the also he is the vicar of Ashby Puerorum in the same deanry but haith noe Curate lawfullie admytted.

Mr Gabriell Bewett is the parson of H[arrington<sup>3</sup>] in this deanry and there he recyde the. And [also<sup>1</sup>] he is the parson of Hatton in Wraggooe dea[nry<sup>1</sup>] where he haith noe Curate lawfullie admitted.

*Folio 5d.*

#### JARBROUGHE D:

Mr John Booth is the Vicar of Halton and Killingholme bothe in this deanry and is for the mooste parte resydent at Halton And serveth bothe Cures him self adioynning thone neare unto the other.

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript has been injured.

<sup>2</sup> See *L.C.*, 1603, f. 48.

<sup>3</sup> See *L.C.*, 1603, f. 50.



## LAFFORDE D:

Mr William Williams is the parson of Aswarby and Asgarby both in this deanry and is resydent for the moste parte at Aswarby. Of late John Burrell a deacon was his Curate at Asgarby but nowe is gon from thence.

Mr William Colsell is the parson of Bloxame in this deanry and parson of Deeping Guthlaci in the deanry of Nesse and theruppon is resydent and his Curate [*sic*] at Bloxam is there served by Nathaniel Ghessipp a minister.

Mr Roberte Heblethawte is the vicar of Kirkby Dyonis in this deanry and theruppon is not resydent. And the Cure there is served by Edward Bowman a mynyster.

*Folio 6.*

## LOUEDEN D:

Mr John Jegon is or werie lately was the parson of Beckingham in this deanry and not theruppon resydent his Cure there is serued by Hughe Baguley a minister.

Mr Roger Parker doctor of divinitie is the parson of Brantbroughton in this deanry and his Curate there is one Thomas Wrighte a minister he also is the parson of Ketlethorpe in the deanry of Laures w<sup>thin</sup> tharchdeaconry of Stowe and is one of the Residenciaries in the Cathedrall Church of Lyncoln where he resydethe.

Mr Christopher Wilson is the parson of Westburghe in this deanry and there resydeth he also is the parson of Graingham in the deanry of Corringhame and Archdeaconry of Stowe w<sup>ch</sup> Cure is there served by Richard Fisher a minister but noe precher.

## LOUTHESK D:

Mr Thomas Youle is the vicar of greate Car[lton<sup>1</sup>] in this deanry and is not theruppon resydent. [He<sup>1</sup>] latlie did resyde at Tatteshall and there [?did<sup>1</sup>] serve the Cure but nowe is in removinge to [the<sup>1</sup>] parsonage of Aistropp in the deanry of Laures in tharchdeac<sup>1</sup> of Stowe as yt is very latlie reported his Curate at Carlton is one Thomas Ellis a minister.

*Folio 6d.*

Mr Richard Thornell is the parson of Calstropp in this deanry and there resydeth also he is the vicar of Estwyacam in the same deanry but haith noe Curate admitted.

## NESSE D:

Mr Do<sup>r</sup> Staynton deane of Lyncolne is the parson of Vffington in this deanry and his Curate there is one Richard Spicer bothe a minister and a preacher as yt is reported but not admitted.

## STAMFORD D:

Mr Richard Snawdon is the parson of St<sup>t</sup> Geor. and St<sup>t</sup> Johns in Stamford and there servethe the Cures himself beinge there resydent.

## WALLESCROFTE D:

Mr William Mason is the parson of Kelsey Marie in this deanry and not resydent his Curat there is one John Gibson being not w<sup>thin</sup> orders

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript has been injured.

he resydeth at Lyncolne and hathe a prebend in the Cathedrall church there.

*Folio 7.*

Mr George Bilclif is the parson of Kelsey Nic' in this deanry and there resydeth Also he is the parson of Tofte in the same deanry and one Samuel Dobson a minister is his Curate there.

Mr William Feild is the parson of Staynton & Thorganby bothe in this deanry and is for the moste parte resyent at Staynton and haith noe Curate lawfullie admitted to eyther.

#### WRAGGOE D:

Mr Gregory Garthe is the parson of Houlton in this deanry and his Curate there is John Duncalf not admitted he also is parson of Claworth in the Province of Yorke and is one of the residenciaries in the Cathedrall Church of Lyncolne where he resydeth.

Mr Hamlett Marshall is the vicar of Legesb[y and<sup>1</sup>] Stainton bothe w<sup>ch</sup> vicarage are w<sup>th</sup>in this [deanry<sup>1</sup>] and neare adioyninge thone to thother his C[ure<sup>1</sup>] at Staynton is served by Abraham Halliday [a<sup>1</sup>] minister and at Legesbie by himself and [he<sup>1</sup>] resydethe sometymes there but for the moste par[t] at Lyncolne where in the Cathedrall church the[re] he haith a prebend and also is Steward of the Quorysters there.

*Folio 7d.*

Mr George Budle is the parson of Whickenby in this deanry and there resydeth he also is the parson of Fristropp w<sup>th</sup>in the Jurisdicc'on of the deane and Chapter of Lyncolne by reason whereof his Curate there is not known to the Register.

JO: PREGION DEPUTA: FRANC: BULLINGHAM,  
ARCHIDIACONATUS REGISTRARIJ

### STOWE ARCHIDIACONATUS

#### CORRINGHAM D:

Mr Chr'ofer Willson parson of Greyingham, w<sup>th</sup>in this deanerye and also parson of Westbrough w<sup>th</sup>in the archdeaconrye of Lincoln and deanerye of Loveden & there most resident. Richard Fisher is his Curate at Greyingham a deacon no graduate.

Mr William Farmerie parson of Heapham & Springthorpe w<sup>th</sup>in this deanerye thone is w<sup>th</sup>in a myle of thother hee hath no curate as the Register knoweth.

Mr Theodor Wallpoole parson of Lea w<sup>th</sup>in this deanerye and of Gaitburton w<sup>th</sup>in the Deanerye of Lawres most resident at Gaitburton. Thomas Wood is his Curate at Lea a minister no graduate.

*Folio 8.*

Mr John Cooper parson of Scotton w<sup>th</sup>in this deanery and benefited in Nottinghamshire, most resident at Southwell in Nottinghamshire. John Barlowe his Curate at Scotton a minister no graduate.

#### LAWRES D:

Mr Dr Claiton Archdeacon of Lincoln and parson of Fiskerton w<sup>th</sup>in this deanerye most resident at Cambridge. Mr Thomas Scott m<sup>r</sup> of arte & a preacher is his Curate there.

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript has been injured.

Mr Dr Parker parson of Kettlethorpe w<sup>th</sup>in this deanerye and allso parson of Brantbraughton w<sup>th</sup>in the Archdeaconry of Lincoln and deanerye of Loveden. Henrye Cole bacheler of arte is his Curate at Kettlethorpe a preacher not licenced.

Sr George Huddleston parson of Burton in this deanerye a myle from Lincoln and prebendarye of Sleeford in the Cathedrall church of Lincoln, where hee resideth haueinge at Burton no Curate but serveth the Cure there him selfe.

Sr John Hird parson of Risolme w<sup>th</sup>in this deanerye and viccar of Bishopp Norton w<sup>th</sup>in the iurisdic'on of the deane and chapter of Lincoln and there resident, hee hath no Curate at Rysolme, for the Church w<sup>th</sup> the whole towne savinge one howse is ruinated and downe.

*Folio 8d.*

#### MANLAKE D:

Mr Richard Turswell parson of Manton & Waddingham Ma<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup>in this deanerye most resident at Lincoln. Chr'ofer Deacon is his Curate at Manton full minister no graduate. Chr'ofer Colson is his Curate [at] Waddingham Ma<sup>e</sup> a deacon no graduate.

Mr Thomas Forman parson of Wintringham w<sup>th</sup>in this deanerye, allso parson of Coate Magna w<sup>th</sup>in the Archdeaconrye of Lincoln and deanerye of Grimsbie, most resident at Wintringham.

per me JOHANNEM HARRYS

Notarium Publicum



# THE BROWN BOOK

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

[*The following documents, extracted from the Brown Book, are given here as illustrating the several returns which are printed in the remainder of the text of the present volume.*]

Folio 184d.

[*Letter from the Bishop of Lincoln to the Archdeacons and Commissary.*]

SAL: IN CHRISTO: I do sende vnto you subscribed vnder these my l'res a copie of a parte of the most reuerend father in god my verie good L. & brother the Archbushop of Canterbury his G: l'res lately written vnto mee, w<sup>ch</sup> I require you to make knowne to all & euerye the ministers w<sup>th</sup>in the Archdeaconries of Lincoln & Stowe, & to the churchwardens there, and to take such order as the aduertisement therin conteyned may bee duely performed that the commendable order of the church of England may bee obserued, & wee freed from the Imputac'on of contempt & negligence. And so for this time w<sup>th</sup> my heartie commendac'ons I comitte you to god. From my palace at Lincoln this 28 of May 1603.

Yo<sup>r</sup> verie Loving freind

W. LINCOLN

[*Enclosure—part of a letter from the Archbishop of Canterbury to the Bishop of Lincoln.*]

I do not thinke that his ma<sup>tie</sup> will suffer any disordered persons in this church & therefore I must require yo<sup>r</sup> Lo: not to permitte any to preach w<sup>th</sup>in yo<sup>r</sup> dioces, not lycenced therunto according to the orders of this church of Englande. I knowe what I write & therefore I will haue yo<sup>r</sup> Lo: to deale therein accordingly. And so w<sup>th</sup> my heartie commendac'ons I comitte you to the tuic'on of almighty god. From Lambeith this 11 day of May 1603.

yo<sup>r</sup> L: loving freind & brother

JO: CANTUAR:

This is a true copie &c. W.L.

To my verie Lovinge freinde M<sup>r</sup> D. Claiton Archdeacon of Lincoln & M<sup>r</sup> Furmery Archdeacon of Stowe & to M<sup>r</sup> Randes my Commissarie there & to euery of them hast these speedely.

*Recepi 29 Maij predicti per manus Willelmi Stirrop notarij publici—T.R.*  
Folio 185.

[*Letter from Thomas Randes to the Apparitors.*]

After my heartie commend: I receaued the 29 of this last monthe 2 l'res, thone from the most reuerend fath<sup>r</sup> in god the Lo: Archbushop of



Cant., thoth<sup>r</sup> from my verie good Lo. the Bushop of Lincoln the teno<sup>rs</sup> wherof ensue: *Sal: in Christo &c., vt supra.* By vertue wherof I do require charge & commande you w<sup>th</sup> all convenient speede (all excuses & delayes set aparte) that you do intimate & make knowne to all the clergie men & churchwardens of euery seuerall parishe & hamlett w<sup>th</sup>in yo<sup>r</sup> charge, the content<sup>e</sup> thereof, that therby they may bee satisfied accordingly. And also I do furth<sup>r</sup> charge & commande you to returne these present<sup>e</sup> into the office at Lincoln w<sup>th</sup>in one moneth next after the date of the same to testifie that you haue performed yo<sup>r</sup> dutie therein. And so in hast I leaue you. From Lincoln this first of June 1603.

Yo<sup>r</sup> Loving freinde

THO. RANDES.

To Richard Lewin apparitor of the deanries of Grantham and Loveden bee thes deliuered.

The like l<sup>res</sup> were sent to euery apparitor w<sup>th</sup>in the Archdeaconrye of Lincoln.

---

[*Letter of the Bishop of Lincoln to the Archdeacons, Commissary and Registrars.*]

**SALUTEM IN CHRISTO.** I haue lately receaued l<sup>res</sup> from the most Ruerend fath<sup>r</sup> in god my verie good Lo. & brother the Archbushop of Canterb. his Gr. requiring mee to sende to him w<sup>th</sup> convenient speede the names of all the preachers w<sup>th</sup>in my dioces w<sup>th</sup> their degrees & place of residence, & therefore I pray you presently to make diligent inquirie of all such ministers w<sup>th</sup>in the Archdeacoirie of Lincoln & Stowe aswell in place exempt as not exempte, as are eyth<sup>r</sup> Licensed preachers according to the lawes of this Realme & by whom & when, as also of all such oth<sup>rs</sup>, as haue heretofore taken vpon them to preache the word eyth<sup>r</sup> in their owne church or els where w<sup>th</sup>out license, & assoone as you can possibly to send mee their names, degrees & places of residence w<sup>th</sup> this l<sup>re</sup> L. vpon their heade who are Licensed, w<sup>th</sup> certificate of those ar<sup>les</sup><sup>1</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> I sent vnto you long agoe, the [*folio 185d.*] valuac<sup>o</sup>n of double benefice<sup>2</sup> only excepted, w<sup>ch</sup> I minde to reserue, till after the next parliam<sup>t</sup>, & so wishinge you not to fayle in the premisses, as you haue often done heretofore, for that there dependeth some matter of consequence hervpon, w<sup>th</sup> my heartye commendac<sup>o</sup>ns I committ you to god. From my palace at Lincoln in some hast this day the 13 of June 1603.

Yo<sup>r</sup> verie Lovinge freind,

W. LINCOLN.

To my verie Loving freinde M<sup>r</sup> Doctor Cleyton Archdeacon of Lincoln M<sup>r</sup> Firmerye Archdeacon of Stowe, M<sup>r</sup> Randes my Commissarie M<sup>r</sup> France Bullingham & M<sup>r</sup> Jo. Harris my Registers there hast these speedely & to euery or any of them.

---

<sup>1</sup> The reference seems to be to articles touching the reformation of abuses which had crept into the inferior ecclesiastical courts. The bishop had received these articles from the archbishop, and had addressed them to Thomas Randes and Francis Bullingham, 26 Jan., 1602 (*Brown Book*, ff. 172-5).

<sup>2</sup> The certificate referred to seems to be the one dated 2 Feb., 1602-3, which is printed above (pp. 237-243).

[*Letter of Thomas Randes and Francis Bullingham to the Apparitors.*]

After o<sup>r</sup> heartie commend. these shalbee to require & by vertue of I<sup>r</sup>es lately sent vnto vs to charge & command you (all excuses & delays set aparte) that you do forthw<sup>th</sup> geue warninge to all preachers parsons vicars & curates w<sup>th</sup>in yo<sup>r</sup> charge aswell in place exempte as not exempte, that they & euery of them do make their personall appearance before vs or o<sup>r</sup> depute in S<sup>t</sup> Michaelles church in Lincoln on Wednesday the thirteenth day of Julie next comminge betwene the houres of eight & ten in the fore noone of the same day: then & there to bringe w<sup>th</sup> them their seuerall admissions, I<sup>r</sup>es of orders, testimoniall of subscription, their instituc<sup>o</sup>ns & licenses to preache, together w<sup>th</sup> all such oth<sup>r</sup> instrum<sup>tes</sup> as they haue concerninge their now Livinge or spirituall promotions w<sup>ch</sup> they now holde, that therby notice may bee taken of euery of them & certificate made accordingly, as wee are commanded. And so wee bid you farewell wishinge you not to fayle in the premisses, returning then & there the names & surnames of all such preachers persons vicars & curates w<sup>th</sup>in yo<sup>r</sup> said charge together w<sup>th</sup> these present<sup>e</sup> as you will answere to the contrarie, [*folio* 186] for that there dependeth some matter of consequence herupon. Lincoln, in some hast this 14 of June 1603.

Yo<sup>r</sup> Loving freinde

THO. RANDES

FRANCIS BULLINGHAM.

To Richard Lewen Apparito<sup>r</sup> of the deanries of Grantham and Loveden hast these speedlye.

The like I<sup>r</sup>es were sent forth to all the apparitors w<sup>th</sup>in the Archdeaconrie of Lincoln, &c.

[*Letter of the Bishop of Lincoln to the Archdeacons and Commissary.*]

SAL: IN CHRISTO: I do sende you enclosed a true copie of the most reuerend father in god & my verie good L: & broth<sup>r</sup> the Archb. of Canterbury his I<sup>r</sup>es, In the w<sup>ch</sup> certaine ar<sup>les</sup> are subscribed w<sup>ch</sup> his Gr: requireth to bee diligently enquired of in my dioces & to bee certified vnto him w<sup>th</sup> all convenient speede, w<sup>ch</sup> I also require you in his G. name to see performed accordingly.

You must also togeth<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> this certificate remember to sende mee the oth<sup>r</sup> touchinge the preachers &c., according to my former direcc<sup>o</sup>ns. And so in hast desiring you to sende mee a note subscribed w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> hand<sup>e</sup> of the receipte of these my I<sup>r</sup>es, & the copie of his G. I<sup>r</sup>es & ar<sup>les</sup> enclosed, w<sup>th</sup> my heartie commendac<sup>o</sup>ns I committe you to god. From Buckden this 10 day of Julie 1603.

Yo<sup>r</sup> verie Loving freinde

W. LINCOLN

*Recept<sup>d</sup> 14 Julij 1603 per manus m<sup>r</sup>i D.*

*Cleiton post solis occasum vna cum copia annex<sup>a</sup>.*

LINCOLN To the right Wo<sup>ll</sup> my verie loving freind<sup>e</sup> D. Cleiton Arch-  
STOWE deacon of Lincoln, M<sup>r</sup> Furmery Archdeacon of Stowe & to  
M<sup>r</sup> Randes my Commissarie there & to euery of them hast  
these speedely.

Folio 186d.

[Enclosure—letter of the Archbishop of Canterbury to the Bishop of Lincoln.]

After my hearty commendac'ons to yo<sup>r</sup> L<sup>p</sup> I haue thoughte good vpon some speciall occasions mee thervnto movinge to pray & require yo<sup>r</sup> L: that presently after receipt herof you do send l<sup>r</sup>es aswell to all yo<sup>r</sup> Archdeacons, as to all seuerall Commissaries w<sup>th</sup>in yo<sup>r</sup> dioce, willing & requiringe them in my name, to send for euery parson vicar & curate, w<sup>th</sup>in their seuerall iurisdicc'on & as secretely & particularly as they can to receaue of them in writinge their seuerall answeres to euery one of these pointē followinge. And that the said Archdeacons & Commissaries so soone as they shall haue receaued the said answeres in writinge from the severall ministers, that they do presently transmitt them in authentique forme vnto you to bee presently sente from yo<sup>r</sup> Lo. vnto mee wherin I must put yo<sup>r</sup> L. in remembrance, that yo<sup>u</sup> had neede to geue some touche vnto yo<sup>r</sup> Archdeacons & other Commissaries, that yf they thought of it how much these thinge w<sup>ch</sup> I desire to bee informed in may concerne their seuerall Jurisdicc'ons, they would both haue more care particularly to informe themselves by all meanes of euery such matter required of them & spedely to returne Certificate of them. The mattres I desire to bee aduertized of w<sup>th</sup>all convenient speede, are these.

1. First the certaine number of those that do receaue the communion in euery seuerall parishe.
2. The certaine number of euery man recusante inhabitinge in euery seuerall parishe w<sup>th</sup>in their seuerall Jurisdicc'ons w<sup>th</sup>out specifieng their particuler names. And likewise the certaine number of euery woman recusant, distincte from the men as afore.
3. The like inquirie to bee obserued aswell what the certaine number is of euery man as afore who doth not receaue the communion, as also the certaine number of euery woman in ech seuerall parishe who doth not receaue the communion w<sup>th</sup>out specifieng their names.

Folio 187.

4. The particuler name of euery double beneficed man in yo<sup>r</sup> dioces, who holdeth two benefice w<sup>th</sup> cure, his degree of schoole & qualificac'on, the names of the seuerall benefices w<sup>th</sup> cure w<sup>ch</sup> hee so holdeth, how many miles distante ech of the benefice w<sup>ch</sup> hee holdeth is from the oth<sup>r</sup>, & as nere as you can the valuac'on of them in the Kinge booke.
5. How many seuerall Impropric'ons there bee w<sup>th</sup>in yo<sup>r</sup> dioces, wheth<sup>r</sup> they bee endowed w<sup>th</sup> vicaredges, or served by curates, if w<sup>th</sup> vicaredges, what euery of these seuerall vicaredges is valued at so nere as you can informe yo<sup>r</sup> self, in the Kinge booke. If by curates what the ordinarie stipend is th<sup>t</sup> the proprietarie payeth for the maneteynance of the Curate.

6. The name of euery parsonage w<sup>th</sup>in yo<sup>r</sup> dioces w<sup>ch</sup> is endowed w<sup>th</sup> a vicaredge, what the said parsonage is valued at in the Kinge booke, & what the vicaredge is valued at.

7. Who is patrone of euery seuerall benefice w<sup>th</sup>in yo<sup>r</sup> dioces, so nere as yo<sup>r</sup> recordē of Instituc'ons can geue direcc'on.

Thus prayeng yo<sup>r</sup> Lo: to bee verie carefull in the premisses. I committ you to the protecc'on of almightie god. From Lambeith this last of June 1603.

yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>ps</sup> Loving broth<sup>r</sup> in Christ

LINCOLN  
STOWE

Jo: CANT:

Folio 187d.

[*Letter from the Commissary to the Apparitors.*]

By vertue of l<sup>res</sup> aswell from the most reuerend father in god the L. Archbushop of Canterburie his Gr: as also from our verie good Lo: the Lord Bushop of Lincoln deliuered vnto mee the xiiij<sup>th</sup> of this instant Julie, I require & command you, that you forthw<sup>th</sup> geue warninge to all parsons vicars & curates aswell in places exempte as not exempte w<sup>th</sup>in yo<sup>r</sup> charge & office that they & euery of them (all excuses & delayes set aparte) make their personall appearance before mee or my depute on Thursday the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of August next comming in S<sup>t</sup> Michaelles churchie in Lincoln: Then & there to answere vnto such articles and matters as they shalbee examined of, Returninge then & there these presentē togeth<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> the names & surnames of all the said parsons vicars & curates. And herof fayle you not at yo<sup>r</sup> perill, and as you will answere the contrarie. Lincoln this xv<sup>th</sup> of Julie 1603.

yo<sup>r</sup> Loving freind

THO. RANDES

To Christofer Jackson apparitor of the deanrie of Wraggo

The like l<sup>res</sup> were sent to euery apparitor w<sup>th</sup>in the Archdeaconrie of Lincoln:

Folio 190.

PRECHERS &C. 1603

M<sup>dm</sup> that there was a booke made & sent vnto the Lo: Bushopp of Lyncoln the xx<sup>th</sup> day of Septem. 1603. w<sup>ch</sup> did contēyne all the names & surnames of all suche ministers w<sup>th</sup>in tharchdeaconrie of Lyncoln aswell in place exempte as not exempte as are either licensed prechers & when, & by whome, accordinge to the lawes of this realme as also of all others as preache w<sup>th</sup>out license in their owne churches or els where in the Alphabet manner.

Folio 199.

[*Letter from the Bishop of Lincoln to the Archdeacons, Commissary and Registrars.*]

SAL: IN CHRISTO: By the copy of the most Reuerend Father in God my verie good L: & Brother the Archbyshoppe of Canterburie his G: l<sup>res</sup> inclosed, you may perceyve there is w<sup>th</sup> great speed anewe Survay in some pointē to be made of the Ministers and their livinge with



in my Dioce, And that my opinion is desired howe their wante may be supplied if their maintenance be not competent. The manner and forme whereof together with such persons as are to be vsed in this Action is fullie sett downe in his G: said P<sup>res</sup>, w<sup>ch</sup> I praie and requier yo<sup>n</sup> may be dylie diligentlie, and faithfullie performed. The valuac'on w<sup>ch</sup> is requi<sup>red</sup> is to be rated (as I take it) accordinge as the Benefice is worth *communibus annis* to be letten, and not as it is valued in the Kinge Booke, for that hath bene done allreadie, & Myght with more ease haue bene taken out of the office of the first fruitte, if that were intended, nether is th<sup>t</sup> valuac'on equall for that some Benefice are over valued & some farre vnder. The personē of cheife note whoe are to be vsed in this service are to be by yo<sup>n</sup> selected accordinge to my L: G: his direction some twoe or three, or more out of euerie deanarie as occasion shall require or the state thereof permitt, men indifferent & of good discretion, whoe are best [*folio 199d.*] acquainted with their neighbour ministere, theire degrees, their qualitie, their learninge, & behauior, and with the state of their maintenance. And the said persons to associate yo<sup>n</sup> in suche seuerall place as are most convenient and to the least charge & troble of all suche as are to attend yo<sup>n</sup> aboute these mattres, for it were to muche to drawe them all to Lincoln, And therefore yo<sup>n</sup> may vse the place observed (for some of them) in my visitac'on, & thither to summons for their apparance so manie denaries, as yo<sup>n</sup> shall thinke meete & reasonable. All w<sup>ch</sup> thinge are to be trulie sett downe w<sup>th</sup>out partialitie for the satisfinge of the kinge most excellent Ma<sup>tie</sup> for the genarall good of the church And for my discharge & yo<sup>r</sup> owne, if hereafter o<sup>r</sup> doinge shalbe further examined or called in question. Herein I would haue yo<sup>n</sup> to observe the order of the Alphabett, & the methode subscribed, And w<sup>th</sup> all I pray yo<sup>n</sup> send me yo<sup>r</sup> opinion within the Certificat<sup>e</sup> (whereof there must be two Copies) how the wante may be supplied as before, for that I am not able without yo<sup>r</sup> advise in that pointe to aunswere his ma<sup>ties</sup> expectac'on. And so in hast w<sup>th</sup> my hartie Comendac'ons I committ yo<sup>n</sup> to god. From Kinge Colledge in Cambridge this 10<sup>th</sup> of February 1603.

yo<sup>r</sup> verie lovinge freind

W. LINCOLN:

Folio 200.

[*Postscript.*]

For a better & more speedie execut'on of the aforesaid charge I haue written my P<sup>res</sup> to such speciall persons of note as you shall nominate and chouse out of euerie deanerie leaueing the indorsement of my P<sup>res</sup> to yo<sup>r</sup> discrec'on. But because there is great speede required in this Action, & my leysure wolde not serve to send & write out particular Copies of my L: G: said P<sup>res</sup> to the chosen persons in euerie deanerie I haue onelie sent one l're for a p<sup>r</sup>sident, Requiringe & prayinge yo<sup>n</sup> to cause seuerall Copies to be written and sent in my said seuerall letterē inclosed accordinglie.

Benefice	Incumbent	degree	quallity:	behav <sup>r</sup>	valuac'on	proprietary
Wadding'R	A. S.	b: of d:	a l. p <sup>r</sup> per H.	good&ho:		

To my verie louinge Freinde Mr Do<sup>r</sup> Cleyton Archdeacon of Lincoln



Mr Furmerie Archdeacon of Stowe Mr Thomas Randes my Commissarie in both the said Archdeaconries Mr Francis Bullingham my principall Register & Mr John Harris my Register in the Archd<sup>i</sup> of Stowe & to euerie one of them hast these speedelie.

*Folio 200d.* [Enclosure—letter from the Bishop of Lincoln to special persons of note.]

SAL: IN CHRISTO: For asmuche, as it is the kinge most excellent<sup>e</sup> Ma<sup>tes</sup> pleasures as shall appeare vnto you, by a Copie of the most Reuerend Father in god, my verie good Lo: & brother the Archbishops of Cant. his G: P<sup>res</sup> inclosed, to be with all conuenient speed, fullie and trulie informed of the qualities, degrees learninge & behauior of all the ministers that enioye anie ecclesiasticall promotion within my dioce, as allso the clear yerelie value, *communibus annis deducte deducendis*, as they be letten of their seuerall livinge & th<sup>t</sup> I am commaunded to vse in this busines the helpe of my learned Clergie, whom I can best trust & whoe knowe the state of their neighbour ministers, These shalbe to require yo<sup>u</sup> & euerie of yo<sup>u</sup> in his Ma<sup>tes</sup> name, and by virtue of his G: s<sup>d</sup> P<sup>res</sup>, th<sup>t</sup> yo<sup>u</sup> p<sup>re</sup>sently informe yo<sup>r</sup> selues of the p<sup>re</sup>misses For the perfite finishinge of w<sup>ch</sup> purpose yo<sup>u</sup> are to call before yo<sup>u</sup>, at some conuenient time & place, all the ministers & Churchwardens, or other spetiall persons necessarie for this service of the deanerie of Lawres & after due examinac<sup>o</sup>n by you made, to put downe in writtinge what you finde, and of yo<sup>r</sup> selves do knowe touchinge the persons, & point<sup>e</sup> aforesaid, & afterwarde for a full & perfect Certificate, w<sup>th</sup> out all manner of partiallitie to be made, yo<sup>u</sup> are to associate yo<sup>r</sup> selues with the [*folio 201*] Archdeacon & Commissarie of Stowe or either of them at such time & place as they shall appointe yo<sup>u</sup> by their P<sup>res</sup>, that yo<sup>u</sup> may after mutuall conference had, touchinge theise mattres, send vnto me a trewe & perfect Certificate of yo<sup>r</sup> proceedinge w<sup>ch</sup> I may inparte to my Lo: G: of Cant: for the due satisfinge of his Ma<sup>tes</sup> expectac<sup>o</sup>n & commandement. And so not doubtinge of yo<sup>r</sup> speedie exacte & Faithfull diligence hearin, w<sup>th</sup> my hartie Comendac<sup>o</sup>ns I committ yo<sup>u</sup> to god. From Kinge Colledge in Cambridge this x<sup>th</sup> of Febr. 1603.

yo<sup>r</sup> verie Lovinge Freind  
W. LINCOLN.

[*Postscript.*]

It weare not amisse if anie glebe, or Tithes, bee with holden from anie Incumbent to inquire dilligentellie the estate thereof, and to examane those Ministers who want a competent maintenance, in the proportion of their worthines, & charge, howe that may be supplied, & to make certificate of both accordinglie:

To my loving freinde A.B., C.D. et E.F. persones of K., H. and M., hast these w<sup>th</sup> speede.

*Folio 202d.*

[Enclosure—letter from the Archbishop of Canterbury to the Bishop of Lincoln.]

SAL: IN CHRISTO: In the last certificate I receaued from yo<sup>u</sup> there are some defecte w<sup>ch</sup> are by yo<sup>r</sup> Lo: to be supplied and sent

vnto me with all convenient speed It is his mat<sup>es</sup> pleasure to knowe the qualities and degrees of the present Incumbent<sup>e</sup> in euerie seuerall parishe with in yo<sup>r</sup> dioce whether they be preachers, or able to cathechise or otherwise learned or vnlearned of good and euill conversac'on & reporte, what is the value of their seuerall livinge & howe in yo<sup>r</sup> opinion they may be augmented where they are not competent, yo<sup>n</sup> shall doe well in this busines to vse the helpe of yo<sup>r</sup> learned Clergie, whom yo<sup>n</sup> can best trust and whoe knowe the state of their neighbour minster<sup>e</sup>, so shall it be better & sooner performed & with lesse trouble to yo<sup>r</sup> self & to the rest of yo<sup>r</sup> Cleargie. In some of the certificate concerninge impropriac'ons the proprietarie not certified must be supplied perticulerlye your L. must comaund yo<sup>r</sup> officers & such whom yo<sup>n</sup> vse in this busines to proceed herein effectuallye & speedely all excuses sett aparte For I assure yo<sup>n</sup> that his maiestie doth looke for a speedie returne of these mattres & thinketh it to be a verie great negligence for anie Bishopp not to knowe the state & Condid'ion of his [*folio 203*] Cleargie within his dioce All this would be done without anie great trouble to yo<sup>r</sup> Cleargie, which may be if yo<sup>n</sup> cause men of spetiall note to take paines with yo<sup>r</sup> Officers in it. VALE IN CHRISTO. From Lambeth the 28<sup>th</sup> of Ianuarie 1603.  
yo<sup>r</sup> L. lovinge brother in christ

JO: CANTUAR:

To the right Reuerend my verie good Lo: & brother the Bishopp of Lincoln.

[*Letter from the Commissary to certain of the Clergy.*]

SAL: IN CHRISTO: I doe require yo<sup>n</sup> & euery of yo<sup>n</sup> in his Mat<sup>es</sup> name to peruse these 2 l<sup>r</sup>es enclosed thone from my Lo: Gr: of Cant. and thother from my Lo: Bushopp of Lyncoln and therby enstruete yo<sup>r</sup> selves to perfecte suche a certificate as the content<sup>e</sup> therof requireth for the deanrie of L: and to bring the same vnto me at Lyncoln on Tuesday the 28<sup>th</sup> of Febr: next that then and there euery of yo<sup>n</sup> together w<sup>th</sup> myself may further have conference abovte suche yo<sup>r</sup> proceedinge. And he to whome these l<sup>r</sup>es shall come firste is presentlie theruppon to giue notice to the rest whose names are endorsed. Faile not in the premisses as yo<sup>n</sup> will aunswere the contrarie. Lyncoln Feb: 13 1603.  
yo<sup>r</sup> verie Loving freind

THOMAS RANDES.

To A: B: parson of C:, D: E: parson of H:, & J: K: parson of L:, my Loving freinde hast these.

The like l<sup>r</sup>es was sent to certaine of the Clergie in everie deanrie w<sup>th</sup> in the Archdeaconrie of Lyncoln accordinglye &c.

# [LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1603.]

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

On the cover.<sup>1</sup>

## LIBER PATRONORUM ET BENEFICIORUM

A<sup>o</sup> D<sup>ni</sup> 1605<sup>2</sup>

In the Archdeaconrye of	{	Bedford	125	{	Parishes & Chappells
		Bucks	192		
		Hunts	192		
		Leicester	220		
		Lincoln	533		
		Stow	92		

Parishes & Chappells 1354

Flyleaf i.<sup>1</sup>

### LIBER PATRONORUM Tempore Regis Jacobi in Diœcesi Lincolnensi

[ <i>Bedford Bookes</i> <sup>3</sup>	140	Bedford	150
<i>Buckingham</i>	220	Bucks	230
<i>Huntingdon</i>	100	Huntingdonsh <sup>r</sup>	105
<i>Hertfordshire</i>	90	Hertfordsh <sup>r</sup>	100
<i>Leic<sup>r</sup>shire</i>	235	Leic <sup>r</sup> shr	250
<i>Lincoln: ArchD.</i>	550	Lincoln: A.D.	560
<i>Stow ArchD.</i>	110	Stow	115
<i>The Cathedral</i>	25	Cathedral	035

1470<sup>4</sup>]

1545<sup>4</sup>

Flyleaf ii.

Robert Thorne of great Gransden in Huntingdonshire Butcher a single man aged 27 years Elizabeth Carter of the same town widow about 35 years agre to be married at waresley in Com. Hunt.

Cum vos vti asseritur [*sic*]

Flyleaf iii.

[*Sermon.*<sup>5</sup>]

Gal: 3. 22. the scripture hath concluded all vnder sin. deut: 32. 4. since the word of the eternall god who is true & w<sup>th</sup>out wickednes: iuste righteous. hath proved all vnder sin. even all. ro. 3. 9. ro: 5. 12. i. Jo: 1. 8. 10.

<sup>1</sup> The writing on the cover and flyleaf i is of a rather later date than that of the manuscript.

<sup>2</sup> The date of the manuscript is 1603 (see *Introduction*).

<sup>3</sup> The table printed in *italics* and enclosed within brackets has been struck out.

<sup>4</sup> Perhaps these are attempts to calculate the number of clergymen in the diocese.

<sup>5</sup> The edges of the leaf are much worn, and the words enclosed within brackets have been supplied conjecturally.

Nether may wee thinke that wee are soe smale sinners, as need not repent, or that o<sup>r</sup> v[ocation] or callinge freeth from repentance, for god now admonisheth all not some but all: everie where to repent. act: 17. 30. yow may not say it is too soone, it is inoughe for v[s] & too much if god should enter into iudgment with vs, that wee haue spent the tyme past of the life after the lust of the profane gentiles. 1. pet. 4. 3. nether must yow say I feare mockinge if I doe not as most doe be sure if yow run not w<sup>th</sup> them into the same excesse of ryot, The vaine & ryotous will speake evil of yow, but they shall giue accompte to him that is readie to iudge the quicke & the dead. 1. pet. 4. 4. 5. If yow thinke one delaye, let none hinder yow; but remember it is Commanded, boast not thy selfe of to morow, for thou knowest not what a day may bringe forth. pro. 27. 1. say not he that made all saue all, for since men haue found out manie inventions to marr gods worke. exo. 7. 31. Excepte we amende. lu: 13. 3. 5. eth[er] thinke not I am yet in helth, but thinke on yo<sup>r</sup> mortalitie, yea praye god yow may soe consider as it maye moue to repent speedilie. psa. 90. 12. promise not yo<sup>r</sup> selfe libertie to sin because Xp<sup>t</sup> hath p<sup>d</sup> all yo<sup>r</sup> ransome. god forbid. rom. 6. 2. he is sanctification to y<sup>w</sup>, whom he is redemption v[nto]. 1 cor. 1. 30. to whom he giveth deliverance in them he worketh sound obedience. lu. 1. 74. presume not on gods mercie, for he hath mercie that he maye be feared, not contemned. psa. 130. 4. saye not, that manie are as I am, for broad is the waye that leadeth to destruction. mat. 7. 13. cover not sin by excuses, for hee that hydeth his sin hurteth his soule. pro. 28. 13. Regard not tho the sinner liue longe, for it shall not allwaies goe wel w<sup>th</sup> him eccl: 8. 12. 13. trust [not] in riches for soe precious is the redemption of soules, as noe riches can serve for ransom to god. p[sa.] 49. 7. 8. these avails not the impenitent when god executeth iudgment pro. 11. 4. glorie not [in] hon<sup>rs</sup> w<sup>th</sup>out repentance, w<sup>th</sup> is true prudence for such are in gods sight like beasts th<sup>t</sup> perish. ps. . . . rest not secure in sin in hope of comen pitie, for that pitie is not in god: there is noe respect of persons [with] him. ro. 2. 11. relye not on the outward participation of the churches externall priviledges, for t[hat] theis all were baptized, & they all did eate the same spirituall meat, & did all drinke the same spirituall drinke & yet w<sup>th</sup> manie of th<sup>m</sup> god was not pleased because they repented not. 1 cor. 10. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. saye not it is sufficient that Xp<sup>t</sup> is yo<sup>r</sup> redeemer, & that yow call him lord: tho yow call 2<sup>de</sup> lord. mat. 7. 2[2]. finallie despair not of pardon if yow doe repent, for he that confesseth & forsaketh his sines is sure of forgiveness pro. 28. 13. let noe popish forged vnwritten veritie cause you to presume aboue that w<sup>th</sup> is set downe in [?Gods] booke. 1. Cor. 4. 6. it is writtene repent. mat. 3. 2. repentance is an vnfaigned turninge from evill to goo[d in] affection & action. ephe: 4. 22. 23. 24. if yow desyre to vnderstand what is evill vnrighteousnes, fornication, wickednes, covetousnes, malice: envie murder, etc. ro. 1. 29. 30. the not seekinge of god, the neglect o[f] his word, the neglect of weldoinge, hurtinge anie etc: rom. 3. 11. 12. 13. 14. etc. when we refuse to repent beinge le[d] theretoe by gods bountie. ro: 1. 3. 4. to walk in gluttonie etc. rom. 13. 13. 14. Idolatrie etc. 1 cor. 6. . . . to lust after evill things etc. 1 cor. 10. 6. 7. 9. 10. to be yoked w<sup>th</sup> infidels. gal. 2. 5. 19. 20. to be desirous [of] vaine glorie etc. 26. ver. to be waveringe. etc. ephe. 4. 14. 17. 18. 19. 22. 25. etc. filthines foolish talk[ing] ephe: 5. 4. 18. covetous. etc. 1 tim. 6. 9. 10. selfeloue, cursed speak-



inge etc. 2 Tym. 3. 2. 3. 4. 5. vnwillingnes [to] suffer wholesome doctrine, itching eares after manpleasing teachers, to fit o<sup>r</sup> lusts. 2 tym. 4. 3. to be swi[ft] to speake against sincere doctrine, & to anger at it, & to be slow to hear it, to be hearers onelie & not doers to esteeme of religion by the greatnes of persons, to haue faith w<sup>th</sup>out workes. Jam. 4. 13. 14. 15. 16. . . . to be fearfull in gods cause. rev. 21. 8. psa. 34. 13. 14. now marke what is good: to be poor in spirit, to [mourn] for owne & others sines, to bee meeke, to hunger & thirst after righteousnes etc. mat. 5. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. . . . to loue w<sup>th</sup>out dissimulation: to abhor that is evil to cleav to good, etc. phil. 4. 8. 9. to ioine vnto faith vertue, to vertue knowledge, temperance, pacience etc. 2 pet. 1. 5. 6. 7. to put on the bowels of mercies, goodnes, [hum]blenes of minde etc. col. 3. 12. 13. 14. etc. finallie to vse meat, etc. to the glorie of god. 1 Cor. 10. 31. . . . these expressed in gods word, yow may know what is good, to torne to it in minde word & deed, & soe bring forth fruit worthie true repentance. mat. 3. 8. the begininge of true repentance is godlie sorrow, The end [is] salvation. 2 cor. 7. 16. tokens follow: care to sin noe more etc. 2 cor. 7. 11. the way to it is by the min[istry] of the word, w<sup>ch</sup> is the keye of Xp't to open the inward eies of the poor sinner that he may torne [from] darknes to lighte & from the power of sattan to god & soe may receiue forgiuenes of sines & inheritance [among] th<sup>m</sup> that are sanctified by faith in Xp't act: 26. 18. of the min'rs performinge the min'rie of the word . . . must soe thinke of th<sup>m</sup> as of the min'rs of Xp'te & the disposers of the secrets of god. 1 cor. 4. 1. by whom yow [be]leeue. 3. 5. & w<sup>th</sup>out whom yow cannot beleue. rom. 10. 14. the word faithfullie min'ed yow must re[ceiue] it w<sup>th</sup> holie swiftnes, receiue it w<sup>th</sup> meeknes: Jam: 1. 19. 21. hide it in yow w<sup>th</sup> gladnes, pro . . . mination by it w<sup>th</sup> earnestnes seeke & search vnto it w<sup>th</sup> diligence then god will giue yow . . . & the savinge knowledge of his will as pro: 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. then shall yow be cercumspect in all yo<sup>r</sup> w . . . yow shall fynd cause to crye lord cleanse mee from my secret sines, keep thy servant lord from presumpt[uous] sins, o let not sin raigne over mee, that I may bee vprihte & made cleane from wickednes psa. 19. 11. 12. 13. . . . yo<sup>r</sup> repentance be vnfaigned, for the word of god converteth the soule 7. then shall yow bee wyse in the best . . . better worth then silvar more gaynfull then gold, more pretious then pearles more excellent then [?all thou canst] desire. pro: 3. 14. 15. then are you all verely accepted in heaven for lovers of god & soe sure, (tho . . . the contrarie) th<sup>t</sup> yow are loved of god & Xp't: Jo. 14. 21. 23. but yow may saie it is not in mee to doe as yow exhorte . . . for the best th<sup>t</sup> is in vs of o<sup>r</sup> oune is that w<sup>ch</sup> maketh vs worst able vnto anie goodnes & greedily sets out b . . . fore you doe iustlie obey it but shall euillie sticke in it, for when wee see o<sup>r</sup> owne weaknes, wee must for . . . pardon & remedie, he made vs & not wee o<sup>r</sup> selues. psa. 100. 3. he renueth vs & not wee o<sup>r</sup> selues. Jo. 15. 5. if they . . . the want of wit, will power & wissdome to doe as I haue exhorted yow, ask of god to give it yo<sup>w</sup> fre[ely] . . . liberallie. Jam. 1. 5. 6. & soe I leiv yow to his mercie & pray continuallie [q]uen[ch] not the spirit . . .



## ARCHIDIACONATUS BEDFORD'

Folio 1.

## DECANATUS BEDD.

BEDFORD CUTHBERTI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 9s. 4d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* William Foxcroft. *D.* No graduat. *Q.* a preacher sometye. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 56.

BEDFORD JOHANNIS—*Q.* P'ge. *V.* 21li. os. 10d. *P.* the Maior Bayliffs Burgesses & Com. of Bedford. *I.* Nathaniell Gilbie. *D.* Bachel: in Diuinitie. *Pr.* a preacher, est non lic'. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 90.

BEDFORD PAULI—*Q.* P'ge improp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* Nicholas Luke, esquier. *I.* Andrew Dennis. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non lic'. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 600. *Recus.* 1 man.

BEDFORD PETRI—*Q.* P'ge. *V.* 11li. 13s. 5d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Martin Linford. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 87.

BEDFORD MARIE—*Q.* P'ge. *V.* 11li. 4s. 9d. ob. *P.* the L. Byshop of Lincolne. *I.* John Chambers. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, est L. per Wickam, Ep. L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 200. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 woman.

BYDDENHAM—*Q.* Vic. *V.* 8li. *P.* William Boteler Esq. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good.

CARDINGTON—*Q.* Vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 17s. 1d. *P.* Mistris Jane Gaskony. *I.* Thomas Wattes. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 340. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 woman.

COPLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. [K.B. 7li. 17s.]. *P.* Christ Church in Oxon. *I.* Francis Hudson. *D.* Bach. in Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, est L. per Arch. Cant. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 127.

ELSTOW *alias* WELSTOW—*Q.* P'ge approp. with a curat. *V.* Curat 8li. stipend. *P.* the Kings Matie. *I.* Robert Hundley curat. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non Lic. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 260. *Non-com.* 2 men, 4 women. *Recus.* 1 man.

GOLDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 10s. *P.* the Lo: Cobham [Langdale vidua, 1681<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Oliver Roberts. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, est L. per Elmor, Ep. Lond. *Beha.* good. *Com.* 200.

HAUGHTON CONQUEST—*Q.* P'ge. } One *V.* 15li. [K.B. 15li. 19s. 2d.].

HAUGHTON GILDABLE—*Q.* P'ge. } church. *V.* 11li. [K.B. 9li. 19s. 7d.].  
*P.* St Richard Conquest. *I.* Thomas Archer. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, est L. per Univ. Cant. *Beha.* good. *Distance*  $\frac{1}{2}$ . *R.* est R. *Com.* 160.

KEMPSTONE—*Q.* P'ge approp., end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. *P.* Mathew Beedles gent. *I.* Richard Wheeler. *D.* Bach. of Arts. *Pr.* expoundes et catechis., non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 450. *Recus.* 3 men, 1 wom.

WELLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 17s. *P.* William Gostwick. *I.* Anthonie Topcliff. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* expoundes et catechises, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 128.

<sup>1</sup> By a later hand.

WILHAMSTEAD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. [K.B. 9li. 9s. 7d.]. *P.* Sr Edward Ratcliffe. *I.* Robert Rislie. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, est. L. per Wickam Ep. L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 200.

WOOTTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Humph: Totnam. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, est L. per Holland Ep. Petr: *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 300.

## Folio 2.

## CLAPHAM DECANATUS

BLETSHOE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 13s. 4d. [K.B. 17li. os. od.]. *P.* The L. Oliuer St John, Baron of Bletsho. *I.* Robert Orme. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 80.

BRUNHAM—*Q.* P'ge end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* [Sir John Diue<sup>1</sup>] [Collegium de Etona '84<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Nicholas Barton. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* catechiseth. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 120.

CARLETON CUM CHELLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge. *V.* Carleton 15li. 6s. 8d., Chellington 10li. *P.* The L. Mordant. *I.* Thomas Wells. *D.* Noe graduat. *Dup.* Carleton, Chellington. *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Kent. *Distance*  $\frac{1}{2}$ . *Pr.* a preacher, est L. per Dom. Cooper Winton. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 180.

CLOPHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. with a curat. *V.* curat 10li. stip. *P.* Sir Henery Sackford. *I.* George Coxe, curat. *Pr.* preacheth sometimes. *Beha.* good. *R.* R. *Com.* 96.

FELMERSHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 7s. 4d. [K.B. 13li. 13s. 4d.]. *P.* Trinitie Colledg in Cambridg. *I.* Nicholas Crauen. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, Li. per Dom. Wickam, Ep. Lin. *Beha.* good. *R.* R. *Com.* 200.

FERNEDICH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10l. *P.* Sir Anthonie Teringham. *I.* John Johnson. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 30.

HARROLD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* Francis Farrer [*sic*], gent. *I.* Job Paule. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Dom. Wickam, Ep. Lin. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 217.

KNOTTING—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* vic. 10li. 6s. 6d. *P.* William Waller, Esqu. *I.* Arthur Aluaye. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 50.

MILTON ERNES—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 6s. 8d. *P.* [Georg Franklin, Esq.<sup>1</sup>] [Mary Rolt, wid., 1684<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Robert Sutton. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* no preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 120.

ODELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. *P.* Sir Richard Chetwood. *I.* Edward Bulkeley. *D.* Dr in Diuinitie. *Pr.* a preacher, est L. *Beha.* good. *Com.* 170.

OCKLEY—*P'ge* approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 9s. [K.B. 8li. 14s. 9d.] *P.* Eaton Colledge. *I.* Thomas Chamberlaine. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* preacheth and catechiseth, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 140.

PUDDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 8li., vic. 7li. 6s. 8d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Paine, Gent. *I.* Francis Woodmansey. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* no preacher. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 120.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

SHARNEBROOKE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Whitbie. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 12.

STAGDEN—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The L. Mordant. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Paine. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 140.

STEVENTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Sir John Diue. *I.* Henery Kinge. *D.* Bach. of Arts. *Pr.* preacheth in his cure, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 210.

SULTHROP [SOULDROP<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. [K.B. 10li. os. od.]. *P.* Thomas Cobbe, gent. *I.* Thomas Mason. *D.* Bach. of Arts. *Pr.* preacheth in his cure, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 57.

TURVEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. *P.* The L<sup>d</sup> Mordant. *I.* Thomas Buckocke. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* preacheth et catechiseth som tymes, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 140.

WIMINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. *P.* William Bletsho, gent. *I.* Georg Caderton. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* no preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 76.

*Folio* 3.

#### DUNSTABLE DECANATUS

BARTON IN LUTO—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 25li. 9s. 7d. [K.B. 26li. 9s. 7d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Samuell Fulk. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 100.

BADDLESDEN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 9s. 7d. *P.* Sir Edward Duncumb. *I.* Rich. Marsh. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 62.

CADDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 19s. 10d. *P.* The Deane and Chapter St. Paules, Lond. *I.* Rich. Roberts. [Mr. White<sup>1</sup>]. *D.* Bach. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Dom. Wickham, Ep. Linc: *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 399.

CHALGRAUE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. *P.* Nicholas Potts, esquier. *I.* John Bellamy. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Dom. Elmor Ep. Lond: *Beha.* good. *R.* est R. *Com.* 200.

DUNSTABLE—*Q.* P'ge. *P.* [blank] [The Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> May, 1681, '83<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* [blank] Richardson, Curat. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est.

EYTON [BRAY<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 10s. 6d. ob. [K.B. 12li. 16s. 3d.]. *P.* Trinitie Colleg in Cambridg. *I.* John Houghton. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 219.

HIGHAM GOOBIAN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 9s. 7d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Henerie Boteley.<sup>2</sup> *I.* Walter Gyles. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* no preacher. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 9.

HOCKLIFFE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 9s. 7d. *P.* M<sup>r</sup> Sheapheard of Maulden [or M<sup>r</sup> Gilpin.<sup>1</sup>] *I.* Thomas Benham. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Dom. Wickam Ep. Linco: *R.* est. *Com.* 34.

HOUGHTON REGIS—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 3s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Roger Rogers. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* catechiseth. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 340.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Boteler.'

LUTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 35li. 12s. 1d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Edward Brocket. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 1200.

MILTON BRIAN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 16s. 3d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Collins [Dr. Ballow<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Brickhill parua, arch. Buck., deacan. Newport. *Pr.* L. per Dom. Wickam Ep. Linc. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

POTSGRAUE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 18s. 6d. ob. *P.* Sir Edward Duncombe. *I.* John Raynes. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Dom. Wickam Ep. Linc. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 44.

STREETLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 15s. 2d. *P.* [Georg Coppin<sup>1</sup>] [Tho: Harris gen. Will'mus Harris eius filius<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* [William Emes<sup>1</sup>]. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Harlington, Decan' Fleet, Arch' Bedford. *Qual'n.* the L<sup>d</sup> Bartley. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 60.

STUDHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 18li. [K.B. 9li.]. *I.* Thomas Dockin. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

SONDON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Thomas Chenie, Esquier. *I.* John Parkington [M<sup>r</sup> Daye<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Arc: Cantua: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

TELSWORTH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* Richard Foulter, gent. *I.* John Lawson. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* a preacher. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 96.

TOTERNEHOE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* Samuel Mitchell gent. *I.* John Ward. *D.* Batch. of Arts. [M<sup>r</sup> Farrington<sup>2</sup>]. *Pr.* a preacher. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 110.

*Folio 4.*

TODDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 29li. 2s. 11d. *P.* The Ladie Chenie. *I.* Rich. [Neele<sup>1</sup>] [Butler<sup>3</sup>]. *D.* Dr in Diuinitie. *Dup.* Chesthunt. *Qual'n.* By the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *Dist.* 20. *Pr.* a preacher. *R.* non R. *Com.* 467.

WHIPSNAD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 13s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Nicholas Twisell. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *Com.* 42.

### EATON DECANATUS

BARFORD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* Trinitie Colleg in Cam: *I.* William Welch. *D.* No graduat. *Pr.* expoundeth, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 90.

BOLNHURST—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. *P.* The Lord St John. *I.* Hugh Jones. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

COLMORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. *P.* Sir Richard Dyer. *I.* Henery Lee. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Dom. Wickam Ep. Lin: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 147.

DEANE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but serued by a Curat.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> Richard Butler was instituted, 5 Dec., 1608, on the promotion of Neale to the bishopric of Rochester (*Cert.*).



V. cur. 12li stip: *P.* Worcester Coll: propriēt. *I.* Thomas Dillingham. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 180.

EATON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 20li. 13s. 9d. *P.* [blank] [Jo. Bigg, Esq. '85<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Peter White. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* St. Neots, Archd<sup>r</sup> Huntington. *Dist.* 2. *Qual'n.* Dr Pilkington Ep: Dunelmen: *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Arch. Cant: *Beha.* good. *R.* non R.

KEYSOE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* Trinitie Coll: in Cambr: *I.* Robert Eling. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

MELCHBORNE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. *P.* The Earle of Bedford. *I.* John Dodd. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 100.

PEARNALL [PERTENHALL<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. *P.* St Richard Dyer. *I.* Edw: Todd. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher in his cure, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 100.

RAUENDON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. *P.* William Gostwick, Esq. *I.* Daniell Giste. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

RAYNOLDE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. [K.B. 8li. 3s. 4d.] *P.* Henerie Beecher, Esq. *I.* Henerie Gale. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 100.

RISELEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 7s. 9d. *P.* [blank] [Oliver Earl of Bolingbrooke 1679.<sup>1</sup>] *I.* John Tompson. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 220.

ROXTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* Trinitie College in Cam: *I.* Joseph Wolstenholme. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 200. *Recus.* 2 men, 4 women.

SHELTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 14s. [K.B. 14li.]. *P.* St W<sup>m</sup> Stiffington and Peter Mallory, gent. *I.* John Birridg. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Kibworth bechamp. *Qual'n.* The Lord St John. *Dist.* 19. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Arch. Cant. *Beha.* good. *R.* non R. *Hosp.* Hospitall [*sic*]. *Com.* 76.

STOUGHTON PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. [K.B. 13li. 8s. 4d.]. *P.* Mr Baldwin. *I.* Robert Condall. *D.* Dr in Diuinitie. *Dup.* Edworth, deca: Shefford. *Pr.* a preacher. *Beha.* good. *Dist.* 11. *R.* non. *Com.* 113.

TILBROOKE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 10s. *P.* St Ed: Wingfeild and Ed: Hawkins, gent., alternis vicibus. *I.* Robert Clapham. *D.* Noe degree. *Pr.* catechiseth. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 124. *Folio* 5.

THURLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* The L<sup>d</sup> St John. *I.* William Ford. *D.* Batch. in Diuinitie. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Vniuer. Cant. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

WILDEN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 7s. 1d. *P.* John Roult, gent. *I.* Francis Dillingham. *D.* Batch. in Diuinitie. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Wickham Ep: Lincol: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

YEALDEN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 13s. 4d. *P.* The Ladie Saye. *I.* Thomas Barker. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Hayford in comit: Oxon. *Qual'n.* the L<sup>d</sup> Saye. *Dist.* 30. *Pr.* a preacher, L: per Vniuer Oxon: *Beha.* good. *R.* non. *Com.* 122.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.



FLEETE DEANAT: [*sic*]

AMPTHILL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 6s. 8d. *P.* [The Kings Mat<sup>ie1</sup>] [The Earle of Ailesbury & Elgin 1679<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Hugh Recue. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* catechiseth. *Beha.* good. *Com.* 220.

ASPELEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 6s. 10d. [K.B. 15li. 16s. 10½d.]. *P.* Nicholas Luke Esq: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Stone. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Wauenden in com: Buck; Newp: d: *Qual'n.* by the Earle of Bath. *Dist.* 1. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* non. *Com.* 110.

CLOPHILL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. [K.B. 12li.]. *P.* The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. *I.* John Browne. *D.* Noe grad. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per D'c'or' Ausboriet D'c'or' Clark [*sic*]. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

CRAINFEILD [CRANFIELD<sup>2</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 33li. 2s. 1d. *P.* The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Fones. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Dom: Wickam ep. Lincol: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 50.

CRAWLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* Robert Tompson, Esqu: *I.* Richard Harvie. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* catechiseth, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 193.

EVERSHALL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 11s. 8d. *P.* The Ladie Morrison [Jo: Russell Esqr. 1680<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Dutton. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 220.

FLITWICK—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 17s. *P.* Robert Honiewood Esquier. *I.* Ralph Bate. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* preacheth in his cure, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 100.

FLITTON [CUM SILSOE<sup>2</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. [K.B. 11li. 7s. 8d.]. *P.* Christchurch, in Oxon. *I.* Richard Wood. *D.* Batch. in Arts. *Pr.* preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 240. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 woman.

GRAVENHURST INFERIOR—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 12s. 11d. *P.* The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. *I.* John Kitchiuor. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 25.

HARLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. *P.* The Ladie Chenie. *I.* William Eames. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Streetley in dec: Dunstable. *Qual'n.* by the Lord Bartley. *Dist.* 11. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *Com.* 70. *Non-com.* 1 man. *Recus.* 1 man, 4 women.

HAWNES—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* Mr Osborne. *I.* Thomas Brightman. *D.* Batch. in Diuinitie. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Vniuer. Cant: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

HULCOT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 10s. [K.B. 7li. 15s.]. *P.* Rich. Chornock. *I.* Edward Plummer. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher in his cure, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 20.

LITLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. *P.* The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. *I.* John Foxe. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non [L.]. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 400.

MAULDEN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 10s. *P.* [The L<sup>d</sup> Hunsdon<sup>1</sup>] [Comes Aylesbury, 83.<sup>2</sup>] *I.* John Hamond [Tho Pomfret<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Granesden Mag: Arch. Hunt: [Luton Bedford<sup>2</sup>]. *Qual'n.* The L<sup>d</sup> Hunsdon [the King<sup>2</sup>]. *Dist.* 11. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 210.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

## Folio 6.

MARSTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 33li. 17s. 3d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Snagg. [John Rotherham 1682-3<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Smith. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Dom: Wickham, Ep: Linc: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 400.

MILBROKE [MILBROOK<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 16s. 3d. *P.* [The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>.<sup>2</sup>] [Comes Ailesbury 1684<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Gabriell Greene. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* catechiseth, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 96.

POLLOXHILL [PULOXHILL<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 10s. *P.* John Page gent. *I.* John Collins. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* no preacher. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 113.

RIGMONT CUM SEGENHOE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Humphrey Hewet. *D.* Noe graduat: *Pr.* catechiseth. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 150. *Recus.* 2 women.

[SAWFORD<sup>2</sup>] [SALFORD<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 16s. 3d. *P.* John Langford, gent. [Villiers Chernock, Barr: 90<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Bingley. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 83.

STEEPINGLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 16s. 3d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Edward Sutton. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* catechiseth. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 50.

TINGRIFFE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. *P.* The Ladie Chenie. *I.* Humphrey Hill. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Dom: Wickam Ep: Lincoln: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 60.

WESTONNING—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 18s. 8d. ob. q<sup>1</sup>. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Georg Farmer. *I.* William Sterey. *D.* Noe graduat. *Pr.* catechiseth. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 190. *Recus.* 1 man, 3 women.

WOORNE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but serued with a Curate. *V.* cur. 36li. stip: *P.* The Earle of Bedford, propriet: *I.* Cæsar Walpole. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Arch: Cant: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 300.

## SHEFFORD DECANAT:

[BIGGLESWADE VICARAGE—*P.* The Prebendary, D<sup>r</sup> Ball 1681. *I.* Thomas Miles. *D.* Mr of Arts<sup>1</sup>].

[ASHLEY<sup>2</sup>] [ARLESEY<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* Nicholas Luke, gent. [Tho: Brown, Ar:, 86<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Smith. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 150.

ASTWEEKE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 13s. 4d. *P.* [Beckingham Butler, gent.<sup>2</sup>] [Thomas Browne 1685-6<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Henerie Moodie. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 46.

BARKFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 16s. 3d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edm: Fettiplace. *I.* Henerie Ridley. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* vacat, L. per D<sup>c</sup>orum Barnes. *R.* est. *Com.* 72.

BLUNHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. *V.* 46li. 2s. 11d. *P.* The Earle of Kent. *I.* Thomas Norton. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 427.

CAMPTON CUM SHEFFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 9s. 7d. [K.B. 11li. 9s. 7d.]. *P.* Daniell Goldsmith, yeoman. *I.* Hugh Stanbridge. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 280.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

CLIFTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 2s. 11d. *P.* Walter Roulst, gent. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Maude. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 120.

DUNTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* John Burgoin, gent. *I.* Christopher Laigh. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 192.

EDWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. [K.B. 15li. 16s. 3d.]. *P.* [blank] [Gul: Hale, Ar., 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Robert Condall. *D.* Dr. in Diuinitie. *Dup.* Staughton Parua, dec: Eaton. *Qual'n.* degree. *Dist.* 11. *Beha.* good. *Com.* 40.

EYWORTH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* 6li. 13s. 4d. *P.* The L. Anderson. *I.* Thomas Jeeue. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* no preacher. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 30.

GRAVENHURST SUPER:—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued with a Curat. *V.* vic. certeine tithes stip. *P.* Trinitie Coll: in Cambridge. *I.* Edward Smith. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* no preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 100.

HATLEY PORT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. *P.* John Cockin, Esq. *I.* Gilbert Maude. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 60.  
*Folio 7.*

HENLOWE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Morgane. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Arch. Cantuar: *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 210.

HOLLWELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 9s. 7d. *P.* John Iuorie. *I.* John Henlowe. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 338.

LANGFORD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Francis. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 200.

MEPPERSALL [MEPPERSHALL<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 22li. *P.* The L. Mordant. *I.* Rich: Reyner. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 80.

[NORHILL<sup>2</sup>] [NORTHILL<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but ser: but[sic] a Curat. *V.* cur. 20li. stip. *P.* Rich: Browne, Esq<sup>r</sup>. *I.* Anthonie Hogget, Cur. *D.* Noe grad. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 320.

POTTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 13s. 4d. [K.B. 13li. 6s. 8d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Craptree. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 422.

SANDIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 32li. 2s. 2d. *P.* The L. Spencer [S<sup>r</sup> Humphry Monoux, 1682<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Bickley. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 480.

SHITLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 18li. *P.* Trinitie Colleg in Cambr: *I.* John Parrat. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 604.

SOUTHILL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 17li. 6s. 8d.; vic. 11li. 15s. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Bostock. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L: per Ep: Colcestr: *Beha.* good. *R. est.* *Com.* 560. *Non-com.* 1 man with his familie.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

STOTFOLD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 17s. 5d. *P.* Trinitie Coll: in Camb; *I.* Richard Weaver. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 190.

STONDEN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 6s. 10d. ob. *P.* Sr John Rotheram. *I.* Richard Laurence. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* no preacher, non L. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 22.

SUTTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. *P.* John Burgoine, gent. *I.* James Bill. *D.* Bac: of Diuinitie. *Pr.* no preacher [*sic*], L. per Vniuers: Cantab: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 110.

TEMPSFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 24li. *P.* The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. *I.* Georg Eland. *D.* Bac: of Diuinitie. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Vniuers: Cantab: *Beha.* good. *Com.* 120. *Recus.* 1 man, 3 women.

WARDEN—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur: 8li. stip. *P.* The Lord B: of Lincolne. *I.* Georg Dike. *D.* Noe grad. *Pr.* no preacher. *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

WRESTLINGWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. *I.* Robert Reeue. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* a preacher, L. per Elmor Ep: London: *Beha.* good. *R.* est. *Com.* 67.

## ARCHIDIACONAT: BUCK:

### BUCK: DECANAT:

ADDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 9s. 7d. *P.* Sr John Curson. *I.* William Staninough. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Waterstock. *Qual'n.* By the L. B. of Covent. and Lichfield. *Dist.* 12. *Pr.* non L. *R.* non. *Com.* 60.

ADSTOCK—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 16s. 3d. *P.* Sr Francis Fortescue. *I.* Thomas Egerton. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch. Cant:, Parker. *R.* est. *Com.* 90.

AKELEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 2s. 11d. *P.* New Colleg in Oxon. *I.* John Pritchard. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* Non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

BARTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Cu: *P.* Paul Riseley, gent. *I.* Henerie Beuerley. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Chitwood. *R.* est. *Com.* 32.

BEACHAMPTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 16s. 5d. ob. *P.* Thomas Pigot, Esq. *I.* Beniamen Morris. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 90. *Folio* 8.

CHETWOOD—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur: 5li. 6s. 8d. stip. *P.* Paul Riseley, gent. *I.* Henerie Beverley. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Barton. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 18.

EDGCOTT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 12s. 8d. ob. *P.* [blank] [Henricus Smith de Brill, Com. Bucks., Gen., 1685.<sup>1</sup>] *I.* John Feild. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 70.

FOXCOTT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 9s. 4d. ob. *P.* Mathew Claver, Esqu: *I.* Rich: Evans. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 42.

HILSDEN—*Q.* P'ge serued with a curat. *V.* cur: 13li. 6s. 8d. stip. *P.* Christchurch in Oxon. *Com.* 165.

KAVERSEFIELD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. *P.* Edw: Ewers, gent. *I.* William Batemam [*sic*]. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 20.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand,



LEACHAMSTEAD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Anthonie Greenway, Esq. [D'na Catherina Pye, vid., 4<sup>o</sup> Mar. '85<sup>1</sup>] *I.* John Wright. *D.* Batch. of Diuinitie. *Dup.* Hinton. *Qual'n.* By the bp. of Sarisburie, Pierce *Dist.* 8. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

LILLINGSTONE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 9s. 7d. *P.* Paul Darell, Esq. *I.* William Cade. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 50.

MARSH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. 9s. 4d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Samuell Reeue. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 211.

MAYDES MORTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 2s. 11d. *I.* [blank] Bates. *D.* Mr of Art. *Com.* 126.

PADBURIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 3s. 4d. [K.B. 6li. 13s. 4d.] *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Thomas Smith. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 165.

PRESTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 4s. 9d. ob. *P.* The Maior of Couley [*sic*]<sup>2</sup>. *I.* Richard Tetloe. *D.* noe grad. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

RATCLIFFE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 15d. *P.* New Coll: in Oxon. *I.* Ambrose Sacheuerell. *D.* Batch. of Law. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

STEEPLE CLAYDON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 3s. 4d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Chalener. *I.* Adrian Baylie. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 220.

SHALDESTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. os. 5d. *P.* George Purifie, Esq. *I.* John Bursey. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 51. *Non-com.* 1 man, 1 woman.

STOWE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 4s. 5d. [K.B. 11li. 14s. 7d.]. *P.* Susan Temple, gent. *I.* John Marsh. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 240.

THORNBOROUGH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li [K.B. 8li. 17s. od.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Throgmorton. *I.* William Jenkins. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 199.

THORNTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 16s. 3d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edward Terrell. *I.* Thomas Elwood. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 40.

TINGWICK—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 16s. 3d. *P.* New Colleg in Oxon. *I.* John Airey. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers. Oxon. *R.* est. *Com.* 195.

TURWESTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 16s. 3d. *P.* Symon Haines, gent. [Deane & Chapt<sup>r</sup> of Westm<sup>r</sup>]. *I.* John Paddie. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 75.

TWIFORD—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a curat. *V.* cur: 12li. stip. *P.* The Rector of Lincoln Coll: in Oxon, D<sup>r</sup> Kilbie. *I.* Edward Wallis. *D.* Bat: of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 195. *Recus.* 3 men, 3 women.

WATER STRATFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. os. 5d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Throgmorton. *I.* Richard Maior. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 60.

WESTBURIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. [K.B. 9li. 17s. 1d.]. *P.* John Westborne gent. *I.* Rich: Crocket. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 7.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Edmund Maior was patron in 1604 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 230d.). Cowley is a hamlet in the parish of Preston Bissett.



Folio 9.

## BURNHAM DECANAT:

AMERSHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 48li. 16s. ob. *P.* The Earle of Bedford. [*Sr* William Drake, 1677.<sup>1</sup>] *I.* Robert Chalener. *D.* Dr in Diuinit. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 800.

BEACONFEILD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. 2s. 8d. ob. *P.* Cicely Dunlea<sup>3</sup> and Katherine Handford. *I.* Symon Lea. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Dom. Wickham Ep: Lincolne *R.* est. *Com.* 340.

BURNHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 17li. [K.B. 16li. 13s. 4d.]. *P.* Randall Wright. *I.* Randall Wright. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Purley. *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Northumberland. *Dist.* 15. *Pr.* L. per ep: Sarum: Pierce. *R.* est. *Com.* 400.

CHALFONT S<sup>t</sup> EGIDIJ—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 9s. 4d. *P.* The L. Bishop of Lincolne. *I.* Rich. Smith. *D.* Bac: of Diuin. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Linc.; Wickam. *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

CHALFONT PETRI—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 15li. [K.B. 15li. 17s. 1d.]. *P.* *Sr* Henery Drewrie. *I.* Hugh Jones. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch. Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 220.

CHESSAM WOORBORNE MAGNA—*Q.* } *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Sanders. *D.* Mr of Arts.  
P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. } *Dup.* Chessam Wooborne and  
11li. 15s. 3d. [K.B. 13li. 1s. 5½d.]. *P.* } Chessam Leicester—one Church.  
The Earle of Bedford. } *Qual'n.* By the late Countesse

CHESSAM MAGN: LECESTER—*Q.* } of Rutland and Bedford. *Pr.*  
P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. } L. per Ep: Lincoln.; Cooper.  
11li. 15s. 3d. [K.B. 13li. 1s. 5½d.]. } *R.* est. *Com.* 1000. *Recus.* 2  
*P.* Thomas Ashbie, Esq: } women.

CHESSAM BOYES—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 6s. 8d. *P.* *Sr* Francis Chenie. *I.* Robert Heron. *D.* Noe grad. *Com.* 60.

COLBROKE—John Emerie, Curat.

DATCHET—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. [K.B. 12li.]. *P.* The Deane & Cannons of Windsor. *I.* John Foster. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* Non. L. *R.* est. *Com.* 118.

DENHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 9s. 4d. ob. *P.* *Sr* W<sup>m</sup> Boyer [*Sr* Roger Hill<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Bagley. *D.* Noe grad. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 240.

DORNEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. [K.B. 8li. 10s. 5d.]. *P.* [*Sr* W<sup>m</sup> Garret<sup>2</sup>] [Anna Palmer, vid.; 1685<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Baker. *D.* Batch. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 60.

FURNHAM RIAL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 16s. od. ob. *P.* The L. Chancelour. *I.* Matthew Browne. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

FULMER—*Q.* P'ge prop. *P.* The Deane and Canons of Windsor. *Com.* 60.

HEDGLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. *P.* *Sr* Henery Drewrie [*Sr* Roger Hill, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Roberts. *D.* Noe grad. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 50.

HITCHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 5s. 7d. ob. *P.* *Sr* W<sup>m</sup> Clark. *I.* Robert Lloyd. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep. Linc., Wickam. *R.* est. *Com.* 36.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> Edward Don Lee was patron in 1589 (*P.D.*, 1589, no. 42).

HORTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 22li. 9s. 4d. ob. *I.* Edward Wicomb. *D.* Batch. of Diuin. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol:; Wickam. *R.* est.

IUER—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edward Carew. *I.* John Adkins. *D.* Noe grad. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 420.

ISTNAMSTEED CHENIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 18s. od. ob. *P.* The Earle of Bedford. *I.* Peter Alibone. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 100.

ISTNAMSTEED LATIMERS—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cu: 13li. 6s. 8d. sti. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edwin Sande. *I.* Tristram Hide, Cur: *R.* est. *Com.* 20. *Folio* 10.

LANGLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued with a Curat. *V.* cur: 5li. stip. *P.* M<sup>r</sup> Kitmayster. *I.* Georg Eiles. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

PEN—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 3li. 13s. 4d. [K.B. 9li. 13s. 4d.]. *P.* William Pen, Esq. *I.* Robert Rudrop. *D.* Bat: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120. *Recus.* 1 woman.

STOKE POGES—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 17s. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Walter Tredwaye. *I.* John Duffield. *D.* Noe grad. *R.* est. *Com.* 160.

TAPLOWE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Egerton, 1<sup>d</sup> Chancelour. *Com.* 110. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 woman.

UPTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 10s. [K.B. 6li. 17s.]. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Owen Johnes. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch. Cant. *R.* est. *Com.* 155.

WEXAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 14s. 2d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Richard Ratcliff. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 60.

WIRADBURIE CUM LANGLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. [K.B. 14li. 10s. 5d.]. *P.* The deane & Canons of Windsore. *I.* Georg Eiles. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Epis. Lincoln: *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

#### MURSLEY DECANAT:

CHELDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 9s. 7d. *P.* The L<sup>d</sup> Chancelor. *I.* David Roberts. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* in London. *Pr.* L. per Arch. Cant: *R.* non est. Joh. Carpenter Curat.

CHELSBURIE—*Q.* donatiue serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 6li. sti: *P.* John Baldwin. *I.* Lewes Hall, Cu: *R.* est. *Com.* 44.

CUBLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 16s. 3d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Willowbie. *I.* Thomas Bremer. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 70.

DRAYTON PARSLowe—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Fortescue. *I.* John Hoges. *D.* Mr of Art. *Pr.* non L. *R.* non. Morgan Parry, Curat. *Com.* 120.

DRAYTON BEACHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 9s. 7d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Francis Chenie. *I.* Edw: Feild. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 110.

DUNTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 15s. 7d. [K.B. 9li. 9s. 7d.]. *P.* Elizabeth Hampden, gent. *I.* Thomas Lovering. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers. Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 56.

EDSBOROWE [EDLESBOROUGH<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 30li. ; vic. 13li. 17s. 8d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Randall. *I.* William Norton. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 400.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

GROUE PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Sr Robert Dormer. *I.* John Facer. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 13. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 woman.

HARDWICK—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 39li. 9s. 7d. *P.* New Coll: in Oxon and Sr Henerie Lea, alternis vicibus. *I.* Richard Harris. [Ed: Lee<sup>1</sup>]. *D.* Mr of Arts. [Bach: Theol:<sup>1</sup>]. *Pr.* L. per Ep. Dunel', Matthew. *R.* est. *Com.* 250.

HAWRIDG—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 10s. 5d. *P.* Sr John Taysborrow. *I.* Peter Bate. *D.* Mr of Art. *Pr.* L. per Epis. Norv. *R.* est. *Com.* 62.

HOGSTONE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 16s. 3d. *P.* Sr Robert Dormer. [Comes Carnarvon, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Georg Deyes. *D.* Bac. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 86. *Recus.* 3 women.

HARWOOD MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 4s. 2d. *P.* New Coll: in Oxon. *I.* William Swaddon. *D.* Dr in Diuinit: *R.* est. *Com.* 320. *Folio* 11.

IUINGOE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 16s. 4d. *P.* Sr Thomas Egerton [Comes Bridgwater, '82<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Robert Bostock. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 563.

LINCHLADE—*Q.* P'ge prop. serued by a curat. *V.* cur: 12li. stip. *P.* Sr Richard Corbett. *I.* Morgaine Griffin. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

MASWORTH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. [K.B. 9li. 9s. 7d.]. *P.* Trinitie Colleg in Camb: *I.* Nathaniell Cole. [Sam. Sackville.<sup>1</sup>] *D.* Bac: of Diuinit: *Pr.* L. *R.* non. Rob: Bircot, curatt. *Com.* 140.

MENTMORE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 17s. *P.* Thomas Wigg. *I.* Thomas Noke. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 150.

MURSLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. *P.* Sr John Fortescue. *I.* William Smith. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 110.

NETTLEDEN—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but serued with a curat. *I.* cu. 5li. 6s. 8d. *P.* [blank] [Johannes Comes de Bridgwater, 1689.<sup>1</sup>] *I.* Rowland Heblethwet. *R.* est. *Com.* 52.

PITCHTHORNE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but serued with a curat. *V.* cur: 9li. *I.* [blank] Jones. *R.* est. *Com.* 118.

SLAPTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 9s. 7d. *P.* Henerie Row, gent., Alderman of London. *I.* Emor Firth. *D.* Bac: in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Elmor, Ep: Lond. *R.* est. *Com.* 115.

STUKLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 19s. 7d. [K. B. 9li. 9s. 7d.]. *P.* The Kings Matie [Bp. of Oxford<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Nicholas Wildeere. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 300.

SULBURIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but serued by a curat. *I.* cu. 8li. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Morris Evans. *D.* Batc: of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 270.

SWANBORNE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 11s. [K. B. 9li. 9s. 7d.]. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Thomas Lownes. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

WHADDON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* New Coll: in Oxon. *I.* John Allen. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 290.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

WHITCHURCH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 17s. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* William Couentrey. *D.* noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 278.

WING—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 18li. 15s. 8d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Rob: Dormer. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Bishop. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Dom. Wickam, Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Com.* 396. *Recus.* 10 men, 15 women.

WINGRAUE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 9s. 11d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Robert Nixon. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 240.

[TOTTENHOE *alias* TOTTERHOE RECTORIA—*P.* Thomas Stafford, Ar. *I.* Robertus Rudd.<sup>1</sup>]

#### NEWPORT DECANAT:

ASTWOOD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Georg Richardson. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

BLETCHLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 29li. 13s. 1d. ob. *P.* The L. Graye. *I.* Thomas Sparks. *D.* Dr. in Diuinit: *R.* est. *Com.* 300.

BOWBRIKHILL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 2s od. ob. *P.* [Anthonie Watson, gent.<sup>2</sup>] [Sam: Barker<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* William Watson. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 137.

*Folio* 12.

BRADWELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. [K.B. 5li. 11s. 0½d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Haberley. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

BRAFIELD—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but serued with a Curat. *V.* cur. 5li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Ladie Scott. *I.* Thomas Newton. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 72.

BRICKHILL MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 2s. 9d. *P.* John Duncombe, Esq. *I.* Francis Charlett. *D.* Mr of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 364.

BRICKHILL PARVA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* The L. Archbyshop of Cant: *I.* Thomas Collins. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Milton Bryan, Arch. Bed:, dec: Dunstable. *Pr.* L. per Dom: Wickam, Ep: Lincol: *R.* non. *Com.* 140.

BROUGHTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 9s. 7d. *P.* Francis Duncombe, Esq: *I.* Andrew King. *D.* Batch: of Diuinit: *Pr.* L. *R.* non. *Com.* 100.

CALUERTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. 2s. 11d. *P.* The Earle of Northumberland. *I.* Humphrey Eayleworth.<sup>3</sup> *D.* Batch: of Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

CHICHLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* Anthonie Chester, Esq: *I.* Thomas Gardiner. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 117.

CLIFTON REINES—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 6s. 10d. ob. *P.* Reigns Low, gent. *I.* Thomas Jones. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 87.

EMERTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 2s. 11d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Anthonie Terringham. *I.* John Prestman. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 160.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> 'Aylworth' in *P.D.* 1604, no. 3.



GOETHURST—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 6s. 2d. ob. [K.B. 6li. os. 2½d.]. *P.* [S<sup>r</sup> Edw.<sup>2</sup>] Digbie [John Esq<sup>r</sup>¹]. *I.* Henery Woodland. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 71.

HANSLOPE CUM CASTLETHROP—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *I.* cur: 15li. stip. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Lingard. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 500.

HARDMEAD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 6s. 10d. ob. *I.* Richard Rainsford. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

HAUERSHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John [Lucie<sup>2</sup>] [Thomson, 1680¹]. *I.* John Bird. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Arch: *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

LATHBURIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. but serued by a Curat. *V.* vic. 5li. 6s. 8d. ; cur: 12li. stip. *P.* Chrischurch in Oxon. *I.* Walter Evans, v: et Cu: *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 130.

LAVENDEN CUM BRAYFIELD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. *P.* The Ladie Scott. *I.* Thomas Newton. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 99.

LINFORD MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *I.* [blank] [K.B. 20li. os. 2½d.]. *P.* [Richard Throughton, Esq.<sup>2</sup>] [Tho. Napier, Ar., 1677¹]. *I.* Richard Sandie. *D.* Batch: of Diuinitie. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 220.

LINFORD PARUA—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cu: 5li. stip. *P.* Dorithie Thompson, vid. *I.* Richard Durant. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 54.

MILTON KEINES—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Stafford, M<sup>r</sup> Denham, M<sup>r</sup> Babington. *I.* Rodulphe Smith. *D.* Batch: of Diuinit: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 110.

MULSHOE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 16s. 3d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Spenser of London. *I.* Henerie Wilcox. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: peterb.; Scamler. *R.* est. *Com.* 130.

*Folio 13.*

LOUGHTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *I.* 14li. 5s. 2d. ob. *P.* [Clement Pigott, gent.<sup>2</sup>] [Trin: Coll: Cambr.; 1681¹]. *I.* John Seddon. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non. *R.* est. *Com.* 116.

NEWPORT—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* The L<sup>d</sup> Chancelor. *I.* Thomas Yarrow. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 806. *Recus.* 2 women.

NEWTON LONGVILL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 9s. 7d. *P.* New Colleg in Oxon. *I.* Sextus Quarterman. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 166.

NEWTON BLOSOMEVILL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 8s. 1d. ob. *P.* The L. Mordant. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Lucas. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 107.

NORTH CRAWLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 27li. 10s. *P.* The daughters of Herkes late of Oxon. *I.* Roger Hacket. *D.* Dr of Diuinit: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 290.

OLNEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Martin Purrier. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 525. *Recus.* 2 women.

RAVENSTONE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *I.* vic. 6li. 6s. 8d.

¹ Added by a later hand.

² Struck out by a later hand.



[K.B. 6li. 13s. 4d.]. *P.* [The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup><sup>2</sup>] [Heneage L<sup>d</sup> Finch, 1680<sup>1</sup>].  
*I.* John Johnson. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

*SHENLEY—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 22li. 9s. 7d. *P.* Sr John Fortescue.  
*I.* Rich. Edmunds. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 260.

*SHERINGTON—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. os. 2d. ob. *P.* The L. Bishop  
of Lincolne. *I.* John Martin. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est.  
*Com.* 180.

*SIMPSON—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17s. 6s. 8d. *P.* Thomas Cranwell, gent.  
*I.* Rodulph Bradley. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 162.

*STANTONBURIE—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 6s. 8d.  
*P.* [blank] Temple, mil' [S. John Wittewrong<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Wheelock.  
*D.* Noe grad: *R.* est.

*STOKEGOLDINGTON—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 6s. 3d. *P.* Sr Edw:  
Digbie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Yeomans. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

*STOKEHAMMOND—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 9s. 7d. *P.* The L. Bishop  
of Lincolne. *I.* Charles Langford. *D.* Dr of Diuinit: *Pr.* L. *R.* non.  
Nicholas Glouer [curate]. *Com.* 120.

*STONESTRATFORD—Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur.  
13li. 6s. 8d. *I.* Georg Gee. *D.* Mr of Arts. *P.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.*  
54<sup>o</sup>.

*TIRRINGHAM CUM FILGRAUE—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 16s. 10d. ob.  
[K.B. 13li. 6s. 10½d.<sup>3</sup>]. *P.* Sr Anthonie Terringham. *I.* Thomas Brad-  
shaw. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Dup.* Buckley. *Qual'n.* by Sr Christopher  
Hatton. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Peterb.; Doue. *R.* non. Joh. Kirkland [curate].  
*Com.* 110.

*WALTON—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 9s. 7d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> & Sr  
Henery Longdevill alternis vicibus. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Pix. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.*  
non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 69.

*WAUENDEN—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. [K.B. 26li. 6s. 10½d.]. *P.*  
W<sup>m</sup> Stone. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Stone. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Aspeley. *Qual'n.* by  
the Earle of Bath. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 196.

*WESTON VNDERWOOD—Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur.  
5li. stip. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Humphrey Porter. *R.* est. *Com.* 66.  
*Recus.* 2 men, 3 women.

*WELLIN—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 10s. *P.* The  
Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Vnderhill. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est.  
*Com.* 58.

*WOLUERTON—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. [K.B.  
10li. 3s. 9d.]. *P.* Sr Henery Longdeuill. *I.* Robert Reynolds. *D.* Noe  
grad. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

*Folio* 14.

*WOUGHTON SUPER VIRIDI* [*sic*]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 9s. 7d. *P.* The  
L. Mordant & Sr Henery Longdevill alternis vicibus. *I.* Edw: Hughes.  
*D.* Bac. of Divinit. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 105.

*WOLSTON MAGNA—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 16s. 3d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Stone, Mr  
of Arts. *I.* Humphrey Clark. *D.* Bac. of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 58.

*WOLSTON PARVA—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 6s. 3d. *P.* The Kings  
Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Keinhoe.<sup>4</sup> *D.* Bac. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 48.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> This is the value of Tyingham alone.

<sup>4</sup> 'Cainhoe' in *L.C.* 1614, f. 82.

## WADSDEN DECANAT:

ASHENDEN—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 10li. stip. *P.* Christchurch in Oxon. *I.* Rich. Ingbie. *D.* Bac. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

ASHTON SANDFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 16s. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Fleetwood. *I.* Thomas Proud. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Kimble Parua, dec: Windouer. *Qual'n.* by the L. Archb: of Cant: his grace. *Dist.* 2. *Pr.* L. per ep: Linc: Cooper. *R.* est. *Com.* 43.

BARSTALL—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cu. 5li. stip. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Dormer. *I.* John Pimme. *R.* est. *Com.* 101.

BRILL—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 10li. stip. *P.* John Denham, Esq. *I.* Laurence Broome. *D.* Bac. of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

CHEIRSLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 6li. 13s. 4d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Dormer. *I.* Nicholas Barton. *D.* Noe grad. *R.* est. *Com.* 117.

CHILTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 5li. 6s. 8d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Crooke. *I.* Randall Eaton. *D.* Noe grad. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 153.

CRENDEN LONG—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cu. 8li. sti. *P.* The L. Norris. *I.* Edward Osborne. *R.* est. *Com.* 340.

DOURTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cu. 6li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Christchurch in Oxon. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Richardson. *D.* Bac. of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 63.

EAST CLEYDEN—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. [K.B. 7li. 17s.]. *P.* Robert Hovenden. *D.* Dr of Diuinitie. *I.* Owen Gwin. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

FLITMARSTONE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 2s. 8d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Henerie Lea. *I.* Thomas Jones [Humfrey Glisson<sup>1</sup>]. *D.* Noe grad: [Mr Artibus<sup>1</sup>]. *R.* est. *Com.* 11.

GRENDON VNDERWOOD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 16s. 8d. [K.B. 15li. 6s. 8d.]. *P.* M<sup>r</sup> Pigott of Dadersall. *I.* Thomas How. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

ICKFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 9s. 7d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Georg Tipping. *I.* John Seller. *D.* Batch: of Diuinit: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 118.

KINGSHAY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic: 8li. 10s. 5d. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Rochester. *I.* John Brangwin. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 85.

LURGARSALL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 6s. 8d. *P.* [Henerie Poole, Esq.<sup>2</sup>] [Jo: Borlase, Baronett, 1683<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Knight. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 150.

MID CLAYTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. *P.* Vrian Varney, gent. *I.* Rich: Askew. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 100. *Recus.* 2 men, 2 women.

*Folio* 15.

NORTHMARSTON—*Q.* P'ge & vic. both approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur: 10li. st. *P.* The Deane & Chapter of Windsor. *I.* Edmund Cowdall. *D.* Batch: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 180.

OKELEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. [K.B. 5li.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

17s. 1d.]. *P.* Katherine Denham, gent. *I.* Phillip Evans. *D.* Bac. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 95.

OVING—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 17s. 11d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Markam. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 92.

PITCHCOTT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. *P.* John Sanders, ward to S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Hodsden [Tho: King, Med: d<sup>r</sup>, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Robert Walkeden. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non. *R.* est. *Com.* 40.

QUAINTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 30li. 12s. 1d. *P.* The Ladie Verney. *I.* Rich: Brett. *D.* Dr of Diuinit: *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 360.

SHABINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 8s. 10d. *P.* Barthol. Typpling, gent. *I.* Edw: Osborne. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 68.

WADSDEN 1<sup>a</sup>: 2<sup>a</sup>:—*Q.* p'ges prop. *V.* 30li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Francis Goodwin. *I.* Henery Wilkinson. *D.* Bac: of Diui: *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Oxon: *R.* est. *Com.* 280. *Recus.* 1 woman.

WADSDEN 3<sup>ia</sup> portio—*Q.* p'ge prop. *V.* 15li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Francis Goodwin. *I.* John Burges. *D.* Bac: of Diui: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

WINCHINGDON SUPERIOR—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 10s. [K.B. 7li. 17s.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Francis Goodwin. *I.* John Tayler. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 50.

WINCHINGDON INFER:—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 20li. *P.* Thomas Terringham, Esq. *I.* Henery Hanson. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 102.

WORMINHALL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. [K.B. 6li. 18s. 10d.]. *P.* Georg Typpling, gent. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Phillips. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 134.

WOOTTON VNDERWOODE—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Cu. *V.* cur. 10li. stip. *P.* The [Coll.<sup>2</sup>] Ar<sup>p</sup>. of Canterburie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Hobson. *D.* Bach. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 130.

#### WENDOUER DECANAT:

[Exempt: Aylesbury—*Q.* Vic. *P.* The prebend: *I.* Isaac Lodington.<sup>1</sup>]

[Exempt: Beirton—*Q.* Vic. *P.* The Deane & Ch: of Lincoln.<sup>1</sup>]

ASHTON CLINTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 33li. 6s. 10d. ob. [K.B. 23li. 6s. 10½d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Francis Barington. *I.* Charles Farrand. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 318.

BLEDLOW—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge. 12li. ; vic. 16li. 9s. 7d. *P.* Edw: East, Esq. *Com.* 324. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 woman.

DINTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge. 17li. 10s. ; vic. 17li. 10s. *P.* John Sanders, ward to S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Hodsden. *I.* Edw: Poulter. *D.* Bac. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 212.

ELISBOROUGH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 9s. 8d. *P.* Henery Newman, gent. [M<sup>r</sup> R. Wallis '86.<sup>1</sup>] *I.* John Smith. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

HADENHAM CUM CUDDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 15li. 17s. *P.* Henery Maine, gent. *I.* John Greene. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Sarum: *R.* est. *Com.* 560.

HAMPDEN MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 9s. 7d. *P.* John Hampden, gent. *Com.* 80.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

HARTWELL CUM HAMPDEN PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 5s. 5d. *P.* Sr Alexander Hampden. *I.* Roger Porter. *D.* Bac: of Diuinit: *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 103.

HORSINGDEN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 17s. 1d. *P.* Richard Cotton, gent. *I.* Rich.<sup>1</sup> Newall. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 22.  
*Folio* 16.

HULCOTT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. os. 2d. ob. *P.* Thomas Fountaine, gent. *I.* John Stratfold. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 46. *Recus.* 2 wom:

ILMER—*Q.* P'ge prop. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. *P.* [Sr Rob: Dormer<sup>2</sup>] [Carolus Comes Carnarvon, 1687<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* Martin Wright. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 60.

KIMBLE MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 10s. 5d. *P.* John Hampden, gent. *I.* Henery Syluester. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 147.

KIMBLE PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 2s. 11d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Proude. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Ashton Sandford, dec: Wadsden, Buck. *Qual'n.* By the L: ArchB: of Cant: his grace. *Dist.* 2. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol:; Cooper. *R.* non. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 28.

LEE—*Q.* P'ge prop. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 7li. stip. *P.* The L. Harbert. *I.* Edw: Still. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 50.

MISSENDEN MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end with a vic. *P.* [The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup><sup>2</sup>] [Gul: Fleetwood, Ar., 1685<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* John Wordgley. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 360. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 wom:

MISSENDEN PARUA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 3s. 8d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Pem,<sup>4</sup> Esq. *I.* Elias Wordgley. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 190.

RISBORROUGH PRINCIPIS—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cu: 10li. *P.* John Jackman, gent. *I.* John Reeue. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 430.

STONE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* The Ladie Pelham. [Sr Tho: Lee, Barr:, 1681<sup>5</sup>]. *I.* Barthol: Pursey. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 145.

WENDOVER—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 49li. 16s. 8d.; vic. 12li. 16s. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Kellie. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 340. *Recus.* 4 men, 2 wo:

WESTON TURVILL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 22li. 10d. *P.* [The L. Windsor<sup>2</sup>] [Mr William Hill, gent.<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* John Vintner. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 190.

#### WICOMBE DECANAT:

BRADNAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 3s. 9d. *P.* The L. Windsor. *I.* Georg Mutlow. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 56. *Recus.* 4 men, 7 wom:

FAULEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 10s. 10d. *P.* Mr Mumpersons.<sup>5</sup> *I.* Richard Clark. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 100.

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'William' (see pp. 204-5; 205, note 5).

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'Penn'.

<sup>5</sup> *Rectius* 'Mompesson'.



FINGHURST—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 7s. 11d. *P.* Mr Barker, prebend. of Wells. *I.* Peter Rider. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 84.

HAMBLEDEN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 35li. *P.* The L. Scroop. *I.* Rich: Pilkington. *D.* Bac: of Diuinit: *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 250.

HEDSOR—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. *P.* Rowland Hind, gent. *I.* Nicholas Sheffeld. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 40.

HITCHENDEN—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 16s. *P.* [S<sup>r</sup> Robert Dormer<sup>1</sup>] [the Lord Carnarvon, 1681<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Hugh Lane. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 250.

MARLOW MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Gloster. *I.* Thomas Hieron. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Dup.* Shotisbrooke in Com. Berk: *Qual'n.* by the Earle of Sussex. *Dist.* 4. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 709. *Recus.* 2 men, 4 wom:

MARLOW PARUA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. [K.B. 8li. 5s. 10d.]. *P.* M<sup>ris</sup> Burlace. *I.* Thomas Heape. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

MEDMENHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 10s. [K.B. 5li. 7s. 1d.]. *P.* Francis Duffield, Esq. *I.* Robert Lewin. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 100.

*Folio 17.*

RADNAGE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 13s. 10d. *P.* L<sup>d</sup> Chancelor. *I.* Ralph Barlow. *D.* Bac: of Diuinitie. *Pr.* Licent. per Acad: Oxon. *R.* non. *Com.* 84. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 wom.

SANDERTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 9s. 7d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Robert Dormer. *I.* Richard Reynolds. *D.* Bac: of Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant.; Parker. *R.* est. *Com.* 60.

TURFIELD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. [K.B. 9li. 9s. 9d.<sup>1</sup>]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Perin. *I.* Roger Gybson. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 84.

WESTWICOMB—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. 6s. [K.B. 11li. 9s. 7d.]. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> White. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln, Wickam. *R.* est. *Com.* 351. *Recus.* 2 men, 2 wo:

WICOMB MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 23li. 7s. 7d. ob. [K.B. 23li. 17s. 1d.]. *P.* Robert Raunce, gent. *I.* Phillip Chamberlaine. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 1200. *Non-com.* 14 men, 13 wo:

WOOBORNE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Francis Goodwin [L. Wharton, 1681<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Hugh Roberts. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 240.

## ARCHIDIACONATUS HUNTINGDON:

COM: HARTFORD: BALDOCKE DECANAT:

ASHWELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 22li. 3s. 6d. *P.* The L. B: of London. *I.* Fulk Marshall. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 500.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.



ASPEDEN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 5s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. [Radulphus Freeman, Ar., 1684.<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Knight. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: London. *R.* est. *Com.* 190.

ASTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. 11s. 8d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Butler. *I.* John Gamond. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

BALDOCK—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 8s. 9d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Richard Price. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 465.

BENINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. *P.* The Countesse of Essex the supposed Pat: [Ric<sup>us</sup> Sparrow, 1682<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Middleton. *D.* noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 256.

BIGRAUE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 9s. 7d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Warren, gent. *I.* The Suffragan of Colchester. *D.* Dr of Diuinit: *Dup.* Witham in Essex. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 30. *Pr.* L. *R.* non. *Com.* 27.

CALCOTT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. *P.* John [Spurling<sup>1</sup>] [Austen<sup>2</sup>], Esq. [1680<sup>2</sup>] [Sergiant at Law<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Robert Smith. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *R.* est. *Com.* 27.

CLOTHALL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 7d. ob. *P.* Dorithie Burgoine, gent. *I.* John Overall. *D.* Dr of Diuinit: *Dup.* Alderkirk. *Qual'n.* by the King. *Dist.* 30. *R.* non. *Com.* 70.

CODERETH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 6s. 8d. ob. *P.* [Edw: Poulter, Esq.<sup>1</sup>] [Arthur Poulter, Esq.<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Bushe. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 153.

HINXWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. *P.* Andrew Gray, Esq. *I.* John Mickley. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Com.* 87. *Recus.* 1 wom:

KELLISHALL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. *P.* The L. B: of Elie. *I.* Edw: Franklin. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

MONDEN MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. 9s. 7d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Georg Downham. *D.* Dr of Diuinitie. *R.* est. *Com.* 220.

MONDEN PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. *P.* Michael Woodcock, Esq. *I.* Richard Newton. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: London. *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

RADWELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* John Parker, gent. [Rob: Bell, Esq<sup>r</sup>, in 1679<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Richard Parker. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 26.

*Folio 18.*

RUSHDENE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 22d. ob. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincolne. *I.* James King. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 9.

SANDEN—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* The Deane of St Pauls in London. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Bramfield. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 233.

THURFEILD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 50li. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of St Pauls in London. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Chapman. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Black Netley, in Essex. *Qual'n.* by the L. Arch. Cant. *Dist.* 23. *Pr.* L. per Vniu: Cantab: *R.* non. *Com.* 320.

THROCKING—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Leonard Hide. *I.* Robert Slowe. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 24.

WALKERNE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 1s. 10d. ob. *P.* M<sup>r</sup> Clark and

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

W<sup>m</sup> Humberstone, gent., the supposed Patrons. *I.* Edw: Howe. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 124.

WALLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 15s. 2d. ob. *P.* Thomas Bowles, Esq. *I.* John Bill. *D.* Dr of Diuinit: *Dup.* Letchworth, dec: Hitchin. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 88.

WESTMILL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Brograu. *I.* James Tayler. *D.* Dr in Diuinitie. *R.* est. *Com.* 160.

WESTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Richard Hale, citizen of London. *I.* John Besbrowne. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 287.

WILLION—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. *P.* Elizabeth Phillips, vidua. *I.* John Chapman. *D.* Bac: in Diuinitie. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol; Cooper. *R.* est. *Com.* 60.

YARDLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of S<sup>t</sup> Paules in London. *I.* Robert Tattersall. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol; 1585. *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

[COM: HARTFORD:] BARKHAMSTEED DECANATUS

ALDBURIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* Robert Hide, Esq. *I.* Matthias Watts. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol; Cooper. *R.* est. *Com.* 180.

ALDENHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 24li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edward Cary. *I.* Robert Prat. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 560.

BARKAMPSTEED MAIE [*sic*] *alias* NORTHCHURCH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. 15d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edward Cary, supposed. *I.* John Hopkins. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 260.

BARKAMPSTEED S<sup>u</sup>i PETRI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Newman. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non. *R.* est. *Com.* 400.

BOVINGTON CHAPPELL—*I.* Nathaniell Walkwood. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est.

FLAMSTEED—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur: 12li. stip. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Firmine Adams. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 320.

GADISEDEN MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. 22d. ob. *P.* Robert Halsey *alias* Chambers. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Lillingstone. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 250.

GADISEDEN PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 12s. 8d. ob. [K.B. 11li. 12s. 8½*d.*]. *P.* [The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup><sup>1</sup>] [Comes Bridgwater, 1682.] *I.* Thomas Windsor. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 40.

HEMILHAMSTEED CUM BOVINGDON ET FLAUNDEN CAPELLIS—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 16li. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of S<sup>t</sup> Paules, upon nominac<sup>o</sup>n from the Bp. of Lincolne [The Lo: B<sup>p</sup> of Lincoln to nominate<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Dike. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 600. *Folio* 19.

KENESWORTH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 19s. 4d. [K.B. 9li. 13s. 4*d.*]. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of S<sup>t</sup> Paule. *I.* Leanard Tuke. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 123.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

LANGLEY REGIS—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* [The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup><sup>1</sup>] [The Bp. of Ely, 1681<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Gregorie Groue. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 240.

NORTH MIMES—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cur: 10li. stip. *P.* Eustace Grubbe [W<sup>m</sup> Emerton, Esq., 1681<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* Nicholas Ward. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 306.

PUTTENHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 12s. ob. *P.* The L. B. of Lincolne. *I.* Thomas Norfolke. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 54.

SHENLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 8s. 1d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Pultney. *I.* Nicholas White.<sup>4</sup> *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 243.

TRING CUM LONGMARSTONE CAPELLA—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* p'ge 5li., cur: 10li. stip.<sup>5</sup> *P.* Christchurch in Oxon. *I.* Timothie Fisher. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol.; Wickam. *R.* est. *Com.* 638.

WHETHAMSTEED CUM HARPEDEN CAPELL:—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 42li. 1s. 10d. ob. *P.* The L. B. of Lincolne. *I.* [Mark Stubbing<sup>1</sup>] [Lamb<sup>t</sup> Osbaston<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol.; Wickam. *R.* est. *Com.* 700.

WIGINTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cu: 7li. stip. *P.* [Christchurch in Oxon<sup>3</sup>]. *Com.* 190.

#### [COM: HARTFORD:] HARTFORD DECANATUS

AIOTT LAURENCE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Nicholas Bristowe, Esq. *I.* Thomas Porter. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 40.

AIOTT PETRI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* The Lad: Brocket and Georg Perion alternis vicibus. *I.* John Bushey. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 61.

BARKHAMSTEED PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> [Comes Sarisburiensis, 1680, Adams<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* Rowland Hughes. *D.* Noe grad: *Dup.* Easenden cum Bayford capella. *Qual'n.* By the L. Montacu. *Dist.* 1. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* non. *Com.* 98.

BENGEO—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 7s. 5d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Henery Fanshawe. *I.* Thomas Field. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes and S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas in Hartford in eadem Dec: *Qual'n.* By the Ladie S<sup>t</sup> John, Dowager of Bletsoe. *Dist.* ½. *Pr.* L. per Ep: London. *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

BRAMFIELD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 6s. 8d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Henery Butler, supposed patron. *I.* Robert Bird. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 72.

DATCHWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 13s. 4d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Capell. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Paine. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

DIGGESWELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. [K.B. 7li. 4s. 2d.]. *P.* John Sydley, Esq. [Boteler Shalcrosse, gent., '85<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* Richard Chambers. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 41.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand and struck out.

<sup>3</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>4</sup> *Rectus* 'Whittell' (see p. 208; *P.D.*, 1593, no. 2).

<sup>5</sup> The two amounts are bracketed to show that the curate received them both as his stipend.

EASENDE<sup>n</sup> CUM BAYFORD CAPELLA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Tuckey, Esq. *I.* Rowland Hughes [Rich: Pooley<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Noe grad: *Dup.* Barkamsted Parua in eadem decanat. *Qual'n.* By the L. Montacue. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 330.

HARTFORD ALL SAINTS—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. [K.B. 10li. 8s. 6½d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Stephen Looome. *I.* Thomas Noble. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 536.

HARTFORD S<sup>t</sup>i ANDREW CUM CAP. S<sup>t</sup>i NICH: ET MARIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 11s. 4d.; *V.* [S<sup>u</sup>i] Ni: 3li. 16s. 3d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>t</sup>ie in right of the Dutchie of Lancaster. *I.* Thomas Field. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Bengeo in eadem dec: *Qual'n.* By the Ladie S<sup>t</sup>i John, Dowager. *Dist.* ½. *Pr.* L. per Ep: London: *R.* non. *Com.* 300.

HARTINGFORDBERIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 15s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>t</sup>ie in the right of the Dutchie of Lancast. *I.* John Scarfield. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 212.

*Folio* 20.

HATFIELD EPISCOPI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 36li. 2s. 1d. *P.* [S<sup>r</sup> Edward Onslow<sup>1</sup>] [Jacobus Comes Sarisburiensis, Jan<sup>ry</sup>, 1684<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Robert Abbot. *D.* Mr. of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 800.

SAUECOMB—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 3s. 4d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Butler. *I.* Francis Stone. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln:; Wickam. *R.* est. *Com.* 80.

STAPLEFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* Dionise Hind, gent. *I.* John Stake. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 60.

TIEWING—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Robert Wroth. *I.* James Montford. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *R.* est. *Com.* 100.

TATTERIGE CAPELLA—*V.* cur: 20li. stip: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Stanton. *D.* Bac: in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 130. *Recus.* 1 man.

WATTON ATSTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Butler, the supposed Patron. *I.* Robert Porter. *D.* Bac: in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Ep: London:; Edwin. *R.* est. *Com.* 300.

WELLVIN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. *P.* Thomas Wilshier, yeoman. *I.* Georg Lewes. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol:; 1573. *R.* est. *Com.* 193.

#### [COM: HARTFORD:] HITCHIN DECANATUS

GRAVELEY CUM SHEFFIELD CAPELLA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 10d. *P.* The heyres of S<sup>r</sup> John Bocket, supposed Patrons. *I.* Benedict Quarles. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol:; 1587. *R.* est. *Com.* 82.

HITCHEN CUM MINSDEN CAPELLA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *I.* [vic.<sup>3</sup>] 25li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Trinitie Colledge in Cambridge. *I.* [Alured Birtbie<sup>1</sup>] [[*blank*] Lindall<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Mr of Arts. [*D.* Dr in Divinity<sup>2</sup>]. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 1098.

ICKLEFORD—*Q.* P'ge approp. called Purton end. with this vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The Ladie Dennie, vidua. *I.* John Butterfield. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> Omitted in error.



IPPOLITS—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. *P.* Trinitie Colleg in Cambridge. *I.* [John Stratton<sup>1</sup>] [Francis Wilsford<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Noe grad: [Mr of Arts<sup>3</sup>]. *R.* est. *Com.* 149.

KIMPTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. *P.* Nicholas Bristowe, Esq. *I.* vacat. *Com.* 234.

KNEBWORTH—*Q.* P'ge approp.<sup>3</sup> *V.* 13li. os. 22d. ob. *P.* Sr Rowland Litton. *I.* Robert Hodgkins. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

LETCHWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. os. 22d. ob. *P.* Sr Henery Cocke. *I.* John Bill. *D.* Dr in Diuinit: *Dup.* Wallington, Baldock decanat. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 3. *Pr.* L. *R.* non. *Com.* 43.

LILLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 8s. 9d. *P.* Thomas Docwra, Esq. *I.* John Potkins. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per: Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

OFFLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* Luke Norton, Esq. *I.* Oliuer Perkins. *Com.* 78.

PURTON CAPELLA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. called Ickleford. Purton serued by a Curat. *I.* cur. 8li. in smale tithē, 2li. from the propr: *P.* The Ladie Dennie, vidua. *I.* John Smith. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 146.

STEVENAGE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 33li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Thomas Cleark, gent. [Tho: Ducket, Ar:, 1688<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Pratt [[*blank*] Chester<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Bac: [Dr<sup>2</sup>] in Diuinit. *Pr.* L. per Vniuer: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 358.

WALDEN REGIS—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 10li. 12s. 6d. stipend. *I.* Thomas Richardson [Mr Battle<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Noe grad: [Mag. Artium<sup>2</sup>]. *R.* est. *Com.* 26.

*Folio* 21.

WIMONDLEY MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. *P.* Trinitie Colleg in Cambridge. *I.* Thomas Reed. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 110.

WIMONDLEY PARUA—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but serued by a curat. *V.* cur. 10li. stip. *I.* Oliuer Simpson. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 108.

## ARCHIDIACONATUS HUNTINGTON:

### COM: HUNTINGDON: DECANATUS HUNT:

ALL STS IN HUNTINGDON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 11s. 10d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Thomas Beard. *D.* Bac: in Diuinit: *Dup.* Kimbalton, eadem decan. *Qual'n.* Degree. *R.* est. *Com.* 110.

S<sup>t</sup> BENEDICT IN HUNTINGDON—*Q.* P'ge not approp. but serued with a curat. *I.* cur. hath the fruits by sequestrac'on to the sum of 6li. stip. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Edward Andrewes. *D.* noe grad. *R.* est. *Com.* 105.

S<sup>t</sup> JOHN BAPTIST IN HUNTINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 7s. 6d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Bolton. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol:, 1589. *R.* est. *Com.* 87.

S<sup>t</sup> MARIE IN HUNTINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 15s. 2d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Robert Lawe. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 182.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> A mistake for 'prop.'.



LEIGHTONSTONE DECANATUS

ALCUMBERIE CUM WESTONE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 6s. *P.* The Deane & Chapter of Westm. *Com.* 400.

BARHAM CAPELLA—*Q.* Capella, Curat. *I.* John Hill. *D.* noe grad: *R.* est.

BRAMPTON—*Q.* Prebend end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. ob. q'. *P.* The Prebendarie, D<sup>r</sup> Germine. *I.* Wolstan Dixie. *D.* noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 414.

BRINKTON CUM BITHORNE ET OLDWESTON CAPELLIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 34li. 3s. 6d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Becke, Esq. *I.* John Cookesen. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Com.* 276.

BUCKWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. 5s. 2d. ob. *P.* [Thomas Hetley,<sup>8</sup> Esq., W<sup>m</sup> Walden, gent.<sup>1</sup>] [Edvardus Beckwell, Ar.; 1681<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Rich: Peerse. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 179.

CATWORTH MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 16s. 7d. ob. *P.* Thomas Lakins, yeoman. *I.* John Wiborne. *D.* Bac: of Diuinit: *Dup.* Godmanchester in dec. S<sup>t</sup>i Neots. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 6. *Pr.* L. per Vniuer: Oxon. *R.* non. *Com.* 210.

COPMANFORD CUM VPTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 13s. 1d. ob. *P.* Henery Sapcots, Esq. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Scott. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 112.

COVINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 20d. *P.* The Earle of Bedford. *I.* Georg Presland. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 54.

EASON—*Q.* Capella infra Prebend. de Stowe. *P.* The Prebendarie of Stowe, Tho: Burton. *I.* Robert Burton. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *R.* est.

ELLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 20li. *P.* Peter House in Cambridge. *I.* Anthonie Armitage. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 262.  
*Folio* 22.

GIDDING MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. [K. B. 8li. 5s. 2d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Watson. *I.* Edw: Higbie. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 233.

GIDDING PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 6s. 5d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Henry Williamson. *D.* Bac: in Diuinitie. *Dup.* Conington, Yaxley decan. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Pr.* L. per Vniuer: Cant: *R.* non. *Com.* 9.

GROFFHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 4s. 4d. ob. [K.B. 16li. 14s. 4½d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Oliuer Cromwell [Johannes Bigg, Ar.; 1689<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Samuell Hunt. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 141.

HAMERTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 15s. 5d. *P.* Sir John Beadell. *I.* Anthonie Elcokke. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 130.

KEYSTONE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 29li. 5s. *P.* The Kinges Matie. [John Wingfeild, gent., 1680, Jan<sup>ry</sup> 13<sup>o</sup> 2]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Bate. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Walgraue in com: Northampton. *Qual'n.* By the late Earle of Essex. *Dist.* 10. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Com.* 200.

KIMBALTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Wingfeild or the proprietarie if the appropriation hold good. *Com.* 600.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> 'Hockley' in *Reg.* xxx, f. 188d,

LAYTON BROMSVALD—*Q.* Prebend end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. *P.* L<sup>d</sup> Clifton. *I.* Georg Webbe. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Com.* 275.

MOLISWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 10s. 10d. *P.* [Oliuer Farren, gent., supposed Patron<sup>1</sup>] [Tho: Richards, yeoman<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Augustine Pigott. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Com.* 82.

SPALDWICK CUM BURHAM ET EASON CAPELLIS—*Q.* Prebend. of Stowe with a vic. *V.* [vic.<sup>3</sup>] 12li. *P.* The prebendarie of Stowe, Tho: Burton. *Com.* 321.

STEEPLE GIDDING—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 17s. 8d. ob. *P.* John Cotton, Esq. [S<sup>r</sup> John Cotton, Bar., July 3, 1691<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Henry Berige [Tho: Ferrar<sup>3</sup>]. *D.* noe grad: [Master of Arts<sup>2</sup>]. *R.* est. *Com.* 70.

STOWE LONGA CUM CATWORTH PARUA—*Q.* Prebend serued by a curat. *V.* cur. 10li. stip. *P.* The prebendarie. *I.* Brudenell Moseley. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

SVAINSHEAD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 13s. 6d. ob. [K.B. 12li. 13s. 6½d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Wingfeild. *I.* Thomas Dawson. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 130.

THURING [*sic*]—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 4s. 2d. *P.* John Bignet.<sup>4</sup> *I.* John Bignet. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 70.

WINWICK—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. [K.B. 7li. 16s. 10d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Montague. *I.* Richard Neale. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Com.* 130.

WOOLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 9s. 2d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lovell. *I.* Francis Calthrop.<sup>5</sup> *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 95.

*Folio* 23.

[COM: HUNTINGDON:] S<sup>ti</sup> IUONIS DECANAT:

BERIE CUM HETHMANS GROUE—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by a Curat. *V.* cu: 10li. stip. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Oliuer Cruinwell. *I.* Robert Bray. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 140.

BLUNTISHAM CUM EARETH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 32li. 16s. od. ob. *P.* [The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> vel<sup>6</sup>] The L. B. of Elie. *I.* Miles Bodley. *D.* Bac: of Diuinit: *R.* est. *Com.* 250.

BROUGHTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. 13s. 9d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Oliuer Crumwell [Rob. Hodgson, gen. Jo: Christmas, gen., 1680<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Nathaniell Keymis. *D.* Bac: of Diuinit: *R.* non. *Com.* 111.

HALIWELL CUM NEEDINGWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 30li. 6s. 3d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> [Comes Mancestriae, 1680<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Noah Boyer. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: London. *R.* est. *Com.* 290.

HERTFORD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 1s. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Richards. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: Cooper. *R.* est. *Com.* 137.

HOUGHTON CUM WITTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 34li. 17s. 4d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Gorge in right of his wife the Marquesse of Northampton.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> Omitted in error.

<sup>4</sup> He is less correctly called 'Bignet' at p. 212.

<sup>5</sup> 'Sculthorp' elsewhere (see pp. 167, 210; *Comp.*, under date 5 Aug., 1587; *L.C.*, 1614. f. 149d.).

<sup>6</sup> Struck out.

*I. Paule Tompson. D. Bac: of Diuin: Pr. L. per Vniuer: Cant: R. non. Com. 183.*

*RAMSEY—Q. P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but served by a Curat. V. cu: 8li. stip. P. S<sup>r</sup> Oliuer Crumwell. I. Hen: Sampson. D. Bac: in Arts. R. est. Com. 500.*

*RIPTON ABBATIS—Q. P'ge prop. V. 21li. 7s. 6d. P. The L. S<sup>t</sup> John. I. Tobie Bland. D. Bac: in Diuin: Pr. L. per Arch: Cant: R. non. Com. 146.*

*RIPTON REGIS—Q. P'ge prop. V. 11li. 19s. 7d. P. The Kings Matie. I. Randolphe Barlow. D. Mr in Arts. Pr. non L. R. non. Com. 87.*

*S<sup>t</sup> IUES CUM OLDHURST ET WOODHURST CAPELLIS—Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 6li. 15s. P. Thomas Audeley, Esq. I. James Yate. D. Mr in Arts. Pr. non L. R. non. Com. 1000.*

*SOMERSHAM CUM PEDLEY ET COLNE CAPELLIS—Q. P'ge prop. V. 40li. 2s. 1d. [K.B. 40li. 4s. 7d.]. P. The Kings Matie. I. [Henry Cæsar<sup>1</sup>] [Samuel Collins<sup>2</sup>]. D. Dr in Diuinit: Dist. [4<sup>3</sup>]. Pr. L. R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 549.*

*STEUKELEY MAGNA—Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 6li. 13s. 2d. P. Trinitie Hall in Cambridg. I. Thomas Foster. D. Mr of Arts. Pr. L. per Arch: Cant: R. est. Com. 280.*

*STEUKELEY PARUA—Q. P'ge prop. V. 13li. [K.B. 13li. 13s. 1½d.]. P. Mr Garth [W<sup>m</sup> Buggin, Esq.<sup>2</sup>]. I. W<sup>m</sup> Halles. D. Dr in Diuinit: Dup. Wistowe in eadem dec: Qual'n. Degree. Dist. 4. Pr. L. R. est. Com. 120.*

*RAUELEY PARUA—Q. Capella. V. curat. 50s. stip. P. The Inhabitants place him. I. Erasmus Hun. D. Bac: in Arts. R. est. Com. 38.*

*VPWOOD CUM RAUELEY MAGNA—Q. P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. but serued by a Curat. V. cu: 8li. stip. P. S<sup>r</sup> Oliuer Crumwell. I. John Crowther. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 200.*

*WARBIES—Q. P'ge prop. V. 27li. 10s. P. S<sup>r</sup> Oliuer Crumwell. I. Francis Dorington. D. Dr in Diuinit: R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 300.*

*WISTOWE—Q. P'ge prop. V. 10li. [K.B. 10li. 17s. 8½d.]. P. S<sup>r</sup> Oliuer Crumwell. I. W<sup>m</sup> Hales. D. Dr in Diuinit: Dup. Steukley parua. Qual'n. Degree. Dist. 4. R. est. Com. 130. Folio 24.*

#### [COM: HUNTINGDON:] S<sup>ti</sup> NEOTI DEC:

*ABBOTSLEY—Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 8li. [K.B. 8li. 17s.]. P. Ballioll Colleg in Oxon. I. James Aspinall. D. Bac: of Arts. R. est. Com. 90.*

*BUCKDEN—Q. Prebend end. with a vic. V. vic. 8li. P. The Prebendarie, D<sup>r</sup> Smith. I. Robert Hasill. D. Bac: of Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 440.*

*DODINGTON—Q. P'ge approp. as it is sup: end. with a vic. V. vic. 7li. 4s. 9d. ob. P. Merton Colleg in Oxon. I. He: Marriet. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 73.*

*EINSBURIE—Q. P'ge approp.<sup>3</sup> V. 32li. 2s. 9d. P. S<sup>r</sup> Richard Dyer [Comes Sandwich, 1689<sup>2</sup>]. I. Thomas Wilson. D. Mr of Arts. Pr. L. per Ep: Lincol: R. est. Com. 160.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> A mistake for 'prop.'

FENISTANTON CUM HILTON CAP.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. [K.B. 11li. 11s. 5½*d.*]. *P.* Trinitie Hall in Cambridge. *I.* Francis Smith. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 350.

EVERTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 13s. 8*d.* *P.* Clare Hall in Cambridge. *I.* Thomas Johnson. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 132. *Recus.* 2 men, 4 women.

GODMANCHESTER—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 17li. os. 4*d.* ob. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Westminster. *I.* John Wiborne. *D.* Bac: of Diuinitie. *Dup.* Catworth Mag.; dec: Laytonstone. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Oxon. *R.* est. *Com.* 800.

GRANSDEN MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 7s. *P.* Clare Hall in Cambridg. *I.* Nathaniell Brabin. *D.* Mr in Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 220.

HEMINGFORD ABBATIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. 14s. 4*d.* *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Gorge in right of his wife the marquesse of Northamp: *I.* Bartholomewe Chamberlaine. *D.* Dr in Diuinit: *Dup.* Hemingford Gray. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* ¼. *Pr.* L. *R.* non. *Com.* 140.

HEMINGFORD GRAY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 16s. 10*d.* ob. *P.* [Trinitie Hall in Cambridg<sup>1</sup>] [Ep<sup>us</sup> Eliensis<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Bartholm: Chamberlaine. *D.* Dr in Diuinit: *Dup.* Hemingford ABBATIS. *Qual'n.* Degree. *R.* est. *Com.* 130.

OFFORD CLUNIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 2s. 1*d.* *P.* The L. B. of London. *I.* John Atkins.<sup>2</sup> *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Offord Darcie. *Dist.* ¼. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: 1580. *R.* est. *Com.* 105.

OFFORD DARCIÉ—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 2s. 8*d.* ob. *P.* M<sup>r</sup> Shelley. *I.* John Atkins. *R.* non. *Com.* 120.

PAXTON MAG: CUM PAXTON PARUA ET TOYSLAND—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 16li. 2s. 11*d.* *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincol: *I.* Thomas Atkins. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 369.

S<sup>r</sup> NEOTS—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Peter White. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Eaton in arch: Bedford. *Qual'n.* By the late B: of Duresm: *Dist.* 2. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* non. *Com.* 500.

SOUTHOE CUM HAYLEWESTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end with a vic. *V.* vic. 14li. 2s. 2*d.* *P.* John Baldwin, Esq. *I.* John Paine. *D.* Mr in Arts. *R.* est. *Com.* 266.

STOUGHTON MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 20li. *P.* [John Baldwin, Esq.<sup>1</sup>] [Coll: Divi Joannis Bap<sup>tie</sup> apud Oxon:, 1687<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* Gervase Walker. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 446.

WEARISLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 16s. 8*d.* *P.* Pembrok Hall in Cambridg. *I.* Thomas Peachie. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Forrebie in com. Lincol: *Dist.* 80. *Pr.* non L. *R.* non. *Com.* 130.

YELLING—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 10s. 5*d.* *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Leonard Nightingale. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 97.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Atkinson' (see *L.R.S.*, ii, 67; above, pp. 141, 167; cp. above, p. 57; *Comp.*, under date 26 Oct., 1574).

<sup>3</sup> Added by a later hand.



Folio 25.

[COM: HUNTINGDON:] YAXLEY DECANATUS

AILTON—Q. P'ge prop. V. 23li. 9s. 2d. P. The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. I. W<sup>m</sup> Dickenson. D. Noe grad: Pr. L. per Ep: Lincol: R. est. Com. 309. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 woman.

ALWALTON—Q. P'ge prop. V. 9li. 6s. 10d. P. The Deane and Chapter of Peterborough. I. John Palmer. D. Dr in Diuinit: R. non. Com. 98.

BOTTLEBRIDGE—Q. P'ge prop. V. 8li. 6s. 10d. ob. P. S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Reyner of Stanton le Woldes in Nottingham. I. Henery Thorne. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 60.

CALCOTT *alias* CALDECOTT—Q. P'ge prop. V. 7li. 3s. 6d. ob. P. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Montague [Feoffers of M<sup>r</sup> Newcome<sup>1</sup>]. I. John Hunt. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 43.

CHESTERTON—P'ge prop. V. 17li. 3s. 4d. P. S<sup>r</sup> Robert Bevell. I. W<sup>m</sup> Airodde.<sup>2</sup> D. Bac: in Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 76.

CONNINGTON—Q. P'ge prop. V. 19li. 6s. 8d. P. The L. Harrington and S<sup>r</sup> Robert Colton vicibus alternis. I. Henery Williamson. D. Bac: in Diuinit. *Dup.* Gidding parua, Laytonstone dec: *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 4. Pr. L. per Vniuer: Cant: R. non. Com. 48.

DENTON—Q. P'ge prop. V. 5li. 13s. 6d. ob. P. S<sup>r</sup> Robert Colton. I. W<sup>m</sup> Garfield. D. Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Sawtrey S<sup>t</sup> Andrew, dec: eodem. *Qual'n.* non. *Dist.*  $\frac{1}{2}$ . Pr. L. per Ep: Lincol: 1589. R. est. Com. 57.

FLETON—Q. P'ge prop. V. 9li. 3s. 9d. P. The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. I. John Ellis. D. Bac: in Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 91.

FALKESWORTH—Q. P'ge prop. V. 8li. 6s. 3d. P. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Montague [M<sup>r</sup> John Casle, 1630, 1645<sup>1</sup>]. I. Clement Cook. D. noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 50.

GLATTON CUM HOLME CAPLA—Q. P'ge prop. V. 21li. 8s. 11d. ob. P. Robert Pavie of London, haberdasher. I. Alexander Whatton. D. noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 343.

HADDON—Q. P'ge prop. V. 11li. 5s. P. [Georg Lime of Southwick in com. Northampton, Esq.<sup>3</sup>] [John Dryden, Esq., 1682<sup>1</sup>]. I. Walter Lime. D. Mr of Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 71.

MORBORNE—Q. P'ge prop. V. 10li. 6s. 6d. ob. P. Anthonie Forrest, Esq. [Eliz. Colet, vidua, pro hac alterna vice, 1683<sup>1</sup>]. I. Henery Forrest. D. Mr of Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 60.

OVERTON LONGAVILL—Q. P'ge prop. V. 12li. 6s. 5d. ob. P. S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Reyner. I. Everard Digbigh. D. Bac: in Diuinit: *Dup.* Glaston in com. Rutland. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 13. Pr. L. per Vniuer: Cant: R. est. Com. 80.

OVERTON WATEVILL—Q. P'ge prop. V. 12li. 11s. 4d. ob. P. Pembroke Hall in Cambridg. I. Walter Whalley. D. Bac: in Diuinit: Pr. L. per Vniuers: Cant: R. est. Com. 84.

SAWTREY ALL SAINTS—Q. P'ge prop. V. 8li. 15s. 7d. ob. P. The L. Candish. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Watson. I. Miles Hales. D. Mr in Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 104.

SAWTREY S<sup>t</sup> ANDREWES—Q. P'ge prop. V. 8li. 12d. ob. P. John Cronwalles, Esq. [Jo: Cotton, Barr:, 1689<sup>1</sup>]. I. W<sup>m</sup> Garfield. D. Mr in

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Acrodde' (see pp. 167, 211; P.D., 1587, no. 1).

<sup>3</sup> Struck out by a later hand.



Arts. *Dup.* Denton in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* non. *Dist.*  $\frac{1}{2}$ . *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Com.* 98.

STANGROUND CUM FORSHEAD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 6s. 10d. ob. *P.* Emanuell Colleg in Cambridg. *I.* Samuell Starling. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. *R.* non. *Com.* 276.

*Folio* 26.

STEEPINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 13s. 6d. ob. *I.* Abell Smith. *D.* Bac: in Diuinit: *Dup.* Thornow in com. Northampton. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.*  $\frac{1}{4}$ . *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 107.

STILTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. [K.B. 11li. 5s. 10d.]. *P.* The L. B. of Lincol. *I.* Edw: Germaine. *D.* Dr in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. *R.* non. *Com.* 129. *Recus.* 1 man, 1 woman.

WATERNEWTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 9s. 2d. *P.* Christopher Smith, Esq. *I.* Samuell Willingham. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 73.

WOODSTONE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 11s. 3d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Anthonie Mildmaye. *I.* Robert Barnewell. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Com.* 96.

WOODWALTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. *P.* Gilbert Pickering, Esq., and W<sup>m</sup> Marshall, gent. *I.* Joseph Walter. *D.* Bac: in Diuinit: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 120.

YAXLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. *P.* [The Earle of Lincolne<sup>1</sup>] [D'nus Rex<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Brodehurst. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 280.

## ARCHIDIACONATUS LECESTRIÆ

### AKELEY DECANATUS

ASBIE DE LA ZOUCHE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 14li. 10s. 5d. *P.* The Earle of Huntington. *I.* Arthur Hildersham. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol:; Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 700.

BARROW CUM MEMBRIS QUARNDON, WOODHURSTE & PART OF MOUNTSARELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 15li. [K.B. 15li. 2s. 8 $\frac{1}{2}$ d.]. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Robert Rustat. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Dup.* Skeffington in dec: Gascott. *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Hunt: *Dist.* 9. *Pr.* L: per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 600.

BELTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The Earle of Huntington. *I.* Daniell King. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 227.

BREEDON CUM MEMBRIS—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic: but serued by a Curat. *V.* Br. 16li. 13s. 4d. stip. ; Worthington 12li. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Hen: Heywood. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 522. *Recus.* 1 man, 2 women.

CASTLEDONINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 2s. 3d. ob. *P.* Humphrey Atterly, in Com: Warwick, gent. [Hen: Markham, 1681<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Peter Wood. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Com.* 380.

COLDORTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 6s. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Henery Beau-

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

mont. *I.* James Stacie. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 160.

DISWORTH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. *P.* Thomas Gray, Esq. *I.* Hen: Twittie. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 133.

DISHLEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end with a vic: but serued by a Curat. *V.* cu: 6li. 13s. 4d. stip: *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* Thomas Wilson. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 132.

HATHURNE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. *P.* Samuel Elmer [James Abney, Esq., 1682<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Barrowdale. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lond.; Elmer. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 183.

[SWITHLAND—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 4s. 6d. *P.* Kings Majesty<sup>1</sup>]. *Folio* 27.

KEGWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 25li. 15s. 7d. ob. *P.* Christ Colleg in Cambridg. *I.* John Ireton. *D.* Bac: in Diuinit: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 335. *Recus.* 4 men.

[Loc<sup>2</sup>]KINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 6li. 7s. 3d. ob. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Benbridge, gent. *I.* John Crafts. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 311.

[Lo<sup>2</sup>]NGWHATTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Thomas Boilston. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 204.

LOUGHBOROWE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 40li. 16s. 3d. *P.* Eman: Coll: in Camb: *I.* John Browne. *D.* Bac: in Diuin: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 1200.

ONELIPPE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 4s. 4d. ob. *P.* Walter Ashton, gent. *I.* Robert Cooper. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 54.

OSGATHORP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. *P.* The Earle of Huntington. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Robinson. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol.; Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 70.

PACKINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 15s. 10d. *P.* The Earle of Huntington. *I.* Richard Sowter. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 230.

SEALE *alias* NETHER SEALE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 8s. 11d. ob. *P.* Edw: Stanley. *I.* Walter Royle. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 240. *Recus.* 1 woman.

SHEPSHEAD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 10s. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Henerie Beaumont. *I.* Peter Alerenshaw. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 392.

SWEPESTONE ET SNARSTONE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. 18s. 4d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Humphrey. *I.* Nicholas Beale. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L: per Ep: Peterbor.; Tho.; Edm: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 250. *Recus.* 1 woman.

THURCASTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 23li. 7s. 8d. ob. *P.* Emanuell Coll: in Cambridg. *I.* Brate [*sic*] Babington [W<sup>m</sup> Web<sup>1</sup>]. *D.* Dr in Diuinit: [Mr of Arts.<sup>1</sup>] *Com.* 216.

WHITWEAKE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 14s. 7d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Henerie Beaumont. *I.* Hen: Barloe. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 317.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> The manuscript has been injured,

## FRAMLAND DECANATUS

BARKSTONE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 5s. 5d. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* Peter Sergeant. *Com.* 123.

BOTTESFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 5s. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* Samuel Flemyng. *D.* Dr in Diuinit; *Dup.* Cottenham in com. Cant; Eliens: dioces: *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 48. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 477.

BROUGHTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 5s. 7d. ob. *P.* Sr Andrew Noell. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Smith. *D.* noe grad: *Dup.* Whatton V; in com. Nott: *Qual'n.* non. *Dist.* 5 *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 124.

BUCKMINSTER—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 16s. [K.B. 8li. 7s. 3½d.]. *P.* The Countesse of Shrewesberie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> LLoyd. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 232.

*Folio 28.*

BURROW—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. *P.* Sr John Burrow [Rachel Burrow, '83<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Erasmus Burrow. *D.* Noe grad. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 80.

BRAUNSTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 10s. 5d. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* Robert Grace. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Aram R; in com. Nott: *Qual'n.* By the Arch.B. of Cant. *Dist.* 10. *Pr.* L. per Uniuier: Cant; *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 160.

COLDDOVERTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 12s. 3d. ob. *P.* Sr John Spencer. *I.* Edw: Cowper. *Dup.* Seagraue R., dec: Gascott. *Qual'n.* By the L. Barkley. *Dist.* 9. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 124.

CLAXTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 9s. 5d. [K.B. 19li. 10s. 2d.]. *P.* Sr Andrew Noell. *I.* Thomas Wright. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 335.

COSTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 6s. 3d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Gilbert Witherall. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 95.

CROXTON KERIAL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 15s. 5d. ob. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* Richard Neale. *D.* Noe grad. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 160.

DALBIE PARUA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* Valentine Hortopp, gent. *I.* Edw: Inkersall. *D.* Noe grad. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 120.

EASTWELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 12s. 1d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Thomas Dodd. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 70.

EATON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 11s. 3d. *P.* Robert Baker and Ralph Jackson in right of his wife. *I.* Thomas Cauont.<sup>2</sup> *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 140.

EDMUNDTHORP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 12s. 7d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Stephen Beaver. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Ashwel in com. Rutland. *Qual'n.* By the Lord Montioye. *Dist.* 2. *Pr.* L: per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 212.

GARTHORP—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 10s. [K.B. 7li. 5s. 2d.]. *P.* Sr Edward Watson. *I.* Christopher Richardson. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 94.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> 'Cawnte' in *L.C.*, 1614, f. 133.

[GOODBEY<sup>1</sup>] [GOADBY MAWRWOOD<sup>2</sup>]-Q. P'ge prop. I. 16li. P. S<sup>r</sup> Georg Villers, [1680<sup>3</sup>]. I. John Bishop. D. Bac: in Arts. Pr. L. per Ep: Lincol: R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 100.

HORBIE-Q. P'ge prop. V. 20li. P. The Earle of Rutland. I. Robert Snowdon. D. Dr in Diuin: Dup. Hickling in Com. Nott: Qnal'n. Degree. Dist. 2. Hosp. est. Com. 230.

HORSTON-Q. P'ge prop. V. 8li. 20d. P. The King's Matie. I. Thomas Davemport. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 54.

HOSE-Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 7li. 4s. 2d. P. The Earle of Rutland. I. John Hickling. D. Noe grad: R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 164.

KERBIE BELLARE-Q. P'ge approp. not end. with a vic: but serued by a Cur. I. cu: 12li. stip. P. [blank] Sheldon, of Beelie [sic]. I. Henery Merke. D. Bac: in Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 200.

KETTLEBIE-Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic: V. vic. 15li. 10s. 3d. P. W<sup>m</sup> Hortop, gent. I. Thomas Neale. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 133.

Folio 29.

KNIPTON-Q. P'ge prop. V. 16li. 12s. 3d. ob. P. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Watson. I. W<sup>m</sup> Ward. D. Mr in Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Com. 126.

MELTON CUM MEMBRIS-Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic: V. vic. 16li. 8s. 9d. P. W<sup>m</sup> Digbie, Esq: I. Isaak Cooper. D. Mr in Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 910.

MUSTON-Q. P'ge prop. V. 15li. 13s. 1d. ob. P. The Kings Matie. I. John Sircott. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 123.

PLUNGOR-Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic: V. vic. 4s. [sic]. P. The Earle of Rutland. I. Richard Hickman. D. Noe grad: R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 99.

REDMELL-Q. P'ge prop. V. 12li. 9s. 2d. P. The Earle of Rutland. I. Bryan Vincent. D. Bac: in Diuinit: R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 170.

SALTBIE-Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic: V. vic. 7li. P. The Earle of Rutland. I. Thomas Rowse. D. Noe grad: R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 88.

SAXBIE-Q. P'ge prop. V. 5li. P. S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Sherrard, S<sup>r</sup> Georg Caluerley. I. John Lorington. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 76.

SCALFORD-Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic: V. vic. 8li. 22d. ob. P. Nevill Barsey, gent. I. W<sup>m</sup> Bincks. D. Bac: in Arts. Pr. non L. R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 160.

SOMERBIE-Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic: V. vic. 6li. 13s. 4d. [K.B. 6li. 16s. 8d.]. P. Thomas Greene, yeoman [Anne Greene, vid.; 1685, Febr.<sup>2</sup>]. I. Edward Pollard. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 146.

SPROXTON-Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 9li. 0s. 5d. q. [K.B. 7li. 4s. 4d.]. P. The Earle of Rutland. I. John Whitehead. D. Noe grad: Pr. non L. R. est. Hosp. est. Com. 122.

STAPLEFORD-Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic: V. vic. 13li. 6s. 4d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

[K.B. 13li.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Sherrard. *I.* Zacharie Jenkinson. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 240.

STATHERNE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 3s. 1d. ob. *P.* [The Earle of Rutland<sup>1</sup>] [Coll. S<sup>n</sup> Petri, Cantabr., 1690<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Roger Rudd. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln; Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 230.

[STONESBY—*Q.* Vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 6d. *P.* Joh'es De La Fountaine, Ar., 1681<sup>2</sup>].

THORPE ARNOLD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 6li. 10s. [K.B. 6li. 17s. 8½d.]. *P.* John Hawford, yeoman. *I.* Zacharie Hawford. *Com.* 162. *Recus.* 3 women.

WALTHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 5s. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* John Bringhest. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 167.

WIFORDBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. *P.* Georg Smith, Esq. *I.* John Hutchin. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 24.

WIMONDHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Gulson, Cl'icus. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Gulson. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Peterb; Howland. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 160.

### GARTRE DECANATUS

[BOWDEN MAG. CUM CAPELLIS S<sup>t</sup>ae MARIE IN ARDERNE, S<sup>t</sup>i DIONYSII IN MARKET HARBOROUGH, & BOWDEN MAG.—*Q.* Vic. *P.* Deane & Chapt<sup>r</sup> of Christs Church in Oxford<sup>2</sup>].

*Folio* 30.

BELLESDON CUM ROLLESTON ET GOODBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 14li. 10s. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Skeffington. *I.* Anthonie Cade. *D.* Bac: in Diuin: *Dup.* Alaxton in dec: Gascott. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 5. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 431. *Recus.* 1 woman.

BARSWORTH HUSBAND—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 24li. 15s. 7d. ob. *P.* Erasmus Smith, Esq. *I.* John Duport. *D.* Dr in Diuinit: *Dup.* Medborne in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *R.* non. *Hosp.* non. *Com.* 320.

BURTON OUERRIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 5s. 10d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Burditt, cl'icus. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Burditt. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 217.

BRINGHURST CUM EASTON ET DRAYTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 11li. [K.B. 11li. 15s.]. *P.* [The Deane and Chapter of Peterb:'] [S<sup>r</sup> Lewes Watson, k<sup>t</sup> and Baronett<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* [Richard Lee<sup>1</sup>] [Jonathan Coxe<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln; Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 403.

CARLETON CURLEW AND PART OF ILSTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 18s. 11d. [K.B. 18li. 15s. 10d.]. *P.* John Bale, gent. [Galfr'us Palmer, 1684<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Hugh Weston. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Narborow in dec: Goodlaxton. *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Worcester. *Dist.* 7. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 76.

CRANHO—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 16s. 8d. *P.* John Brudnell, Esq. *I.* Thomas Hill. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 56.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.



FOXON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 3s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Richard Jorden. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 200.

GLEN MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 8s. [K.B. 14s. 2d.]. *P.* Mr Neale. *I.* John Clark. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* L: per Ep: Lincolne, Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 238.

GALBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 2s. 6d. *P.* Thomas Tookey, cl'icus. *I.* Thomas Tookey. *D.* Bac: in Diuin: *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 173.

GLORESTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. *P.* Edw: King, Esq. [Ro: Comes Cardigan, '87<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Arthur Greenough. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 64.

GUMLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 2s. 6d. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincolne. *I.* James Bingley. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 110.

HALLOUGHTON EX PARTE BOREALI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 6s. 8d. [K.B. 18li. 13s. 4d.]. *P.* Francis Dent of London, Merchant. *I.* Harold Patchet. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* [see next entry].

HALLAUGHTON EX PARTE AUSTRALI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 13s. 4d. [K.B. 17li. 6s. 8d.]. *P.* [Thomas Hasilrige, Esq.<sup>2</sup>] [Miles Hasilrige, Bart. '83<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Welch. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 405 [in *partibus boreali et australi*].

HORNINGHOLD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 6li. 16s. 8d. *P.* Sr W<sup>m</sup> Turpin. *I.* Roger Vaudrey. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 96.

HOUGHTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 12s. ob. [K.B. 16li. 1s. 0½d.]. *P.* Bryan Caue, Esq. *I.* Christopher Pollard. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 189.

KIBWORTH [KIBWORTH BEAUCHAMP<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 35li. 15s. 5d. [K.B. 39li. 15s.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Berridge. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Shelton in dec: Eaton, Arch: Bedford. *Qual'n.* By the L. St John. *Dist.* 19. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 444.

KNOSSINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 11s. 8d. *P.* Sr James Harington. *I.* Rich: Sampson. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 113.

LAUGHTON CUM MEMBRIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 10s. 5d. *P.* Sr Edw: Griffin. *I.* Thomas Osborne. *D.* Dr in Diuin: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 670.

*Folio* 31.

LOWGHTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 10s. 5d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Cotton, gent. *I.* Thomas Cotton. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 118.

LUBBENHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 8li. 5s. *P.* Mr Grimes. *I.* Georg Stranginarme. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L: per Ep: Lincol: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 261.

MEDBORNE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 33li. 6s. 8d. [K.B. 35li. 11s. 0½d.]. *P.* Sr Thomas Nevill. *I.* John Duport. *D.* Dr in Diuinit: *Dup.* Husbands Bosworth, dec: eodem. *Qual'n.* By the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *Dist.* 8. *R.* non. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 243.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

NORTON IUXTA GALBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 7li. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Whalley. *I.* Thomas Ruddington. *D.* Ba: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 154.

NOSELEY AND PART OF ILSTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. with a free Chappell as it is sayd. *V.* cur. 13li. 13s. 4d., besides his table for stip. *P.* Thom: Hasilrig, gent. *I.* Rich: Hopkinson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Peterbor:, Howland. *Com.* 41.

OWSTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic: but serued with a Curat. *V.* cur. 20li. stip. *P.* The L. Harington. *I.* Rob't Campbell. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 152.

PICKWELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Caue, Esq. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Pocklington. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 120.

SADDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 2s. 6d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Rich: Holland. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 110.

SCRAPTOFT—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 10s. *P.* Hen: Wigley, gent. *I.* Hen: Sterk. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 106.

ST MARIES IN ARDEN—*Q.* P'ge approp. serued by 3 Curats. *V.* cur. 10li. quilibet. *P.* Christchurch in Oxon. *I.* Thomas Hodgson. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 881.

SHANKTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Matthew Sanders, Esq. [Justinianus Isham, Bar., 1689<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John<sup>2</sup> Corney. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 69.

SLAWSTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 5s. 7d. ob. *P.* John Brudnell, Esq. *I.* [blank] Tompson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 129.

STOKERSTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. *P.* John Burton, gent. [S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Burton, 1681<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Rob't Paine. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 70.

STANTON WIUELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 18s. 11d. ob. *P.* John Brudnell, Esq. *I.* Paul Brudnell. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 78.

THEDINGWORTH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 15s. 7d. ob. *P.* Elizabeth Broccas, vidua. *I.* Leanard Ward. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Winwick in Com. North't', Ep: Linc: Patron: *Qual'n.* By the Ladie An Montegle in her widowhood. *Dist.* 7. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: Cooper. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 205.

THURNBIE CUM BUSHBIE ET STOUGHTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 10li. 19s. 10d. *P.* [S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Beaumont<sup>3</sup>] [S<sup>r</sup> Henry Beaumont, Bar<sup>tt.</sup>, '85<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Roger Croseley. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 249.

WELHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 6li. 3s. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Thomas Loasbie. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 86.

WISTOU CUM NEWTON, KILBIE ET FLECKNEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* Kilb: 5li. sti.; F: 8li. sti.; vic. 9li. 10d.; rec.<sup>4</sup> onely

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'William' (see p. 217; *L.C.* 1614, f. 130).

<sup>3</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>4</sup> Query for 'receives.'

12li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Mr Browne in right of his wife. *K.*—Francis Chamberlaine. *F.*—W<sup>m</sup> Noell, gent., and Anne Crafts, widow. *I.* Rob't Watts. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 335.

*Folio* 32.

GOODLAXTON DECANATUS

[AILEST<sup>2</sup>]ON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 31li. 8s. 11d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Georg Mannors. *I.* John Heathcoat. *D.* B: in Diuin: *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 250.

ASHBIE MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 10s. od. ob. q. [K.B. 7li. 18s. 11½d.]. *P.* Richard Cattell, yeoman. *I.* Thomas Mason. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 110.

ASHBIE PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 7s. 6d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Bracegirdle. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 80.

ASTON FLAMVILL CUM BURBAGE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 33li. 12s. 8d. ob. *P.* The Earle of Kent. *I.* Anthonie Gray. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol:; Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 240.

BITESWELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 3s. od. ob. q. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Crafts, gent. *I.* [blank] Tilley. *D.* noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 80.

BLABIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 5s. *P.* [Sir Georg Belgraue<sup>1</sup>] [King's Maj<sup>tie</sup><sup>2</sup>]. *I.* [blank] Hinton. *D.* Dr in Diuin: *R.* non. *Hosp.* non. *Com.* 300.

BROUGHTON ASHLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The L. Gray. *I.* Francis White. *D.* Ba: in Diuin: *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 240.

BRUNTINGTHORP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 7s. 6d. *P.* Edw: Clark, father of the Incumbent. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Clark. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 115.

CROFT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 3s. 4d. *P.* Edw: Turvill, Esq. *I.* John Shenton. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 100.

COSBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 13s. 4d. *I.* Thomas Needham. *D.* noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 212.

COTTESBITCH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 6s. 8d. *P.* John Quarles of London, gent. *I.* Henery Dillingham. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 72.

CLEYBROOK—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 30li. 5s. [K. B. 30li. 10s. 5d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Higginson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 437.

DESFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 9s. 7d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thom: Bonnie. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 215.

DUNTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 12d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hewet, gent. *I.* John Chawner. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 110.

EARNESBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 16s. 8d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Fawnt. *I.* Rich: Langley. *D.* noe grad. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 90.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> The leaf has been damaged.

ELMESTHORP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Sr Hen: Harrington. *I.* Rob't Crompton [James Rudd<sup>1</sup>]. *D.* noe grad: [*D.* Mr Art<sup>1</sup>]. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 10.

ENDERBIE CUM WHESTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. 3s. 9d. [K.B. 10li. 8s. 9d.]. *P.* [Thomas Ward, gent.<sup>2</sup>] [Thomas Dolman, mil., 1678.<sup>1</sup>] *I.* Zacharie [*blank*]<sup>3</sup>. *Com.* 350.

*Folio* 33.

FOSTON—*Q.* P'ge approp.<sup>4</sup> *V.* 14li. 2s. 3d. ob. *P.* Sr W<sup>m</sup> Fawnt. *I.* Francis Mounsfield. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 90.

FROLESWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 10s. *P.* Francis Staesmore, gent. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Staesmore. *D.* no grad: *Pr.* non. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 147.

GILMORTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 14s. 9d. ob. *P.* John Wale, yeoman. *I.* Edw: Hawford. *D.* noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 180.

GLENFIELD KIRBIE ET BRAUNSTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 9s. 9d. ob. *P.* Sr Walter Hastings. *I.* Edw: Howe. *D.* no grad: *Dup.* Misterton in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the L. Haroden. *Dist.* 10. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *R.* est. *Com.* 178. *Recus.* 2 men, 2 women.

KILMECOATE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 16s. 3d. *P.* Sr Fulk Greveil. *I.* John Stocton. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* non. *Com.* 210.

KNAPTOFT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 34li. 12s. 6d. [K.B. 32li. 12s. 6d.]. *P.* The Lad: Turpin, vid. *I.* John More. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol:; Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 300.

LEARE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 10s. [K.B. 9li. 14s. 9½d.]. *P.* The Earle of Kent. *I.* Alexander Shepperd. *D.* B: in Arts. *Dup.* Buckingham Vic: in com. Buck: *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Worcester. *Dist.* 28. *Pr.* L: per Ep: Lincoln; Wickam. *R.* non. *Hosp.* non. *Com.* 70.

LUTTERWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Edw: Clements. *D.* Mr in Arts. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 564.

MISTERTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Sr John Poultney. *I.* Edw: Howe. *D.* noe grad: *Dup.* Glenfield in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the L. Haroden. *Dist.* 10. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *R.* non. *Com.* 143.

NARBOROW HUNCOTT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. 14s. 8d. ob. *P.* John Bale, gent. *I.* Hugh Weston. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Carleton and [*sic*] Curlewe, dec. Gartre. *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Worcester. *Dist.* 7. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 204.

NORTHKILWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 25li. [K.B. 15li. 0s. 5d.]. *P.* Francis Cherrie of London, Merchant. *I.* [*blank*] Buckerige. *D.* Dr in Diuin: *Com.* 120.

THURLESTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 9s. 7d. [K.B. 13li. 19s. 7d.]. *P.* Edw: Turvill, gent. *I.* Rich: Sherwood. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Norvig: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 120.

ODEBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* John Waldram the yonger, gent. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Andrew. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 350.

PEATLING MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 5li. 9s.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> *I.e.* Zacharie Goddell (*Cp.* *L.C.* 1614, f. 119d.).

<sup>4</sup> A mistake for 'prop'.



2d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Jervis, yeom'. *I.* Tho: Pollard. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln, Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 130.

SAPCOTT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 11s. 7d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Tufton [Jo: Petteward, Ar:, et Gul: Mart, Nov<sup>r</sup>, 1685<sup>o</sup>, Comes Huntingdon', 1681<sup>o</sup>]. *I.* John Worship. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 162.

PEATLING PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 14s. 11d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Randall Woodcock. *D.* B: in Diuinit: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 60.

SHAWELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. *P.* Henery Leigh, gent. *I.* John Hodgkinson. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 122.

SHEMFORD [SHERNFORD<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 18s. 9d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Allan Washington. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L: per Ep: Lincoln, Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 151.

*Folio* 34.

SOUTHKILWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 8s. 1d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Gest. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 75.

STONIE STANTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 13s. 1d. ob. *P.* Jerome Poole, gent. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Scampton. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per dom: Ep: Lincoln, Wickam. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 140.

SWINFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. [*sic*] end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 7s. 11d. *P.* Francis Leigh, gent. *I.* Humphrey Thomas. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 80.

THORP THOMAS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 5s. 2d. ob. *P.* Nicholas Britton, gent. *I.* Thomas Lee. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 77.

WILLOUGHBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 11s. 3d. *P.* [The L. Gray, of Greubie<sup>2</sup>] [Tho: Comes Stamford<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Robert Debanck. *D.* B: of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 106.

WIGGESTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. [*sic*] end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 8s. 9d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Tho: Thornton. *D.* Ba: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 380.

### GOSCOTE DECANATUS

ALAXTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The L. Crumwell. *I.* Anthonie Cade. *D.* B: in Diuin: *Dup.* Billesden in dec: Gartree. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 5. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *R.* non. *Hosp.* non. *Com.* 47.

ASHBIE FULWELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic 9li. *P.* Francis Smith, Esq. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Child. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 226. *Recus.* 5 men, 2 women.

ASFORDBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 11s. 8d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Percivall Willoughbie. *I.* Martin Hill. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 200.

BARKBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. [*sic*] end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* John Stanford, gent. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Gibson. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 260.

BEEBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 2s. 6d. *P.* The L. Spenser [Comes

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.



Shaftesbury, 1690<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Alsopp. *D.* B. in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 112.

BELGRAVE CUM BURSTALL ET THRUMASTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic: but serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 20li. stip. *P.* The L. B. of Liechfield. *I.* Laurence Bayly. *D.* [blank] in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 483.

BROOKESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 12s. 6d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Villers, Esq. *I.* Richard Smith. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Ratherbie in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the L. Burrow. *Dist.*  $\frac{1}{4}$ . *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* non. *Com.* 10.

SOTH CROSON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Key. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln; Wick-am. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 130.

CUSSINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 7s. 6d. [K.B. 17li. 7s. 6d.]. *P.* Mathewe Babington, Esq. *I.* Brute Babington. *D.* Dr in Diuin: *Dup.* Thuraston [*sic*] in dec: Akeley. *Qual'n.* Degree. *R.* non. *Hosp.* non. *Com.* 121.

DALBIE CHACOMBE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 8li. [K.B. 8li. 4s. 7d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Conisbie. *I.* Samuel Watts. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 126.  
*Folio* 35.

FRISBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 7li. 15s. *P.* Nicholas Sharp, gent. [The L<sup>d</sup> Chancellor as under value in 1681<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Siluerwoode. *D.* B. in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 140.

HOBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 22li. 8s. 9d. *P.* The L. Barkley. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Read. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 140.

HUMBERSTONE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* D<sup>r</sup> Chippingdale. *I.* Thomas Wilson. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 120.

HUNGARTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 8s. 1d. ob. *P.* Brian Caue, Esq. *I.* Richard Nayler. *D.* noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 196.

LOASBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 17s. od. ob. [K.B. 7li. 1s. 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Fawnt. *I.* Nicholas Fisher. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Liechfield. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 70.

LODDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic: but serued by a Curat. *V.* cur. 13li. 6s. 6d. *P.* The L. Crumwell. *I.* Edmund Wash-ington. *D.* noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 160. *Recus.* 1 man.

PRESTWOLD—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Countesse of Shrewseburie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Ward. *D.* noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 320.

QUENBORROWE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* Rob'tus Page, ar. [Doro; Wright, vid., 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Francis Squier. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 225.

RAGDALE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic., but serued by a cur. *P.* Georg Shurley, Esq. *I.* Edw. Dalton. *D.* noe grad: *Com.* 40.

RATHERBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 8s. 4d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Brett, gent. [Theo: Barnard, gen., 1682<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Richard Smith. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Brookesbie in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the L. Burrow. *Dist.*  $\frac{1}{4}$ . *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 80.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

RATCLIFF CUM WREAKE—*Q.* P'ge not approp. for the vicar hath all tiths whatsoeuer. *V.* vic. 7li. 17s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Richardson. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 55.

REARESBI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 9s. 7d. *P.* M<sup>r</sup> Noble, gent., S<sup>r</sup> Rob't Cotton. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Whitaph. *D.* Bac: in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 146.

SAXULBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. *P.* Rob't Brookesbie, Esq. [W<sup>m</sup> Brett, Gen., 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* James Oxnard. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 100. *Recus.* 2 women.

SEAGRAUE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. [K.B. 19li. 8s. 11½d.]. *P.* The L. Barkley. *I.* Edw: Cowper. *D.* B: in Diuinit: *Dup.* Coldouerton in dec. Framland. *Qual'n.* By the L. Barkley. *Dist.* 9. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 178.

SILEBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. to his knowledg. *V.* cur. 10li. stip. *I.* Thomas Chamberlaine. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 341.

SISTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 2s. 11d. *P.* The Convocac'on House of the Vniuersitie of Oxon. *I.* Hugh Roberts. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 274.

SKEFFINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 13s. 4d. [K.B. 12li. 13s. 9d.]. *P.* The Earle of Huntington. *I.* Rob't Rustat. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Barrow in dec: Akeley. *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Hunt: *Dist.* 9. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* non. *Hosp.* non. *Com.* 59.

THRUSSINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Thom: Coningsby. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Burne. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 140.

*Folio* 36.

TILTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 16s. 8d. *P.* M<sup>r</sup> Colebie, gent. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Lant. *D.* Noe grad: *Dup.* Wardley in Dioces: Peterb: *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Rutland. *Dist.* 5. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Peterb: Scambler. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 230.

TUGBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 8s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Brisbie. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 106.

TWIFORD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 8li. [K.B. 8li. 8s. 6d.]. *P.* John Hunt, gent. *I.* Robert Scarborrow. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 245.

WALTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. *P.* Rob't Blunt, clericus. *I.* Rob't Blunt. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 122.

WIMESWOLD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. *P.* Trinitie Coll: in Cambridg. *I.* Peter Rathbone. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 351.

#### SPERKENHO DECANATUS

APPLEBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 9s. 4d. ob. *P.* Edw: Staueley, gent. *I.* Hugh Blith. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 225.

BARWELL CUM STAPPLETON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 10s. 7d. ob. *P.* The L. Harrington. *I.* John Torksey. *D.* B: in Diuin: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 284.

CADEBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* Wolston Dixie,

Esq. *I.* Laurence Bott. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln; Wickham. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 72.

[CONSTON *alias*<sup>1</sup>] CONGESTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* Julius Watson, clericus. *I.* Julius Watson. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln; Wickham. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 60.

EARLESHILTON, PART OF KIRKBY MALLERIE SEQUEND'—*Q.* P'ge prop. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Dilk, gent. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Holdsworth. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 340.

FENNYDRAYTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 21d. ob. *P.* Georg Purefey, Esq. *I.* Anthony Nutter. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 90.

HEATHER—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 17s 8d. ob. *P.* Stephen Edward, gent. [Al: Duport, gent., 1681<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Ashe. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 94.

HIGHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 9s. 4d. ob. *P.* The L. Gray. *I.* John Cawne. *D.* Ba: in Diuin: *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 130.

HINKLEY CUM STOKE GOLDING', WIKIN ET DADLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 9s. 8d. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Westminster. *I.* Jasper Griffith. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 435.

MARKET BOSWORTH CUM MEMBRIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 55li. 18s. 4d. *P.* Wolston Dixey, Esq. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Pelsant. *D.* Bac: in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 704. *Recus.* 2 women.

KIRBY MALLERIE [ET CAPELL' SHILTON<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Noell, Esq., or Georg Dilk, ge. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Allen. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 70.

MARKFIELD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. os. 2d. *P.* The Kings Matie or the Earle of Hunt: *I.* Anthonie Briggs. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 170.

[IBSTOCKE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *P.* The Kings Matie, Bp. Roff'. *I.* Je. Laude<sup>1</sup>].  
*Folio* 37.

NEILSON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 24li. 9s. 9d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Hubbuck. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 150.

NEWBOLD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 8s. 11d. ob. *P.* The Earle of Shrewsburie. *I.* John Abell. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Peterbor.; Howland. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 100.

NORTON IUXTA TWICROSSE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Thomas Royle. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lichfield. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 200.

ORTON SUPER MONTEM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 12s. 8d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Roger Spenser. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 103.

PICKLETON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. *P.* The L. Harrington. *I.* Thom: Daue. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 66.

SHAKERSTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 2s. 3d. ob. *P.* Arthur Barfoot, ge. [Sir Edward Abney, knt., 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John More. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 200.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand,

SHEEPIE BOREAL:—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 4s. 9d. ob. *P.* Mr Ashley, gent. [Mr Ayray<sup>1</sup>].

SHEEPIE AUSTR: CUM RATCLIFF CULIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *I.* 13li. 4s. 9d. ob. *P.* Mr Ashley, gent. [John Oneby, Wm. Almey and Robert Oneby, Decr., 1685<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Savage [Gregorie Kent, filius patroni<sup>1</sup>]. *D.* Mr of Arts [Bac: Art:]. *Dup.* Sutton Bonington in Com: Nott: *Qual'n.* By Henery L. Barkley. *Dist.* 13. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Coventr:, Bentham. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 98.

SIBESDON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 19s. 9d. ob. *P.* [Gul: Bromley, Ar:, 1689<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* David Tuke. *D.* B: of Diuin: *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 145.

[THURLESTON R.—*V.* 13li. 9s. 7d. *P.* Tho: Paget<sup>2</sup>].

THORNETON CUM BAGWORTH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* Henery Heild, gent. [Tho: Brailsford, gen., '84<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Georg Marvin. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 382.

TWICROSSE—*Q.* P'ge approp. served by a Curat. *V.* cu: 7li. stip. *P.* The Earle of Huntington. *I.* Henery Fewkes. *D.* Noe grad: *R.* est. *Com.* 106.

WITHERLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 2s. 3d. ob. *P.* Mr Edwards, in right of his wife. *I.* John Briggs. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L: per Ep: London, Elmer. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 132.

#### LECESTER DECANATUS

ALL SAINTS IN LECESTER—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 3s. 9d. [K.B. 4li. 8s. 5d.]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Rudyard. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est.

ST. MARIES IN LECEST:—*Q.* P'ge approp., vicar: concealed. *I.* vic. 8li. *V.* cu: 8li. stip. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Thomas Jesson. *D.* Noe grad: *Com.* 300.

ST MARTINS IN LECEST:—*Q.* P'ge approp. yet a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 14s. 4d. *I.* Tho: Holmes. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 150.

#### EXEMPTES

ROTHLEY CUM MEMBRIS—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. *P.* Humphrey Babington, Esq. *I.* Adrian Babington. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 500. *Recus.* 2 men, 2 women. *Folio* 38.

RATBIE CUM MEMBRIS—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. *P.* The L. Gray. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> White. *D.* Noe grad: *Pr.* non L. *R.* est. *Hosp.* est. *Com.* 200.

#### ARCHIDIACONATUS LINCOLN:

##### AUELAND DECANATUS

ASLACKBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 10s. 7d. ob. *P.* The Earle of Lincolne. *I.* Alexander Maborne. *Com.* 200.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand. See the entry relating to this parish on p. 294.



BILLINGBOURGH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 20d. *P.* The Earle of Lincolne. *I.* Anthonie Hill. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 220.

BORNE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Jackson. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln, Wickham. *Com.* 900.

DUNESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 14s. 7d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Boulton. *D.* B: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln; Wickam. *Com.* 58.

DEMELBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 11s. 3d. *P.* St Richard Pell. *I.* Rich: Tomlinson. *Com.* 60.

DOWESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 7s. 6d. [K.B. 11li. 19s. 2d.]. *P.* Sr W<sup>m</sup> Rigdon [Redman Burrell, Ar., '82']. *I.* Rob't Buckberie. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 60.

FOLKINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. [K.B. 21li. 12s. 3½d.]. *P.* The Earle of Lincolne. *I.* John Hoskin. *Com.* 100.

HORBLING—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 9s. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Symon Bradstreet. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 260.

HAISBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 2s. 11d. *P.* Gabriell Savill, gent. *I.* Rob't Hawford. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 50.

HACKENBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 17s. 6d. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Tho: Gamon. *Com.* 200.

KIRKBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 3s. 4d. *P.* The L. B. of Lincolne. *I.* James Griffith. *Dup.* Little Paunton, dec: Grantham. *Dist.* 10. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 91.

MORTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 22d. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Tho: Frank. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 440.

NEWTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. *P.* Gabriell Savill, ge: *I.* Georg Gamon. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 85.

OSBORNEBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 5d. *P.* The Ladie Buck. *I.* Miles Whale. *D.* B: of Arts. *Dup.* Willowbie in eodem dec: *Dist.* 1. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 160.

*Folio 39.*

PICKWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 12s. 3d. ob. [K.B. 11li. 12s. 3½d.]. *P.* Fawne Smallam, ge:, W<sup>m</sup> More, yeom'. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Mapletott. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 94.

RIPPINGALE DUARUM PARTIUM—*Q.* *I.* Rob't Collingwood. *D.* B. P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 7s. 1d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Litster, gent. *I.* in Arts. *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Lincoln. *Dist.* One church.

RIPPINGALE 3<sup>tiae</sup> PARTIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 3s. 9d. *P.* Rob't Collingwood, clericus. *I.* *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 228. *Recus.* 1 man.

SWATON CUM SPANBIE CAP.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 7s. 1d. *P.* The Earle of Lincoln. *I.* Rich: Carrington. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 208.

THREKINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 8s. 8d. *P.* The Earle of Lincolne. *I.* Ralph Palfreyman. *Com.* 133.

WILLOUGHBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 15d. *P.* John Towneley, Esq. [Comes Lindsey, 1682, Comes Lindsey, 1691]. *I.* Miles Whale.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.



D. B: in Arts. *Dup.* Osbornebie in eodem dec: *Dist.* 1. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 22.

WALCOTT—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur: 53s. 4d. stip. *P.* Thomas Cunney, Esq. *I.* Robert Rochford. *Com.* 50.

## BELTISLOWE DECANATUS

BASINGTHORP—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 17s. 1d. *P.* Thomas Cunney, Esq. *Com.* 80.

BITHAM MAG:—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 13s. 4d. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Idle. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 200.

BITHAM PARUA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 8s. 4d. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Walter Howse. *Com.* 65.

BITHFIELD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 11s. 5d. ob. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Rich: Edwards. *Com.* 106.

BIRTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 12s. 3d. ob. *P.* The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Pollard. *D. B:* of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 140.

CAREBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 17s. 1d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Hatcher. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Browne. *Com.* 40.

CREETON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 15s. 10d. *P.* John Hacket, ge: *I.* Humfrey Marsh. *D. B:* in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 52.

COLSTERWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 10s. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Barksdale, ge: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Hotchkin. *D. B:* in Arts. *Dup.* Stoke austr: in eodem dec. *Qual'n.* By the L. Arch: B: of York. *Pr.* L. *Com.* 80.

CORBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 12s. 3d. ob. *P.* John Merridale, ge: *I.* Rich: Elame. *Com.* 182.

*Folio* 40.

EDNAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 13li. 13s. 4d. stip. *P.* The L. Monteagle or the L. Beauchamp. *I.* James Floyd. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Noruig: *Com.* 209.

GUNEIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 4s. 2d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Sherrard. *I.* John Richardson. *Com.* 54.

IENHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 19s. 9d. *P.* John Thimblebie, Esqu: *I.* John Handson. *Pr.* L. *Com.* 169.

LAVINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 14li. 7s. 1d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Armin. *I.* Tempest Wood. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 140.

NORTHWITHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 19s. 4d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Henerie Packinham. *I.* John Sandes. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Peterb: *Com.* 60.

SOUTHWITHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 3li. 12s. 11d. *P.* Thomas Harrington, gent. *I.* Bennet Smith. *Com.* 95.

STEVENBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 6s. 8d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Sherrard. *I.* Mathew Browne. *Com.* 83.

STOKE AUSTRAL: [*alias* KIRK STOKE<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 5s. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Barksdale [Medietatis Præbend. Grantham, Ecclesie Cath. Sarum<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Hotchkins. *D. B:* in Arts. *Dup.* Colsterworth in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the L. Arch: B: of York. *Dist.* 1. *Pr.* L. *Com.* 80.

SWAFIELD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 2s. 11d. *P.* The Kings Mat<sup>ie</sup>. *I.* John Menzeis. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L: *Com.* 89.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

STOKE BOREAL.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 15s. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Nicholas Walker. *D.* B: in Diuinit: *Com.* The same that be in Stoke australl., both one parish.

SKILLINGTON.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 19s. 4d. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* John Parker. *Com.* 97.

SWINESTEED.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 18s. 7d. *P.* The Kings Matie [Comes Lindsey, 1681<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Nicholls. *Com.* 100.

WITHAM.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 12s. ob. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Harrington, Esq. *I.* James Gartfield. *Com.* 363.

#### BULLINGBROKE DECANATUS

BULLINGBROK.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 19s. 2d. *P.* Sr Vincent Skinner. *I.* Raphaell Throgmorton. *Com.* 168.

EASTERKEALE AUSTRAL:—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 15s. 7d. ob. *P.* Leonard Kirkman, gent: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Jackson.

EASTERKEALE NORTH.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 15s. 7d. ob. *P.* Leonard Kirkman, gen: *I.* Georg Jackson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Westerkeal in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Shrewesbury. *Dist.*  $\frac{1}{2}$ . } *Com.* 250.

ENDERBIE.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 6s. 3d. [K.B. 12li. 11s. 3d.] *P.* The Earle of Lincolne. *I.* Roger Metcalf. *D.* Bac: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol.; 1588. *Com.* 65.

HALTON.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 18s. 11d. *P.* The L. Willoughbie of Earsby. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Symons. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Thedlethorp Helene, in Calcewath dec: *Com.* 195.

*Folio* 41.

HAGNEBIE.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The L. Burleigh. *Com.* 30.

HARBIE.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 4s. 7d. *P.* Sr Vincent Skinner. *I.* Rob't Wight. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 48.

HUNDLEBIE.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 19s. 4d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Webbe. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 100.

KIRBIE.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 11s. 3d. *P.* The L. Willoughbie of Earesbie. *I.* Richard Rising. *Com.* 140.

LUSBIE.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 15s. *P.* Tho: Palfreman, gent. *I.* John Downes. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Manbie R. in Lowthesk dec: *Qual'n.* By the late Earle of Lincolne. *Dist.* 10. *Com.* 66.

MININGSBIE.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie [racione ducat' sui Lancastrie<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Edw: Vstwayt. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln, Thomam. *Com.* 80.

RATHBIE.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 14s. 7d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* John Willerton. *D.* Bac: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 80.

SPILSBIE.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. vnknowne, serued by a curat. *V.* cur. 8li. stip. *P.* The L. Willowby of Earsbie. *I.* Francis Parker. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 266.

STICKNEY.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 11s. 3d. *P.* The L. Burleigh. *I.* Meridith Price. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 320.

STEEPING PARUA.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 19s. 4d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie in the righ of the Dutchie of Lanc: *I.* John Stubbes. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 120.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

STICKFORD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Thomas Abraham. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln, 1590. *Com.* 160.

SIBSEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 11s. 3d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Crosse. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 576.

THORP—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 20li. 10s. 2d. ob. [K.B. 20li. 19s. 4d.]. *P.* Edmund Garner, yeam'. *I.* Henerie Vezey. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 300.

TOINTON AUSTR:—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 1d. q'. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> and the L: Willowbie of Earsby. *I.* Rich: Turpin. *D.* B: in Arts. *Dup.* Friskney *V.* in dec: Candisho. *Dist.* 4. *Com.* 150.

TOINTON PETRI BOREAL.—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 1d. q'. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> and the L: Willowby of Earsby. *I.* Rich: Keye. *Pr.* non L.

TOINTON OMNIUM SANCTORUM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 10s. 10d. ob. *P.* The L. Willowbie of Earsbie. *I.* Laurence Freman. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 88.

WESTERKEALE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 20d. *P.* Sr Edmund Withipole. *I.* Georg Jackson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Easterkeale Boreal: in eodem decan: *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Shrewsburie. *Dist.* ½. *Com.* 320.

## CANDELSHO DECANATUS

ADELTHORP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Georg Cater. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 149.

ASHBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* Thomas Tayler, Esq. *I.* John Barker. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 87. *Folio* 42.<sup>2</sup>

BAGH [BURGH<sup>1</sup>].—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Alexander Cooke. *Com.* 305.<sup>2</sup>

BRAYTOFT—*Q.* P'ge approp. [*sic*]. *V.* 18li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Leonard Ithell. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Com.* 95.<sup>2</sup>

CROFT—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 23li. 7s. 3d. ob. *P.* Sr Valentine Browne. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Worship. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Com.* 220.<sup>3</sup>

CANDLESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 19s. 4d. ob. *P.* Magdalen Coll: in Oxon. *I.* Rob't Deaues. *Com.* 80.<sup>2</sup>

CARLETON CUM DALBIE—*Q.* Prebend. *V.* 12li. 18s. 9d. ; cur: 7li. stip. *P.* [The prebend.<sup>1</sup>]. *Com.* 63.<sup>2</sup>

DRIEIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 0s. 4d. ob. *P.* John Prestcott, ge: [Sir John Bolles, bart, 1679<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Martin Holden. *D.* B: in Arts. *Com.* 27.<sup>3</sup>

FIRSBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 2d. ob. *P.* Sir Edw: Carre. *I.* John Kinsey. *Com.* 69.<sup>2</sup>

FRISKNEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 15li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Richard Turpin. *D.* B: in Arts. *Com.* 264.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> A leaf of the manuscript is missing, containing the last nine columns of the entries beginning with Burgh and ending with Winthorpe, and the first six columns of the entries beginning with Wainfleet All Saints and ending with Hellow or Belleau. The missing parts have been supplied in *italic* type so far as the particulars are given in *L.C.*, 1603 (abridged edition), ff. 20-1.

GUNBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 3li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* John Buley. *Com.* 50.<sup>3</sup>

INGOLMELLS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 23li. 10s. 2d. ob. [K.B. 32li. 10s. 2½d.]. *P.* Eddon<sup>2</sup> Wood [Rich: Ballet, Ar., 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Clark. *D.* Mr of [Arts]. *Com.* 100.<sup>3</sup>

IREBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur: 5li. stip. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Tayler. *Com.* 67.<sup>3</sup>

ORBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. 2d. ob. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Rich: Prior. *Com.* 130.<sup>3</sup>

PARTNEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 10s. 2d. ob. [K.B. 11li. 10s. 2½d.]. *P.* Sir W<sup>m</sup> Wrey [Peregrine, Rich<sup>d</sup>, and Charles Berty, Esq<sup>s</sup>, Dec., 1685<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Edw: Salmon. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Com.* 83.<sup>3</sup>

SUTTERBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Martin Holden. *D.* B: in Arts. *Com.* 25.<sup>3</sup>

SKEGNES—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Tho: Darnell, Esq. *I.* Hamond Coxon. *Com.* 50.<sup>3</sup>

SKREMBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 12s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Earle of Lincoln. *I.* Richard Foster. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Com.* 68.<sup>3</sup>

SKENDLEBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Rich: Foster. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Com.* 92.<sup>3</sup>

STEEPING MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 8s. 4d. [K.B. 7li. 18s. 4d.]. *P.* Sr Edw: Carre. *I.* Henery Lord. *D.* B: in Arts. *Com.* 120.<sup>3</sup>

WINTHORP—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The L. B. of Lincolne. *I.* Thomas Wade. *Com.* 140.<sup>3</sup>  
*Folio* 43.<sup>3</sup>

Wainfleet omnium Storum—*Q.* Rectory. *V.* 16li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* The Kings Majestie. *I.* Henry Foster.<sup>3</sup> *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 222.

Wainfleet Maria—*Q.* Approp. without a vic. *V.* cur. 6li. *I.* Thomas }  
13s. 4d. stip. *P.* Edward Barnes. *Com.* 106. } Foyes.<sup>3</sup>

Wainfleet St Thomas—*V.* cur. 40li. [sic] stip. *Com.* 50. }  
Welton—*Q.* Rectory. *V.* rec. 14li. 7s. 11d.; cur. 6li. 10s. sti: *I.* John Enderby.<sup>3</sup> *Com.* 134. *Recus.* 2 men, 1 woman.

#### CALCEWATHE DECANAT:

Anderby—*Q.* Rectory. *V.* 13li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* John Tompson, gent. *I.* William Lathwath. *D.* Bal. of<sup>3</sup> Arts. *Dup.* Little Carlton in dec: Lowthesk. *Dist.* 5. *Com.* 90.

Aby—*Q.* Vicarage. *V.* 6li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* The Lord Willoughby of Earsby. *I.* Peregrine Browne. *D.* Bac. of<sup>3</sup> Arts. *Dup.* Well in eodem dec: *Dist.* 2. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 64.

Alford—*Q.* Vicarage. *V.* 10li. *P.* The Lord Bishop of Lincolne. *I.* Joseph Overton.<sup>3</sup> *Com.* 370.

Billesby—*Q.* Vicarage. *V.* 13li. 3s. 4d. *P.* Edward Billesby, Esqr. *I.* Francis Vaughan. *D.* Mr of<sup>3</sup> Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 240. *Recus.* 1 man.

Beesby—*Q.* Rectory. *V.* 13li. 2s. 2d. ob. [K.B. 13li. 10s. 2½d.]. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Robert Smith. *D.* Mr of<sup>3</sup> Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep. Lincoln. *Com.* 97.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectus* 'Owen' (L.C., 1614, f 51d). He was dean of Armagh (P.D., 1609, no. 6).

<sup>3</sup> See p. 303, n. 2.



*Cawthorpe*—Q. *Vicarage*. V. 3*li.* 4*s.* 4*d.* ob. P. *Sr Henry Glenham*.<sup>1</sup> *Com.* 25.

*Cumberworth*—Q. *Rectory*. V. 9*li.* 10*s.* 2*d.* ob. [*K.B.* 10*li.* 10*s.* 2½*d.*]. P. *John Tompson, gent.* I. *John Hope*. D. *Mr of*<sup>1</sup> *Arts.* Pr. non L. *Com.* 95.

*Claxby*—Q. *Vicarage*. V. 5*li.* 2*s.* 2*d.* ob. P. *Richard Johnson, esquier.* I. *John Pearson*. D. *Bac: of*<sup>1</sup> *Arts.* Pr. non L. *Com.* 45.

*Calceby*—Q. *Vicarage*. V. 5*li.* 10*s.* 2*d.* ob. P. *Sr Edw: Dimocke and Emott Dimock, vidua.* I. *X'topher Dennis*.<sup>1</sup> Pr. non L. *Com.* 45.

*Farlestrope*—Q. *Vicarage*. V. 5*li.* 6*s.* 8*d.* P. *The Kings Matie.* I. *Thomas Scarborough*. D. *Bac: of*<sup>1</sup> *Arts.* Pr. L. per Ep: *Lincoln.* *Com.* 74.

*Gayton*—Q. *Rectory*. V. 13*li.* 10*s.* 2*d.* ob. P. *The Kings Matie.* I. *X'topher Medcalf.* D. *Mr of*<sup>1</sup> *Arts.* Pr. non L. *Com.* 107.

*Hanney*—Q. *Donatiue*. V. *cur: 6li. stip.* P. *Mrs Ann Cooke, vid:*, *Sr John Savill, Dr Bradley jure uxoris.* I. *John Whalley*.<sup>1</sup> *Com.* 56.

*Huttoft*—Q. *Vicarage*. V. 6*li.* 10*s.* 8*d.* P. *The Lord Bishope of Lincoln.* I. *William Chapman*.<sup>1</sup> Pr. non L. *Com.* 289.

*Hoggesthorpe*—Q. *Vicarage*. V. 10*li.* P. *The Lord Bp of Lincoln.* I. *John Osmotherley*.<sup>1</sup> Pr. non L. *Com.* 280.

*Hellow*—Q. *Rectory*. V. 13*li.* 3*s.* 9*d.* P. *The Lord Willowby of Earsby.* I. *Richard Allen*. D. *Bac:*<sup>1</sup> *in Arts.* Pr. non L. *Com.* 98. *Folio* 44.

*HAWE*—Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 4*li.* P. *Sr John Bell.* I. *Edw: [blank]*. *Com.* 4.

*LEGBORNE*—Q. P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. V. *cur: 4li. stip.* P. *The Kings Matie.* I. *Christopher Stephenson.* *Com.* 140.

*MABLETHORP MARIE*—Q. P'ge prop. V. 7*li.* 10*s.* 2*d.* ob. P. *Georg Fitzwill'm, Esq.* I. *Tho: Veale.* D. *Mr in Arts.* Pr. non L. *Com.* 90.

*MABLETHORP PETRI*—Q. P'ge prop. V. 7*li.* 10*s.* 2*d.* ob. P. *The L. Willowbie of Earsbie.* I. *Tristram Huddleston.* *Com.* 67.

*MUMBIE CUM CAPELLA*—Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 9*li.* 12*s.* 10*d.* ob. P. *The L. B of Lincoln.* I. *Alan Freer.* Pr. L. per Ep: *Lincol:* *Com.* 240.

*MALTBIE*—Q. P'ge prop. V. 11*li.* 17*s.* 8*d.* ob. P. *Sir John Bell [Rob'tus Marsh, '85<sup>2</sup>].* I. *Henery Martin.* D. *Mr in Arts.* Pr. L. per Ep: *Lincol:* *Com.* 80.

*MARKBIE*—Q. P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. to his knowledge. V. *cur: 5li. stip.* I. *Rob't Marshall.* *Com.* 254.

*SOUTHRESTON*—Q. P'ge prop. V. 5*li.* 10*s.* 2*d.* ob. P. *The Kings Matie [Ratione Ducatus Lancast', 1688<sup>2</sup>].* I. *Rich: Clough.* Pr. non L. *Com.* 60.

*SUTTON*—Q. *Prebend, a p'ge approp. end. with a vic., voyd.* V. p'ge 19*li.*; vic. 6*li.* 13*s.*; *cur: 5li. stip.* P. *Tho: Spark, preb:* I. *Thomas Spark.* R. non. *Com.* 92.

*SWABIE*—Q. P'ge prop. V. 12*li.* 22*d.* ob. P. *Magdalen Coll: in Oxon.* I. *Paul Bagley.* D. *Mr in Arts.* Pr. non L. *Com.* 40.

*SALEBIE*—Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 4*li.* P. *Sr James Harrington.* I. *Georg Scortreth.* D. *Mr in Arts.* Pr. non L. *Com.* 100.

*STRUBBIE*—Q. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 4*li.* 13*s.* 4*d.* P. *The Deane and Chapter of Lincoln.* I. *W<sup>m</sup> Litster.* *Com.* 124.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 303, n. 2.

<sup>2</sup> Added, by a later hand.



STEINE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Georg Fitzwill'm, Esq. *I.* Samuel Willingham. *R.* non. *Com.* 90.

TOTTILL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 17s. 1d. *P.* [S<sup>r</sup> Fulk Grevill<sup>1</sup>] [Gul: Baro Alington, 1682<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Roger Smith. *R.* non. *Com.* 52.

THEDDLETHORP OMNIUM SANCTORUM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic., voyd of an inc.<sup>3</sup> *V.* vic. 5li. 5s. 2d. ob. [K.B. 7li. 5s. 2½d.]; cur: 6li. 13s. 4d. stip. *I.* Radulph. Marshall. *Com.* 88.

THEDDLETHORP HELENE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* The L. Willowby of Earsbie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Symond. *Dup.* Halton R.; dec: Bullingbrok. *Qual'n.* By the L. Willowbie of Earsbie. *Dist.* 10. *R.* non. *Com.* 146.

TRUSTROP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Fitzwill'm, Esq. *I.* James Hollingworth. *D.* B: in Diuinit: *Com.* 116.

THORESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Miles. *Com.* 28.

WILLOWBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 39li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* The L. Willowbie of Earsbie. *I.* Libeus Sadler. *Com.* 454.

WITHEREN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* Georg Fitzwill'm, Esq. [Tho. Newcomen, Ar.; 1688<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Nicholas Madison. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 180.

*Folio* 45.

VLCEBY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 16s. 8d. [K.B. 9li. 16s. 8d.]. *P.* Edw: Copledike, Esq. *I.* Francis Gonnas. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 50.

WELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 2s. 3d. ob. *P.* The L. Willowbie of Earsbie. *I.* Peregrine Browne. *D.* B: in Arts. *Dup.* Abie V: in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* o. *Dist.* 2. *Com.* 14.

#### GRAFFOOE DECANATUS

ABURGH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 13s. 11d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Alexander Gee. *Dup.* Thorp in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* o. *Dist.* 2. *Com.* 143.

BASINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. 16s. 8d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Anthonie Thorold, S<sup>r</sup> Georg S<sup>r</sup> Poll, Anthonie Thorold, ge.; and Tho: Clark. *I.* John Barnes. *D.* B: in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Vniuer: Cant: *Com.* 255.

BALTHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 15s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Eure. *Com.* 57.

CARLETON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 10d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Terwhit. *I.* Rich: Kellet. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 186.

DODDINGTON CUM WHISHBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *P.* Tho: Tayler, Esq. *I.* Ralph Bethiell. *Com.* 140.

EAGLE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic., but voyd. *V.* vic. 3li. 5s. 10d.; cur: 6li. stip: *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Terwhite. *I.* Georg Bromley. *Com.* 80.

HICCAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 15s. 11d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *Com.* 100.

NORTON DISNEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 6s. 8d. *P.* [Henery Disney, Esq.<sup>1</sup>] [Dux Albemarl, 1682<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* John Wilson. *Com.* 70.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> 'voyd but serued' in *L.C. 1603* (abridged edition), f. 22.

[NORSTARK<sup>1</sup>] [NORTH SCARLE<sup>2</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 17s. 3d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Terwhit [Edmund: Nicholson, Armiger, Mar: 12:, 1690<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Griffin [Tho: Squire, March 12:, 1690<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* [B. in Arts<sup>2</sup>]. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 80.

STAPLETHORP*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic., voyd. *V.* vic. 3li. 3s. 4d. [K.B. 5li. 3s. 4d.]; cur: 5li. stip. *P.* Richard Rothwell, ge: *I.* Charles Slack. *Com.* 130.

SWINDERBIE*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 3li. 19s. 9d. ob. *P.* Henery Disney, Esq. *I.* Edw: Alred. *Com.* 112.

SKELLINGTHORP*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. of 5li. and a dwelling house. *V.* vic. 6li. 18s. 9d.; cur: 5li. stip. *P.* The Spittle the street in the Countie of Lincoln. *I.* Rob't Vaughan. *Com.* 130.

THORP*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 10s. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincol: *I.* Alexander Gee. *Duf.* Awbourgh *V.* in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* o. *Dist.* 2. *Com.* 120.

THURLEBIE*—Q.* P'ge approp. without a vicar: *V.* cur: 6li. 13s. 4d. stip. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* John Booth. *Com.* 77.

## GRANTHAM DECANATUS

ALLINGTON [OCCIDENTALIS, ALINGTON ORIENTALIS<sup>2</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 13s. 11d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Symon Battrey. *Pr.* L. per Ep: London. *Com.* 85.

*Folio* 46.

BARROWBIE*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 31li. 17s. ob. [K.B. 31li. 1s. 5½d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Georg Savill. *I.* James Thornton. *D.* B: in Arts. *Duf.* Wolstrop *R.* in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Rutland. *Dist.* ½. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 178.

BELTON*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* [Richard Brounelowe, Ar<sup>2</sup>]. *Com.* 129.

BARKSTONE*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 7s. 6d. *P.* Abraham Conham. *I.* Edmund Battie. *D.* B: in Diuinit: *Duf.* Denton *R.* in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* degree. *Dist.* 6. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *Com.* 136.

BOOTHBIE PANNELL*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 10s. 5d. *P.* Francis Pannell, Esq. *I.* Ambrose Ward. *Com.* 105.

BRASEBIE CAPELLA*—Q.* Chappell depending on the vicar' of Grant-ham ex parte aust. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Turnbull. *Com.* 57.

DENTON*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 8s. 4d. *P.* Abraham Conham. *I.* Edm: Battie. *D.* B: in Diuinit: *Duf.* Barkstone *R.* in eodem dec. *Qual'n.* degree. *Dist.* 6. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *Com.* 176.

GRANTHAM AUSTRALIS*—Q.* P'ge or prebend end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 10s. *P.* The prebendarie. *I.* Thomas Deane. *Com.* 1008.

GRANTHAM BOREALIS*—Q.* P'ge or prebend end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 12li. 10s. *P.* Abraham Conham the parson and prebend'. *I.* Thom: Dilworth. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Com.* vide sup<sup>1</sup>.

GONERBIE*—Q.* a member of Grantham. *I.* Richard Atkinson. *Com.* 207.

HEYDOR*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 12li. 3s. 7d. [K. B. 12li. 6s. 10½d.]. *P.* The prebendarie of Heydor. *Com.* 206.

HARLAXTON*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 25li. 6s. 10d. ob. *P.* The preben-

<sup>1</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

darie of Grantham, Mr Barksdale. *I.* Ralph Caluerrie [*sic*]. *D. B:* in Arts. *Dup.* Wiborton R: in North Holland. *Qual'n.* Knights sonne. *Com.* 265.

HONINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 4li. 5s. [K. B. 4li. 5d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Richard Gace. *D.* noe grad: *Dup.* Ancaster V: *Qual'n.* o. *Dist.* 1. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 97.

PAUNTON MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 9s. 7d. *P.* Mr Abraham Conham, prebendary of Grantham. *I.* Francis Allen. *Com.* 145.

PAUNTON PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 10s. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Thom: Grant-ham. *I.* James Griffith. *Dup.* Kirkbie R. in Aueland dec: *Dist.* 10. *Com.* 64.

ROPSLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 14s. 2d. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* John Ascough. *Com.* 123.

STROXLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 3li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* Arthur Hall. *I.* James Hanson. *Com.* 32.

SEGBROKE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 4s. 9d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Robert Gibson. *Com.* 109.

SCISTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* cur. 10li. sti: *P.* John Porter, ge: *I.* Richard Norrice. *D. B:* in Arts. *Com.* 106.

SAPPERTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 9s. 8d. ob. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Savill, ge: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Turnbull. *Com.* 22.

*Folio 47.*

SOMERBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 12s. 6d. *P.* [Maurice Baud, Mr Brownlow, S<sup>r</sup> Jo: Brownlow, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* [blank] Wood. *Com.* 98.

WILLISWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. *P.* Henery Allen, ge: *I.* [Richard Stephens<sup>2</sup>] [John Smith<sup>1</sup>]. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 106.

WOOLSTROP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 2s. 8d. ob. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* James Thornton. *D. B:* in Arts. *Dup.* Barrowbie R. in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the Earle of Rutland. *Dist.* ½. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 173.

WELBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 6s. 3d. *P.* John Battie, Clark. *I.* Thom: Gace. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 57.

[WYWELL CUM HUNGARTON—*Q.* Parsonage. *P.* Ric. Williams<sup>1</sup>].

### GARTREE DECANATUS

ASTERBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 10s. [K.B. 8li. 10d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Skipwith. *I.* Rich: Greene. *Com.* 80.

BUCKNALL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 11s. 10d. ob. [K.B. 9li. 11s. 10½d.]. *P.* The L. Willoughbie of Parham. *I.* Arthur Wright. *Com.* 80.

BELCHFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 13s. 4d. [K.B. 18li. 6s. 8d.]. *I.* John Conyers. *Dup.* Thimblebie R. in dec: Hornecastle. *Qual'n.* By the late L. B: of Lincol: *Dist.* 4. *Com.* 140.

CALKWELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* Bryan Eland, ge: *I.* Henery Greene. *Com.* 13.

DONINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 12s. 3d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Mounson. *I.* Thom: Kent. *Com.* 128.

GAWDBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 3s. 4d. *P.* [The King<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Rob't Tayler [[blank] Angier<sup>1</sup>]. *D. B:* in Arts. *Dup.* Somerbie R. in Jarborrogh decan'. *Qual'n.* By the late Arch: of Cant'. *Dist.* 17. *Com.* 61.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

GOLCEBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. q'. *P.* Chr'of'er Puckering, Esq. *I.* Peter Holden. *Com.* 55.

HORSINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 11s. 3d. *P.* Magdalen Coll. in Oxon. *I.* Theodore Tanzey [Rob't Browne, 1691<sup>1</sup>]. *D. B.* in Diuinit: [Mr in Arts<sup>1</sup>]. *Dup.* Hagworthington in dec: Hill. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 7. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Oxon. *Com.* 120.

HEMINGBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* Tho: Barton, ge: [Eliz: Wright, vid.: '88<sup>1</sup>]. *Com.* 804.

MINTING—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 9s. 2d. *P.* The L. Willowghbie of Parham. *I.* Richard Beuerley. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 103.

RANDBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur: 3li. 13s. 4d. sti: [K.B. 4li. 13s. 4d.]. *P.* [Gulielmus Diconson, Ar., 1689<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Woods. *Com.* 60.

STANTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. *V.* cur: 3li. 13s. 4d. sti: *P.* [Gulielmus Diconson, Ar., 1689<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Woods, predict'. *Com.* 56.

STURTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Cr'of'er Waters. *Com.* 103.

STANIGOTT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 12s. 3d. ob. *P.* John Guavara, Esq. *I.* Rob't Allabaye.<sup>2</sup> *Com.* 50.

*Folio* 48.

STIXWOLD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. [K.B. 7li. 10s.]. *P.* Vincent Welbie, Esq. *I.* Rich: Travers. *Com.* 80.

SCAMELSBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. a member of the prebend of Melton, not end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 23li. 13s. 4d. ; cur: 8li. stip: *P.* The prebendarie of Melton. *I.* Nicholas Hodgson. *Com.* 112.

## GRIMESBIE DEC'ATUS

AILSBIIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur: 10li. sti: *P.* Francis Mussenden, Esq. *I.* Matthew Wimprey. *Com.* 138.

ASHBIE CUM FENBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Nicholas Suger. *D. B.* in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *Com.* 110.

BRADLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 10s. 9d. *P.* Cr'of'er Wentworth, ge: *I.* Thom: Whittle. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 96.

BELESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 17s. 6d. *P.* The Collegiat Church of Southwell in Nottingham. *I.* Francis Kettlewell. *D. B.* in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 38.

BARNOLDBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 3s. 4d. [K.B. 14li. 13s. 4d.]. *P.* The sayd Church of Southwell. *I.* Tho: Atkinson. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 129.

BRIGGESLEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 4s. 3d. ob. *P.* The sayd Church of Southwell. *I.* Hugh Moodie. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 92.

CLEE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *P.* The L. B. of Lincolne. *I.* Zacharias Saunders. *Com.* 200.

COTES MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 22d. [K.B. 11li. 10s. 10d.]. *P.* Sr Thomas Barnardiston. *I.* Thom: Forman. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Wintringham R: in Manlac dec:, Stowe. *Qual'n.* By the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *Dist.* 14. *Com.* 194.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Allelay' (cp. p. 178).



COTES PARUA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic., voyd. *V.* vic. 4li. 18s. 4d.; cur. 6li. stip: *P.* Trinitie Coll: in Camb: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Watham. *Com.* 31.

COXWOLD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. } *I.* Robert Hanson. *D.* Noe  
7s. 6d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Broxholme. *Com.* 36. } graduat. *Dist.* 1. *Pr.* L. per  
CABORNE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. } Jo: Robinson, Custod: Spirit-  
with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 17s. 6d. *P.* Sr } ualit:  
Tho: Mounson. *Com.* 42.

EASTRANDELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 13s. 4d.; cur. 5li. stip. *P.* Trinitie Coll: in Camb: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Ascough. *Com.* 44.

GRIMESBIE JACOB ET GRIMESBIE MARIE VNITED—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with vicarridgs. *V.* vic. 7li.; vic. 6li. 18s. 4d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hennage, Es. [Sr Henry Heron, Gr: Magna<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Rob't Lord. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 500.

GRIMESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 17s. 6d. *P.* Sr W<sup>m</sup> Wray [Marchio Winc<sup>r</sup>, '87<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Humfrey. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 48.

HATCLIFF—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 4s. 2d. *P.* The Collegiat Church of Southwell. *I.* Oliuer Watters. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Thornton R. in Wallescroft dec: *Qual'n.* By the Arch B: of Cant. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 28.

HAWERBIE CUM BEESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 7s. 3d. *P.* The Coll: Church of Southwell. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Morton. *D.* B: in Arts. *Com.* 44.  
*Folio* 49.

HEALING—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 4s. 2d. *P.* Francis Mussenden, Esq. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Harting. *Com.* 60.

HAWTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 8s. 4d. *P.* Rob't Godg, ge:, owner. The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> patron. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Baylden. *Com.* 100.

HUMBERSTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic., voyd. *V.* cur. 8li. offr.; tithes. *P.* The Lo: B. of Lincol'. *I.* Edm: Linold. *Com.* 220.

IREBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. *P.* Sr John Hollis. *I.* Thom: Langhley.<sup>3</sup> *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 68.

LACEBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 10d. *P.* Sr W<sup>m</sup> Wray [Nicho: Sanderson, 1680-1<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Clark. *Com.* 126.

NORCOATS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> [iure duc: Lanc:<sup>1</sup>] *I.* Nathaniell Pilkington. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Eborac: *Com.* 104.

NEWTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The L. B. of Duresme. *I.* Tho: Pilkington. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 57.

ROTHWELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 10s. 10d. *P.* [Sr John Bell and John Marris, yeom<sup>2</sup>] [Rich: Sykes, Gent., 1684<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Robert Marris. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 68.

SCARTHOE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 10s. 10d. *P.* John Bringherst, Clark. *I.* Maurice Gunson. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 76.

SWINHOPE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 17s. 8d. ob. *P.* Georg Allington, Esq. *I.* John Greene. *Com.* 24.

SWALLOW—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 10s. 10d. *P.* Sr Georg St Poll. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Andrew. *Com.* 76.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 181, note 2.



[NORTH<sup>1</sup>] THORESBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. *V.* 24li. 10s. 10d. *P.* [Tho: Morrison, Esq.<sup>2</sup>] [Christoph: Smith, Esq., 1677<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Hugh Mapletoft. *D. B:* in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Carli: *Com.* 225.

TETNEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The L. B: of Lincoln. *I.* Richard Odling. *D. B:* in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 310.

WATH—*Q.* P'ge approp., whose vic: being long voyd is ioyned to the vic: of Howton aforsayd. *V.* vic. 54s. 2d. *P.* Thom: Morrison, Esq. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Baylden. *Com.* 80.

WALTHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The Coll: Church of Southwell in Nott. *I.* Richard Banes. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 150.

## HILL DECANATUS

ASWARBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 7s. 8d. ob. [K.B. 7li. 19s. 4½d.]. *P.* Elizabeth Copledike, vid: *I.* Tho: Leek. *Com.* 46.

ASGARBIE PREBEND—*Q.* P'ge approp. without a vic: *V.* cur. 6li. stip. *P.* The prebendarie. *I.* Roger Metcalf. *Com.* 67.

ASHBIE PUERORUM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 3s. 4d. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* Rob't Allen. *D.* noe grad: *Dup.* Somerbie R: in this dec: ; they are vnited. *Dist.* ½. *Com.* 47. *Folio* 50.

BAGENDERBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 8s. 1d. ob. [K.B. 6li. 18s. 1½d.]. *P.* Andrew Gedney, Esq. *I.* Anthonie Blackborne. *D. B:* in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 64.

BRINCKLE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. *P.* The L. Burleigh. *I.* Tho: Oresbie. *Com.* 47.

CLAXBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 10s. 10d. *P.* Tho: Cauendish, Es: *I.* Austin Fitzwill'ms. *Com.* 45.

FULLETBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. 2s. 8d. ob. *P.* M<sup>ris</sup> Anne Armin, vid: *I.* Samuel Allen. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 90.

GREETHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 19s. 4d. ob. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln presented him. *I.* Georg Cockborne. *D.* Noe grad: *Dup.* Tointon mag: R. in dec: Horncastle. *Qual'n.* By the L. Arch. of Cant'. *Dist.* ½. *Com.* 56.

HAMRINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 14s. 2d. *P.* Thomas Hudson, Clark. *I.* Roger Hunterhowe. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 63.

HAGWORTHINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 10s. 5d. *P.* [The Kings Mat<sup>ies</sup>] [Bp. of Ely<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Theodore Tanzey. *D. B:* in Diuin: *Dup.* Horsington R:; dec: Gartre. *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 7. *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Oxon. *Com.* 128.

HARRINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 10s. 5d. [K.B. 9li. 16s. 10½d.]. *P.* M<sup>r</sup> Copledike. *I.* Gabriell Bewit. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Hatton R. in Wraggo dec. *Qual'n.* By the L. Willowbie of Parham. *Dist.* 8. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 83.

KITESBIE CUM ORMESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 3s. 9d. ; 9li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Rich: Skipwith. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Pomphret. *Com.* 92.

LANGHTON IUXTA PARTNEY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 10s. 3d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Langhton. *I.* Bryan Burton. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 66.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

OXCOMBE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 16s. 6d. ob. *P.* Andrew Gedney, Es: *I.* Georg Booth. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 39.

SCRAFELD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 19s. 4d. ob. *P.* Richard Skipwith, Es: [John Seaton, 1685<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Rich: Lake. *Com.* 40.

SALMONDBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* [Anthonie Thorold, Esq.<sup>2</sup>] [Edward King, Ar.; 1687<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Rob't Phillips. *Com.* 50.

SOMERBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *I.* 5li. 6s. 5d. ob. [K.B. 4li. 16s. 5½d.]. *P.* Georg Littleberie, ge: *I.* Rob't Allen. *D.* Noe grad: *Dup.* Asbie puerorum *V.* in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* none, his liuings are vnited und' the broad seal. *Dist.* ½. *Com.* 42.

SAUELTHORP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* Sr John Langhton. *I.* Thom: Fowle. *D.* B: in Arts. *Com.* 80.

TETFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 15d. [K.B. 5li. 10d.]. *P.* Tho: Tayler, Esq. *I.* John Key. *Com.* 130.

WINCEBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 2d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Georg Siluester. *Com.* 40.

### HOLLAND AUSTRALIS DECAN:

COWBIT CAPELLA—*Q.* vide Spalding in this deanery. *V.* cur: 6li. sti. *I.* Symon Okeden. *Com.* 160.

#### Folio 51.

CROYLAND—*Q.* P'ge approp. without a vic. *V.* cur: 10li. sti. *P.* Mr Auditor Conniers. *I.* Rob't Chapman. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 304.

FLEET—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. *P.* [The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup><sup>2</sup>] [Tho: Lodington, clericus, '84<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Moses Wilton. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: London. *Com.* 240.

GEDNEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. but presentative without Cure, for that there is a vicar: *V.* p'ge—23li. 12d. ob. [K.B. 23li. 11s. 0½d.]; vic.—30li. 10s. ob. *P.* p'ge—The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> and Sr W<sup>m</sup> Welbie; vic—The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Newland, Vicar. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 240.

GEDNEY FENNE END CAP:—*Q.* The answee is made in Gedney. *I.* cur. 4li. 17s. out of certaine copie lands, for stip: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Hodgkinson. *Com.* 110.

LUTTON SUTTON—*Q.* look Sutton Mary in this deanry. *V.* cur: 13li. 6s. 8d. sti: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Ginshaw.<sup>3</sup> *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 180.

HOLBECTH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 20li. 5s. 10d. *P.* The L. B: of Lincoln. *I.* Othoniell Bradley. *Com.* 420.

MOULTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 33li. 7s. 10d. [K.B. 28li. 13s. 4d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* James Ashton. *Com.* 420.

PINCHBECK—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 40li. 6s. 5d. ob. *P.* Sr Thomas Lambert. *I.* Rob't Newton. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Com.* 650.

SUTTON MARIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 40li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Clark. *D.* B: in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Vniuers: Cant: *Com.* 260.

SUTTON EDMUNDS—*Q.* Look Sutton Marie whereof this is a member. *V.* cur. 3li. 9s. 1d. sti. *I.* James Tayler. *Com.* 260.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> Rectius 'Grimshaw'.

SUTTON JAMES—*Q.* Look Sutton Marie as before. *V.* cur. [*blank*].  
*I.* Thomas Ward. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 210.

SURFLEET—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic., voyd. *V.* vic. 11li.  
*I.* James Morton. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 140.

SPALDING—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 13li. 6s.  
 8d. sti. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Browne. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L.  
 per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 1006.

TIDDE MARIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 6s. 5d. ob. *P.* The Kings  
 Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Fell. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Qual'n.* [Mr Lea qualified to  
 hold that and Buckden<sup>1</sup>]. *Dist.* [27<sup>1</sup>]. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 140.

WHAPLODDE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 16li. 14s. 9d.  
 ob. *P.* p'ge—Rob't Johnson of Luffnam in com. Rutland, cle.; owner ;  
 vic.—The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> patron. *I.* Clement Frekingham. *Com.* 113.

WHAPLODE DROVE CAPLA—*Q.* Look Whaplode. *V.* cur. 10li. sti:  
 out of certain lands. *I.* Edw: Odling. *Com.* 89.

WESTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic.; voyd a long time past.  
*V.* cur. 10li. stip: *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Robert Collier. *Com.* 140.

## HOLLAND BOREALIS

ALDERKIRK—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 50li. 18s. 1d. ob. *V.* cur. 20li. stip.  
*P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* [*blank*] Ouerall. Ric: Thistlewhat.<sup>2</sup> *D.* Dr  
 in Diuinitie. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 230.

*Folio* 52.

BUTTERWICK—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 3s. 9d.  
 [K.B. 8li. 4s. 2d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Norman. *Pr.* non  
 L. *Com.* 190.

BENINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 33li. 8s. 10d. ob. *P.* Rob't Carre  
 of Aswarbie, Esq. *I.* [John<sup>3</sup>] Stephen Brittain. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 200.

BOSTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 33li. 6s. 8d. *P.*  
 The Borrow of Boston. *I.* Thomas Woole. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 1500.

BICKER—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 15li. *P.* The  
 deane and Chapter of Lincolne. *I.* Thom: Buttler. *Pr.* non L. *Com.*  
 214.

BROTHERTOFT CAPLA—*Q.* Look Kirton in this deanerie. *V.* cur.  
 [*blank*]. *I.* Rob't Rawlet. *Com.* 131.

DONINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 17s. 3d.  
 ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Georg Piek. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* non L.  
*Com.* 600.

FOSDIKE CAPLA—*Q.* look Algarkirk aforsayd. *V.* cur: 10li. sti: *I.*  
 Thomas Rile. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 130.

FRAMPTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 18li. 19s. 4d.  
*P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Shelley. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L.  
*Com.* 44.

FREESTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 15li. 12s. 10d.  
 ob. [K.B. 16li. 11s. 10d.]. *P.* Tho: Goldingham, ge.; by vertue of a  
 lease from his Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Rich: Edwards. *Com.* 495.

GOSBERTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. ; vic. [*sic*]  
 sti: 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The D. and Chapter of Lincolne. *I.* Georg Dyer.  
*D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 400.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> He was probably a curate.

<sup>3</sup> This addition to the clerk's name is an error.

LEUERTON AUSTRA:—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 4s. 4d. ob. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hunston } *I.* Henerie Peacham. *D.* Mr  
[Sam: Whiting, Gen<sup>r</sup>, 1689<sup>1</sup>]. } in Arts. *Qual'n.* By the Count-

LEUERTON BOREALIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 18s. 9d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. } esse of Warwick. *Pr.* L. per  
Arch: Cant. *Com.* 160.

KIRTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 21li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Tuckney. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep:  
Lincol: *Com.* 557.

LEEK—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 13li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Owner, Rob't Johnson, archdeacon Leicester. Patron, the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thom: Browne. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 520.

QUADRING—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. 15s. ob. [K.B. 10li. 1s. 3d.]. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* James Hart. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 260.

SWINSHED—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 14li. 9s. *P.* Trinitie Coll: in Camb: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Hudson. *Com.* 1000.

SKIRBECK—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 34li. 17s. 8d. ob. *V.* cur. 20li. stip. *P.* [The Mayor and Burgesses of Boston, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Pratt. Edm: Digle, cur. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Belton R: Grantham d: *Com.* 120.

SUTTERTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 23li. 3s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Rob't Eliott. *Com.* 288.

TOFT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 6s. 8d. *I.* Anthonie Ingoldesbie. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 240.

*Folio 53.*

WIGTOFT—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 5d. [K.B. 11li. 5s.]. *P.* The L. B. of Lincolne. *I.* John Foster. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 302.

WRANGLE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 18s. 6d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Nicholas Francis. *Com.* 220.

WIBERTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 33li. 6s. 8d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Yaxeley, ge: [L<sup>d</sup> Castleton<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Ralph Caluerley. *D.* B: of Arts. *Dup.* Harlaxton R. in dec: Grantham. *Qual'n.* By birth. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln:, Thomam. *Com.* 265.

#### HORNCASTLE DECAN:

ASHBIE CAPLA IUXTA HORNCAST'—*Q.* see Horncastle. *P.* [Ep'us Carliolensis<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Perciual Welbie. *Com.* 87.

BAMBURGH—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 8li. stip. *P.* Tho: Dighton, Esq. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Stanrod. *Com.* 80.

CONISBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 39li. 10s. 9d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Dimmock. *I.* Georg Skelton. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 430.

EDLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. [K.B. 8li. 4s. 7d.]. *P.* Mr Johnson, Archd: Lecest. [D'nus Rex, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Edw: Turner. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 170.

DALDERBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 19s. 9d. ob. *P.* Rob't Palfreyman. *I.* John Hodgson. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln:, Thomam. *Com.* 46.

HORNCASTLE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 15li. [K.B. 14li. 4s. 2d.]. *P.* The L. B. of Carlile. *I.* Rob't Hullinghedg. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. *Com.* 646.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.



HALTHAM [SUPER BANE<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. V. 8li. 11s. 3d. P. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Dimmock. I. John Salmon. *Com.* 40.

KIRKBIE*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 13li. 13s. 6d. ob. P. The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. I. Georg Clark. *Com.* 200.

LANGHTON*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 7li. 19s. 7d. P. S<sup>r</sup> Rich: Skipwith. I. Vrian Kirk. D. Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 66.

MAROME [*alias* MAREHAM *alias* MARYN<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 13li. 10s. 10d. P. The L. B. of Carliel. I. Thom: Corey. D. B: of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: London: *Com.* 277.

MORBIE*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 7li. 11s. 8d. P. The L. B. of Carliel. I. Gilbert Woodcliff. *Dup.* Waring [*sic*] following. *Com.* 54.

MARING CAPLA*—I.* Idem [Gilbertus Woodcliff]. *Com.* 50.

MARTON*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 6li. 4s. 2d. P. The Earle of Lincoln. I. Tho: Tayler. *Com.* 53.

ROUGHTON*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 6li. 15s. 2d. ob. P. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Dimmock. I. Clement Hodgson. *Com.* 72.

*Folio* 54.

SKREILSBIE*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 12li. 17s. 6d. P. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Dymmock. I. John Houghton. D. Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 70.

TOINTON CAPLA*—Q.* see Horncastle. V. cur. 4li. stip. I. John Lawley. *Com.* 53.

TOINTON MAG'*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 11li. 20d. I. Georg Cockborne. D. noe grad: *Dup.* Greetham R. in Hill dec: *Qual'n.* by L. Arch. Cant. *Com.* 50.

THIMBLEBIE*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 13li. 10s. 10d. P. John Connyers, Esq. I. John Connyers. D. B: in Arts. *Dup.* Belchford R: in Gartree dec: *Qual'n.* By the late L. B: of Lincoln. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 100.

THORTON [*sic*]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. V. vic. 5li. 12s. P. The D: and Chapter of Liechfield. I. Thom: Greene. D. Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Wilkesbie R. in eodem dec: *Dist.* 2. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 88.

TOTTESHALL*—Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. V. cur. 16li. sti. P. The Earle of Lincoln. I. Rich: Knolles. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 400.

WOODENDERBIE*—Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. V. cur. 5li. stip. I. W<sup>m</sup> Smith. *Com.* 57.

WADDINGWORTH*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 7li. 10d. P. The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. I. Nicholas Larke. D. B: in Arts. *Com.* 32.

WOODDALL*—Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. V. cur. 5li. stip. P. The L. B. of Lincol'. I. Vrian Kirk. D. Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 47.

WILKESBIE*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 4li. 5s. P. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Dimmock. I. Tho: Greene. D. Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Thorton [*sic*] V. aforsayd. *Dist.* 2. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 24.

[WISINGTON*—Q.* Vic.<sup>1</sup>]

#### JARBURGHE DECAN:

BIGBIE*—Q.* P'ge prop. V. 13li. 10s. 10d. P. Rob't Terwhite, Es. I. John Syluester. *Com.* 69.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.



BARROW—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 16s. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Cowper. *Com.* 155.

BARNETBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 4s. 2d. *P.* The L. B. of Lincol'. *I.* Rich: Bate. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 120.

BONDBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 4s. 4d. ob. *P.* Rob't Skerne, Es. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Kennington. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 63.

BARTON [ST. MARY, BARTON ST. PETER<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 19li. 5s. ob. q'. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Lewes. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 608. *Recus.* 1 man, 2 women.

BROKLESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 10s. 10d. [K.B. 7li. 10s. 10d.]. *P.* Sr W<sup>m</sup> Pelham. *I.* Edw: Watson. *Com.* 76.

CAYSTER CUM CLIXEBIE ET HOLTON—*Q.* Prebend: p'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 32li. ; vic. 7li. 6s. 8d. ; Cayster—cur. 4li. sti. ; Holton—cur. 4li. sti. *P.* The prebendarie. *I.* Georg Spensley. *Com.* 406. *Folio* 55.

CROXTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. [*sic*]. *V.* 8li. 14s. 2d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thom: Thompson. *Com.* 60.

CADNEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 18s. 4d. *P.* Rob't Terwhite, Esq. *I.* John Tinck. *Com.* 200.

ELSHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>, W<sup>m</sup> Manbie, Esq. *I.* Ralph Robotham. *Com.* 210.

FERRIBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 17s. 6d. *P.* The L. B. of Lincolne. *I.* Thomas Peachie. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 158.

GRISBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 17s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Leach. *Com.* 80.

GROXHILL [*sic*]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 14li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> and John [*blank*], Esq. *I.* John Holland. *Com.* 470.

HORKSTOWE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Hugh Gelder. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 122.

HAWBURGH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* Sr W<sup>m</sup> Pelham. *I.* Marmaduke Reyner. *Com.* 120.

HALTON ORIEN'*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 18s. 4d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Booth, gen: 

}	<i>I.</i> John Booth. <i>D.</i>
	<i>Noe</i> grad: <i>Dist.</i> $\frac{1}{2}$ .

  
*a* vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> [Sr W. Pelham, 1623<sup>1</sup>]. 

}	<i>Com.</i> 320.
---	------------------

IMMINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 18s. 4d. *P.* Rob't Terwhite, Es. *I.* John Scamon. *Com.* 150.

KIRKINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 17s. 10d. *P.* Edw: Francis, ge: [Geo: Jolland, gen:, 1680<sup>2</sup>]. *I.* Rich: Langley. *Com.* 100.

KEALBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 6li. 13s. 4d. stip: *P.* Edw: Aiscough, Es. *I.* Rob't Balles.<sup>3</sup> *Com.* 120.

LIMBER—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 10s. [K.B. 9li. 18s. 4d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thom: Barcroft. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Com.* 180.

<sup>1</sup> Added by later a hand.

<sup>2</sup> 'Robert Bowles' was curate and schoolmaster in 1614 (*L.C.* 1614, f. 21d.).

MELTON ROSSE PREBEND—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 8li. stip. *P.* The prebendarie there. *I.* Edw: Bella. *Com.* 80.

NORTHKELSEY PREBEND—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 16li. 10s.; vic. 4li. *P.* The prebendarie there. *I.* Thomas Walkington. *Com.* 400.

NETTLETON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 10s. 10d. *P.* Rob't Terwhite, Es. *I.* Henery Hooke. *Com.* 200.

RIBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 18s. 4d. *P.* John Legard, Es. [*Mr* Tayler, Esq., Patron, 1621<sup>o</sup>]. *I.* Rob't Rayner. *Com.* 95.  
*Folio* 56.

SAXEBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 17s. 8d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie. [*Michael* Warton, Arm., 1681<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Richard Richardson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Ebor:, Edwinum. *Com.* 230.

SOMERBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 7s. 6d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Rob't Tayler. *D.* B: in Arts. *Dup.* Gawdbie R. in Gartree dec: *Qual'n.* By the late Arch: of Cant. *Dist.* 17. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: Thomam. *Com.* 30.

STALLINGBURGH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln: *I.* Tho: Welles. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 500.

SEARBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The D. and chapter of Lincolne. *I.* Thomas Berrie. *Com.* 161.

THORNTON [CURTIS<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 18s. 5d. *P.* The Kings Matie [*Sr* Edmund Winn<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Israell Tayler. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 270. *Recus.* 2 men, 2 women.

WRAWBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 10s. [*K.B.* 9li. 14s. 7d.]. *P.* Clare Hall in Camb: *I.* Rich: Binnes. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 400. *Recus.* 1 man, 2 women.

WORLETBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 8s. 4d. *P.* *Sr* Jarvais Elwayes. *I.* Roger Hurst. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 110.

WOTTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 8s. 4d. [*K.B.* 4li. 18s. 4d.]. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Tho: Newton. *Com.* 110.

VLCEBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Henery Killingley. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 200.

## LAFFORD DECANATUS

ANWICK—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 4s. 11d. ob. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Thompson, ge: *I.* Rob't Wilson. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 140.

ASWARBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Will'ms. *D.* B. in 4s. 7d. *P.* Rob't Carre, Esq. *Com.* 80. *Diuin.* *Qual'n.* Degree. *Dist.* 3.

ASGARBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Will'ms. *D.* B. in 14s. 4d. ob. *P.* *Sr* Edw: Carre. *Com.* 60.

AWNSBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 7d. ob. *P.* The D. and Chapter of Lincolne. *I.* Edw: Leeming. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 100.

ASHBIE [DE LA LOND<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 8d. [*K.B.* 6li. 8s. 4d.]. *P.* Edw: King, Esq. *I.* Tho: Schochie. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 102.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

BLOXHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 4s. 4d. ob. [K.B. 9li. 9s. 4½d.].  
*P.* S<sup>r</sup> Gregorie Woollmer. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Coulswell. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.*  
 Deeping Guthlac R. in dec: Nesse. *Dist.* 24. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Linc.;  
 Thom: *Com.* 50.

BROUNSWELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 13s. 4d. [K.B. 9li. 18s. 11½d.].  
*P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Carre. *I.* Henery Holdesworth. *D.* B: in Arts. *Com.* 60.

BURTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 12s. 8d. *P.*  
 Tho: Horsman, Es. [S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Orby, '81<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Westhall. *Com.* 75.  
*Folio* 57.

CRANWELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 3li. 6s. 8d.  
*P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Thomas Johnson. *Com.* 60.

DIGBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 2s. 10d. ob.  
*P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Carre. *I.* John Palfreman. *Com.* 140.

DIRINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 12s. 3d.  
 [K.B. 6li. 3s. 9d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> and S<sup>r</sup> Gregorie Weelmer. *I.*  
 Ralph Bower. *Com.* 102.

EUEDEN—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 8s. 1d. ob. *P.* Daniell Harbie, Esq.  
*I.* W<sup>m</sup> Glen. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln:; 1590. *Com.* 86.

HOWELL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 10s. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Charles Dymmock  
 [Joseph Edmonds, ar., 1681<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Charles Wheldale. *Com.* 84.

HECKINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 16s. 4d.  
*P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> [S<sup>r</sup> Henry Heron, 1686, Jan<sup>ry</sup>]. *I.* Thomas Morley.  
*Pr.* non L. *Com.* 420.

HELPRINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 3s. 3d.  
*P.* Anthonie Newloue, ge: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Burnebie. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non  
 L. *Com.* 320.

HOALE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 6s. 3d. *P.*  
 The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Samuell Sanders. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 460.

IWARBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 10s. 10d.  
*P.* Rich: Rothwell, ge: *I.* John Williamson. *Pr.* non *Com.* 280.

INGOLSBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. 6s. 10d. ob. *P.* [Gabiell More,  
 ge:<sup>2</sup>] [Hen: More, S.T.D<sup>r</sup>, 1684<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Fisher. *D.* Mr in Arts.  
*Pr.* non. *Com.* 209.

KIRKBIE [S<sup>ti</sup> DIONYSI<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 12s. 6d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup>  
 W<sup>m</sup> Carre [S<sup>r</sup> Rob't Carr, 1681<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Rob't Heblethwait. *D.* B: in  
 Diuin: *Dup.* Beckingham in dec: Loueden. *Qual'n.* Degre. *Pr.* L.  
 per Vniuers: Cant: *Com.* 170.

KYME—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* 10li. stip. *P.*  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Dymmock. *I.* [Tho: Duffield<sup>2</sup>] [Francis Collie<sup>1</sup>]. *D.* [Art.  
 M<sup>r</sup>]. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln:; 1608. *Com.* 300.

LESSINGHAM BOREALIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 15s. 5d. *P.* }  
 Rob't Barnard, ge: [Gul: Thorrold, Barr:, per Guard:, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* }  
 John Morris. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: } *Com.*

LESSINGHAM AUSTRALIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 2s. 8d. ob. }  
*P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Stanhope [Jane Drake, widdow, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Thomas }  
 Noak. } *Com.*

QUARINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 2s. 3d. ob. *P.* Rob't Carre,  
 Esq. *I.* Rob't Hitchcock. *Com.* 120.

ROWSTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 5s. 5d. *P.*

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

James Revet, gen. [Nicolaus Bacon Ryvett, 1686<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Cr'ofer Hawes. *Pr.* L per Ep: London: *Com.* 70.

RUSKINGTON R.<sup>2</sup>—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Willimott. *Pr.* L: per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 231. *Recus.* 1 man.

RUSKINGTON V.—*Q.* P'ge this medietie approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 3li. 7s. 3d. [K.B. 3li. 17s. 3½d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Willerton. *Com.* both one parish.

*Folio* 58.

ROWSBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. 12s. ob. [Memorandum that Rawsby in the first fruits Office is valued at no more than 5li. os. 11d. as is attested by M<sup>r</sup> William Prettyman.<sup>1</sup>] *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Stanhope [Gul: Thorold, Barronettus, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* John Talbott. *Com.* 110.

SLEEFORD NOVA—*Q.* Prebend or p'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 10li. 19s. 7d. [K.B. 11li. 19s. 7d.]; vic. 8li. *P.* The prebendarie theirol. *I.* Edm: Newton. *Com.* 440.

SWARBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. *P.* Georg Fayrefax, ge: *I.* Tho: Beare. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 94.

SKREDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 15s. 2d. ob. *P.* The D. and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* Rich: Rochford. *Com.* 140.

WILLOUGHBIE CUM SILK:—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 14li. 8s. 1d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Armin [Tho: Barnardiston, Barr<sup>ius</sup>, 1682<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Hugh Tuke. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L: per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 180.

#### LINCOLN: CIUITATIS DECAN:

ST. BENNETTS—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 6li. 13s. 4d. *P.* The Chaunter of the Cathedrall Church of Lincoln. *I.* John Halley. *Com.* 127.

ST. BOTOLPHES—*Q.* Prebend, a p'ge approp. *V.* p'ge 20s.; cur: smale tiths 20s. valew. *P.* The prebend: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Miles. *Com.* 107.

ST. MARTINS—*Q.* Prebend, p'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 13s. 4d. *P.* The prebendarie. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Ingram. *Com.* 304.

ST. MARIES—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 3s. 4d. ob. *P.* The Chanter of the Cathedrall Church there. *I.* John Cheueley. *Com.* 80.

ST. MICHAELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. to the Chantership in the Cathedrall Church ther. *V.* cur. 4li. stip. *P.* The Chanter. *I.* Adam Gartsed. *Com.* 136.

ST. MARGARETS—*Q.* The tithes here belong to the prebend of Heydor. *V.* cur. 20s. *P.* The prebend: of Heydor. *I.* Georg Moch. *Com.* 152.

ST. MARIE MAGDALENE—*Q.* The Rectorie is a donatiue. *V.* p'ge 5li.; cur. 5li. stip. *P.* The D. and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* John Cheesman. *Com.* 213.

ST. NICHOLAS—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *P.* The D. and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* Rich. Foster. *Com.* 76.

ST. PETERS AT ARCHES—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 12s. 8d. ob. *P.* [The Kings Majestye<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Adam Gartsted. *Com.* 123.

ST. PAULS—*Q.* P'ge prop., but voyd it is so smale. *V.* p'ge 10li. 10d.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> This is a mediety of the rectory.



[K.B. 2*li*. 5*s*. 10*d*.] ; cur. 10*li*. 10*d*. in smal tiths. *P*. The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I*. Tho: Forman. *Com*. 123.

ST. PETERS AT GOTS—*Q*. P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *P*. The Chaunter. *I*. W<sup>m</sup> Tayler. *Com*. 149.

ST. PETERS IN EASTGAT—*Q*. P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V*. cur. 4*li*. *P*. The Chanter. *I*. Rob't Nicholson. *Com*. 252. *Folio* 59.

ST. SWITHANS—*Q*. P'ge approp. *V*. cur. 6*li*. 13*s*. 4*d*. *P*. The Chanter. *I*. John Hawley. *Com*. 70.

### LONGOBIE DECANATUS

ARMSTONE—*Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 7*li*. 6*s*. 8*d*. *P*. The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I*. John Vincent. *D*. B: in Arts. *Pr*. L. per Arch: Cant: *Com*. 198.

BOOTHBIE [IUXTA NAUENBY<sup>1</sup>]*—Q*. P'ge prop. *V*. 11*li*. 12*s*. 1*d*. *P*. John Thompson, gen: *I*. Francis Prigeon. *D*. Mr in Arts. *Pr*. non L. *Com*. 78.

BRACEBRIGG—*Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 3*li*. 9*s*. 10*d*. ob. *P*. S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Grantham. *I*. Anthonie Hartley. *D*. Mr in Arts. *Pr*. non L. *Com*. 70.

BRAUNSTON—*Q*. P'ge prop. *V*. 10*li*. 17*s*. 11*d*. [K.B. 18*li*. 17*s*. 11*d*.]. *P*. S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Wraye [Tho: Meres, Miles, 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I*. Cutbert Dale. *D*. B: in diuin: *Pr*. L. per Vniuer: Cant: *Com*. 230. *Recus*. 1 man, 2 women.

BLANCKNEY—*Q*. P'ge prop. *V*. 17*li*. 10*s*. 7*d*. ob. [K.B. 16*li*. 10*s*. 7½*d*.]. *P*. Anthonie Thorold, Es. *I*. W<sup>m</sup> Lownd. *D*. Mr in Arts. *Pr*. non L. *Com*. 220.

BILLINGAYE—*Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 11*li*. 4*s*. 2*d*. [K.B. 13*li*. 14*s*.]. *P*. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Dymmock. *I*. W<sup>m</sup> Johnson. *Com*. 360. *Recus*. 1 man.

CANWICK—*Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 5*li*. 3*s*. 4*d*. [K.B. 5*li*. 6*s*. 8*d*.]. *P*. Mr Auditor Conniers [Tho: Freeston and Mary uxor, '82<sup>1</sup>]. *I*. W<sup>m</sup> Tayler. *Pr*. L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com*. 107.

COLBIE—*Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 6*li*. 12*s*. 2*d*. *P*. Oryell Coll: in Oxon. *I*. W<sup>m</sup> Lange. *Com*. 179.

DUNSTON—*Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 7*li*. 10*d*. *P*. The L. B. of Lincoln. *I*. Rob't Gray. *D*. B: in Arts. *Pr*. non L. *Com*. 120.

HANWORTH—*Q*. P'ge prop. *V*. 13*li*. 6*s*. 8*d*. [K.B. 13*li*. 16*s*. 8*d*.]. *P*. The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I*. Amos Bedford. *D*. Mr in Arts. *Pr*. L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com*. 140.

KIRKIE GREENE—*Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 11*li*. 7*s*. 6*d*. *P*. The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I*. Nicholas Marten. *Com*. 80.

METHERINGTON [*sic*]*—Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 8*li*. 1*d*. *P*. S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Carre. *I*. Richard Wilson. *Pr*. L. *Com*. 200.

NOCTON [*alias* NORTON<sup>1</sup>]*—Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 7*li*. 10*s*. 10*d*. [K.B. 7*li*. 17*s*. 11*d*.]. *P*. The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I*. W<sup>m</sup> Crowther. *D*. B: in Arts. *Pr*. L. *Com*. 80.

NAVENBIE—*Q*. P'ge prop. *V*. 17*li*. 10*s*. *P*. Christ Coll: in Camb: *I*. Alan Hanbie. *D*. Mr of Arts. *Pr*. non L. *Com*. 122.

SCOPWICK—*Q*. P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V*. vic. 8*li*. *P*. The L. B. of Lincol'. *I*. Georg Bond.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.



SKIMMOND—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 13s. 9d. ob. *P.* Sr Edw: Harrington [Jo: Cary de Stanwell in Com: Midd.: Ar.; 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Michael Hanworth. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 15.

*Folio* 60.

TIMBERLAND—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 2s. 11d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Tho: Humbleton. *Com.* 298.

WADDINTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 16s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Alexander Southack. *D.* B: in Diuin: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 270.

WELBORNE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 16s. ob. *P.* Sr John Popham, L. cheif iustice. *I.* Francis Trigge. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 169.

WASHINBURGH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 26li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Hamond Sutton, gent. *I.* Hugh Browne. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 256.

WELLINGORE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 10s. *P.* The Deane and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* John Nichols. *Com.* 280.

## LOUEDEN DECANATUS

ANCASTER—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Th: Towne, yeom'. *I.* Richard Gace. *D.* noe grad: *Dup.* Honington *V:* in Grantham dec: *Qual'n.* o. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 118.

BENINGTON [*alias* LONG BILLINGTON<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 20li. 22d. ob. *P.* The Kings Matie iure duc: Lanc: *I.* Henery Sharrock. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Ebor: *Com.* 680.

BECKINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 41li. 6s. 8d. *I.* Rob't Heblethwayt. *D.* B: in diuin: *Dup.* Kirkbie R. in Lafford dec: *Qual'n.* degree. *Dist.* 10. *Com.* 223.

BRANTBROUGHTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 35li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Elizabeth Vaux, vid'. *I.* Roger Parker. *D.* Dr in Diui: *Dup.* Kettlethorp R. in Lawres dec: *Qual'n.* degree. *Dist.* 12. *Com.* 292.

CATHORP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 11s. 10d. ob. *P.* Anthonie Thorold. *I.* Richard Thorold. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 45.

CARLETON SCROOP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 17s. ob. [K.B. 13li. 1s. 5½d.]. *P.* [Robert Palmer, Esq.<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Pointell. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 103.

CLAYPOLL AUSTRALIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 15li. 15s. *I.*

}	<i>P.</i> Rob't
	Lievesey,
	Esqu:

*P.* Rob't Martin Crowsfield. *D.* B: in Arts.

CLAYPOLL BOREAL—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 8s. 2d. *I.*

}	<i>P.</i> Rob't
	Lievesey,
	Esqu:

*P.* Tho: Townerowe. *Com.* 265.

FENTON CAPLA—*Q.* See Beckingham abousayd. *V.* cur. 4li. stip. *I.* Tho: Wright. *Com.* 37.

FULBECK—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 15s. 7d. ob. *P.* Ephraim Garthwayt [Harvey Stanton, ar., 1680<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Miles Garthwayt. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol:

HAUGHAM CUM MARSTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 33li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* John Brudnell, Esq. *I.* Henery Nelson. *D.* B: in diui: *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 340.

HOUGH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 15li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Anthonie Thorold and Auditor Coniers, owners; The King's Matie, pat:

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

*I.* Matthew Rushton. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 280.

*Folio* 61.

LEDNAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 29li. 12s. 8d. ob. *I.* Rich: Lange. *Com.* 278.

NORMANTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 2s. 6d. *P.* [S<sup>r</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>] Carre. *I.* Rich: More. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 70.

STRAGLETHORP CAP.—*Q.* See Beckingham aforesayd. *I.* Tho: Wright. *Com.* 45.

STUBTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 3s. 9d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Jo: Stanhope [Tho: Moore, Gen:, 1682-3<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Henery Brumley. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 104.

WESTBURGH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. *P.* Antho: Thorold, Es. *I.* Cr<sup>o</sup>fer Wilson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Grantham<sup>2</sup> R. in Corringham dec. *Qual'n.* By the late Earle of Rutland. *Dist.* 26. *Com.* 120.

WESTBOURGH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 3s. 4d. [K.B. 6li. 13s. 4d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Jo: Stanhope. *I.* Andrew Sharp. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln:

#### LOUTHESK CUM LUDBURGH DEC:

ALUINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur: 40s. stip. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Tho: Barret. *Dup.* Cockington. *Com.* 83. *Recus.* 3 men, 1 woman.

AWTHORP—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 13s. 4d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Hen: Glenham. *Com.* 58.

BURWELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. but served by a Curat. *V.* vic. 8li. ; cur: 5li. stip. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Hen: Glenham. *I.* Rich: Rodes. *Com.* 90.

CARLTON PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 16s. 10d. ob. *P.* Charles Cooke, ge: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Laythwayt. *D.* B: in Arts. *Dup.* Anderbie R. in Calcewath dec: *Qual'n.* o. *Dist.* 5. *Com.* 36.

CASTLE CARLTON—*Q.* The p'ge is a donatue without a vic. *V.* cur. 5li. stip. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Roger Halton, Francis Thorndike, M<sup>r</sup> Stare, owners. *I.* Georg Thorndike. *Com.* 40.

CARLTON MAGNA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 13s. 4d. *P.* Franc: Thorndike, ge. *I.* Thom: Ellis. *Com.* 120.

CONINGSHOLME—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 13s. 6d. ob. *I.* Rich: Porton.<sup>3</sup> *Com.* 80.

CONHAM BARTH'I—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 12s. 8d. ob. *P.* John Barnes, Esq. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Buck. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 120.

CONHAM MARIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Tho: West. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 64.

COCKINGTON LEONARD—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 17s. ob. [K.B. 5li. 1s. 5½d.]. *P.* The L. B. of Lincolne. *I.* Franc: Marshall. *Com.* 110.

COCKINGTON MARIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Rectius Grayingham.

<sup>3</sup> Rectius 'Porter' (see above, p. 180).

40s. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Tho: Barret. *Dup.* Aluingham. *Com.* 153.

*Folio* 62.

CALSTROP, EASTWICKHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. Eastwickham, p'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 6li. 2s. 6d.; vic. 3li. 6s. 8d. *P.* The Earle of Arundell. The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Rich: Thornell. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Hosp.* one Church. *Com.* Calstrop 32, Eastwickham 3.

FARFORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Georg Anton, Esq. *I.* Tho: Yates. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 42.

FULSTOWE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. [K.B. 8li. 10s. 3d.]. *P.* The L. Willoughbie of Earsbie. *I.* Georg Clark. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 400.

FOTHERBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 3li. *P.* Tho: Tayler, Es. *I.* Thomas Robinson. *Com.* 60. *Recus.* 1 man, 2 women.

GRIMSBIE PARUA—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic., but voyd. *V.* cur. 5li. stip. *P.* Anth: Thorold, Esq. *I.* Thomas Robinson. *Com.* 12.

GARTHORP—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 15li. stip. *Com.* 340.

GRIMOLBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 10s. *P.* The Lad: Hennadg, vid: *I.* John Cash. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 180.

GAYTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 11s. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Rich: Bartholmewe. *Com.* 32.

HAUGHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 20d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hanbie, Esq. *I.* John Coe. *Com.* 50.

HALLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 15s. 7d. ob. *P.* The Countesse of Southampton. *I.* Hen: Fayrebanck. *Com.* 70.

JARBURGH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 13s. 9d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Radley, gent. *I.* [blank] Bennet. *D.* Mr of Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: Barlow.<sup>1</sup> *Com.* 133. *Recus.* 1 man, 2 women.

KEDINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic., but voyd. *V.* vic. 53s. 4d. [K.B. 3li. 6s. 8d.]; cur: 6li. 13s. 4d. sti. *I.* Bennet Clark. *Com.* 114.

KELSTERNE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 13s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Rob't Pannott. *Com.* 56.

LUDBURGH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 20li. 17s. 8d. ob. *P.* Tho: Morrison, Esq. *I.* David Allen. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 120.

LOWTH—*Q.* Prebend p'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* p'ge 36li. 5s. 4d.; vic. 12li. *P.* The prebendarie, Mr Tuswell. *I.* Alexander Cooke. *Com.* 1400.

MUCKTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 3s. 6d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Hen: Glenham. [Matt: Lister, 1682<sup>9</sup>]. *I.* Rob't Beckring. *Com.* 72.

MANBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 10s. 2d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Dymmock. *I.* Tho: Downes. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Lusbie R, in dec: Bullingbrook. *Qual'n.* By the late Earle of Lincol'. *Com.* 111.

NORTHELKINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 19s. 4d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Luke. *I.* Rob't Whicham. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 36.

<sup>1</sup> This item is written by the original scribe, but it must be a few years later than the *Liber*, since Barlow became bishop of Lincoln in 1608, unless, indeed, the *Liber* in its present form was compiled at a rather later date from the original returns.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

*Folio 63.*

ORMESBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 3li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Kelk. *Com.* 60.

RATHBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 6s. ob. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hambie, Esq. [Barnaby Bowtell, Magdal' Bowtell, 1681<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Rich: Hambie. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 44.

RUCKLAND—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 3s. 9d. *P.* Leon Skipwith, ge: *I.* Ralph Leavers. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 21.

RESTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 10s. 11d. ob. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Charles Dimmock. *I.* Jo.<sup>s</sup> Thomas Dyon. *Com.* 42.

SALFLETBIE PETRI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. *P.* Charles Cook, ge:, Rob't Greene, yeom'. *I.* John Squire. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 92.

SALFLETBIE CLEMENTIS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 2d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> iure duc: Lanc: *I.* Henery Cramer. *Com.* 56.

SALFLETBIE OMNIUM SANCTORUM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 19s. 4d. ob. *P.* Magdalen Coll: in Oxon. *I.* Thom: Leonard. *D.* B: in Diuinit: *Pr.* L. per Vniuer: Cant: *Com.* 120.

SKIDBROK—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 11li. 3s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Dye. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 150.

[NORTH<sup>1</sup>] SOMERCOTES MARIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Williamson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 24.

SOMERCOTES [AUSTRALIS *alias* SANCTI<sup>1</sup>] PETRI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 22li. 6s. 3d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> iure duc: Lanc: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Cotes. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 250.

STEWTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Hen: Glenham. *I.* Hugh Aiscough. *Com.* 28.

SOTHELKINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 6s. 6d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> John Bolle. *I.* Thom: Banck. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 120.

TATHWELL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* D: and Chapt' of Lincol', owners; and L. B: of Lincoln, Patron. *I.* Reginald Hatfield. *Com.* 60.

UTTERBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. voyd. *V.* vic. 5li. 6s. 8d. *P.* Vnknowne. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Lacebie. *Com.* 54.

WYAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. *P.* Thom: Ellis, Esq. *I.* Thom: Mombie. *Com.* 33.

WITHALL [*sic*]—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 16s. 10d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Walter Allen. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 50.

WELTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 12s. 1d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Kighley. *Com.* 40.

*Folio 64.*

NESSE DECANATUS [*alias* STAMFORD DEC:<sup>1</sup> [*sic*]]

BASTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 15d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>, Pat:; S<sup>r</sup> Jo: Spenser, owner. *I.* Edw: Stoakes. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 203.

BURHOLME—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 11s. 8d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Bull. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 64.

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> 'John' should probably be omitted (cp. pp. 87, 152, 181; *L.R.S.*, ii, 186, 237).



BRACEBURGH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 10s. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Gawin Harriman. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 70.

CARLEBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 22d. ob. *P.* The L. Burleigh and Rob't Monck. *I.* Tho: Baguley. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 83.

DEEPING JACOBI—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 19li. 11s. ob. [K.B. 6li. 19s. 9½d.]. *P.* Tho: Lowe, Alderman of London. *I.* Rob't More. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 806.

DEEPING GUTHLACI—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 15d. *P.* The L. Burleigh. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Coulsell. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Dup.* Bloxham R: in Lafford dec: *Qual'n.* By the late L. B: of Lincol. *Dist.* 24. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 362.

GRETTFORD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 18li. 10s. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* John Tunstall. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 128.

LANGTOFT—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 5s. 7d. ob. *P.* Sergeant Herne. *I.* Rob't Gregg. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 202.

STOWE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic., voyd. *V.* vic. 4li. 3s. 9d. *P.* Rob't Johnson, Archd: of Lecest: *I.* Jo: Bull. *Com.* 33.

TALLINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 9li. 9s. 9d. ob. [K.B. 8li. 9s. 8d.]. *P.* Sr Roger Manors. *I.* Rob't Wright. *Com.* 72.

THURLBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 10li. 9s. 4d. ob. *P.* Eaton Colledg. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Baker. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincol: *Com.* 323.

VFFINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 21li. 5s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *I.* Laurence Stanton [Tho: Spratt<sup>1</sup>]. *D.* D<sup>r</sup> in diuin: [D<sup>r</sup> in Divinity<sup>1</sup>]. *Com.* 183.

WEST DEEPING—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 17s. 11d. *P.* [The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>]. *I.* Anth: Hunt. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 64.

## STAMPFORD DECANATUS

ST. MARIE—*Q.* P'ge, approp. or noe, he knowes not. *V.* p'ge 4li. 8s. 9d. [K.B. 4li. 18s. 9d.]; cur. 4li. stip. *P.* [The Lo: B<sup>pp</sup> of Lincol' supposed, vid: book of Acts Feb: 3<sup>d</sup>, 1624<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Tho: Barnewell. *Com.* 200.

ALL SAINTS—*Q.* P'ge approp. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> presenteth once, end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 3li. 15s. { and Broksebies twice. *I.* Thomas

ST. PETERS—*Q.* P'ge prop. { Barker. *D.* B. in Arts. *Dup.* both *V.* 8li. 17s. 8d. ob. { vnited. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 203.

*Folio* 65.

ST MICH'IS, ST ANDREW—*Q.* Parson-ages approp. end. with vicaridges. *I.* { *P.* The Ladie Burleigh is Patron of these 3 vnited Churches. *I.* Thomas Shorthoes. *Pr.* non

ST STEPHANS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* { L. *Com.* 200.

ST<sup>i</sup> GEORGIJ—*Q.* P'ge prop. *I.* 3li. 10s. 7d. ob. { *I.* Richard Snow-*P.* Tho: Rippington, Esq., [blank] Broksbie, ge.; den. *D.* noe grad: and the Alderman of Stampford. *Com.* 80.

ST<sup>i</sup> JOH'IS—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 10s. 10d. *P.* { well. *Dist.* ½.  
vt supra. *Com.* 60. *Recus.* 1 man, 2 women.

## WALLESCROFT DECANATUS

BINBROOKE GABRIELL—*Q.* Noe p'ge but a portion of ground belong-

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.



ing to Milton prebend; vic. end. *V.* vic. 8li. *P.* The prebend' of Milton Mannor. *I.* Hugh Carter. *Com.* 112.

BINBROOK MARIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 10li. 4s. 2d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Rich: Adamson. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 70.

CROXBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 4s. 2d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Nayler. *D.* Bac: in Arts.<sup>1</sup> *Pr.* non. *Com.* 44.

CLAXBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 10s. 10d. *P.* Judith Witherwick. *I.* Rich: Codde. *Com.* 107. *Recus.* 3 men, 1 woman.

EASTRASINE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic: *V.* vic. 10li. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Thomas Horrocks. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 360.

KIRKBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 11s. 8d. [K.B. 8li. 18s. 4d.]. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Mounson. *I.* Rob't Fetherston. *Com.* 235.

KINGERBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. *P.* The la: Pickering. *I.* Nicholas Clark. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 50.

KELSEY MARIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. 4s. 2d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Mason. *D.* B: in Diuin. *Pr.* L. *Com.* 160.

KELSEY NICH'I—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 10s. 10d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Aiscough. *I.* Francis Rawlingson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L: per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 90.

LINWOOD—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 16li. 4s. 2d. *P.* [Robert Terwhite, Esq.<sup>2</sup>] [Car: Caesar, Miles, 1685<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* Mordoché Bownell. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: London: *Com.* 150.

NEWTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 11s. 10d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Constable [L<sup>d</sup> Castleton, '82<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* Tho: Lawson. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 50.

NORMANBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 10s. 10d. *P.* Judith Witherwick. *I.* Tho: Bilcliffe. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 92.

OWERSBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 18s. 4d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Mounson, owner; Ambrose West, yeom', patron. *I.* Ambrose West. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 200.

*Folio* 66.

RASINE DRAX—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Michael Jessep. *Com.* 120.

RASINE TUPHOLME—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* Tho: Typpin. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 160.

STANTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 4li. 17s. 6d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *Com.* 58.

THORGANBIE 3 PARTIUM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 17s. 6d. *P.* Tho: Gilbie, ge: *Com.* 55.

THORGANBIE 4 PARTIUM<sup>4</sup>—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 30s. 2d. ob. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>.

THORESWAY—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* David Hadcliff. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 225.

TEVELBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 16s. 8d. *P.* Rob't Terwhit, Es: *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Ward. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 327.

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'M.A.' (see *Valuatio Beneficiorum*, below; *P.D.*, 1596, no. 39).

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'quartæ partis'.

THORNTON LE MORE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 10s. 10d. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Aiscough. *I.* Oliuer Waters. *Dup.* Hattcliff R.; dec: Grimsbie. *Qual'n.* by the Arch: B: of Cant: *Dist.* 8. *Com.* 28.

TOFT—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Georg Bilcliff. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 80.

WESTRASINE—*Q.* \*P'ge prop. *V.* 19li. 10s. 10d. *P.* Rob't Will'mson, ge. *I.* Tho: Stockham. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 160.

WALLESBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 23li. 8s. 1d. ob. [K.B. 23li. 18s. 1½d.]. *P.* John Connyers, esq. *I.* Edw:<sup>1</sup> Spinks. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln. *Com.* 100.

WILLINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. 4s. 4d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Henneage, Esq. *I.* Adam Baxter. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 174.

VTTERBIE<sup>2</sup>—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 3li. 6s. 8d. *P.* John Dye. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Vtterbie. *Com.* 56.

## WRAGGO DECANATUS

APELEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur. 46s. 8d. stip. *P.* S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Terwhit. *I.* Ralph Reueley. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 50.

BURGH—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 10s. 10d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Welcome, ge: *I.* Eustace Doughtie. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 56.

BISTERTHORP [*sic*]—*Q.* P'ge prop. *I.* 5li. 15s. 4d. [K.B. 5li. 18s. 4d.]. *P.* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *I.* Hen: Leach. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 50.

BENNINGWORTH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 23li. 8s. 6d. ob. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hennage, Es: [S<sup>r</sup> Hen: Heron, mil: Balnei, 1680<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* Hugh Bilcliff. *Com.* 200.

*Folio* 67.

BARDNEY—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. *P.* The L. B. of Lincoln. *I.* John Gartsted. *Com.* 400.

EASTERRINGTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The old Countesse of Rutland. *I.* Cr'ofer Chapman. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 70.

EASTBARKWITH—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 11li. 10s. 10d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hennage, Esq. [or Jo: Brownlowe and W<sup>m</sup> Brownlowe<sup>4</sup>]. *I.* Charles Richardson. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 90.

HAINTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 7li. 10s. 10d. ; cur. 9li. stip. *P.* The D. and Chapter of Lincoln. *I.* Roger Dighton. *Com.* 178.

HOULTON CUM BECKRING—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 17li. 10s. 10d. *P.* The Earle of Rutland. *Com.* 200.

HATTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 7li. 10s. *P.* Ch'ofer Dighton, ge: [S<sup>r</sup> Humf: Winch, Bar<sup>te</sup>, 1680<sup>3</sup>]. *I.* Gabriell Bewet. *D.* Mr of of [*sic*] Arts. *Dup.* Harrington R., Hill Dec: *Qual'n.* By the L. Willowbie of Parham. *Dist.* 8. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 82.

KIRMOND—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 5li. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hennage, Esq. *I.* Rob't Seale. *Com.* 50.

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Edmund' (*Reg.* xxx, f. 166 ; *P.D.* 1601, no. 72).

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Ussleby.'

<sup>3</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>4</sup> Added by a somewhat later hand.

LISSINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 12li. 16s. 8d. *P.* The D. and Chapter of York. *I.* John White. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Com.* 79.

LUDFORD PARUA—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 18s. 4d. *P.* Marie Broxholm', vid. *I.* Peter Brittanne. *Com.* 40.

LUDFORD MAGN.—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. [K.B. 4li. 4s. 4½d.]. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hennage, Esq. *I.* Georg Blanchard. *D.* B: in Arts. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 60.

[LANGHTON<sup>2</sup>] [LANGTON IUXTA WRAGBY<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 13s. 4d. *P.* The Kings Matie [D'na Elizabetha Pierrepont, vid', '70, '80<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Rob't Pepelech.<sup>3</sup> *Com.* 122.

LEGGESBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. 4s. 2d. *P.* Sr Georg St Poll, owner. The heyre of Hamlet Marshall, Clark, patron. *I.* Hamlet Marshall. *D.* B: in Arts. *Dup.* Staunton V. in eodem dec: *Qual'n.* By the Arch: of Cant: *Dist.* 2. *Com.* 92.

PANTON—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 12li. *P.* The Incumbent. *I.* Walter Shepperd. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 84.

RANDE CUM GOLTHOE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 8li. 5s. *P.* Sr James Harrington. *I.* Humfrey Barlow. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 123.

STAYNTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. 18s. 4d. *P.* The Earle of Darbie. *I.* Hamlet Marshall. *D.* B: in Arts. *Dup.* Leggesbie V. in eodem dec: *Dist.* 2. *Com.* 106.

SNELLAND—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 3li. 17s. 6d. *P.* Sr Geo: St Poll. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Pell. *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* L. per Ep: Lincoln: *Com.* 50.

SIXHILL—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 6li. *P.* [Sr Henry Heron, mil. Balnei, 1679<sup>1</sup>]. *I.* Humfrey Harrison. *Com.* 43. *Recus.* 2 women.

STAINFIELD—*Q.* P'ge approp. not end. with a vic. *V.* cur: 4li. stip. *P.* Sr Phill: Terwhite. *I.* Ralph Lueueley. *Folio* 68.

SOTBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 9li. 10d. *P.* The Kings Matie. *I.* Hamlet Gregg. *Pr.* L. per Arch: Cant: *Com.* 80.

WICKENBIE—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 6li. 17s. 6d. *I.* Georg Buddle. *P.* [blank] Booth. *Com.* 83. *D.* B: in diuin:

FRISTROP—*Q.* P'ge prop., a peculiar. *P.* The de: and Chapter of Lincolne. *Com.* 45. *Qual'n.* Arch: Cant: *Dist.* 1.

WRAGBIE—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 8li. 4s. 2d. *P.* Franc: Tooley, ge: *I.* Ch'ofur Burton. *Com.* 160.

WESTBARKWITH [WESTBARKWORTH<sup>1</sup>]*—Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 5li. 10s. [K.B. 5li. 5s.]. *P.* Sr Antho: Turringham. *I.* Rich: Perston.<sup>4</sup> *D.* Mr in Arts. *Pr.* non L. *Com.* 58.

WILLINGHAM—*Q.* P'ge prop. *V.* 13li. 10s. 10d. *P.* W<sup>m</sup> Hennage, Esq. *I.* James Bancroft. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 110.

WESTERRINGTON—*Q.* P'ge approp. end. with a vic. *V.* vic. 4li. [K.B. 5li. 5s.]. *P.* Sr Geo: St Poll. *I.* W<sup>m</sup> Marshall. *Pr.* non. *Com.* 100.

## ARCHIDIACONATUS STOWE:

[The return for this archdeaconry is not printed here because all the particulars are contained either in the Liber Cleri, A.D. 1598, or in the Liber Cleri, 1603-4, which are printed below.]

<sup>1</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> *Rectius* 'Depelech' (see p. 183; *L.C.* 1614, f. 14d.).

<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'Preston' (see p. 183; *P.D.*, 1591, no. 12).

# [LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1598.]

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

*Folio 1.*

## STOW ARCHIDIACONATUS

### ASLACKHOE DECANATUS

Churcheis—Parsones, vicars & Curates. Chappells & Curates.

BLYBURGHE—a parsonage; her matie [patron]; Henry Askoughe, incumbent; 'no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospital'; no other benefice; not leased.

CANEBY—a parsonage; her matie [patron]; Richard Lamming, incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; leased.

CAMMERINGHAME—a vicaridge; Marmaduk Tirwhite, patrone; Symon Arrowsmithe, incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 1d.*

COTES—a vicaridge, voyd.

FILLINGHAME—a parsonage; Baliol colledg in Oxon, patrone; void of an incumbent.

[GLENTHAM]—Robert Bennet, curate; bachiler of art; full minister; no preacher; admytted by M<sup>r</sup> Commissary; of good behaviour; vn-married; not beneficed; but one cure.

*Folio 2.*

GLENTWORTHE—a vicarage; S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Wray, knight, patronn; Robert Catlyn, incumbent; no graduate; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resident; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

HACKTHORNE—a vicaridge; the quenes matie, patrone; Xp'ofe Feildinge, incumbent; no graduate; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resident; hospitallis; no other benefice; not leased.

HANWORTHE—a parsonage; M<sup>r</sup> Robert Grantham, [patron]; Robert Cramme, incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 2d.*

HARPESWELL—The parsonage here ys impropiated And ther ys here no vicaridg; Thom<sup>a</sup>s Bulcocke, curate; m<sup>r</sup> of arts; full minister; a preacher; admytted by —; of good behaviour; married; not beneficed; curate also of Hemswell; stipend yerelie ys *vjli*.

HEMMESWELL—The parsonage here ys impropiate and ther ys no vicaridge; Thomas Bulcock, curate; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; full minister; a preacher; admytted by —; of good behaviour; married; not beneficed; curate also of Harpeswell aforesayd; stipend yerely ys *xjli*.



*Folio 3.*

INGHAME—a vycaridge ; Robert Mounson, gent, [patron] ; Thomas Walker, incumbent ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

NORMANBY—a vycaridge ; the cathedrall church of Lincoln, [patron] ; Thomas Wade, incumbent ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; not married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

OWMBIE—a parsonage ; the quenes matie, patronne ; Phillipp Wright, incumbent ; bachiler of art ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

*Folio 3d.*

SPRIDLINGTON—a parsonage ; John Oldfeild, gent., patronne ; Robert Shaw, incumbent ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

SAXBY—a vicaridge ; Nicholas Saunderson, esq<sup>r</sup>, patrone ; Thomas Watson, incumbent ; no graduate ; no preacher ; his behaviour not known for th<sup>t</sup> he lyeuthe not in the countie ; not resydent ; not hospitalis.

WADDINGHAME PETRI—a personage ; the quenes matie, patronne ; Robert Pritchard, incumbent ; m<sup>r</sup> of artes ; a preacher ; of good behaviour ; not resydent ; not hospitallis ; letten to M<sup>r</sup> Turswell.

*Folio 4.*

WYLLAWGTON—a vicaridge ; Nicholas Ryley, incumbent ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resident ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

## CORRINGHAME DECANATUS

BLYTONNE—a vicaridge ; S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Wraie, patrone, in her maties right ; Robert Atkinsonne, incumbent ; m<sup>r</sup> of arte ; a preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resident ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

*Folio 4d.*

BELTONNE—John Meltonne, curate ; bachiler of artes ; full minister ; a preacher ; admytted by M<sup>r</sup> Commissary ; of good behaviour ; married ; not beneficed ; but one cure ; stipend, xj*li*.

EPWORTHE—a parsonage ; her matie [patron] ; Rychard Massey, incumbent ; m<sup>r</sup> of art ; of good behaviour ; vnmarried ; not resydent ; not hospitalis ; not leased.

Richard Barnard, curate ; bachiler of art ; full minister ; a preacher ; admitted by M<sup>r</sup> Commissary ; of good behaviour ; not beneficed ; no other cure.

*Folio 5.*

GAYNSBURGHE—a vicaridge ; John Jackson, incumbent ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resident ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

GREINGHAME—a parsonage ; the heir of S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Thorold, knight, [patron] ; Chr<sup>o</sup>fer Wilson, incumbent ; m<sup>r</sup> of artes ; a preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; not resident ; not hospitalis ; parson also of West-burghe in y<sup>e</sup> deanery of Loveden in tharchdeacnry of Lincoln.

Richard Fisher, curate ; no graduate ; a deacon ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; not beneficed ; no other cure.



*Folio 5d.*

HAXAY—a vycaridge; tharchbishop of Yorke, patrone; John Newland, incumbent; m<sup>r</sup> of arte; a preacher; of good behaviour; not married; resydent; hospitalis; vycar also of Gedney in Holland; not leased.

HEAPAME—a parsonage; her mat<sup>ie</sup>, patrone; William Farmery, incumbent; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; parson of Springthorp in this deanerie.

*Folio 6.*

LEA—a personage; M<sup>r</sup> Welpoole, patrone; Theodor Walpoll, incumbent; bachiler of arte; no precher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; parson of Gayteburton in the deanerie of Lawres in this archdeaconry of Stow; not leased.

LAUGHTONNE—a vicaridge; M<sup>r</sup> Dalisone, patrone; Rob<sup>t</sup> Bull, incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resident; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

M<sup>r</sup> Barlowe; scholem<sup>r</sup>; no graduate; not in orders; no preacher; admytted by M<sup>r</sup> Commissary; of good behaviour; not married; not beneficed; his yerely stipend ys *xxli*.

*Folio 6d.*

NORTHROPE—a vicaridge; the L. Bishop of Lincoln, patronne; no incumbent; Ralphe Robothom, curate; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; not beneficed; no other cure.

OWSTONNE—a vycaridge; Tharchbishop of Yorke, patronne; Robert Charleton, incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resident; hospitalis; not otherwise beneficed; not leased.

CHAPPELL: WESTBUTTERWICKE—John Rhodes, curate; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; not married; not beneficed; no other cure; stipend.

*Folio 7.*

PYLHAME—a personage; her mat<sup>ie</sup>, patrone; Ralf Wray, incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

SKOTTOR—a personage; the deane and chapter of Peterburghe, patronne; John Dawbnay, incumbent; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resident; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 7d.*

SKOTTONNE—a personage; M<sup>r</sup> Meares, patronne; John Cooper, incumbent; bachiler of diuinitie; a preacher; of good behaviour; vnmarried; not resydent; not hospitalis; prebendarie and residenciare of the collegiat church of Sowthwell of York dioc.

John Barlowe, curate; no graduate; no preacher; admytted by [*blank*]; of good behaviour; not beneficed; no other cure.

*Folio 8.*

SPRINGTHORPE—a personage; her mat<sup>ie</sup>, patrone; William Famery,<sup>1</sup> incumbent; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; parson also of Heapam in this deanerie; not leased.

WROOTE—a vicaridge; her mat<sup>ie</sup>, patrone; Rob<sup>t</sup> Dobsonne, incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 'Farmery,' as above under 'Heapame'.

*Folio 8d.*

LAWRES DECANATUS

AYSTROPE—a personage; Mr Amcote, patrone; Stephen Luddington, incumbent; a maister of artes; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; not resident; not hospitalis; no other benefice.

BROXHOLME—a personage; Sr Thom<sup>s</sup> Mounson, knight, patrone; Francis Remington, incumbent; bachiler of divinitie; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 9.*

BURTON IUX<sup>a</sup> LINCOLN—a personage; Sr Thomas Mounson, patronus; Georg Huddlestone, incum.; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; not resydent; not hospitalis; prebendary also of Lafford and vicar chorall in the cathedrall church of Lincoln; not leased.

BUSLINGTHORP—a personage; Thom<sup>s</sup> Sutton, esq<sup>r</sup>, patrone; Ethelbert Slade, incumb.; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; not resydent; not hospitalis; no other benefice; leased.

*Folio 9d.*

BRATYLBIE—a personage; Baliol colledg, Oxon, patrone; Henry Luddington, incumb.; bachiler of artes; no preacher; of good behaviour; not married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

CHERIE WILLINGHAME—a vycaridge; Thom<sup>s</sup> Welcome, gent, patrone; John Tuttie, incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; not married; resident; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 10.*

FALDINGWORTHE—a personage; Sr Georg St Poll, patrone; John Chadwick, incumb.; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; a preacher; of good behaviour; not married; not resydent; not hospitalis; no other benefice; letten to dyuerse.

[*blank*], curate; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; full minister; a preacher; admitted by Mr Commissary; of good behaviour; not beneficed; but this only cure; stipend yearely.

FISKERTONNE—a personage; the deane and chapter of Peterburghe, patrone; Francis Rhodes, incumbent; bachiler of artes; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resident; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 10d.*

GAYTBURTON—a personage; Mr Walpoole, patrone; Theodore Walpoll, incumb.; bachiler of arte; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; not resydent; not hospitallis; parson of Lea in the deanry of Corringh<sup>m</sup> in this archdeconry.

Thomas Woodd, curate; no graduate; full minister; no preacher; admitted by Mr Commissary; of good behaviour; married; not beneficed; no other cure.

*Folio 11.*

GREETEWELL—curate—[*blank*].

*Folio 11d.*

KETTLETHORPE—a personage; George Eland, incumbent; bachiler

of diuinitie ; a preacher ; of good behaviour ; not married ; not resydent ; not hospitalis.

Curate [*blank*].

*Folio 12.*

KNEATHE—curate—[*blank*].

MARTONNE—a vicaridge ; the L. Byshop of Lincoln, patrone ; Roger Newton, incumb: ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

*Folio 12d.*

NEWTONNE—a vicaridge ; John Stow, yeoman, patrone ; Chr'ofe Jackson, incumbent ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitallis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

NETHLAMME—George Mooche, curate ; no graduate ; full minister ; no preacher ; admitted by the Commissary ; of good behaviour ; not married ; not beneficed ; but one cure ; styPend yearelie ys *vjli. xiijs. iiijd.*

*Folio 13.*

RYSEHOLME—a personage ; Bayliol colledg. Oxon, patrone ; John Herd, incumbent ; bachiler of artes ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; not resydent ; not hospitalis ; vycar also of Bishopp Norton a peculiar of the cathedral church of Lincoln, scituate in the deanery of Aslackhoe in this archdeaconrie ; not leased.

REFFAME—a vicaridge ; the quenes matie, patrone ; Vincent Soare, incumb: ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

*Folio 13d.*

SNARFORD—a personage ; the Subdeane of the cathedral church of Lincoln, patrone ; Peter Beridge, incumbent ; no graduate ; of good behaviour ; not resydent ; not hospitalis.

SUDBROOKE—a personage ; the Lord Bishop of Lincoln, patrone ; John Wright, incumbent ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resident ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

*Folio 14.*

SAXILBY—a vicaridge ; the Lord Bishop of Lincoln, patrone ; Humfrey Knight, incumb: ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resident ; hospitallis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

SKAMPTONNE—a personage ; Richard Bridge, gent., patron ; Gyles Smythe, incumb: ; bachiler of artes ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

*Folio 14d.*

SKOTHORNE—a vicaridge ; her matie, patrone ; Abrahame Hollyday, incumb: ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

TORKSEY—Thomas Storr, curate ; no graduate ; full minister ; a preacher ; admytted by M<sup>r</sup> Comissary ; of good behaviour ; married ; not beneficed ; but one cure.

*Folio 15.*

VPTONNE—a vicaridge ; the Lord Willughbie of Parram, patrone ; Thomas Dainport, incumb: ; no graduate ; no preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

WYLLINGHAM IUXA STOW—a personage ; Rob't Johnson, yeoman, patrone ; Joh'es Garland, incumb: ; m<sup>r</sup> of artes ; a preacher ; of good behaviour ; married ; resydent ; hospitalis ; no other benefice ; not leased.

*Folio 15d.*

## MANLAKE DECANATUS

AWLTHROPP—a personage; the quenes mat<sup>ie</sup>, patrone; George Meriton, incumb:; bachiler in diuinitie; a preacher; of good behaviour; not married; not resydent; not hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

CHAPPELL: AMCOTES—Thom<sup>s</sup> Graves, curate; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; full minister; a preacher; admytted by M<sup>r</sup> Commissary; of good behaviour; not married; not otherwise beneficed; but one cure; stipend yerelie, xxli.

*Folio 16.*

AWCKBURROWE—a vicaridge; Doctor Chippingdale, patrone; Richard Clyffe, incumb:; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

APPLEBY—a vicaridge; M<sup>r</sup> Claytone, patrone; Thomas Seward, incumb:; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 16d.*

BURTONNE IUXA STATHER—a vycaridge; the Lord Sheffield, patrone; Rob't Hall, incumbent; bachiler of arte; of good behaviour; not married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

BRAWGHTONNE—a personage; Lo. Anderson, patrone; Will'm Robinsone, incumb:; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; leased to Marmaduke Tyrwhit, esq<sup>r</sup>.

*Folio 17.*

BOTTISFORTH—a vicaridge; the cathedral church of Lincoln, patrone; Henry Jeniper, incumb:; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

CROOLLE—a vicaridge; M<sup>r</sup> [*blank*] Grove, patrone; John Bawdwyne, incumb:; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 17d.*

FRODINGHAME—a vicaridge; M<sup>r</sup> Edw. Skipwith, patrone; Roger Goodwynne, incumb:; bachiler of artes; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

FLIXBURROWE—a personage; M<sup>r</sup> Towneley, patrone; Humfrey Browne, incumb:; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice.

*Folio 18.*

HALTONNE OCCIDENTALIS—a personage; my Lo. B. of Norwiche, patrone; Richard Forman, incumb:; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

HEBALSTOWE—a vycaridge; M<sup>r</sup> Southill, patrone; Wyl'm Taylforth, incumb:; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 18d.*

LUDDINGTONNE—a vycaridge; Robert Good, incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

MESSINGHAME—a vicaridge; the Lord B. of Lincoln, patron; Richard



Roboth<sup>a</sup>me, incumb:; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 19.*

MAUNTONNE—a personadge; Mr Southill, patrone; Richard Turswell, incumb:; bachiler of dyvinitie; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; not resydent; not hospitalis; parson also of Waddingh<sup>a</sup>m ma<sup>e</sup> in this deanery and prebendary of Lowthe in the cathedrall church of Lincoln; leased to Mr Sowthill.

Chr'offer Deacon, curate; no graduate; no preacher; admytted by Mr Commissary; of good behaviour; not married; not beneficed; but one cure.

*Folio 19d.*

REDBOURNE—a vycaridge; W<sup>m</sup> Ellys, gent, patrone; John Elnstone,<sup>1</sup> incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

ROXBY—a vicaridge; Mr Eastoft, patrone; Robert Dawsonne, incumb:; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 20.*

RYSEBY—a vycaridge; Thom<sup>s</sup> Partington, esq<sup>r</sup>, patrone; George Shaw, incumb:; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

SCAWBY—a vycaridge; Rob<sup>t</sup> Tyrwhit, esq<sup>r</sup>, patrone; Seathe Sheplay, incumb:; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

*Folio 20d.*

WADDINGHAME MARY—a personadge; her ma<sup>tie</sup>, patrone; Richard Turswell, incumb:; bachiler of dyvinitie; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; parson also of Maunton in this deanery and prebendary of Lowthe in the cathedrall church of Lincoln; not leased.

*Folio 21.*

WYNTRINGHAME—a personage; Sr W<sup>m</sup> Wray, knight, patrone; Thom<sup>s</sup> Forman, incumb:; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; parson also of Cotes mag<sup>a</sup> in the deanery of Grymmesby of tharchdeaconry of Lincoln; not leased.

[blank], curate; admytted by Mr Commissary; of good behaviour.

*Folio 21d.*

WYNTERTONNE—a vycaridge; her ma<sup>tie</sup>, patrone; Rob<sup>t</sup> Wylbie, incumbent; m<sup>r</sup> of artes; a preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

WHITTONNE—a vycaridge; my Lo. B. of Lincoln, patrone; George Woade,<sup>2</sup> incumbent; no graduate; no preacher; of good behaviour; married; resydent; hospitalis; no other benefice; not leased.

<sup>1</sup> 'Elston' in *L.C.* 1603, f. 73.

<sup>2</sup> 'Wade' in *L.C.* 1603, f. 73.





# [LIBER ARCHIDIACONATUS STOWE, A.D. 1603.]

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

[Folio 1.]

[ASLACKHOE DECANATUS]

[BLIBIGH—*Quality* P'ge prop. *Value* 19li. *Patron* The Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>. *Incumbent* Henery Aiscough. *Communicants* 60.<sup>1</sup>]

[CAINBIE—*Quality* P'ge prop. *Value* 4li. 13s. 4d. *Patron* [Edwardus Tourney, Ar., 1684<sup>2</sup>]. *Incumbent* Rich: Laming. *Communicants* 42.<sup>1</sup>]

[CAMERINGHAM—*Quality* P'ge approp. endowed with a vic. *Value* vic. 5li. 4s. 2d. *Patron* Rob't Terwhit, Es. *Incumbent* Symon Arrow-smith. *Communicants* 92.<sup>1</sup>]

[COATES—*Quality* P'ge approp. *Value* curate 3li. 6s. 8d. stipend. Nicholas Wright [*Curate*]. *Communicants* 20<sup>1</sup>. The owner of this Improprate parsonage is Douglas the widdowe of Charles Butler late of this parishe esq., deceased.

[FILLINGHAM—Edmund Lillie clerke parson here certifieth by W<sup>m</sup> Lincoln his Curate sayinge that the number of co'icant<sup>e</sup> in this parishe is 200 And that there is not in this parishe anye man or weoman but such as doe frequent the Church & doe also co'icate orderlye. And that hee the said Curate receaueth for yearly stipend at the parson or his fermors hand<sup>e</sup> for servinge the Cure xli. yearly The patron of this parsonage is the M<sup>r</sup> Fellows & schollers of Baliall Colledge in Oxon<sup>3</sup>]

[GLENTHAM—Mathewe Walker clerke vicar there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of co'icant<sup>e</sup> here is 200 And that there is not in this parishe anye man or weoman but such as doe frequent the church & doe also co'icate orderlye The parsonage here is impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed & hee this examine is incumbent thereof & such his vicaridge in the Kinges booke is valewed to vijli. The owners & proprietarye of this parsonadge is the deane & Chapter of the Cathedrall Church of Lincoln This parsonadge in the King<sup>e</sup> booke to his knowledge is not valewed The patron of this vicaradge is the deane & Chapter of Lincoln aforesaid<sup>3</sup>]

[GLENTWORTH—Robert Atkinson clerke vicar there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of co'icant<sup>e</sup> here is 120 & that there is not anye man or weoman in this parishe but such as doe frequent the Church & doe also co'icate orderlye The parsonage is impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed & hee this examine is incumbent thereof & such his vicaridge in the King<sup>e</sup> bookes is valewed to vijli. The parsonadge here to his knowledge

<sup>1</sup> Supplied from *L. C.*, 1603, f. 68, since the *Liber Archidiaconatus Stowe* is defective.

<sup>2</sup> Added by a later hand.

<sup>3</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

is not valedwed The owner or proprietarye of this parsonage is Sr Will'm Wray knight & he is patron allso of the vicaridge here<sup>1</sup>]

[HACKTHORNE—Will'm Lincoln Clerke vicar here saith that the number of co'icant<sup>e</sup> here is 90 And that there is not in this parishe anye man or weoman but such as doe frequent the Church & co'icate orderlye The parsonage here is impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed & he this examinante is incumbent thereof & such his vicaridge in the Kinge booke is valedwed to iiijli. The parsonage here to his knowledge is not valedwed in his maiesties booke The owner & proprietarye of this parsonage is the Kinge ma<sup>tie</sup> & his ma<sup>tie</sup> is also patron of this vicaridge<sup>1</sup>]

[HANWORTH—Rob'te Oram clerke parson there saith that the number of Co'icant<sup>e</sup> here is 24 And that in this parishe there is neither man nor weoman but such as doe frequent the Church & allso doe Co'icate orderlye, Excepting viz. one man & one weoman who haue not receaued in this parishe this twelue moneth. And the patron of this parsonage is Robert Grantham of Dunholme in the Countye of Lincoln gent.<sup>1</sup>]

*Folio 2.*

[HEMSWELL—Thomas Bowcock<sup>2</sup> clerke Curate there<sup>2</sup>] saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants [in this parishe is<sup>1</sup>] 208 [And that there is not anye man or weoman<sup>1</sup>] within this parish but such as [doe frequent the church and doe<sup>1</sup>] also co'icate orderly The parsonage [here is impropriated<sup>1</sup>] & the owner & proprietarie there of is the Maior [Sheriefes & Cominaltie<sup>1</sup>] of the Citie of Lincolne of whome hee [this examine recea<sup>1</sup>]ueth yearely for serginge the Cure here xjli. [The parsonadge here<sup>2</sup>] is valued in the Kinge booke to xxvijli. xiijs iiijd.

HARP[ESWELL—Thom<sup>1</sup>]as Bowcock<sup>2</sup> clerk Curate there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icant<sup>e</sup> here is 80tie [And<sup>1</sup>] th<sup>t</sup> there is not in this parish any man or woeman but such as doe frequent the church & doe also Co'icate orderly The parsonage here is impropriated & the owner or proprietary thereof is Sr Hamond Whichcote Knight at whose hands hee this examinante receiue<sup>1</sup>th for yearly Stipend for serveing the Cure vjli. And this parsonage to his Knowledge is not valued in the Kings booke

INGHAM—Thomas Walker clerke vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 80tie And that there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church and doe alsoe Communicate orderly [And<sup>1</sup>] that the rectory here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge e[ndowed<sup>1</sup>] and th<sup>t</sup> hee this examinante is the Incumbent thereof [& the same<sup>1</sup>] is valued in the Kinges booke to iiijli. xiijs. iiijd. The parsonage or Rectory here is not to his Kn[owledge valued in<sup>1</sup>] his Ma<sup>ties</sup> booke The Rectory here consisting [in the profite and<sup>1</sup>] reuenues of Corne whereof Robert Moun[son gent. is owner & proprietary<sup>1</sup>] Hay whereof Sr William Wray Knight [is owner & proprietary<sup>1</sup>] The third parte is of Corne & hay whereof the Kinges Majestie [is owner & proprietary<sup>1</sup>] The patron of this vicaridge when [he was p<sup>nted</sup> therto was<sup>1</sup>] Richard Bartie<sup>8</sup> esq<sup>re</sup> whoe [is nowe patron he knoweth not<sup>1</sup>]

KIRTON—James Nayler clerk [vicar there saith that the number of<sup>1</sup>] comunicant<sup>e</sup> he[re is 40<sup>1</sup>] And there is not [anye man or woeman in this parishe but such<sup>1</sup>] as doe freq[uent the Church & co'icate orderlye. The parsonadge<sup>1</sup>] here is [impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed whereof

<sup>1</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

<sup>2</sup> 'Bawcock' in *L.C.* 1603, f. 69.

<sup>3</sup> In *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, a later hand has added—'Patron Sr Rob't Mounson, knt.'

he this examinante is incumbent & such his vicaridge in the kinge booke towardē all charge yearely is valewed to vijli. xiijs. iiijd. The owner & proprietarie of this parsonadge is allwayes the Subdeane of the Cathedrall Church of Lincoln for the tyme beinge w<sup>ch</sup> subdeanerye is in the kinge booke valewed yearelye towardes all chardges to the sūme of xxxvli. viijs. jd. ob. The patron of the vicaridge here is the said Subdeane of Lincoln Cathedrall church aforesaid for the tyme beinge<sup>1</sup>

*Folio 2d.*

NORMAN[BIE—Richard Cater Clerke vicar there saith that the number of Communicante here is 60 And that there is not anye man or weoman in this parishe but<sup>1</sup>] such as [doe frequent the Church, & doe also co'icate<sup>1</sup>] orderly. [The parsonadge here is impropriated and hath a vicaridge<sup>1</sup> endowed and [he this examine is incumbent thereof<sup>1</sup>] and such his vicar[idge is valewed in the Kinge booke to vli<sup>1</sup>] The parsonage is not Kn[owen to be valewed in the said booke<sup>1</sup>] The owner or proprietarie [of this parsonadge is the deane &<sup>1</sup>] Chapter of the Cathedrall [Church of Lincoln. The patron of<sup>1</sup>] this vicaridge is the said [deane & Chapter<sup>1</sup>]

NORTON EPISCOPI—John Heard vicar here saith that the [number of co'icantē here<sup>1</sup>] is 189 And that there is not any man or woe[man in this parish but<sup>1</sup>] such as doe frequent the Church And doe alsoe Co'icate [orderly<sup>1</sup>] The parsonage here is impropriated haveing a vicaridge endowed whereof hee this examinant is Incumbent and such his vicaridge in the Kings bookes is valued to ixli. The proprietary or owner of this parsonage is alwayes the Prebendarie of this Norton aforesaid in the Cathedrall Church of Lincolne for the tyme beinge & is valued in the Kings bookes to vijli. iijs. iiijd. The patron of this vicaridge is all wayes the said Prebendarie for the tyme beinge. And hee the said examinant saith th<sup>t</sup> hee is parson alsoe of Riseholme<sup>2</sup> in this Archdeaconrie and Deanry of Lawres Turne to the same & there doeth appeare his further Answer.

[OUNBIE—Phil<sup>1</sup>]lip Wright clerke parson there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icantē [here<sup>1</sup>] is 60tie [And that<sup>1</sup>] there is not in this parish any man or woeman but [such as doe<sup>1</sup>] frequent the Church and alsoe doe co'icate orderly [The patron<sup>1</sup>] of this Rectory is the Kinges maiestie

[SPRIDLINGTON—Robert Shawe clerke<sup>1</sup>] parson there saith that the number of co'icantē here is 80tie. [There is one man a recu<sup>1</sup>]sant here who hathe not been at the [Church these vij yeares<sup>1</sup>] last past, all others in the parish both [men & weomen have recea<sup>1</sup>]ued the holy communion order[lye that be of lawfull yeares of discre<sup>1</sup>]tion & doe frequent the Church. [The patron of this parsonage is John<sup>1</sup>] Ouldfeld<sup>3</sup> of this towne gent.

[SAXBIE—Rob<sup>t</sup>e Shawe curate here saith that the num<sup>1</sup>]ber of co'icantē here is [22. And that there is not anye man or weoman in<sup>1</sup>] this parish but such[as doe frequent the church & doe orderly co'icate<sup>1</sup>] The parsonage [here is taken to be impropriated & that S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas<sup>1</sup>] Saunders[on<sup>1</sup> knight is owner or proprietarie of this parsonage, w<sup>ch</sup> is

<sup>1</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

<sup>2</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, adds that the distance between the benefices was 8 miles, and that Heard had no qualification for holding two benefices.

<sup>3</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, has 'Caldfield', which is a mistake.

<sup>4</sup> In *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, a later hand has added 'Lord Castleton, 1681.'



valewed in the Kinge booke to vijli. iijs. ijd. And here is no endowed vicaridge knowen, he this examine receaueth yearlye for seruinge the Cure the summe of iiijli.<sup>1</sup>]

*Folio 3.*

WAD[DINGHAM PETRI—Robert Pridchard parson here saith that the number of co'icantē here is 95. And that there is not in this parishe anye man or weoman but such as doe frequent the Church & doe co'icate orderlye. The patron of this parsonage is the Kinge maiestie.<sup>1</sup>]

WILLOUGHTON—Nicholas [Ryley clarke Vicar here saith that the number of<sup>1</sup>] Co'icantē [here is 85<sup>1</sup>]. And [that there is in this parishe neither man nor weoman that<sup>1</sup>] is a recusa[nt or doth deny to receaue the holy comunion The<sup>1</sup>] parsonage he[re is impropriated<sup>1</sup>] and hath a vicaridge [endowed<sup>1</sup>] And hee this [examine is<sup>1</sup>] incumbent & such his vicaridge in the Kinges [bookes is valewed<sup>1</sup>] to vijli. yearly towards all charges The parsonag [is not valewed in<sup>1</sup>] his Ma<sup>ties</sup> bookes to his knowledge. The owner & proprietary of the parsonage is the provost & Schollers of the Kings Colledge in Cambridge and Hamond Sutton gent. And they the said provost & Sutton are patrons of this vicaridge.

#### CORRINGHAM DECANATUS

BLYTON—Thomas Raynebow clerk vicar there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icantē here is 240tie And that there is not in this parish any man or weoman but such as doeth frequent the church & doth alsoe Communicate orderly. The parsonage there is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge indowed whereof hee this examinant is Incumbent and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes is valued yearly towards all charges to the summe of xijli. The parsonage here to his Knowledge is not valued in the kinges bookes. The owner or proprietary thereof is Sr William Wray Knight who is also patron of this vicarid[ge<sup>1</sup>]

BELTON—John Melton clerke Curate here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Communicantē here is 700 And that there is here one man th<sup>t</sup> is a recusan[t<sup>1</sup>] all others both men and woemen doe frequent the Church & doe Communicate orderly the parsonage here is Improprate & hath noe vicaridge endowed he this examine is Curate there [&<sup>1</sup>] receiue for his yearly Stipend xxli. at the proprietaries hands which is the maior Sheriffes and Comonality of [the<sup>1</sup>] citty of Lincolne And this parsonage<sup>1</sup> is in the Kings bookes [valued<sup>1</sup>] to xxxijli. iijs. iiijd.

*Folio 3d.*

[CORRINGHAM—Richard Tailer clerke vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of co'icantē here is 307. And that there is not in this parishe anye man or weoman but such as doth frequent the Church & co'icate orderly. The parsonage is impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed whereof he this examine is incumbent And such his vicaridge is valued yearly in the Kinge booke towardē all charge<sup>1</sup> to xijli. [The parsonage in the Kinge booke by the name of<sup>1</sup>] the prebend [of Corringham in the Cathedral church<sup>1</sup>] of Lincolne towards [all chardges yearelye is valewed to the sume<sup>1</sup>] of xxxiiijli. xs. The [patron of this vicaridge is the prebendary<sup>1</sup>] of Corringham aforesaid [for the tyme beinge.<sup>1</sup>]

EPWORTH—Richard [Massey clerke parson here<sup>1</sup>] saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icantē [here is 500 & there<sup>1</sup>] is neither man nor woman in this

<sup>1</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

parish [that is a recusant ei<sup>1</sup>]ther in frequentinge the Church or in Co'icatinge. [The patron<sup>1</sup>] of this parsonage is the Kinge ma<sup>tie</sup>.

GAINSBROUGH—Jerome Phillips<sup>2</sup> clerke vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icant<sup>e</sup> here is 1059. And that there is not in this parish any man or woeman but such as doe frequent the Church & doe also Communicate orderlie the parsonage is here Impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed & hee this examinate is incumbent thereof and such his vicaridge in the Kings bookes is valued to xxijli. xvjs. ijd. the parsonage here to his Knowledge is not valued in the Kings bookes the proprietary or owner of the parsonage is all waies the Lord Bishop of Lincolne for the time beinge & his Lor<sup>pp</sup> is all wayes patron of the said vicaridge.

GREINGHAM—Chr'ofe Wilson parson and Richard Fisher Curate here say th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants in this parish is 112 And th<sup>t</sup> there is not in this parish any man or woeman but such as doth frequent the Church and doth also Communicate orderlie Hee this examinate Fisher aforesaid Curate receiue yearly for wages and stipend vjli. xiijs. iiijd. The patron of this R'c'orie is Anthony Thorold of Marston in the county of Lincolne Esquier and this parsonage in the Kings bookes is valued to the summe of xxvli. xvijs. vjd. And hee this examinate Wilson is parson of Westbrough<sup>3</sup> in the Archdeaconry of Lincolne and Deanry of Loveden w<sup>ch</sup> is distant from this his benefice of Greingham by the space [of<sup>1</sup>] xxvj myles and his other benefice of Westbrough in the [Kinge booke<sup>1</sup>] is valued to the sume of xxli. The patron [of this parsonage<sup>1</sup>] of Westbrugh is Anthony Thorold of Marston [aforesaid in the<sup>1</sup>] Countie of Lincolne esq<sup>re</sup> now in mynoritie [He the said Willson<sup>1</sup>] is a Maister of Arts and Chaplaine [to Edward late earle of Rutland Deceased<sup>1</sup>]

*Folio 4.*

HAXEY—John Newland clerk vicar there sayth [th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icant<sup>e</sup><sup>1</sup>] in this parish is 700. And th<sup>t</sup> there [is<sup>1</sup>] not in this [parishe anye man<sup>1</sup>] or woeman [that<sup>1</sup>] is not a frequenter of the Church [or one that<sup>1</sup>] Communicateth not. The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endowed and hee this examinant is Incumbent and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes is valued to xxviijli. vjd. ob. The parsonage here to his Knowledge is not valued in the Kinges bookes The proprietary of this parsonage is the Archbishop of Y[orke<sup>1</sup>] his Gr: And his Gr: is patron of this vicaridge

HEAPHAM—William Farmerie clerk pars[on<sup>1</sup>] here saith that the number of Co'icant<sup>e</sup> in this parish is [60<sup>1</sup>]. And that there is not in thi[s<sup>1</sup>] parish eith<sup>r</sup> man or woema[n th<sup>1</sup>]at is a recusant or any being of Lawfull yeares of discrecion but doe receiue the co'ion The patron of this parsonage is the princes Grace of Wales in Right of the Dutchie of Cornewall And this parsonage in the Kinges bookes is valued to xli. And further hee this examinant sayth that hee is also parson of Springthorpe in this Deanry. Turne thereto where you shall finde his further Answers

LEA—Theodore Walpoole clerk parson here sayth that the number of Comunicant<sup>e</sup> here is 162 And th<sup>t</sup> there is not any man or woman in this parish but such as doth frequent the Church & doth Co'icate orderly :

<sup>1</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

<sup>2</sup> 'Hen: Clifford' is given as vicar in *L.C.* 1603, f. 69; but he was not instituted until 9 Nov., 1608 (*Bp. Cert.*). Phillips was certainly vicar in 1603.

<sup>3</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, adds that he was qualified by 'the late Earle of Rutland.'

The patron of this parsonage is Thomas Lambert Esquier<sup>2</sup> And this parsonage is valued in the Kinges bookes to ixli. iijs. ijd. And hee this examinate is parson of Gaitburton in this Archdeaconry and Deanry of Lawres. Turne therto where his further Answers doe appeare.

LAUGHTON—Robert Bull clerk vicar here saith that the number of Co'icantē in this parish is 160tie And th<sup>t</sup> in this parish there is not any man or woman but such as doe frequent the Church & alsoe Co'icate orderly the parsonage there is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge indowed and hee this examinate is Incumbent thereof and such his vicaridge in the Kings bookes is valued to xijli. by the yeare The parsonage here to hes Knowledge is not valued in the Kinges bookes The owner and proprietary of this parsonage is S<sup>r</sup> Roger Dallison Knight<sup>3</sup> And hee the said S<sup>r</sup> Roger Dallison is patron of this vicaridge

*Folio 4d.*

[NORTHORPE<sup>1</sup>—Brian Dickons curate here saith th[at<sup>1</sup>] the number of Co'icants here is 80tie And that [there<sup>1</sup>] is not any man or woeman [in<sup>1</sup>] this parish but [such as doe freq<sup>1</sup>]uent the Church and [comuni<sup>1</sup>]cate orderly The par[sonage here<sup>1</sup>] is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endow[ed<sup>1</sup>] voide diverse by passed yeares of any Incumbent and therefore served by him this examinate whoe receiueth for wage and Stipend yearly the sune of iiijli. And this vicaridge in the Kings bookes is valued to iiijli. The owner or proprietary of this parsonage and patron of this vicaridge is alwayes the Bishop of Lincolne for the time beinge

[OWSTON<sup>1</sup>—Robert Ch[arle<sup>1</sup>]ton clerk vicar there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 438 And that there is not in this parish any man or woeman th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant either in comeing to Church or in Communicateinge The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge indowed And hee this Examinate is Incumbent there of And such his vicaridge in the Kings bookes is valued yearly towards all charges to xixli. xs. The parsonage here to his Knowledge in the Kinges bookes is not valued The proprietary or owner of this parsonage is the Lo: Archb: of Yorke And the said Archb: is patron of this vicaridge

PILHAM—Ralph Wray clerk parson here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icantē here is 50tie:<sup>4</sup> And that there is neither man nor woeman in this parish th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant or any other that is of lawfull yeares and discretion but doth receiue the holy Communion the patron of this parsonage is the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>

SCOTTER—John Dawbney clerk parson here saith that the number of Communicants here is 300 And that in this parish there is neither man nor woeman that is a recusant but all men & woemen here th<sup>t</sup> bee of Lawfull yeares & discretion doe receiue the holy comunio The patron of this parsonage is the Bishop of Peterborough for the time beinge

*Folio 5.*

SCOTTON—John Cowper clerk parson by John Barlowe [clerke cur. there<sup>1</sup>] saith that the number of Co'icantē in this par[ishe<sup>1</sup>] is 260. [And<sup>1</sup>] that there is neither man nor woman in this parish that is [a recu<sup>1</sup>]sant or th<sup>t</sup> doeth refuse to bee a partaker of the holy Communion being of Lawfull

<sup>1</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

<sup>2</sup> 'S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Lambert' in *L.C.* 1603, f. 70.

<sup>3</sup> In *L.C.* 1603, f. 70, a later hand has added: 'Edvardus Vic: comes Irwin, 1685; Vic: Comes Irwin, 1685'.

<sup>4</sup> '86' in *L.C.* 1603, f. 70.



yeares and discretion And th<sup>t</sup> the yearely Stipend w<sup>ch</sup> hee this Examinate [Barlowe<sup>1</sup>] receiue yearly is viijli. And that the patron of this parsonage is Anthony Meers gent. as hee taketh itt.

SPRINGTHORPE—William Farmery clerk parson here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 90tie And th<sup>t</sup> there is neither man nor woeman in this parish but such as doeth frequent the Church and alsoe Co'icate orderly. The patron of this parsonage is the Kinges Majestie and [this<sup>1</sup>] parsonage in the Kinges books is valued to xiiijli. iijs. iiijd. And this his benefice is distant from Heapham aforesaid scarce halfe a myle hee is a M<sup>r</sup> of Arts and Chaplaine to William late Bishop of Lincoln deceased and thereby qualified.

WROOTE—Robert Dobson clerk parson here saith that the number of Co'icant<sup>e</sup> here is 52 And that there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as Doth Co'icate and frequent the Church orderly. The patron of this parsonage is the King<sup>e</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup>

#### LAWRES DECANATUS

AISTROPP—Thomas Youle clerk parson there saith that the number of Co'icants in this parish is 48 And that there is neither man nor woeman in this parish that is either a recusant or any such as doth not receive the Communion orderly The patron of this parsonage is S<sup>r</sup> Richard Amcoat<sup>e</sup> of this parish Knight

BARLINGS—Richard Warrington clerk curate there sayth th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 99 and that there is not here any man or woeman that is a recusant or th<sup>t</sup> being of Lawfull yeares and discretion refuseth to come to Church th<sup>t</sup> doe not receive the holy Communion here is not any rectory or parsonage but a donatue where[of<sup>1</sup>] the late Countesse of Derby Lady Margaret was doner and now the Donation hereof belongeth to the [children<sup>1</sup>] of Fardinando late Earle of darbie<sup>2</sup> deceased.

*Folio 5d.*

[BROXHOLME<sup>1</sup>]—Francis Remington clerk parson here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 62 And that there is not anyman or woeman in this parish that is a recusant or th<sup>t</sup> being of Lawfull yeares and discretion but doth orderly receiue the holy comunion The patron of this parsonag is S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Mounson Knight.

BURTON—George Huddleston clerk parson there saith that the number of Communicants here is 120 and th<sup>t</sup> there is not in this parish any man or woeman th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant or being of Lawfull yeares & discretion th<sup>t</sup> refuseth to receiue the holy comunion but are all orderly partakers of the s[ame<sup>1</sup>] and th<sup>t</sup> the patron of this parsonage is S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Mounson Knight.

BUSLINGTHORPE—Ethelbert Slade clerke parson here sayth th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 10 And there is not here any man or woeman th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant or any other th<sup>t</sup> is of Lawfull yeares and discretion but receiue the Communion The patron of this parsonage is Thomas Sutton Esquier

BRATTLEBY—Henry Luddington clerke parson here saith that the number of Co'icants in this parish is 70tie and th<sup>t</sup> there is not in this

<sup>1</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

<sup>2</sup> Patron 'The Earle of Derby' in *L.C.* 1603, f. 70.



parish any man or woeman th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant but all sorts of people being of discretion & yeares Lawfull doe frequent the Church & doe coi'cate orderly The patron of this parsonage is the m<sup>r</sup> fellowes & schollers of Balioll Colledge in oxon.

CHERY WILLINGHAM—John Tuttie clerke vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants in this parish is 78 and th<sup>t</sup> there is not in this parish any man or woeman but such as doth frequent the church and Co'icate orderly the parsonage here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed & hee this examinant is incumbent thereof and such his vicaridge in his mat<sup>ies</sup> bookes yearly towards all charges is valued to vjli. xiijs. iiijd. The parsonage here is not valued in such his mat<sup>ies</sup> bookes to his this Exam-inants Knowledge The owner of this parsonage is Sr Robert Markham knight and the patron of this vicaridge is Sr Rob<sup>t</sup> Markham

CARLTON AUSTRAL:—Robert Johnson clerk curate there sayth th<sup>t</sup> the number of co'icants here is 68 & th<sup>t</sup> there is not any man or woman in the parish but doth frequent the church & co'icate orderly The Rectory here is Impropriated & the owner thereof is the prebendary of Carlton cum Thurlebie in the Cathedrall Church of Lincolne from whome hee the said Curate receiueth for stipend yearly the summe of vli. The said prebend or parsonage of Carleton cum Thurleby being in the Kings bookes valued to xvijli. xs.

*Folio 6.*

CARLETON BOREAL'—Robert Johnson clerk curate there saith [that the number<sup>1</sup>] of Co'icants here is 92 And that there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as doth frequent the Church and Co'icate orderly The parsonage here is impropriated and the owner or proprietary thereof is the prebendary for the time being of Carleton boreal' cum dalbie in the Cathedrall Church of Lincolne from whence hee receiueth for his yearly Stipend serveing the Cure there the sume of vli. The said prebend or parsonage of Carleton cum dalbie in the Kings bookes is valued to xijli. xs.

DUNHOLME, PECUL'—William Dawson clerk vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 125 And that euery man and woeman in this parish doe both frequent the Church and Co'icate orderly. The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endowed and hee this Examinant is Incumbent thereof And such his vicaridge in the kinges bookes yearly is towards all charges valued to iiijli. vjs. viijd. The parsonage here in his majesties bookes is valued to ixli. iijs. iiijd. yearly towards all charges The owner and proprietary of this parsonage is allwayes the prebendary<sup>2</sup> of Dunholme in the Cathedrall church of Lincolne And the said prebendary is patron of this vicaridge.

FALDINGWORTH—John Chadwick clerk parson here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 130 And that there is neither man nor woeman in this parish th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant neither any other th<sup>t</sup> being of Lawfull yeares but doth orderly receiue the holy Communion the Patron of this parsonage is Sr George S<sup>t</sup> Poll Knight

FISKERTON—Richard Klaiton clerk parson there and Hugh Horberye his Curate doe say that the number of Co'icants here is 140tie And that there is not any man or woeman in this parish th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant but all

<sup>1</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

<sup>2</sup> In *L.C.* 1603, f. 71, a later hand has struck out 'The prebendarie', and has added 'The Lo; B<sup>pp</sup> of Lincolne'.

sorts of people being of Lawfull yeares and discretion doe orderly receiue the holy Comunion & the patron of this parsonage is the Deane and Chapter of the Cathedral church of Peterborough the said Curate receiue the Stipend yearly xli. xiijs. iiijd.

FRISTROPP, PECUL'—George Buddle clerk parson here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 55 And that there is noe man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the church & co'icate orderly The patron of this parsonage is the deane & chapter of the Cathedral church of Lincolne This parsonage is valued in the Kinge bookes to iiijli. xs. [*Folio 6d.*] And hee this Examinante saith further that hee is alsoe parson of Whickenbie in the Archdeaconry of Lincolne and Deany of Wraggo which is distant from the other his benefice of Fristropp aforesaid halfe a myle & is valued in the Kinges bookes to vijli. xvijs. [*vjd.*<sup>1</sup>] Hee this Examinante is a Batchellor of Divinitie & Also Chaplaine to the Archbishop of Canterbury his Grace The patron of this parsonage of Whickenby is the heyre of Robert Booth clerke deceased late parson of both the said benefices

GAITBURTON—Theodore Walpooll cl: parson there & Tho: Wood clerk Curate here sayth that the number of Co'icants in this parish is 81 And that there is neither man nor woeman in this parish that is either recusant or being of Lawfull years but receiue the holy comunion The patron of this benefice is Robert Walpoole Esq<sup>re</sup> This parsonage is valued in the Kings bookes to viijli. xs. xd. Hee this Examinante Walpoole is a m<sup>r</sup> of Arts & The Lo: Willoughbie of Parrham his Chaplaine and soe qualified This his benefice is distant from his other benefice of Lea two myles The said Wood for serving the Cure of Gaitburton aforesaid receiue the yearly Stipend vijli. xiijs. iiijd.

GREETWELL—Vincent Sore, cl: Curate here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 88 and that there is not in this parish any man or woeman that is a recusant neither any other person being of Lawfull yeares & discretion but doth receiue the holy Comunion The parsonage here is Impropriated without any endowed vicaridge but is Served by him this Examinant being the Curate whoe receiue the Stipend yearly serving the Cure there at the hands of the farmer of the parsonage vli. The owner and proprietary of this parsonage is the Deane & chapter of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln for the use of the Choristers in the said Cathedral Church which parsonage to this examnants knowledg is not valued in the Kings bookes.

KETTLETHORPE—Roger Parker parson by Henry Cole curate here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 150tie And th<sup>t</sup> in this parish there is not any man or woeman th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant either in Coming to the Church or in co'icatinge The patron of this parsonage is William Meekeley of this parish gent'. And further the said Roger Parker saith that hee is parson of Brant Broughton in the Deanry of Loveden & Arch Deanry [*sic*] of Lincolne in which Brant Broughton parish the number of Co'icants is 292 And in this parish of Brant Broughton there is [*Folio 7*] neither man nor woman that is a recusant either in coming to church or in co'icatinge Hee the said Roger Parker is a Doctor of divinitie and Chaplayne to the Lord Bishop of Lincolne and thereby qualified the said two benefices as [*sic*] distant the one from the other xij myles The said benefice of Kettlethorp in the Kings bookes towards all charges yearly is

<sup>1</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

valued to xxviii<sup>li</sup>. And the valuac'on of this parsonage of Brant Broughton in the Kings bookes towards all charges yearly is xxxv<sup>li</sup>. xiijs. iiij<sup>d</sup>. The patron of this parsonage of Brant Broughton is Elizabeth Vaux of [blank] widdowe The seuerall Curates of the said Kettlethorpe & Brant Broughton are the said Henry Cole whoe receiueth yearly for serveing the Cure at Kettlethorpe the summe of xli. And the Curate of the said Brant Broughton is Tho: Wright clerk whoe receiueth yearly for his Stipend for serveing the Cure there the Summe of xli.

KNATHE—Thomas Wood clerk Curate there saith that the number of Co'icants here is 73 And that there is neither man nor woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church & doe also Co'icate orderly The parsonage here is Impropriated & is valued in the Kinges bookes to iiij<sup>li</sup>. vjs. viij<sup>d</sup>. here is noe Indowment of any vicaridge therefore served by him this Examinante as Curate whoe receiueth for Stipend yearly the sume of xli.<sup>2</sup> at the hands of the Lord Willoughbie of Parrham who is proprietary & owner of this parsonage and his table when hee cometh to say the divine service on Sundayes and other times

MARTON—William Harrison clerk vicar there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 126 And that there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church & also co'icate orderly The parsonage there is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge indowed And hee this Examinant is Incumbent thereof And such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes yearly towards all charges is valued to iiij<sup>li</sup>. xiijs. iiij<sup>d</sup>. The parsonage here is not valued in his Mat<sup>ies</sup> bookes to his this Examinants Knowledge The owner and proprietary of this parsonage is the Lord Bishop of Lincolne for the time beinge And the said Lord Bishop is patron of this vicaridge

*Folio 7d.*

[NEWTON<sup>1</sup>]<sup>2</sup>—Chr'ofe Jackson cl: vicar there saith that the number of Co'icants in this parish is 169 And that there is not either man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church and doe also co'icate orderly The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endowed And hee this Examinante is Incumbent And th<sup>t</sup> such his vicaridge & the valuac'on thereof in the Kings booke is iiij<sup>li</sup>. The parsonage to his Knowledge is not vallued in any such bookes The patron of this vicaridge is Jo: Stowe the younger of this towne & parish gent<sup>l</sup>.

NETLAM—John Wrig[ht]<sup>1</sup> clerke Curate there saith that the number of Co'icants here is 220 And that there is neither man nor woeman in this parish that is a recusant but all of Lawfull yeares & discretion doe orderly Co'icate The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath noe vicaridge indowed The owner of this parsonage is alwayes the Chancellor of the Cathedrall church of Lincolne for the time beinge Hee this Examinante being Curate receiueth for his yearly Stipend the summe of vii. Patron hee hath none but as and when the place is void of a Curate the ordinary admitteth

RYSEHOLME—John Herd<sup>3</sup> cl: parson here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 12 And th<sup>t</sup> there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church & doe alsoe co'icate orderly

<sup>1</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

<sup>2</sup> '40s.' in *L.C. 1603*, f. 71.

<sup>3</sup> In *L.C. 1603*, f. 71, a later hand has added 'Roger Mander.'



The patron of this parsonage is the M<sup>r</sup> Fellowes & Schollers of Baliol Colledge in Oxon And this his benifice is distant from that his other benifice of Norton Ep'i viij myles hee is not qualified hee is of degree in Schoole a Batchellor of Arts This parsonage of Ryseholme in the Kinges bookes is valued to iiijli.

REPHAM—Vincent Sore clerk vicar here sayth that the number of Co'icants in this parish is 160tie And th<sup>t</sup> there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church and alsoe doe Co'icate orderly The parsonage here is impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed whereof hee this examinant is Incumbent and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes is valued to vjli. xiijs. iiijd. yearly towards all charges The parsonage in such his Ma<sup>ties</sup> bookes to his knowledge is not valued The owner & proprietary of this parsonage is the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> & his Ma<sup>tie</sup> is patron of this vicaridge.

*Folio 8.*

SNARFORD—James Percivall curate there saith that the number of Co'icants in this parish is 16 And that euery man and woman in this parish doth frequent the Church and Co'icate orderly And that the Stipend w<sup>ch</sup> hee doth receive for serving the Cure is viijli. Towards the discharge of his owne paynes & towards the discharg of the Kinges Ma<sup>ties</sup> yearly rents And certaine yearly duties due to the Archdeacon of Stowe for the parsonage here, w<sup>ch</sup> is thought to bee void for th<sup>t</sup> the Last Incumbent came not here this five or six yeares the valuac'on of this parsonag in the Kinges bookes is iiijli. And the patron of this parsonage is the Subdeane in the Cathedrall church of Lincolne for the time beinge

SUDBROOKE—Jo. Wright<sup>1</sup> cl: parson here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 40tie and th<sup>t</sup> there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church & alsoe Co'icate orderly The patron of this parsonage is the Lo: Bishop of Lincolne alwayes for the time beinge—7li. 10s. ; 15s. tenths.

SAXELBIE—Humfrey Knight clerke vicar there sayth that the number of Co'icants here is 180tie And that there is neither man nor woeman in this parish that is a recusant or th<sup>t</sup> being of Lawfull yeares & discretion but doth receive the holy Co'ion The parsonage here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed & hee this examinaute is the Incumbent thereof & such his vicaridge is [*sic*] the Kinges bookes is valued to xli. The parsonage to his Knowledge is not valued in the Kinges bookes The owner or proprietary of this parsonage is the Bishopp of Lincolne for the time being And the said Lo: Bishop is patron of this vicaridge

SCAMPTON—Gyles Smyth cl: parson here sayth th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 72 And that there is neither man nor woman in this parish that is a recusant either in coming to the church or in communicatinge The patron of this parsonage is S<sup>r</sup> John Harte<sup>2</sup> of London knight—8li. 16s. 4d. ; tenths 17s. 4d.

SCOTHORNE—Abraham Halliday<sup>3</sup> cl: vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 130 And that there is not in this parish either man or woeman but doth frequent the Church & being of Lawfull yeares & discretion doe co'icate orderly The parsonage here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed where of hee this examinante is Incumbent &

<sup>1</sup> In *L.C. 1603*, f. 71, a later hand has added 'Tho: Elford, '80'.

<sup>2</sup> In *L.C. 1603*, f. 72, a later hand has added 'S<sup>r</sup> John Bolles, Barr<sup>t</sup>, 1679.'

<sup>3</sup> 'Hollidaye' in *L.C. 1603*, f. 72.



such his vicaridge in the Kings books is valued to iijli. vs. ijd. ob. [*Folio 8d.*] The parsonage here is not valued in the Kinges bookes The owner & proprietary of this parsonage here is the Kinges Ma<sup>tie</sup> And his Maiestie is alsoe patron of this vicaridge

STOWE—John Beswick cl: Curate here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 486 And there is neither man nor woman in this parish th<sup>t</sup> refuseth to come to the Church or to Co'icate The one parte of the parsonage here is Impropriated to the prebendary of Stowe in Lindsey in the Cathedrall Church of Lincolne and hath not a vicaridge endowed and soe hee this Examinante is the Curate onely & hath for serveing the Cure the yearly Stipend of vli.<sup>1</sup> of this one parte of the parsonage The said prebendary of Stowe in Lindsey aforesaid is owner & proprietary and such his prebendary in the Kings bookes is valued towards all charges to xli. xixs. ijd. Off the other two partes of this Rectory of Stowe aforesaid The owner and proprietary is the prebendary of Corringham in the said Cathedrall Church of Lincolne.

Touching this prebend of Corringham and the vicaridge there turne to the deany of Corringham in this Archdeaconry.

TORKSEY—Mr. Thomas Storr cl: curate there sayth that the number of Co'icants in this parish is 304. And that there is not in this parish any man or woeman but such as doe frequent the Church & Co'icate orderly. The parsonage here is Impropriated and the proprietary thereof is S<sup>r</sup> Robert Jermyn knight This parsonage is not valued in the Kinges bookes to his knowledge here is noe indowment of a vicaridge Hee this examinante receiueth yearly for Stipend serueing the Cure here at the hands of the proprietaries Farmer of this parsonage the summe of xxli. . . . ann' 1603 vel antea vt constat per deposic' proprietarii, Torksey vic' 5li. 13s. 4d., Tenths oli. 12s. 4d.

VPTON—Thomas Dainport<sup>2</sup> cl: vicar there saith that the number of Co'icants here is 280tie And that there is no man nor woeman in this parish th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant but every one receiueth the Comunion The parsonage here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge indowed And hee this Examinante is incumbent thereof and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes is valued to vijli. iijs. vjd. The parsonage is not valued in the Kinge bookes to his Knowledge. The owner & proprietary thereof and patron of this vicaridge is the Lo: Willoughby of Parrham.

THORPE IN LE FALLOWS—[*blank*].

*Folio 9.*

WILLINGHAM IUXTA STOWE—John Garland clerke parson here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 167 And th<sup>t</sup> there is not in this parish any man or woman th<sup>t</sup> either refuseth to come to the church or Co'icate The patron of this parsonage is Robert Johnson of Kexbie in the countie of Lincolne yeom: 18li. 6s. 8d., tenths 1li. 17s. 8d.

WELTON, PECUL'—Jo: Wilson cl: vicar there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 172<sup>3</sup> And that there is not in this parish any man or woeman but such as come to the Church and Co'icate orderly The Rectory here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed and hee this examinant is Incumbent there of The owners & proprietaries of the parsonage here are the prebendaries in the Cathedrall Church of Lin-

<sup>1</sup> 'vli. iijs.' in *L.C. 1603*, f. 72.

<sup>2</sup> 'Davenport' in *L.C. 1603*, f. 72.

<sup>3</sup> '173' in *L.C. 1603*, f. 72.

colne of Welton Beckhall prebend valued in the Kinges bookes towards all charges yearly to vii. vs. vd. Welton Brinkhall prebend valued in the Kinges bookes towards all charges yearly to vii. vs. vd. Welton Ryvall prebend valued in the Kinges bookes towards all chardges yearly to vijli. vijs. vjd. yearly Welton Payneshall prebend valued in the Kinges bookes towards all charges yearly to vii. xijs. jd. And Welton Westhall prebend valued in the Kings bookes towards all charges yearly to ixli. xs. This vicaridge of Welton aforesaid towards all charges in the Kings bookes is valued to vijli. vjs. viijd. And of this vicaridge the said fiue prebendaries for the time being are Joynt Patrons.

## MANLAKE DECANATUS

ALTHORPE—George Hamond clerke parson here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 300 And th<sup>t</sup> all his parishioners doe frequent the Church and being of Lawfull yeares and discretion doe orderly Co'icate The patron of this parsonage is the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> 25li. Tenthes 2li. 10s.

AWCKBARROW—Richard Cliffe<sup>1</sup> clerke vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 180tie And that there is not in this parish ether man or woeman being of Lawfull yeares and discretion but doe frequent the church and doe co'icate orderly The parsonage here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed & hee this examinante is Incumbent thereof And such his vicaridge in the Kings bookes towards all charges is valued to xli. The parsonage to his Knowledge is not valued in his ma<sup>ties</sup> bookes The owner or proprietary of this parsonage is Gregory Hamerton gent' the said Gregory is also patron of this vicaridge. Tenthes 1li.

*Folio 9d.*

[APPLEBYE<sup>2</sup>—Thomas Seward clerke vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants is 150tie And th<sup>t</sup> in this parish there is of recusants one man & two women and there is not any other man or woeman here but receiue the Comunion orderly The parsonage here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed and hee this Examinante is incumbent thereof And such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes yearly towards all charges is valued to xli. iijs. ijd. The parsonage to his knowledge is not valued in the Kinges bookes the owner and proprietary of this parsonage is Mathew Claiton<sup>3</sup> of this towne gent' and the said Mathew is also patron of this vicaridge

BURTON STATHER—Robert Hall cl: vicar there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 180 And that there is not in this parish any man or woeman being of Lawfull yeares & discretion but doth frequent the Church and receiue the Comunion The parsonage here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed and hee this examinante is incumbent thereof and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes yearly towards all charges is valued to xijli. The parsonage here to his knowledge is not valued in his ma<sup>ties</sup> bookes The owner and proprietary of this parsonage and patron of this vicaridge is the hono<sup>ble</sup> Lo: Sheffeld<sup>4</sup>

BRAUGHTON—William Robinson cl: parson there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 340tie And that euery man and woeman being

<sup>1</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 72, adds 'Mr in Arts. Preacher, L. per Vniuer. Cant.'

<sup>2</sup> Taken from the second copy of this *Liber*.

<sup>3</sup> 'Cayton,' by a clerical mistake, in *L.C.* 1603, f. 72.

<sup>4</sup> In *L.C.* 1603, f. 72, a later hand has added 'The L. Moulgrau, 1680.'

of Lawfull yeares and discretion doth frequent the church and co'icates orderly The patron of this parsonage is thought to bee the Lo: Anderson Lo: cheife Justice of the Common pleas at this present.

BOTTSFORTH—Henry Jenever cl: vicar there saith that the number of Co'icants here is 150. And that there is neither man nor woeman in this parish that is a recusant but all that are of Lawfull yeares and discretion doe receiue the Comunion And that this parsonage here being Impropriated to the Deane & Chapter of the Cathedrall church of Lincolne being proprietaries and owners of the same hath a vicaridge endowed of which hee this examinante is incumbent and the valuac'on of such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes yearly is xli. The parsonage here to his knowledge is not valued in the Kings bookes The patron of the said vicaridge here is the deane & Chapter of Lincolne aforesaid.

Wantę BRRINGHAM Vic.—iiijli. xiijs. ijd. Tenthes ix. iiijd. Folio 10.

CROWLE—John Baldwine cl: vicar here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 740 there is not any man or woeman in this parish but doth frequent the Church and Co'icate orderly. The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endowed and hee this examinante is incumbent thereof and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes yearly is valued to xiiijli. xs. The parsonage to his knowledge is not valued in the Kinges bookes the owner or proprietary of thes parsonage and patron of this vicaridge is one John Graves an Alderman of Hull in the County of Yorke. T[enth]s] xxixs.

FLIXBROUGH—Humfrey Browne cl: parson here saith th' the number of Co'icants here is 50tie there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church and Co'icate orderly The patron of this parsonage is John Towneley of Towneley in the countie of Lancaster Esq<sup>re</sup>. xiiijli. xs. T[enth]s] xxvijs.

FRODDINGHAM—Roger Goodwine clerk vicar here saith th' the number of Co'icants here is 200 There is not in this parish any man or woeman that is either recusant or that doth not receiue the holy Comunion The parsonage here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridge indowed and hee this examinante is incumbent thereof and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes towards all charges is valued to xijli. xvjs. viijd. The parsonage here to his Knowledge is not valued in the Kings bookes. The owner or proprietary there of is Robert Williamson gent' The patron of this vicaridge is Edward Skipwith Esq<sup>re</sup>. T[enth]s] xxvs. viijd.

HALTON OCCIDENTALL—Richard Forman<sup>1</sup> cl: parson here saith th' the number of Co'icants here is 120 And that of recusants in this parish there is not any man or woeman neither any man or woeman here th' is of Lawfull yeares & discretion but receiue the holy Comunion The patron of this parsonage is the Lo: Bishopp of Norwich for the time beinge. xvjli. T[enth]s] ili. 12s.

HIBALDSTOW—William Tailfar cl: vic' here saith th' the number of Co'icants here is 140 And that there is not in this parish any man or woman but such as doe frequent the church & co'icate orderly The parsonage here is impropriated & hath a vicaridge endowed & hee this examinant is incumbent thereof & such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes towards all charges is valued to vijli. xs. The parsonage here is not valued in the Kings bookes to his Knowledge The proprietary of this

<sup>1</sup> In *L. C.* 1603, f. 73, a later hand has added 'Geo: Thomason, 1689.'



parsonage is the subdeane of<sup>1</sup> the Cathedrall church of Lincolne for the vse of the Choristers in the said Cathedrall church or Nicholas Southill gent'. And the patron of the vicaridge is the said Nicholas Southill. T[enth]s] xvs.

*Folio 10d.*

LUDDINGTON—Robert Good clerke vicar there saith that the number of Co'icants here is 373 and that there is not any man or woeman in this parish that is a recusant or being of Lawfull yeares and discretion but receiue the Comunion The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endowed and hee this examinante is incumbent thereof & such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes towards all charges is valued yearlie to viijli. The owner & proprietary of this parsonage is the Kinges Ma<sup>tie</sup> and to his this examinants Knowledge is not valued in the Kinges bookes The patron of this vicaridge is the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup>.<sup>2</sup> [Tenth]s] xvjs.

MANTON—Richard Turswell clerke parson & Christopher Deacon curate there say that the number of Co'icants here is 90 And that in this parish there bee recusants of men 5 of woemen 6 All others of this parish both men and woemen doe frequent the Church and Co'icate orderly The patron of this parsonage is Nicholas Sowthill of Redburne gent', and this parsonage in the Kinges bookes is valued to xiiijli. vjs. viijd. And hee this Examinante Cr'ofer Deacon saith th<sup>t</sup> for serving the Cure here hee receiue yearly at the hands of the said Turswell vjli. xiijs. iiijd. And hee this examinante Richard Turswell saith that hee is also parson of Waddingham Mary in this Archdeaconry and deanry T[enth]s] xxvjs. viijd. Turne thereto where his further answers will appeare

MESSINGHAM—Richard Robouthom clerke vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 363 & that all men & woemen in this parish doe frequent the Church and Co'icate orderly The parsonage here is Impropriated and endowed with a vicaridge and hee this examinant is the incumbent and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes is valued yearly to xli. The parsonage to his Knowledge is not valued in the Kinges bookes The owner & proprietary of this parsonage & patron of this vicaridge is the Lo: Bishop of Lincolne for the time beinge.

*Folio 11.*

REDBURNE—John Elston cl: vicar here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 102 And that euery man and woeman in this parish doe frequent the Church and co'icate orderly The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endowed and hee this examinante is Incumbent thereof And such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes towards all charges is yearly valued to vli. xs. The parsonage here is not valued in the Kinges bookes to his Knowledge. The owner and proprietary of this parsonage and patron of this vicaridge is William Ellis of Lincolne Esq<sup>re</sup>. T[enth]s] xjs.

ROXBIE—Robert Wilbie cl: vicar here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 140 There is neither man nor woman in this parish that is a recusant or being of yeares of discretion but receiue the Comunion The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endowed whereof hee this examinante is Incumbent and such his vicaridge

<sup>1</sup> *L.C. 1603, f. 73*, omits the words 'the subdeane of.'

<sup>2</sup> In *L.C. 1603, f. 73*, a later hand has added 'Gul. Lister, 1662; Tho: Pindar, 1689, Jan<sup>ry</sup>.'



in the Kinges bookes is valued to vjli. iijs. iiijd. the parsonage here to his Knowledg is not valued in the Kinges bookes The proprietary of this parsonage and patron of this vicaridge is John Eastoft of Eastoft in the countie of Yorke Esq<sup>re</sup>. T[enth]s xijs. iiijd.

RYSBYE—George Shawe clerke vicar here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 30 There is neither man nor woeman here th<sup>t</sup> is a recusant nor any being of yeares of discretion but receiue the Comunion The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endowed & hee this examinant is Incumbent thereof and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes is valued yearly towards all charges to vli. vjs. viijd. The parsonage here to his Knowledg is not valued in his mat<sup>ies</sup> bookes The owner and proprietary there of is Sr George St Poll knight hee is also patron of th<sup>s</sup> vicaridg. T[enth]s xs. viijd.

SCAWBIE—Seath Shipley clerke vicar here saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 192 And that there are in this parish one man & one woeman recusants all other persons of this parish being of yeares & discretion doe receiue the holy Comunion The parsonage here is Impropriated & hath a vicaridg endowed and hee this examinate is incumbent thereof & such his vicaridge in the Kings bookes towards all charges yearly is valued to the summe of vijli. The parsonage here is not valued to his Knowledge in the Kinges bookes The owner & proprietary of this parsonage is Richard Williamson of Gainsbrough esq<sup>re</sup> & hee is also patron of this vicaridge. T[enth]s xiijs.

*Folio 11d.*

WADDINGHAM CUM SNITTERBY HAMLET—Richard Turswell clerk parson and Christopher Colson curate there doe say that the number of Co'icants here is 160 and that there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church and Co'icate orderly The patron of this Rectory is the Kinges Mat<sup>ie</sup> And this parsonage in the Kinges bookes is valued to xxjli. vjs. viijd. And hee this Examinante Turswell is Bachellor of divinitie & thereby qualified This his benifice is distant from the other his benifice of Manton fower myles hee this Examinante Chr'ofer Colson Curate receiueth yearly for serveing the Cure here xli. Primitiæ 21li. 6s. 8d. T[enth]s xlijs. viijd. St Peter first fruite but 8li. tenths 16s.

WINTRINGHAM—Tho: Forman cl: parson here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 269 And that there is not any man or woeman in this parish but such as doe frequent the Church and Co'icate orderly This parsonage is valued in the Kinges bookes to xxviijli. The patron of this benifice is Sr William Wray Knight<sup>1</sup> And hee this examinant sayth that hee is alsoe parson of Coats magna in the Archdeaconry of Lincolne & deanry of Grimsby where the number of Co'icants is 194 And that there is not any man or woeman there but such as doe frequent the Church & Co'icate orderly The patron of this Rectory of Coats magna is Sr Tho: Barnardiston kn<sup>t</sup> & the said parsonage is valued in the Kinges bookes to xjli. xs. xd. This benifice of Coats magna is distant from the other of Wintringham xiiij myles This Examinante is a m<sup>tr</sup> of arts & Chaplaine to the late Earle of Essex and soe qualified. T[enth]s lvis.

WINTERTON—Tho: Greves cl: vic' there saith th<sup>t</sup> the number of Co'icants here is 300 And th<sup>t</sup> in this parish there is neither man nor

<sup>1</sup> In *L. C.* 1603, f. 73, a later hand has added 'L<sup>d</sup> Castleton, 1680.'

woeman but such as doe frequent the church & co'icate orderly And that the parsonage here is Impropriated whereof the Kinges Ma<sup>tie</sup> is owner & proprietary And th<sup>t</sup> it hath a vicaridge endowed where of hee this examinante is Incumbent and such his vicaridge in the Kings bookes is valued to viijli. towards all charges The parsonage to his Knowledge is not valued in the Kinges books The patron of this vicaridge is the Kinges Ma<sup>tie</sup>. T[enths] xvjs.

*Folio 12.*

WHITTON—George Wade cl: vicar here saith that the number of Co'icants here is 100 And that there is not in this parish any man or woeman but such as doe frequent the Church and alsoe Co'icate orderly The parsonage here is Impropriated and hath a vicaridge endowed And hee this examinant is Incumbent thereof and such his vicaridge in the Kinges bookes towards all charges yearly is valued to the summe of vjli. xs. The proprietary and owner of this parsonage is the Lord Bishop of Lincolne for the time being And this parsonage to his this examinants Knowledge is not valued in the Kinges bookes The patron of this vicaridge is the said Lord Bishopp of Lincolne. T[enths] xiijs.

KERTON LINDSEY—vjli. xiijs. iiijd. Tenths xiijs. iiijd.

WESTHALTON antea Litera H:



# [VALUATIO BENEFICIORUM

A.D. 1603-4.]

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

[ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN.]

WALLESCROFT<sup>1</sup>

BENBROKE MA<sup>E</sup>:—*I.* Ric: Adamson. *D.* noe graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxvl. communibus annis.

CROXBIE R:—*I.* Will'm Nailor. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xijl. vjs. viijd.

BINBROKE GAB: V:—*I.* Hug: Carter. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xvl. *Proprietarie* prebendarius prebende de [blank].

CLAXBI R:—*I.* Rich: Codd. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* no preacher, able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xvijl. per annum.

EAST RASINE V:—*I.* Tho: Horrocke. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xijl. vjs. viijd. per annum. *Pat.* his ma<sup>tie</sup>.

KIRKBY V:—*I.* Rob: Fetherston. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* no preacher, yet able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xl. per annum. *Proprietarie* S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Munson.

KINGIRBY V:—*I.* Nich: Clarke. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xvl. per annum. *Proprietarie* his ma<sup>tie</sup> [? et] D'na Puckr[ing<sup>2</sup>].

KELSAY MA<sup>E</sup> R:—*I.* W. Mason. *D.* ba: of Divinitie. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxxl. per annum.

KELSAY NICH: R:—*I.* Fr: Rawlinsong. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxxvj. 4s. 2d.

NEWTON R:—*I.* Tho: Lowson. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xl. per annum.

NORMANBY R:—*I.* Tho: Bilclif. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxl. per annum.

OWERSBY R:—*I.* Am: West. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of Artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxxl. per annum. *Proprietarie* S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Munson, k<sup>r</sup>.

RASEN DRAX V:—*I.* Mich: Jesopp. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xijl. vjs. 8d. *Proprietarie* his ma<sup>tie</sup>.

RASEN TUPHOLME V:—*I.* Tho: Tippin.

STANTON R:—*I.* Will: Feild. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* no preacher or able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* viijl. per annum.

<sup>1</sup> This is the only deanery in the archdeaconry of Lincoln for which the return exists.

<sup>2</sup> Cp. p. 326.



THORGANBIE R:—*I.* Will: Feild. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* no preacher or able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xijl. per annum.

THORESWAY R:—*I.* David Hatclif. *D.* bac: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xvijl. per annum.

TEVELBIE V:—*I.* Will: Ward. *D.* bach: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xvjl. per annum. *Proprietarie* . . . . .<sup>1</sup>

THORNTON R:—*I.* [Oliver Waters<sup>2</sup>]. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* . . . . . *Proprietarie* . . . . .<sup>2</sup>

TOFTE R:—*I.* Geo: Bilclif. *D.* ba: of [artes<sup>2</sup>]. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* . . . . .<sup>2</sup> *V.* . . . . .<sup>2</sup>

WEST RAISEN R:—*I.* Tho: Stockam. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* lxl. per annum.

WALLESBIE R:—*I.* Edm: Spinkes. *D.* no grad: *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* lxl. per annum.

WILLINGHAM V:—*I.* Adam Baxter. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxl. per annum. *Proprietarie* Will: Heneage.

VLCEBIE APPROP:—*I.* no incumbent. *Proprietarie* Jo: Dye, yo: vel. x [sic].

Wee thinke the best meanes to encrease the liveinge is that payement of all manner of tithes in proper kinde & all prescriptions & customs of paienge lesse then the tenth & all exemptions from payement of tithes to be taken away & that the parishoners be compelled to answer vpon theire oathes for theire privie tithes & all ancient commons & glibe restored to the church, the frequent vse of prohibicions taken awaie or abridged & allowance owte of impropriac'ons to poore incumbentē.

DAVID HATCLIF, parson of Thoresway.

GEOR' BILCLIF, parson of Tofte.

THO: BILCLIF, parson of Normanbie.

## STOWE ARCHIDIACONATUS

### ASLACKOE DECANATUS

BLIBROUGHE R:—*I.* Hen: Aischough. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to catachise. *Beha.* of good behaviour. *V.* xxxl.

CAINEBY R:—*I.* Ric' Laminge. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to catach: *Beha.* of good behaviour. *V.* xl.

CAMMERINGHAM V:—*I.* Symon Arrowsmyth. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to catachise. *Beha.* of good behaviour. *V.* xl. *Proprietarie* Rob. Tirwhit esq', xxl. per annum.

COATES V:—vacat.

FELLINGHAM R:—*I.* Edm: Lilly. *D.* Do<sup>r</sup> of Divinitie. *Qual'y* a preacher, L: *Beha.* of good behaviour. *V.* lxvj. xiijs. iiijd.

GLENTWORTH V:—*I.* Rob: Atkinson. *D.* bac: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher, L: *Beha.* of good behaviour. *V.* xiiij. vjs. viijd. *Proprietarie* Will' Wray, k:—xxxl.

GLENTHAM V:—*I.* Mathew Walker. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher in his owne parishe. *Beha.* of good behaviour. *V.* xl. *Proprietarie* The Dea: and Chap: of the Ca: church of Lincoln—xxl.

<sup>1</sup> The manuscript has been injured. Cp. p. 326.

<sup>2</sup> The manuscript has been injured. Cp. p. 327.

HACKTHORNE V:—*I.* Will' Lincoln. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* ixl. *Proprietarie* The k: Ma<sup>tie</sup>—xxl.

HAWORTH R:—*I.* Rob: Oram. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to catach: *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* xiiijl. vjs. viijd.

HARPSWELL, APPROP:—*I.* Tho: Bullecocke,<sup>1</sup> Cur: *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher, L. *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* a stipend of vjl. *Proprietarie* Hamond Withcock,<sup>2</sup> k.—xxxl.

HEMSWELL, APPROP:—*I.* Tho: Bulcocke,<sup>1</sup> Cur: *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher, L. *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* a stipend of xjl. *Proprietarie* The Maior, shreeue & cominalite of Lincoln—xxviijl. 13s. 4d.

INGHAM V:—*I.* Tho: Walker. *D.* no grad: *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* vjl. xiijs. iiijd. *Proprietaries* [the subdean of the Cathed. Church of Lincoln<sup>3</sup>] his ma<sup>tie</sup>, Will' Wray, knight, Rob: Munson, k:—30l.

KIRTON V:—*I.* Jam. Nayler. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher in his owne parische. *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* xxl. *Proprietarie* The Subdeane of the Cath' Church of Lincoln—xxl.

NORMANBIE V:—*I.* Ric' Carter.<sup>4</sup> *D.* no grad: *Qual'y* of meane learninge. *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* vl. *Proprietarie* The Dea: & Chap: of the Cath; church of Lincoln—xxxl.

NORTON EPISCOPI V:—*I.* Jo: Heard. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* of good behaviour. *V.* xiiijl. vjs. viijd. *Proprietarie* The prebendar' of the s'd Norton—xxl.

OUNBIE R:—*I.* Phill: Wrighte. *D.* bac: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>5</sup> *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* xxl.

SPRIDLINGETON R:—*I.* Rob'te Shawe. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>5</sup> *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* xxl.

SAXBIE V:—*I.* Tho: Watson. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* no preacher. *Beha.* his beha: not knowne, he is not resident. *V.* xiiijl. vjs. viijd. *Proprietarie* Nich: Saunderson, k:—xxl.

WADDINGHAM PETRI R:—*I.* Rob: Prichard. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher, L. *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* xl.

WILLOUGHTON V:—*I.* Nich: Ryley. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* of meane learninge. *Beha.* of good beha: *V.* vl. *Proprietarie* The provost & scholl' of Kinge Coll: in Cambrige, & Hamond Sutton, esq<sup>r</sup>—xxl.

Waddingham Petri and Waddingham Ma<sup>e</sup> twee contiguous small Rectories are not twee seuerall competent livinge but mighte be helped by vnitinge them in one, they are but one towne & both the churches stand in on churchyard.

The meannes to increase the liveinge w<sup>ch</sup> are not competent is by deducion from the impropriacions & payementes of all tithes to be made in proper kinde.

PHILL' WRIGHTE, parson of Ounbie.

JO: HERD, vicar of Norton Episcopi.

### CORRINGHAM DECANATUS

BLITON V:—*I.* Tho: Rainebowe. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher

<sup>1</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, has 'Bawcock'. See also above, p. 338.

<sup>2</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, has 'Whitchcoat'. See also above, p. 338.

<sup>3</sup> Struck out.

<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'Cater', *L.C.* 1603, f. 69. (See also above, p. 339; *Reg.* xxx, f. 164d.).

<sup>5</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, adds 'L. per Ep: Lincoln'.

with in his owne parish.<sup>1</sup> *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxxl. *Proprietarie* Will'm Wray k.—xli. per annum.

BELTON, APPROP:—*I.* Jo: Melton, Curate. *D.* bac: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>2</sup> *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* stipend xli. *Proprietarie* the maiore, shreeffes and com'tlie of Lincoln—ccl. per annum.

CORRINGHAM V:—*I.* Ric: Taylor. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata:<sup>2</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xli. *Proprietarie* The prebendar' of the same—xli.

EPWORTH R:—*I.* Ric' Massey. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>2</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* cxxl.

GAINSBURGH—*I.* Jerome Phillips.<sup>3</sup>

GREINGHAM R:—*I.* Chr: Willson. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xli.

HAXEY V.—*I.* Jo: Newland. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>4</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* li. *Proprietarie* The Lo' Archbu' of Yorke—ccl.

HEAPHAM R:—*I.* Will: Farmerie. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a learned preacher. *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xli.

LEA R:—*I.* Theod' Walpoole. *D.* ba: of artes.<sup>5</sup> *Qual'y* able to catach: *Beha.* good & hone: *V.* xxxl.

LAUGHTON V:—*I.* Rob: Bull. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cate: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xiiijl. *Proprietarie* Roger Dalison, knighte—xxl.

NORTHORPE, APPROP:—[blank].

OWSTON V:—*I.* Rob: Charlton. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* of meane learninge. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* a pencion of xixl. *Proprietarie* The Lo: Archbu' of Yorke—ccl.

PILLHAM R:—*I.* Raph Wray. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxiiijl.

SCOTTOR R:—*I.* Jo: Dawbney. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a learned preacher.<sup>6</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* lxi.

SCOTTON R:—*I.* Jo: Cooper. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a learned preacher.<sup>7</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* lxxxli.

SPRINGETHORP R:—*I.* Will' Farmerie. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a learned preacher.<sup>8</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xxxl.

WROOTE R:—*I.* Rob'te Dobson. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata'. *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xli.

Heapham and Springthorpe 2 contiguous small Rectories in this deanrie are not two severall competent liveinge, but mighte be helped by vnitinge them in one as they are now possessed by one incumbent

The meanes to encrease the liveinge w<sup>ch</sup> are not competent is by deducions from the impropriacions & payement of all tithes in proper kind

JO: DAUBNEY, parson of Scotter

WILL: FARMERY, parson of Springthorpe

THEOD' WALPOOLE, parson of Lea

<sup>1</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, has under *Preacher*, 'non.'

<sup>2</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 69, has 'Preacher; L. per Ep: Lincoln.'

<sup>3</sup> See p. 341.

<sup>4</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 70, adds 'L. per Arch: Ebor.'

<sup>5</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 70, adds under *Preacher*, 'non.'

<sup>6</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 70, adds 'L. per Vniuer: Cant.'

<sup>7</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 70, adds 'L. per Ep: Ebor.'

<sup>8</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 70, adds 'Licensed.'

## LAWRES DECANATUS.

AISTROPP R:—I. Tho: Yowle. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxl.

BARLINGE, a DONATIVE:—I. Ric' Warrington, curat'. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* stipend vjl. *Proprietarie* The heires of Fardinand late earle of Darbie.

BROXHOLME R:—I. Fr: Renningeton. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxl.

BURTON IUXTA LINCOLN R:—I. Geo: Hudleston. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxxl.

BUSLINGETHORPE R:—I. Ethelbert Slad. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* of meane learninge. *Beha.* of meane beha. *V.* vl.

BRATTLEBIE R:—I. Henrie Luddington. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher in his owne parische.<sup>1</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xxxl.

CHERYWILLINGHAM V:—I. Jo: Tuttie. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* not able to cata: *Beha.* of meane beha: *V.* vjl. xiijs. 4d. in pec: numerat'. *Proprietarie* Rob: Markeham, k; iure vxoris—xxl.

CARLETON AUST: PREB:—I. Rob: Johnson, Curat'. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* of meane learninge. *Beha.* good & ho. *V.* a stipend of vl. *Proprietarie* The prebendar' of Carleton cum Thurlbie—xxl.

CARLTON BOR: PREB:—I. Rob: Johnson, Cur'. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* of meane learninge. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* a stipend of vl. *Proprietarie* the prebendarie of Carlton cum Dalbie—xxl.

DUNHOLME V:—I. Will' Dawson. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* of meane learninge. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* vijl. *Proprietarie* The prebendar' hereof—xxl.

FALDINGEWORTH R:—I. Jo: Chadwicke. *D.* ba:<sup>2</sup> of Divinitie. *Qual'y* a learned preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xli.

FISKARTON R:—I. Ric' Clayton. *D.* D'c'o<sup>r</sup> of Divinitie. *Qual'y* a learned preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxvj.

FRISTROPP R:—I. Geo: Budle. *D.* ba: of Divinitie. *Qual'y* a learned preacher. *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xiiijl. vjs. viijd.

GAITBURTON R:—I. Theod' Walpole. *D.* bac<sup>3</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good and ho: *V.* xxxl.

GRETWELL, APPROP:—no Incumbent. *Proprietarie* the dea: & chap: of the cath' church of Lincoln—xxl.

KETTLETHORPE R:—I. Roger Parker. *D.* Do<sup>r</sup> of Divinitie. *Qual'y* a learned preacher. *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* lxxvj. 13s. 4d.

KNATH APPROP:—I. no incumbent. *Proprietarie* the Lo: Willowghbe of Parham—xxl.

MARTON V:—I. Will: Harrison.

NEWTON V:—I. Chr: Jackson. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* not able to cata: *Beha.* of meane beha: *V.* vjl. xiijs. iiijd. *Proprietarie* Jo: Stowe, Ju; yeo:—xli.

NETLAM, APPROP:—*Proprietarie* The chauncellour of the cath' church of Lincoln—xxxl.

RISOM R:—I. Jo: Herd. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xl.

<sup>1</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 70, has under *Preacher*, 'non'.

<sup>2</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 71, has 'D<sup>r</sup>', which is a mistake (Venn and Venn, *Matriculations and Degrees*, p. 139).

<sup>3</sup> 'M<sup>r</sup> in arts' in *L.C.* 1603, f. 71; and above, p. 345.



REPHAM V:—*I.* Vincent Sore. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* not able to cata: *Beha.* of meane beha: *V.* vjl. xiijs. 4d. *Proprietarie* the k: ma<sup>tie</sup>—xli.

SNARFORD R:—*I.* Peeter Beridge, not resident. *D.* no graduate. *V.* vjl. xiijs. iiijd.

SUDBROOKE R:—*I.* Jo: Wrichte. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xvi.

SAXELBIE V:—*I.* Humphrie Knighte.

SCAMPTON R:—*I.* Giles Smyth. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxi.

SCOTHORNE V:—*I.* Abraham Halliday. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* vijl. *Proprietarie* The k' ma<sup>tie</sup>—xxi.

STOWE PREB:—*I.* Jo: Beswicke, Cur: *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* not able to cata: *Beha.* of evill behav: *V.* stipend vi. *Proprietarie* the prebendar' of the same—lxi.

TORCKSEY APPROP:—*I.* Tho: Storr, cur: *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>1</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* stipend yearlie xxi. *Proprietarie* Rob' Jermen, k'—xli. per annum.

VPTON V:—*I.* Tho: Danporte. *D.* no grad: *Qual'y* not able to cata: *Beha.* of meane beha: *V.* xl. *Proprietarie* the Lo: Willowghbi of Parham—xli.

WILLINGHAM IUXTA STOWE R:—*I.* Jo: Garland. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>2</sup> *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxxi.

WELTON V:—*I.* Will: Willson. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xl. *Proprietarie* The v prebendaries of the said Welton vl., viz.,—Beckhall, Brinckhall, Riuehall, Painshall, Westhall.

Torkesey in this deanrie is an impropriac'on & likewise Brampton & the ij Hardwikes And the church of Brampton is pulled downe & all the people resorte to one church in Torksey & the vivinge mighte be made competent by deduc'on from theis impropriacions & by makeinge them all on parishe.

The meanes to increase the livinge w<sup>ch</sup> are not competent is by deduc'on from the impropriac'ons and payement of all tithes to be mad in proper kinde.

ROGER PARKER, docto<sup>r</sup> of divi:, parson of  
Ketlethorp

JO: GARLAND, parson of Willingham iuxta  
Stowe

GILES SMYTH, parson of Scampton

JO: WRIGHT, parson of Sudbrooke

#### MANLACKE DECANATUS

ALTHROPE R:—*I.* Geo: Hamond. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>3</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xli.

AWCKBORUE—vacat. *Proprietarie* Gregorie Hamerton, gent.—xxxi.

APPLEBIE V:—*I.* Tho: Seward. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xiiijl. vjs. viijd. *Proprietarie* Mathew Claiton, gent.—xxi.

<sup>1</sup> *L. C.* 1603, f. 72, adds 'L. per Ep: Lincoln:'.  
<sup>2</sup> *L. C.* 1603, f. 72, adds 'Licensed'.  
<sup>3</sup> *L. C.* 1603, f. 72, has under *Preacher*, 'non.'

BURTON IUXTA STATHER V:—*I.* Rob: Hall. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xiiijl. *Proprietarie* L: Edm: Sheffield—xxl.

BRAUGHTON R:—*I.* Will: Robinson. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>1</sup> *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxxl.

BOTSFORTH V:—*I.* Henrie Geniver. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xl. *Proprietarie* The Deane & Chap: of the Cath' church of Lincoln—xxxl.

CROWLE V:—*I.* Jo: Baldwin. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>2</sup> *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xxi. *Proprietarie* Jo: Graves, an alderman of Hull—ll.

FORDINGHAM V:—*I.* Roger Goodwin. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* able to cata'. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xvjl. *Proprietarie* Rob: Will'mson, gent.—ll.

FLIXBROUGH R:—*I.* Humfrey Browne. *D.* no grad: *Qual'y* not able to cata: *Beha.* of meane beha: *V.* xiiijl.

HALTON R:—*I.* Ric' Forman. *D.* M<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a learned preacher.<sup>3</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xll.

HIBALDSTOW V:—*I.* Will: Tailfar. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* ixl. *Proprietarie* The Subdeane of the Cath' church of Lincoln—xxl.

LUDDINGTON V:—*I.* Rob: Good. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xijl. *Proprietarie* The k'e matie—lxl. per annum.

MANTON R:—*I.* Ric' Turswell. *D.* ba: of Divi<sup>tie</sup>. *Qual'y* a learned preacher.<sup>4</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xxxl.

MESSINGHAM V:—*I.* Ric' Rowbothom.

REDBURNE V:—*I.* Jo: Elston. *D.* ba: of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher in his owne parish. *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* viijl. *Proprietarie* Will: Ellis, esq<sup>r</sup>—xxl.

ROXBIE V:—*I.* Rob: Welbie.<sup>5</sup> *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>6</sup> *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* xvijl. *Proprietarie* m<sup>r</sup> Jo: Estofte—xxl.

RISBIE V:—*I.* Geo: Shawe. *D.* no graduate. *Qual'y* able to cata: *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* viijl. *Proprietarie* S<sup>r</sup> Geo: St Poole, k:—xxl.

SCAWBIE V:—*I.* Seath Shipley. *D.* no grad: *Qual'y* not able to cata: *Beha.* of meane beha: *V.* viijl. *Proprietarie* Ric' Will'mson, esq<sup>r</sup>. —xxxl.

WADDINGHAM MAE R:—*I.* Ric' Turswell. *D.* ba: of Divi<sup>tie</sup>. *Qual'y* a learned preacher.<sup>7</sup> *Beha.* good & honest. *V.* ll.

WINTRINGHAM R:—*I.* Tho: Forman. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a learned preacher.<sup>8</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xll.

WINTERTON V:—*I.* Tho: Graves. *D.* m<sup>r</sup> of artes. *Qual'y* a preacher.<sup>9</sup> *Beha.* good & ho: *V.* xiiijl. vjs. viijl. *Proprietarie* the k'e matie—lxl.

WHITTON V:—*I.* Geo: Wade.

<sup>1</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 72, has under *Preacher*, 'non', i.e. not licensed.

<sup>2</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 72, adds 'L. per Ep: Lincol:'.

<sup>3</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 73, adds 'L. per Vniuer: Cant:'.

<sup>4</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 73, adds 'L. per Arch: Cant:'.

<sup>5</sup> 'Wilbie' in *L.C.* 1603, f. 73; and above, p. 351.

<sup>6</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 73, has under *Preacher*, 'non', i.e. not licensed.

<sup>7</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 73, adds 'Licensed.'

<sup>8</sup> *L.C.* 1603, f. 73, adds 'L. per Ep: Lincoln:'.

The meanes to augement the livinge w<sup>ch</sup> are not competent is  
by deduc'on from the impropriac'ons and payement to be made of  
all tithes in proper kinde

RICHARD TURSWELL, bac' of Divinitie, parson of  
Waddingham Ma<sup>e</sup>

THO: FORMAN, parson of Wintringham

RICHARD FORMAN, parson of Halton

# [NONCONFORMING MINISTERS]

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

*A<sup>1</sup> briefe of the manner & times of the L: B: of Lincoln his proceedinge against those ministers in his diocesse which were presented unto his Lp. for not conforminge themselves to the ecclesiasticall orders of the church of England in the administrac'on of common praier of sacramente & of other the rites & ceremonies of the said church by lawe established.*

3 October, 1604

*Cited for not wearinge the surplisse & not conforminge themselves to the use of the Ceremonies of the Church in the celebrac'on of divine service and administrac'on of the sacramentes, &c., accordinge to the booke of common praier, &c., there appeared—*

Hugh Tuke, rector of Silkwillowby  
John Fisher, rector of Ingolsbye  
Simon Bradstreet, vicar of Horblinge  
John Jackson, vicar of Borne  
George Pike, vicar of Donington  
Alexander Cooke, vicar of Lowth  
David Allen, rector of Ludburghe  
Edmund Lionell, curate of Ailesby<sup>2</sup>  
Charles Richardson, rector of Eastbarkw<sup>th</sup>  
Robert Atkinson, vicar of Glentworth  
Arthur Hildersham, vicar of Ashbie delazouche  
Richard Sherewood, rector of Thurstleton  
Thomas Cotton, rector of Laughton  
Laurence Botte, rector of Cadebye  
Anthony Nutter, rector of Draeton  
William Deane, curate of Hillesdon  
George Gee, curate of Stonistratford  
John Burgesse, rector of Waddesden 3rd part

*[Thomas Brightman, curate of Hawnes<sup>3</sup>]*

and confessed that the article was true, and craved time to deliberate about their conformity respectively in the premises, etc. Whereupon the judge (*dominus*) for the first time admonished them to conform themselves, etc., this side the last day of October instant.

31 October, 1604

The aforementioned rectors, vicars and curates (except Charles Richardson and John Burgesse, whose punishment is reserved), and also Tho: Heape, vicar of Marloe parva, and Tho: Scotte, curate of Flaunden, ap-

<sup>1</sup> The parts which are printed in *italic* type are in English in the original; those printed in *roman* type are a translation from the Latin.

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Edmunde Linold, curate of Humberstone' (see p. 310) Linold signs the Bishop's Transcript of Humberstone, 1603; and another minister signs 20 April, 1605. The curate of Aylesby from 1586 to 1605 was Matthew Wimprey (see pp. 88, 309, 365; *Bishops' Transcripts*).

<sup>3</sup> Struck out.



peared and alleged *that as yet they cannot conforme themselves* according to the monition, etc., and craved time to deliberate afresh, etc. Whereupon the judge (*dominus*) admonished them respectively to conform themselves, etc., this side the last day of November next, except Heape, who was admonished to conform himself this side 14 November next.

13 November, 1604

Henry Wilkinson, rector of Waddesden 1st and 2nd parts, appeared and was admonished to conform himself this side the last day of November instant.

14 November, 1604

Tho: Heape aforesaid did not appear, but by his letters craved time till the last day of November instant, and the judge (*dominus*) of his grace granted him the time aforesaid.

Anthony Hogget, curate of Norrill, Thomas Brightman, curate of Hawnes, John Richinson, curate of Dunstable, and Oliver Perkins, vicar of Offley, appeared and craved time to deliberate. Whereupon the judge (*dominus*) admonished them to conform themselves this side the last day of November instant.

22 November, 1604

John More, rector of Knaptofte, Richard Chambers, rector of Dixwell, and Timothy Fisher, curate of Tringe, appeared and craved time to deliberate. Whereupon the judge admonished them to conform themselves this side the last day of November instant.

30 November, 1604

All the aforesaid rectors, vicars and curates (except Oliver Perkins) appeared, and the business was adjourned till the morrow.

1 December, 1604

They appeared again and were admonished to conform themselves this side 12 December instant (except Edmund Lionell,<sup>1</sup> John Brinsley,<sup>2</sup> William Deane, George Gee and Thomas Scotte, who were suspended from the execution of their offices for not conforming themselves, etc.).

12 December, 1604

Anthony Hogget, Thomas Brightman and Timothy Fisher<sup>3</sup> were suspended from the execution of their offices for not conforming themselves.

John Fisher, Alexander Cooke, Arthur Hildersham, Richard Sherewood, Laurence Botte, John Burgesse, Thomas Heape and Richard Chambers were admonished to conform themselves this side 16 January next.

The rest were admonished to conform themselves this side 30 January next.

16 January, 1604

Alexander Cooke<sup>4</sup> and John Burgesse<sup>5</sup> were deprived for not conforming themselves after four admonitions.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 363, note 2.

<sup>2</sup> He was curate of Ashby de la Zouch. Another clerk signs the Bishops' Transcript, Ladyday 1606 and 1607.

<sup>3</sup> He signs the Bishop's Transcript of Tring, Ladyday, 1605, but not subsequently.

<sup>4</sup> The vicarage of Louth was vacant through his deprivation, 7 Feb., 1605-6 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 246).

<sup>5</sup> The third part of the rectory of Waddesdon was vacant through his deprivation, 10 June, 1605 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 258d.).

Thomas Heap did not appear, and is excused until 27 March next ; the rest were admonished to conform themselves this side the said 27 March next. On which day they did not appear, but are expected on 24 April next.

[18 January, 1604]

A<sup>1</sup> NOTE OF VNCONFORMED MINISTERES IN THE DIOCES  
OF LINCOLN WHOE HAUE HAD SOME 3. SOME 4.  
ADMONIC'ONES & STAND VPON THEIR DEPRIVAC'ON.

COM: LINCOLN:

Admonic'one.

- 4.<sup>2</sup> Hugh Tuke M<sup>r</sup> of Arte R<sup>c</sup> or de Silkwilloughby : Aveland.
- 4. Jo: Fisher<sup>3</sup> M<sup>r</sup> of Arte R: de Ingolsby.
- 4. Simon Brodstreete M<sup>r</sup> of Arte Vic: de Horblinge
- 4. Jo: Jackson v: de Borne.
- 4. Geo: Pike M<sup>r</sup> of Arte v: de Donnington.
- . 3. David Allen bach: of Arte v: de Ludburge.
- . 3. Charles Richardson M<sup>r</sup> of Arte R: de Eastbarkwithe.
- . 4. Rob<sup>t</sup>e Atkinson bach: of Arte v: de Glentworthe.
- . +4. Alexander Cooke bach: in divinity v: of Lowthe deprived at  
Huntingdon 16<sup>o</sup> Januarij 1604.
- 3. Edmund Lionell Curate of Alesby suspended decembr. 1.  
1604.

COM: LEICESTR:

- . 5. Arthur Hildersham M<sup>r</sup> of Arte v: de Ashby delazouche.
- . 5. Richard Sherwood M<sup>r</sup> of Arte R: de Thurstleston.
- . 4. Thomas Cotten M<sup>r</sup> of Arte R: de Laughton.
- . 5. Lawrence Bott R: de Cadeby.
- . 4. Anthony Nutter R: de Drayton.
- . 4. Jo: More M<sup>r</sup> of Arte R: de Knaptoft.
- 3. Jo: Brinsley Curate of Ashby delazouche suspended dec: 1. 1604.

COM: BUCKS:

- . 4. W<sup>m</sup> Cade<sup>4</sup> M<sup>r</sup> of Arte R: de Lillingston.
- . 4. Jo: Bursey<sup>6</sup> M<sup>r</sup> of Arte R: de Shalleston.
- . +4. Jo: Burges bach: in divinity R: de Waddesden 3<sup>ae</sup> partis deprived  
at Huntingdon 16<sup>o</sup> Januarij. 1604.
- . 4. Henry Wilkinson bach: in divinity R: de Waddesden 1<sup>ae</sup> et 2<sup>ae</sup>  
parte [*sic*].
- . 2. Thomas Lovering<sup>6</sup> M<sup>r</sup> of Arte R: de Dunton.

<sup>1</sup> The following list, which is marked by a line down the margin, is a separate return from the document in the middle of which, for the sake of convenience, it is printed. It is written in Latin and English.

<sup>2</sup> The figures specify the number of admonitions. The cross placed against certain names calls attention to the incumbents who, on 18 January, 1604-5, had been deprived; while curates, whether suspended or not, are indicated by a horizontal line. The full stop, which is set before all the names except the first five, probably has no significance.

<sup>3</sup> He was still rector in 1614 (*L.C. 1614, f. 70d.*).

<sup>4</sup> He was still rector in 1614 (*L.C. 1614, f. 77*).

<sup>5</sup> He was still rector in 1614 (*L.C. 1614, f. 77d.*).

<sup>6</sup> The rectory was vacant through his death, 1 June, 1609 (*P.D., 1609, no. 25*).

- . 4. Thomas Heape M<sup>r</sup> of Arte v: de Marlowe parva.
- 1. W<sup>m</sup> Deane Curatus de Hillesden suspended dec: 1. 1604.
- 3. Geo: Gee M<sup>r</sup> of Arte Curatus de Stonystratford suspended dec: 1. 1604.
- 2. Tho: Scott Curatus de Eastmansted Latimer<sup>e</sup> suspended dec: 1. 1604:

## COM: BEDF:

- 3. Anthony Hoggett Cur' de Norrell suspended dec: 12. 1604.
- 3. Tho: Brightman bach: in divinity Cur' de Hawnes
- 3. Jo: Richinson<sup>1</sup> bach: of Arte Cur' de Dunstable.

## COM: HARTFORD:

- . 4. Rich: Chamber<sup>e</sup> M<sup>r</sup> of Arte Rector de Dixwell.
- . 3. Oliuer Parkins M<sup>r</sup> of Arte v: de Offeley.
- 3. Timothy Fisher M<sup>r</sup> of Arte Cur' de Tring suspended dec: 12. 1604.
- 3. Nevell Drant<sup>2</sup> Cur' de Northmims suspended dec: 12. 1604.

*Endorsed*: Jan: 18. 1604. A note of the vnconformed ministers in the Diocesse of Lincolne, and the proceedinge against them.

30 January, 1604

John Jackson, David Allen and Charles Richardson<sup>3</sup> are expected on 27 February next; and then they did not appear, etc., and are expected on 10 April.

George Pike<sup>4</sup> and Anthony Nutter<sup>5</sup> were deprived for not conforming themselves after four admonitions.

The rest, craving a term for further deliberation, were admonished to conform themselves this side 10 April.

10 April, 1605

Hugh Tuke, being sick, is expected on 29 May next.

Simon Bradstreet, etc., is expected on 19 June.

David Allen likewise.

John Jackson, craving a term for further deliberation, has till 29 May.

Robert Atkinson likewise.

Thomas Cotton and John More, craving a term for further deliberation, have till 19 June.

Henry Wilkinson, not appearing, etc., but by his letters purging his contumacy and craving a term for further deliberation, is expected on 31 July.

Richard Sherewood<sup>6</sup> was deprived for not conforming himself after five admonitions.

24 April, 1605

Arthur Hildersham<sup>7</sup> was deprived for not conforming himself after five admonitions.

<sup>1</sup> 'John Richardson, minister', signs the Bishops' Transcripts, Ladyday 1607 and 1609.

<sup>2</sup> Another minister signs the Bishop's Transcript, Ladyday, 1606, and subsequently.

<sup>3</sup> He was still rector of East Barkwith in 1614 (*L.C.* 1614, f. 14).

<sup>4</sup> The vicarage of Donington in Holland was vacant through his deprivation, 14 March, 1604-5 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 249d.); but he was re-instituted 15 May, 1605 (*Ibid.*, f. 255d.).

<sup>5</sup> The rectory of Fenny Drayton was vacant through his deprivation, 9 Aug., 1605 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 260).

<sup>6</sup> The rectory of Thurlaston was vacant through his deprivation, 20 Sept., 1605 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 264d.).

<sup>7</sup> The vicarage of Ashby de la Zouch was vacant through his deprivation, 18 Oct., 1605 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 268d.).

Laurence Botte, Thomas Heape, Richard Chambers and Oliver Perkins are respited (*conceduntur*) till 19 June.

19 June, 1605

Simon Bradstreet, David Allen and Robert Atkinson, not appearing, are expected on 31 July.

Thomas Cotton and John More, craving a term for further deliberation, have till 31 July to confer with Mr. Sacheuerill upon pending controversies.

Laurence Botte and Thomas Heape, not conforming, were suspended in respect of punishment.

Richard Chambers and Oliver Perkins, craving a term for further deliberation, Chambers was excommunicated (*ex'*), and Perkins suspended (*susp'*)<sup>1</sup>.

17 July, 1605

Laurence Botte and Oliver Perkins are respited (*conceduntur*) till 18 September.

Thomas Heape, not appearing, is expected on 2 October.

31 July, 1605

Hugh Tuke, Simon Bradstreet, John Jackson and Robert Atkinson, not appearing, are expected on 18 September.

Thomas Cotton and John More, craving a term for further conference, have till 18 September.

David Allen and Henry Wilkinson are respited (*conceduntur*) till 2 October.

18 September, 1605

Hugh Tuke, Simon Bradstreet, John Jackson and Robert Atkinson, not appearing, are expected on 23 October.

Thomas Cotton and John More have [till] 23 October for conferring again.

Laurence Bott<sup>2</sup> was deprived for not conforming himself after many admonitions.

Oliver Perkins, craving a term for further deliberation, has till 23 October.

Andrew Kinge [was] admonished to conform himself this side 23 October.

2 October, 1605

David Alleine,<sup>3</sup> not appearing, is expected on 6 November, and then, [not appearing, is expected] at the end of the session of parliament.

Henry Wilkinson, not appearing, is expected on 15 January.

Thomas Heape, suspended, was admonished to provide a sufficient curate, and to certify on 6 November; and then, neither appearing nor certifying, he was excommunicated.

Richard Chambers,<sup>4</sup> craving a term for deliberation, is respited (*conceditur*) till 6 November. And then, as Allen.

<sup>1</sup> One would not expect excommunication and suspension in these cases, but it is difficult to suggest another interpretation.

<sup>2</sup> The rectory of Cadeby was vacant through his deprivation, 27 Nov., 1605 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 271).

<sup>3</sup> He was still vicar of Ludborough in 1614 (*L. C.* 1614, f. 30).

<sup>4</sup> The rectory of Digswell was vacant through his death, 16 July, 1606 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 287d.).



23 October, 1605

Hugh Tuke,<sup>1</sup> Simon Bradstreet,<sup>2</sup> John Jackson,<sup>3</sup> Thomas Cotton<sup>4</sup> and John More<sup>5</sup> are, in hope of their conformity, dismissed until they shall be cited again.

Robert Atkinson and Andrew Kinge, not appearing, are excommunicated.

Oliver Perkins,<sup>6</sup> not conforming himself, was excommunicated, and admonished to provide a curate.

4 December, 1605

Thomas Heape,<sup>7</sup> not conforming himself after many admonitions, was deprived.

5 December, 1605

Andrew Kinge, upon receipt of letters of the most reverend father the archbishop of Canterbury testifying that he [Kinge] was imprisoned at the time at which he ought to have appeared, it was decreed that he should be absolved.

13 December, 1605

Robert Atkinson,<sup>8</sup> having been sworn to obey the law, etc., was absolved, and has to the end of the session of parliament for a term for better consideration

15 January, 1605

Henry Wilkinson<sup>9</sup> has, in hope of his conformity, to the end of the session of parliament for a term for better consideration.

By<sup>10</sup> theis particuler notes drawne owte of the acte of the Courte yt appeareth that some of the unconformed ministers (who seemed to be most stubborne) were suspended and deprived so soone as they could be conveniently by lawe, tempered w<sup>th</sup> mercie, and the rest spared longer (for the most parte upon their owne erneste suite and their freinde letters) in hope of their conformitie, havinge an example of others their depriva<sup>c</sup>on to drawe them thereunto.

Mr. Heap appeared onelie . 8 . times and yet he accompteth that 2 . where he was staid but from the last of November to the nexte day and sometimes was respited at his own moc<sup>o</sup>n He was . 5 . times absent before he was exco<sup>i</sup>cate and yet he was not exco<sup>i</sup>cate for his absence onelie, but also for not providing a Curate to discharge his Cure, and the rather bicause (at the Courte before) he confessed that he would not suffer anie minister to celebrate anie divine service in his church, but such as would doe as he had done before, and for that cause also was at last deprived.

<sup>1</sup> He held the rectory of Silk Willoughby until his death, 28 April, 1626 (*Parish Register*; *Bishops' Transcripts*).

<sup>2</sup> He was still vicar of Horbling in 1614 (*L.C. 1614*, f. 72d.).

<sup>3</sup> He vacated the vicarage of Bourne by death in 1613 (*P.D.*, 1613, no. 38).

<sup>4</sup> He was still rector of Laughton in 1614 (*L.C. 1614*, f. 129d.).

<sup>5</sup> He was still rector of Knaptoft in 1614 (*L.C. 1614*, f. 120).

<sup>6</sup> The vicarage of Offley was vacant through his deprivation for non-payment of tenths, 5 Dec., 1606 (*Reg. xxx*, f. 296d.).

<sup>7</sup> The vicarage of Little Marlow was vacant through his deprivation, 14 May, 1606 (*Reg. xxx*, f. 282).

<sup>8</sup> He was still vicar of Glentworth in 1614 (*L.C. 1614*, f. 10).

<sup>9</sup> He was still rector of two parts of Waddesdon in 1614 (*L.C. 1614*, f. 111).

<sup>10</sup> The rest of the document is written in English.

That he was not deprived for not subscribinge appeareth by the sentence which ys onelie for not conforminge himself to the orders and ceremonies of the church being laufully admonished.

And verie manie have bene discharged upon certificate of their conformitie without anie subscribe'on required viz in the Countie of Lincoln—

Edm: Newton vicar of Sleaford  
Jo: Fisher parson of Ingolsbye  
Tho: Wooll vicar of Boston  
Brian Burton parson of Langton iuxta Partney  
Jo: Squier parson of Saltfletby Peter  
Tho: Humfrey parson of Grainsbye  
William Harting parson of Healinge  
Charles Richardson parson of Eastbarkw<sup>th</sup>  
Henrie Hook parson of Nettleton

in the countie of Leicester—

Edw: Cooper parson of Coleorton  
Gabriell Rosse vicar of Packington  
Jo: Higginson vicar of Cleybrook  
Matt: Eaton curate of Harborowe

and manie others in the said Counties and also in the Counties of Bed' and Buck'.

The parsonage of Buslingthorpe ys in arrearages for tenths to his mat<sup>ie</sup> for .6. yeares ended 44 Eliz. ad. 4s. per annum in toto xxiijs. and sequestrac'on by vertue of his mat<sup>ies</sup> writte directed to the Churchwardens, they both neglected to sequester and to certifie and thereupon were called to answer their contempte, and not appearinge were exco'icate.

The like course was taken for the parsonage of Snarford being indebted to his mat<sup>ie</sup> for .9. yeares ended 39<sup>o</sup> Eliz: ad .8s. per annum in toto:—lxxijs.

Afterwarde the Churchwarden of Buslingthorpe procured l'res to be written in his behalf to signifie that there was nothinge to be sequestred but a stipend of 4*li*. per annum, and was answered againe that he must by vertue of his sequestrac'on demaund that stipend, whereupon he repaired to the Chauncelour and the Churchwarden of Snarford with him and were absolved and havinge done nothinge in their sequestrac'ons a time ys assigned them till the next Court after Easter.

The fees received was for a citac'on xijd. a *viis et modis* xijd. the exco'icac'on xijd. absoluc'on xiiijd. oath iiijd. certificate xijd. .4. acte xvjd. in toto: 6s. 10*d*. besides the Apparitors fees which was for going from Huntington thether aboute some lx miles or more after the rate of ijd. a mile for .3. severall iorneyes with the originall citac'on, the *viis et modis* and the exco'icac'on: whereof he saith he received but onelie xviijs.

Touching Mr Heape yt ys answered before

[*Mr Heape as before ys said was absent .5. times and appeared but .8. times and was exco'icate, rather for not providinge a Curate, then for not appearinge. And afterwarde mighte have bene absolved yf he would have given that caution (iurand' de parent' iuri etc.) as the lawe appointeth; subscribe'on was never required at his hand<sup>1</sup>].*

Mr Perkins in like manner mighte have bene absolved yf he would have submitted himself and taken the oath ut supra.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

Mr King when he was exco'icate was not knowne to be in prison but his absoluc'on was decreed so soone as yt appeared by the L: Archb: P'res that he was imprisoned and could not appeare.

How<sup>1</sup> manie have craved time *ad deliberand'* and how often.

That divers ministers upon acknowledging their conformitie were dismissed without subscribe'on.

*Quere* how often Mr Heape hath bene called.

1. 1. nothing so, for onelie Mr Cooke and Mr Heape excepted all the ministers besides did still from one day to another desire a further time of deliberac'on both for readinge and for conference, which in hope of their better perswasion was willingly graunted And as for Mr Heape he was spared manie times for his appearance and at the last for his contumacie being factiouslie disposed and having made manie publicke invectives against the state of the church and the booke of common praier, and not suffering anie minister to say divine service, preache, or administer the sacramente, in his churche, but those that were of his faction, allthoughe he did permitte other irregular persons to doe the same he was deprived: And as for his exco'icac'on yt was denounced against him not onely for not appearing, but for not providinge that his Cure might be served, allthoughe he was divers times admonished thereof: From the which he mighte have bene released yf he would have submitted himself and taken the oathe *de parend' iuri* &c. according unto lawe.
2. This ys altogether untrue for the ministers were not urged with subscribe'on neither anie one of them deprived or suspended because they would not subscribe, but onelie shewinge themselves otherwise to be factious and troublesome after manie charitable admonitions they were deprived.
2. 1. The glover of Buckinghamshire specified was divers times presented for sondrie greevous crimes as may appeare by the coppie of divers presentmentē and that he did not read owte of a booke, but did advisedlie affirme that the virgin Marie was the instrument of the divell, and yf theis may be called litle and triflinge causes that men and weomen may keepe their children at home after they are borne and either baptise them in corners by cursorie priestē, or els not baptise them at all, and neither they nor their children nor their servantē come to church or co'icate, but deprave the ministers and service; or that licencious persons may committe horrible and greevous incestē and adulteries, as yf they were authorised so to doe, and that everie malicious,

<sup>1</sup> What follows is a draft of answers to certain questions of which no copy has been found in the Diocesan Registry. The questions are evidently founded upon objections relating to the proceedings against nonconforming ministers. The first four lines seem to be points noted by the scribe in order that they might not be overlooked. The draft is written on half a sheet of foolscap paper which had previously been used as the wrapper of a letter to the bishop of Lincoln, as is shown by the address at the end. A piece had been torn out of the right hand edge where the seal had been broken, and two lines of the draft are shortened accordingly. This proves that the document is only a draft written upon a waste sheet. The writing seems to be by the hand which wrote one of the two copies of the foregoing list of nonconforming ministers.

popishe, drunken and licentious companion may daylie and howerlie in all places raile upon good and godlie preachers, beate, and strike them, and moste shamefullie abuse them their wives and children, and disturbe the minister and congregac'on not onelie in the time of common praier but of preachinge of the word, [or that gentlemens daughters may be secretlie caried away and married in places unknowne without their parente consent,<sup>1</sup>] then are such persons called to appear for litle and triflinge causes, etc.

2. There hath bene no session made by me in my house (althoughe I see no reason upon good cause to the contrarie) but in the publicke church and at the ordinarie times and in a great assemblie of people.
3. There ys allwaies a competente and convenient number presente with the L: Bushop at everie session, who (althoughe they be skornfullie termed his shadowes) yet be [*on the dorse*] they religious, learned, discreete, and men of greate integritie and experience, and for the most parte aunciente doctors and Bachelours of Divinitie and doctors of lawe, who are and have bene for manie yeares Judges in the ecclesiasticall Court of this diocesse and have executed that office with greate credit and comendac'on.
3. 1. Yt may be that in times paste there hath bene some faulte committed by the Appariters that way, but I am fullie perswaded there hath passed no processe of *quorum nomina* for manie yeares, but under the names, the Judge of the Court hath subscribed his hand and the processe hath bene returned accordinglye.

[*Unfinished*]

[*Address by another hand.*] To the reverend Father in god and my veary good Lo: the Bishop of Lincolne at Bugden.

---

<sup>1</sup> These words have been interlineated.





# [CLERICAL SUBSIDY ROLL]

[LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

THE NAMES OF THE CURATES PAYING THE SUBSIDY DUE  
1 OCTOBER, 1583. LINCOLN AND STOW.

Sir Matthew Wymprey, curate of	Ailesbie	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir John Greenhead, curate of	Algarkirk	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Thomas Mumbie, curate of	Alvingham	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Francis Howson, curate of	Biskerthorp	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir James Worshipp, curate of	Boston	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir James Knocke, curate of	Broughton, Brant	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir John Vaune, curate of	Cathorpe	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Percival Welbie, curate of	Coningesbie	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir George Blumley, curate of	Egle	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Thomas Lound, curate of	Epworthe	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir John Swinsco, curate of	Fenton	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Henry Jeniver, curate of	Fillingam	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir John Jacksonne, curate of	Folkingam	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir John Lumney, curate of	Garnthorpe	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir William Thackeraie, curate of	Gedney	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir William Hodgekinson, curate of	Gedney fenne	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir William Beverley, curate of	Glentworth	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Thomas Reske, curate of	Gretford	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir James Creighton, curate of	Hallington	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Henry Kitchinman, curate of	Hemeswell	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Thomas Crawforthe, curate of	Hicam	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Richard Newton, curate of	Horkestowe	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Thomas Duffeld, curate of	Kyme	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir John Bell, curate of	Leake	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Roger Menithorp, curate of	Lesingam	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir John Silvester, curate of	Lincoln, St. Benedict	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir William Marshall, curate of	Lincoln, St. Botolph	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir George Boothe, curate of	Lincoln, St. Peter at Gote	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Robert Sergeante, curate of	Lincoln, St. Swithin	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir John Doubtfier, curate of	Luttonne	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Humphrey Harrison, curate of	Lynwood	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir William Litster, curate of	Maltbie	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir James Awstwicke, curate of	Maringe	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Robert Lettyn, curate of	Mintinge	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir William Glenne, curate of	Ruskington	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir John Barlowe, curate of	Scotton	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Robert Briane, curate of	Stainefeld	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>
Sir Edmund Freston, curate of	Tallington	vjs. vii <i>jd.</i>

Sir Robert Chapman, curate of	Thoresbie <sup>1</sup>	vjs. viij <i>d.</i>
Sir Robert Vessie, curate of	Thurlbie <sup>1</sup>	vjs. viij <i>d.</i>
Sir John Padison, curate of	Trustrop	vjs. viij <i>d.</i>
Sir Robert Colier, curate of	Weston	vjs. viij <i>d.</i>
Sir Robert Broune, curate of	Wigtofte	vjs. viij <i>d.</i>
Sir Christopher Deacon, curate of	Wintringam	vjs. viij <i>d.</i>

Curates—44

---

<sup>1</sup> These names have probably been transposed. Chapman was seemingly curate of Thurlby and Vessie curate of North Thoresby (cp. pp. 9, 72, 89).

## STATISTICS

The following tables, in so far as they relate to the clergy, do not include cathedral preferments or archdeaconries (except in the case of marriage in 1561).

The figures are given under the heads of the several archdeaconries, except that Lincoln and Stow, which cover the county of Lincoln, have generally been treated as a unit.

The numbers for the whole diocese have been added as often as possible; and it will be noticed that these numbers are not necessarily equal to the sum of the numbers for the several archdeaconries, the variation being due to the fact that clerks sometimes held preferments in more than one of the archdeaconries.

### NUMBER OF THE CLERGY

LINCOLN & STOW						1576	1585	1603	
Incumbent	.	.	.	.	.	396 <sup>1</sup>	423	514	
Incumbent and curate	.	.	.	.	.		18	3	
Curate	.	.	.	.	.		125	77	
Preacher	.	.	.	.	.		2		
Curate and schoolmaster	.	.	.	.	.		3		
Schoolmaster and licensed preacher	.	.	.	.	.		2		
						<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	
Schoolmaster (not necessarily in Holy Orders)						396 <sup>1</sup>	573	<sup>2</sup> 594	
							13		
							<hr/>	<hr/>	
							586		
							<hr/>	<hr/>	
						BEDF.		BUCK.	
						1585	1603	1585	1603
Incumbent	.	.	.	.	.	100	107	151	150
Incumbent and curate	.	.	.	.	.				1
Curate	.	.	.	.	.	15	8	38	30
						<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
						115	<sup>2</sup> 115	189	<sup>2</sup> 181
Schoolmaster (not necessarily in Holy Orders)						<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
						1			
						<hr/>	<hr/>		
						116			
						<hr/>	<hr/>		

<sup>1</sup> Four clerks, who held no parochial preferment in Lincoln or Stow, have been omitted; and therefore the figures relating to 1576 in these tables will vary slightly from those printed in *L.R.S.*, ii, pp. 333-5.

<sup>2</sup> *Liber Cleri* 1603, unlike *Liber Cleri* 1585, almost always omits curates when the incumbents are included.



**Number of the Clergy** (*continued*)

	HUNT.		LEICESTER		
	1585	1603	1576	1585	1603
Incumbent . . . . .	124	133	149	179	173
Incumbent and curate . . . . .	4			3	
Curate . . . . .	5 <sup>1</sup>	14		45	12
	<hr/> 179	<hr/> 147	<hr/> 149	<hr/> 227	<hr/> 185

## , DIOCESE

	1585	1603
Incumbent . . . . .	967	1070
Incumbent and curate . . . . .	25	4
Curate . . . . .	274	141
Preacher . . . . .	2	
Curate and schoolmaster . . . . .	3	
Schoolmaster and licensed preacher . . . . .	2	
	<hr/> 1273	
Schoolmaster (not necessarily in Holy Orders) . . . . .	14	
	<hr/> 1287	<hr/> 11215

**READERS, 1585**

STATUS	LIN. & STOW	BED.	BUCK.	HUNT.	LEIC.	TOTALS
M.A.	1					1
B.A.					2	2
Bred in Schools	8			1	1	10
Unspecified	19	1	2	1	2	25
	<hr/> 28	<hr/> 1	<hr/> 2	<hr/> 2	<hr/> 5	<hr/> 38
TOTALS						

<sup>1</sup> See p. 375, note 2.

Folio 4d.

## CHORISTERS

Henry Steper  
Francis Nicolsone  
Humphrey Bensone

Thomas Manby  
James Metcalf  
Nicholas Raie

BOYS OF THE FOUNDATION OF BARTHOLOMEW  
BURGHESHE

Thomas Sandie  
Henry Herkley  
George Newton

John Cowleigh  
Thomas Hurscrofte  
Thomas Taili<sup>r</sup>

Folio 5.

## OFFICIALS

Richard Smyth, receiver general.  
Thomas Harris, chapter clerk.  
Walter Nethercot<sup>e</sup>, schoolmaster (*pedagogus*).  
Thomas Duffeld, constable.  
Henry Christofer, clerk of the works (*clericus fabrice*).  
Thomas Butler, organist.  
John Piborne, messenger of the chapter in the northern parts.  
Ralph Hedlame, messenger of the chapter in the southern parts.

## VERGERS

Rombald Tailer  
Everard Walles

Nicholas Sparrowe  
Edward Newton

Folio 5d.

## RINGERS

John Piborne  
Thomas Hedlame

Christopher Whibley  
Richard Holland

Folio 6, 6d. blank.

Folio 7.

## 1594 [ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN]

ST. BOTULPH'S—Sir W. Marshall, cur. ; [ <sup>1</sup>]. p.  
ST. PETER'S AT GOTES—Sir William Tailor<sup>r</sup>, cur. ; [ <sup>1</sup>]. p.  
ST. MARK'S—Sir Henry Willie, cur. ; o., a. nil. p.  
ST. MARY'S IN WIGFORD—Mr Francis Roodes, v. ; *lic. pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ;  
*plur.* ; *t.* 8d. p.  
ST. BENEDICT'S—Sir John Halley, cur. ; ordained by the bp. of Lincoln,  
8 April, 1587 ; o. 8d. ; a. p.  
ST. PETER'S AT ARCHES—Sir Adam Gartside, r. ; *i.* p.  
ST. SWITHIN'S—Sir Robert Sergeant, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. 8d. p.

Folio 7d.

[ST. MARTIN'S<sup>1</sup>]  
[ST. MICHAEL'S<sup>1</sup>]  
ST. PAUL'S—Sir John Lide [Richard Foster<sup>2</sup>], cur. ; o. ; a. p.  
ST. PETER'S IN EASTGATE—Robert Nicolsone, reader ; *tol.* p.  
Mr Walter Nethercot<sup>e</sup>, schoolmaster (*ludimagister*) there ; a. [? a.]  
William Walkwood, under-teacher (*hypodidasculus*) ; a. [? a.]  
Mr James Gayton, preacher, licensed by the bp. of Lincoln through-  
out the whole diocese of Lincoln, 20 April, 1594 ; *pr.* [? a.]

<sup>1</sup> The corner of the leaf has been torn off.<sup>2</sup> Written above 'John Lide,' which is not struck out. Richard Foster or Forster, curate, signs the Bishops' Transcripts from Michaelmas, 1594, onwards. He, no doubt, succeeded Lide.

*Folio 8.*

## LONGOBOBY

ARMESTONE—Sir Constantine Harrisons, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*BOOTHBY—Sir Richard Holdesworthe, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *plur.* ; *t.* *a.*Mr William Storr, cur. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* *p.*BRACEBRIG—Sir Henry Willy, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* *p.*BRAUNSTON—Mr Cuthbert Dale, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*Sir John Barker, cur. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*BLANCKNEY—Mr William Lounde, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* *a.*Thomas Stenet, schoolmaster ; *a.* *a.*Robert Wright, reader ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.**Folio 8d.*BILLINGAIE—Sir Ralph Palframan, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *a.*CANWICKE—Sir William Tailor, v. ; preacher, licensed throughout the whole diocese of Lincoln by W. bp. of Lincoln, 8 July, 1594 ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*COLBY—Sir William Lange, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*DUNSTON—Sir John Griffine, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*HANWORTH—Mr Amos Bedforde, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*KIRKBY—Sir John Gamon, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*METHRINGAM—Sir Robert Walker, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* *p.*NOCTON—Sir W. Brokes, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* *p.**Folio 9.*NAUNBY—Mr William Power, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* *p.*Sir Gabriel Buete, cur. ; ordained by the bp. of Lincoln, 12 April, 1594 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* *p.*SCOPWICKE—Sir George Bonde, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*SKYNNAND—Sir Henry Nelsone, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *a.*Sir John Bawdwine, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* *p.*TYMBERLAND—Sir Thomas Humbleton, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*WADINGTON—Mr Alexander Southacke, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*Sir John Vincent, cur. ; ordained deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 July, 1593 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* *p.**Folio 9d.*WELBORNE—Mr Francis Trigge, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*Sir Nicholas Martine, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*WASHINGBURGH—Mr Hugh Broune, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.**Folio 10.*

## GRAFFO

AWBORNE—Sir Alexander Gee, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*BASINGAM—Mr John Barnes, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*BULTHAM—Sir John Devias, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*CARLTON—Mr Richard Kellett, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*DODDINGTON—Sir Ralph Bethell, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*EGLE—Sir George Blumley, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*HICKAME—Mr John Jegon, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *plur.* ; *t.* *e.*Mr Stephen Lodington, M.A., cur. ; ordained by the bp. of Lincoln, 31 May, 1592 ; *o.* 8*d.* *a.* *p.**Folio 10d.*NORTON DISNEY—Sir John Wilsone, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*NORTHSCARLE—Mr Thomas Griffine, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*

STAPLEFORD—Sir John Cottone, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 SWINDERBIE—Sir Richard Caporne, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 SKELLINGTHORP—Sir Humphrey Knight, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 THORP—Mr Ezechiel Tailor<sup>r</sup>, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*

*Folio* 11.

## LAFFORDE

AMWICKE—Sir Robert Wilsone, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 ASWARBIE—Mr Thomas Carr, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *prox*  
 4*s.* 8*d.* *a.*

Sir [*Simon Okeden*<sup>1</sup>] Richard Norris,<sup>2</sup> cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has a licence newly granted. *p.*

AUNSBY—Mr Francis Somersall, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 ASGARBIE—Mr William Williams, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*  
 ASHBIE—Sir Thomas Scochie, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* *p.*  
 BLOXAME—Mr W. Colsell, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *plur.* ; *t.* *e.*  
 Sir [*blank*], cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* *a.*

*Folio* 11*d.*

BRAUNSWELL—Sir Henry Holdesworth, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 BURTONE—Mr Richard Evatt, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 CRANWELL—Sir Thomas Jonsone, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* *p.*  
 DIGBIE—Sir John Palframan, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* *p.*  
 DIRRINGTON—Sir Ralph Bower, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 EVEDEN—Sir W. Glen, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* *a.*  
 EWARBIE—Sir John Williamson, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 HOWELL—Sir Charles Whelpdale, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*

*Folio* 12.

HECKINGTONE—Sir Thomas Morley, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 HALE—Sir Robert Broune, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 HELPRINGHAM—Sir Samuel Larke, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 INGOLDESBEIE—Mr John Fisher, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 KIRKBIE PETER'S—Sir Hugh Devias, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 KYME—Sir Thomas Duffeld, cur. ; *pr.* ; *o.* ; *a.* *a.*  
 LESINGAM, NORTH—Mr John Moris, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 LESINGAM, SOUTH—Sir Thomas Nooke, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 QUARRINGTON—Sir Robert Hitchcocke, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*

*Folio* 12*d.*

ROUSTONE—Mr Francis Berisford, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 RUSKINGTON—Sir W. Willimott, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 Sir William Wilerton, v. ; he serveth also at Bloxam ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 RAUCEBIE—Sir John Talbott, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 Sir Edward Pearstone, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 SWARBIE—Sir Thomas Beare, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 WILLUGHBY—Mr Hugh Tuke, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*

*Folio* 13.

## LOUEDEN

ANCASTER—Sir Richard Gace, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 BENINGTON—Sir Edward Bromheade, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 BECKINGHAM—Mr John Barefote, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* *p.*  
 Sir Richard Prior, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> He signs the Bishops' Transcripts from Michaelmas, 1594, to Michaelmas, 1598.



BROUGHTON—Mr John Robinson, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *plur.* ; *t.* **p.**

Sir Thomas Wright, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* not licensed. **p.**

CATHORP—Mr Francis Babington, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

Sir John Knitche, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* no licence. **p.**

*Folio 13d.*

CARLTON SCROPE—Sir William [*Pointrell*<sup>1</sup>] Pointer, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

CLAIPOLL, NORTH—Sir Thomas Townerowe, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* **p.**

CLAIPOLL, SOUTH—Sir Martin Crosfeld, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

FULBECKE—Mr John Robinson, r. ; *i.* ; *t.* **p.**

Sir [*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>] John Watstone, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* **p.**

HOUGH—Sir Richard Lange, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

Sir [*John Nicols*<sup>1</sup>] Rushton,<sup>2</sup> cur. ; *o.* and *a.* He is gone away. **a.**

HOUGHAM—Mr Henry Nelson, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

Sir Thomas Farneworth, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 14.*

LEDNAM—Sir Richard Lange, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

Sir Charles Slacke, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **p.**

NORMANTON—Richard More, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

Sir John Lawley, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* He is gone away.

STRAGLETHORP—Sir Thomas Wright, cur. ; *a.* **p.**

STUBTON—Mr Henry Bromley, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

WESTBURGH—Mr Christopher Wilson, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *t.* 8*d.*

Andrew Sharp, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 14d.*

#### GRAUNTHAM

ALLINGTON—Mr Simon Buttrie, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

BAROUGHBBIE—Mr John Kinge, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* **p.**

BELTONE—Mr John Pratt, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

Sir W. Wilson, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **p.**

BARKESTON—Mr [*Edward*<sup>1</sup>] Edmund Battie, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

BOOTHBY—Sir Ambrose Warde, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

DENTON—Mr Anthony Whiteheade, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

GRAUNTHAM, NORTH, CHURCH—Mr Abraham Conwaie, r. ; *i.* **a.**

*Folio 15.*

GRAUNTAM, SOUTH, CHURCH—Mr William Barksdale, r. ; *i.* **a.**

GRAUNTAM, SOUTH, VICARAGE—Mr Robert Briane, guardian, sequestrator ;  
*seq.* 8*d.* **p.**

GRAUNTAM, NORTH, VICARAGE—Mr Robert Briane, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.*  
8*d.* **p.**

Sir Richard Norris, cur. He is at Aswarby ; *o.* ; *a.*

Mr [*blank*] Tawes, schoolmaster ; *a.* **p.**

GUNERBIE—Sir Richard Atkinson, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **p.**

HARLAXTON—Mr Ralph Calverley, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **a.**

HONINGTON—Sir Richard Gace, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

LONDONTHORP—Sir William Mapletoft, cur. ; *o.* and *a.* [*the judge inhibited him until, etc.*<sup>1</sup>] a licence has been granted to him. **p.**

PAUNTON, GREAT—Mr Francis Gelstrop, r. ; *pr.* not licensed ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.*  
8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 15d.*

PAUNTON, LITTLE—Sir James Griffith, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> John Nicols signs the Bishop's Transcript, Michaelmas, 1593, and Matthias Rishton or Rushton at Michaelmas, 1594.

ROPPESELEY—Sir John Askewe, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

STROXTON—Sir James Hansone, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

SEGBROKE—Sir Robert Gibsone, r.; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

Mr [II. Markham<sup>1</sup>] Simon Buttry, deacon; *i.* p.

SCISTON—Sir William Wilson, cur. there and at Belton. The judge (*dominus*) inhibited him. p.

SAPERTON—Mr W. Turnbull, r.; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

SOMERBY—Mr Robert Bawtrie, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

*Folio 16.*

WILLESFORTH—Sir Richard Stevens, r.; *i.* 8*d.* p.

WELBY—Sir Thomas Gace, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

WOLSTROP—Sir James Thornton, r.; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

Sir Ralph Hemlacke, cur; *o.*; *a.* A licence has been granted to him. p.

WYVELL—Sir John Nicols, r.; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* a.

*Folio 16d.*

#### BELTISLOWE [AT] FOLKINGHAM

BASINGTHORP—Sir Thomas Russell, v.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* a. e.

BITAME MAGNA—Sir William Idle, v.; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

BITHAM PARVA—Sir Peter Rowth, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

Sir William Willimett, cur.; *o.*; *a.* nil. He is gone away—none.

BICHEFELD—Sir Richard Edwarde, v.; *i.* 8*d.* p.

John Nicolsone, schoolmaster there; *a.* The judge (*dominus*) inhibited him. p.

BIRTON—Sir William Pollard, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

CAREBY—Sir W. Broune, r.; *i.* 8*d.* a. e.

COLSTERWORTH—Sir William Hodgkine, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

CORBIE—Sir Richard Elame, v.; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

*Folio 17.*

CRETON—Sir William Nicols, r.; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* he has none; *t.* 8*d.* p.

EDNAM—Mr Henry Tompsone, cur.; *pr.*; *o.*; *a.* a.

GUNBIE—Sir John Richardsone, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

Sir Simon Tune, cur.; *o.* 8*d.*; *a.* 8*d.* p.

IRNHAM—Mr John Hansone, r.; *pr.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *plur.* 3*s.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

Sir [Thomas Randalson<sup>1</sup>] John Bull,<sup>2</sup> cur.; *o.*; *a.* a.

LAVINGTON—Sir Thomas Dale, v.; *i.* 8*d.* p.

Robert Campbell, schoolmaster there; *a.* the judge (*dominus*) inhibited him. p.

NORTHWITHAME—Sir John Sandes, r.; *pr.* not licensed; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

*Folio 17d.*

SOUTHWITHAME—Sir Benedict Smyth, r.; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

STEVENBIE—Sir Matthew Broune, r.; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

STOKE, SOUTH—Sir William Hodgekyne, r.; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* p.

STOKE, NORTH—Mr Nicholas Walker, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* a. Camb.<sup>3</sup> e.

SWAFELD—Mr John Mennyes, r.; *pr.* 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.* a. e.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Randalson signs the Bishop's Transcript at Michaelmas, 1593, and Bull the transcripts of the years before and after.

<sup>3</sup> Probably residing at Cambridge, where he proceeded B.D. in 1596, and D.D. in 1610.

SWINSTED—Sir William Nicols, v. ; *i. 8d. ; t. p.*

WithAME—Sir Robert Crosdale, v. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

*Folio 18.*

### STAUNFORD

ALL SAINTS'—Mr John Hansone, v. ; *i. ; t. p.*

ST. GEORGE'S—Sir Richard Snawdon, r. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; plur. 3s. ; t. p.*

ST. MICHAEL'S—Sir Thomas Shorthose, r. ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d. a.*

ST. JOHN'S—Sir Richard Snawdon, r. ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

ST. MARY'S—Robert Preston, reader ; *tol. a.* He is infirm.

Samuel Jonsone, master of the grammar school ; *lic. p.*

Geoffrey Harropp, guardian, sequestrator ; *seq. 8d.*

ST. GEORGE'S—William Eardall, reader ; *a. a.* He is infirm.

*Folio 18d.*

### NESSE

BRACEBURGH—Mr Gawin Harriman, r. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

BASTON—Mr Henry Cooper, v. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

BARHOLME—Sir Thomas Reske, cur., sequestrator ; *o. 8d. ; a. not licensed. p.*

CARLEBY—Sir Thomas Baguley, r. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

DEPINGE GUTH'—Mr William Colsell, r. ; *i. ; t. a.*

W. Fletcher, schoolmaster there ; *a. a.*

DEPINGE JAMES'—Sir [Thomas<sup>1</sup>] Robert More, v. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

GRETTFORD—Mr Laurence Stainton, r. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; plur. 3s. ; t. 8d. p.*

Mr James Morton, cur. ; *o. 8d. ; a. 8d. [a.<sup>1</sup>]*

*Folio 19.*

LANGTOFT—Sir Robert Gregge, v. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. p.*

STOWE—Sir Hamlet Gregge, cur. ; *o. 8d. ; a. not licensed, sequestrator. p.*

TALLINGTON—Sir Robert Wright, cur. ; *o. 8d. ; a. 8d. p.*

THURLBY—Sir William Baker, v. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

VFFINGTON—Mr Laurence Stainton, r. ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

WEST DEPINGE—Sir Anthony Hunte, r. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. [a.]* He is infirm.

WILLESTROP—Thomas Randelsone, master of the grammar school. He is gone away. *a.*

DEPING JAMES'—Robert Battie, master of the grammar school. *a.*

*Folio 19d.*

### AUELAND

ASLACKBIE—Sir Alexander Maborne, v. ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

BORNE—Sir John Jacksone, v. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

BILLINGBURGH—Mr Anthony Hill, v. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

DUNSBY—Sir William Boultone, r. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. p.*

DOWSBIE—Sir Robert Buckberie, r. ; *i. 8d. ; t. p.*

DEMELBY—Sir Richard Tomlinson, r. ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

FOLKINGHAM—Sir John Hoskins, r. ; *pr. ; i. ; t. a.*

Sir John Wood, cur. ; *o. ; a. p.*

*Folio 20.*

HORBLINE—Sir Christopher Broune, v. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

HACEBY—Sir Edward Bordman, r. ; *pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.*

HACONBY—Sir Thomas Gammon, v. ; *i. 8d. ; t. 8d. e.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

KIRKBY—Sir James Griffith, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* p.

Sir [John Bull<sup>1</sup>] Richard Butler, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* p.

MORTONE—Sir Thomas Francke, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* p.

NEWTONE—Sir George Gamon, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

Mr Richard Chamberlaine, preacher ; *pr.* a.

OSBORNBY—Sir Miles Whale, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

PICKWORTH—Sir Robert Cooke, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* p.

[Sir Humfrey March, cur.<sup>2</sup>] ; *o.* ; *a.*

*Folio 20d.*

RIPPINGALE, TWO PARTS—Sir Robert Collingwoode, r. ; *pr.* not licensed ;  
*i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

RIPINGALE, THIRD PART—Sir Robert Collingwood, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

SEMPRINGAM—Sir James Floyd, cur. ; *pr.* ; *o.* ; *a.* p.

SWATONE—Sir Richard Carrington, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* a.

Sir Edward Carrington, curate of Spanbie ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* a. e.

THREKINGHAM—Sir William Broune, v. ; *i.* ; *t.* a.

WILLUGHBIE—Sir Miles Whale, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

WALCOTE—Sir Thomas Broune, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* ; *tol.* 8*d.* p.

*Folio 21.* SOUTHOLLAND [AT] BOSTON

COWBITT—Sir Peter Sellers, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* p.

CROYLAND—Sir Robert Chapman, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* p.

FLETE—Mr Moses Wiltone, r. ; *pr.* he has no licence ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* e.

GEDNEY—Mr John Daie, r. ; *i.* a.

Mr John Newland, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* a.

Mr Robert Birche, cur. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* p.

GEDNEYFENEND—Sir William Hodgekinson, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* p.

HOLBECH—Sir Thomas West, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* p.

*Folio 21d.*

LUTTON—Sir Philip Dove, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has none. p.

MOULTON—Mr James Ashton, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* a.

MOULTON CHAPEL—Mr James Ashton, schoolmaster ; *a.* a.

PINCHBECKE—Mr Thomas Atherton, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

SURFLET—Sir [John Sherwood<sup>1</sup>] James Smyth, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has none. p.

SUTTON MARY'S—Mr Francis Key, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* e.

SUTTON EDMUND'S—Sir James Tailer, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* p.

SPALDINGE—Sir William Broune, cur. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* p.

Mr Andrew Noone, schoolmaster ; *a.* he has no licence. p.

*Folio 22.*

SUTTON JAMES'—Sir George Smyth, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* a.

WHAPLOD—Sir Clement Frekingam, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* a.

TID MARY'S—Mr Thomas Fell, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *plur.* ; *t.* a.

Sir Robert Sibson, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* a.

WHAPLOD DROVE—Sir Edward Odlinge, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has no licence. p.

WESTON—Sir Robert Collier, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* p.

*Folio 22d.* NORTHOLLAND

ALGARKIRKE—Mr Doctor Graunte, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *plur.* ; *t.* a.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out. He was curate 1596-7 (*Bishops' Transcripts*).



Sir Thomas Wolle, cur. ; o. ; a. a.

BUTTERWICKE—Mr William Clarke, v. ; *pr.* 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

BENINGTON—Sir Stephen Brittain, r. ; *pr.* he has no licence ; i. 8d. p.

Sir George Dumbell, cur. ; o. ; a. p.

BOSTONE—Mr [William Armestead<sup>1</sup>], v. ; *pr.* ; i. ; t. He is gone away and it is vacant.

Mr William Jeffrey, preacher ; *pr.* 8d. p.

BROTHERTOFT—Robert Rawlet, reader ; *tol.* 8d. p.

BICKER—Sir Thomas Butler, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

*Folio 23.*

BICKER—Sir Roger Mynningthorp, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. 8d. p.

DONINGTON—Mr George Pieke, v. ; *pr.* 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

FOSDICKE—Sir Francis Ireland, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. he has no licence. p.

FRAMPTON—Sir John Shelley, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

FRESTONE—Sir Edmund Austine, v. ; i. ; t. He is gone away and it is vacant.

GOSEBORTONE—Sir William Addister, v. ; *pr.* 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

KIRTONE—Mr William Tuckney, v. ; *pr.* 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

LEVERTON, SOUTH—Mr William Williams, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

Sir John Chambers, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. he has no licence. p.

*Folio 23d.*

LEVERTON, NORTH—Sir Henry Peachame, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. a.

LEAKE—Sir Richard Wolleston, sequestrator ; o. 8d. ; *seq.* 8d. p.

QUADRINGE—Sir James Harte, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

SWINSHED—Mr Adam Abraham, v. ; *pr.* he has no licence ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

SKIRBECKE—Mr John Pratte, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. e.

Sir William Harcastle, cur. ; o. ; a. a.

SUTTERTON—Mr W. Elliot, v. ; *pr.* ; i. ; t. a.

Sir Henry Sleedes, cur. ; o. ; a. he is not licensed. p.

*Folio 24.*

TOFTE—Mr Anthony Ingoldesby, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. a.

WIGTOFT—Sir John Gartside, v. ; *pr.* he has no licence ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

WRANGLE—Sir Nicholas Frauncis, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

WIBERTON—Mr Ralph Calverley, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. a.

Sir Robert Tompsone, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. 8d. p.

BOSTON—Mr Samuel Beadell, master of the grammar school ; a. 8d. p.

Mr W. Harcastle, schoolmaster (*pedagogus*) ; a. a.

FRESTON—Robert Megson, master of the grammar school ; a. 8d. p.

*Folio 24d.*

#### HORNECASTLE [AT] HORNCastle

ASHBIE—Sir Percivall Welby, cur. ; o. ; a. 8d. p.

BAMBURGH—Sir William Geeves, cur. ; *pr.* he has no licence ; o. 8d. ; a. he has none. p.

CONINGESBY—Mr William Skeltone, r. ; *pr.* ; i. ; t. ; *plur.* p.

DALDERBIE—Sir John Hodgesone, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. he has none. p.

EDLINGTON—Mr Thomas Corbrige, v. ; *pr.* 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

HORNECASTLE—Sir John Jackson, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

HALTHAM UPON BAINE—Sir John Salmon, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. ; *plur.* 3s. p.

KIRKBY UPON BAINE—Mr W. Nailer, r. ; *pr.* he has no licence ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

*Folio 25.*

LANGTON—Mr Urian Kirke, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 MARINGE CHAPEL—Sir George Silvester, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 MOREBIE—Sir Gilbert Woodclif, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 MAROME—Sir Thomas Corey, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 MARTONE—Sir Thomas Tailour, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 ROUGHTON—Sir Nicholas Estwood, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* **p.**  
 SCREVELSBY—Mr John Haughton, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**  
 TOINTON CHAPEL—Sir Thomas Maxwell, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **a.** He died.

*Folio 25d.*

THYMELBY—Mr John Conyers, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* ; *plur.* **a.**  
 TOINTON MAGNA—Mr George Cockborne, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ;  
*plur.* 3*s.* **p.**  
 THORNTON—Mr Thomas Grene, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* **p.**  
 TATTESHALL—Sir Ralph Palfreman, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 WOODENDERBY—Sir John Hodgekins, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has no licence.  
**p.**  
 WADINGWORTH—Mr William Hiron, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* ; *plur.* **p.**  
 WOODALL—Mr Urian Kirke, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **p.**  
 WILKESBY—Mr Thomas Grene, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 26.*

WISPINGTON—John Roper, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* ; *tol.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 HORNECASTLE—[*blank*], master of the grammar school. **p.**

*Folio 26d.*

## HILL

ASWARBIE—Sir James Thorpe, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 ASHBIE PUERORUM—Sir Robert Allen, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* he has  
 none. **p.**  
 BAGENDERBIE—Sir Anthony Blackborne, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 BRINCKILL—Sir Marmaduke Thorne, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **a.**  
 CLAXBIE—Sir Augustine Fitzwilliams, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 FULLETTY—Mr Samuel Allen, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 GRETHAM—Mr George Cockborne, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 HAMERINGHAM—Sir Roger Hunterhowe, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 27.*

HAGWORTHINGAM—Mr Theodore Tansaie, r. ; *pr.* not licensed ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.*  
 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* **p.**  
 HARRINGTON—Sir Andrew Burnet, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 KETTESBY—It is vacant.  
 LANGTONE BY PARTNEY—Mr William Symons, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ;  
*plur.* 3*s.* **p.**  
 OXCOMBE—Sir George Boothe, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 SCRAFELD—Sir Thomas Maxwell, r. ; *i.* , *t.* **a.** He is dead.  
 SOUTHORMESBY—Sir John Jonsone, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 SOMERBY—Sir Robert Allen, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
*Folio 27d.*  
 SALMONBY—Sir Robert Philips, r. ; *pr.* he has no licence ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 SAUCETHORP—Mr William Symons, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **a.**  
 TETFORD—Mr John Key, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 WYNCEBY—Sir George Silvester, r. ; *i.* ; *t.* **p.**

*Folio 28.*

## GARTRE

ASTERBY—Sir Richard Grene, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**BUCKNALL—Sir Arthur Wright, r.; *i. 8d.* **p.**BELCHFORD—Mr John Conyers, r.; *i.*; *t. a.*CALKEWELL—Sir Robert Blacke, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **a**DONINGTON—Sir Thomas Kente, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**GAUDBY—Sir Robert Tailer, r.; *pr.*; *i.*; *t.*; *plur.* **a.**Sir [John Roper<sup>1</sup>] Robert Renier, cur.; *o.*; *a.* not licensed. **p.**GOLCEBY—Sir Peter Houldon, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.***Folio 28d.*HORSINGTON—Mr Theodore Tansaie, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**Sir Richard Beverley, cur.; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* **p.**HEMINGBY—Sir Christopher Barkwith, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**MYNTINGE—Sir Robert Rayner, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**RANDBY—John Field, reader; *tol. 8d.* **p.**STANTON—John Field, reader; *tol. 8d.* **p.**STURSTONE—Sir W. Seamer, v.; *i. 8d.* **p.***Folio 29.*STANIGOTE—Sir Robert Alleley, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**STIXWOLD—Sir Richard Travers, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.***Folio 29d.*

## BULLINGBROKE

BULLINGBROKE—Sir Raphael Throckmorton, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **e.**Mr Simon East, schoolmaster; *a.* **p.**ENDERBY—Sir Roger Metcalf, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**EAST KEALE, SOUTH—Mr George Jacksone, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.* **p.**EAST KEALE, NORTH—Mr George Jacksone, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

HAUGHNEBY—it is vacant.

HALTON—Sir John Howsone, r.; *i.*; *plur.* **p.**HAREBY—Mr Hugh Arey, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**HUNDLEBY—Sir Robert Rawlins, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.***Folio 30.*KIRKBY—Sir Richard Risinge, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**LUSBY—Mr John Downes, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. he has none*; *plur. 3s.* **p.**MYNINGSBY—Mr Edward Vstwate, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**RATHBY—Sir John Willertone, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* [*a.*<sup>1</sup>] [*?p.*] *12d.*SPILLESBIE—Sir Richard Key, cur.; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* **p.**Richard Key, schoolmaster; *a. 8d.* **p.**STICKNEY—Mr Meredith Price, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**STEEPING, LITTLE—Sir John Stubs, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.* [*?p.*]STICKFORD—Sir Thomas Abraham, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.***Folio 30d.*SIBSAIE—Sir Christopher Riley, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**THORP—Sir Richard West, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**TOINTON PETER'S, SOUTH—Sir Richard Turpine, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; *plur. 3s.* **p.**TOINTON PETER'S, NORTH—Sir John Howsone, r.; *i.* **p.**<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

TOINTON ALL SAINTS'—the receiver of the fruits ; *seq.* 8*d.* It is vacant.  
 WEST KEALE—Mr George Jackson, r. ; *i.* *p.*

*Folio* 31.

## CANDELSHO

ARDELTHORP—Sir Thomas Mottrame, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *e.*  
 ASHBIE—Sir John Englishe, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 BOROWE—Sir Alexander Cooke, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 BRATOFT—Mr Leonard Ithell, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 CANDELSBY—Sir Robert Deves, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 CROFT—Mr Charles Bingham, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 DRIBIE—Mr Martin Holden, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* *p.*  
 FRISKNEY—Mr Richard Turpine, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 Sir John Cutt, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* ; *tol.* 8*d.* *a.*

*Folio* 31*d.*

FIRSBIE—Sir John Kinsaie, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 GUNBIE—John Burley, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 INGOLMELLE—it is vacant.

Edward Winchester, guardian of the sequestration ; *seq.* *e.*

IRBIE—Francis Parker, reader ; *tol.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 ORBIE—Sir John Sharp, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 PARTNEY—Mr Christopher Digle, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* *a.*  
 Sir John Deanes,<sup>1</sup> cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* *p.*

*Folio* 32.

SUTTERBIE—Mr Martin Houlden, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has none. *p.*  
 SCREIMBIE—Mr Richard Foster, r. ; *pr.* he has no licence ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ;  
*plur.* he has no plurality.  
 SKENDELBY—Mr Richard Foster, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 SKEGNE—Sir Hamon Cockson, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 STEPINGE, GREAT—Sir Henry Lorde, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 WYNTHORP—Sir Thomas Wade, v. ; *i.* ; *t.* *p.*  
 WAINEFLETE SAINTS'—Sir Henry Foster, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*

*Folio* 32*d.*

WAINEFLET MARY'S—Sir Thomas Joys, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 WELTONE—Sir John Enderby, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 WAINEFLETE—Mr [blank] Bett, master of the grammar school there ;  
*a.* *a.*

ORBIE—Mr Owen [blank], schoolmaster ; *a.* *a.*  
 BOROWE—Mr [blank] Barret, schoolmaster ; *a.* He is gone away.

*Folio* 33.

## CALCEWATHE [AT] LOWTH

ANDERBIE—Sir W. Lathwett, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* *p.*  
 ABIE—Mr Francis Vaughan, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* ; *plur.* *p.* [The entry] is void.  
 Anthony Hewett, reader ; *tol.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 ALFORD—Sir Joseph Overtone, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 Mr Francis Marburie, preacher ; *pr.* *p.*  
 BEESBIE—Mr Robert Smyth, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 BILLESBIE—Mr Francis Vaughan, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 CAWTHORP—Sir Thomas Leake, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *p.*  
 CUMBERWORTH—Sir W. Parker, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* *e.*

<sup>1</sup> 'Deane' in the *Bishops' Transcripts*.



*Folio 33d.*

CLAXBIE—Sir William Moninge, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 CACEBIE—Sir Christopher Dynnys, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has none. **p.**  
 FARLESTHORP—Sir Thomas Scarburgh, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 GAYTON—Sir James Key, r. ; *pr.* he did not exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 HANNEY—Sir John Whalley, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 HOTOFTE—Sir George Scotrith, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 HOGESTHORP—Sir John Shawe, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 HELLOWE—Mr Richard Allen, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

*Folio 34.*

HAWE—Sir W. Myles, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* ; *seq.* 8*d.* **e.**  
 LEGBORNE—Sir Edward Webster, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* **p.**  
 MABLETHORP PETER'S—Sir John Salmon, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**  
 MABLETHORP MARY'S—Mr Thomas Veale, r. ; *pr.* he has no licence ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 MUMBIE VICARAGE—Sir Alan Frier, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**  
 MUMBIE CHAPEL—Sir [William<sup>1</sup>] Richard Rodes, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **e.**  
 MALTBY—Mr Henry Martyne, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 MARKBIE—Sir Richard Webster, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 SOUTHRESTON—Sir Christopher Wensley, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 34d.*

SUTTON—Mr Thomas Sparke, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* **e.**  
     Sir John Dawline, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* **p.**  
 SALEBIE—Sir James Thorpe, guardian of the sequestration ; *seq.* 8*d.* **e.**  
 SWABIE—Mr Paul Balge, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* **e.**  
 STAINE—Sir Samuel Willingham, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* ; *plur.* **a.**  
 TOTTILL—Sir Roger Smyth, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* he has none. **e.**  
     Sir Edward Adamson, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 THEDELTHORP SAINTS'—it is vacant.  
     Sir Ralph Marshall, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* [*?p.*].

*Folio 35.*

THEDELTHORP HELEN'S—Mr [Walter Sheperd<sup>1</sup>] William Simons, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* ; *plur.* **a.**  
     Sir James Smyth, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **a.**  
 TRUSTROP—Sir John Pattinson, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 THORSBIE—Sir William Myles, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**  
 WILLUGHBY—Sir Libeus Sadler, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 WITHERNE—Sir Nicholas Madisone, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 VLCEBIE—Sir Francis Gunnas, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 WELL—Sir Thomas Fowler, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**  
 ALFORD—Mr Cutbert [*blank*], master of the grammar school. 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 35d.*      LOUTHESKE AND LUDBURGH

ALVINGHAM—Sir Thomas Brokes, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **p.**  
 AWTHORP—Sir Simon Lymbe, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* **e.**  
 BURWELL—Sir Thomas Leake, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* ; *seq.* **p.**  
 CARLTONE, LITTLE—Sir W. Lathweth, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 CASTLECARLTON—Sir George Thorndicke, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 CARLTON, GREAT—Sir William Hindmarsh, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
 CONINGESHOLME—Sir Richard Porter, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

COVENHAM BARTHOLOMEW'S—Sir William Bucke, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**  
*Folio 36.*

COVENHAM MARY'S—Sir Thomas West, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

COCKERINGTON LEONARD'S—Sir Francis Marshall, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. p.*

COCKERINGTON MARY'S—Sir Thomas Brokes, cur.; *a. p.*

CALSTROP—Sir Richard Thornell, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.*; *plur.* he has none. **p.**

ESTWICAME—Sir Richard Thornell, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

FARFORTH—Sir Thomas Yates, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

FOTHERBIE—Sir Thomas Robinsone, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

FULSTOWE—Sir George Clarke, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

*Folio 36d.*

GRAINTHROP—Sir [*Richard*<sup>1</sup>] John Maltby, cur.; *o. 8d.*; *a.* he has no admission. **p.**

GRYMBOLBIE—Sir Robert Dale, r.; *pr.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

GRYMESBY, LITTLE—Sir Thomas Robinson, cur.; *o. 8d.*; *a. p.*

GAYTON—Sir Richard Bartilmewe, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

HAUGHAM—Sir John Coe, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

HALLINGTON—Sir Richard Harris, cur.; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.*; *seq.* **p.**

JARBURGH—Sir John Jonsone, r.; *i. 8d.* **p.**

KEDINGTON—[*Francis*<sup>1</sup>] Henry Fairbancke, reader; *tol. 8d.*; *seq. 8d.* **p.**

KELSTERNE—Sir Robert Varley, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

*Folio 37.*

LUDBURGH—Sir David Allen, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

MARSHCHAPPELL—Sir John Dawson, cur.; *o.*; *a. a.*

MUCTON—Sir Robert Beckeringe, r.; *i. 8d.* **p.**

MANBY—Mr John Downes, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **e.**

Sir James Whitworth, cur., reader [*sic*]<sup>2</sup>; *o.*; *a. p.*

NORTHELKINGTON—Mr Robert Wickame, v.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

ORMESBIE—Sir John Kelke, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

RATHBY—Mr Richard Hambie, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **e.**

*Folio 37d.*

RUCKLAND—Sir Ralph Lever, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

RESTON—Sir Thomas Dyon, v.; *i. 8d.* **p.**

SALTFLETBY PETER'S—Mr John Squier, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

SALTFLETBY CLEMENT'S—Sir Henry Cramer, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

SALTFLETBY ALL SAINTS—Mr Thomas Leonard, r.; *pr.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

SKIDBROKE—Sir W. Die, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

SOMERCOTE MARY'S—Sir John Williamsonne, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **e.**

Robert Vlliott, master of the grammar school; *a. 8d.* [*?p.*].

SOMERCOTE PETER'S—Sir John Sparke, r.; *pr. 8d.*; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **e.**

*Folio 38.*

STEWTON—Sir Hugh Askewe, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

SOUTHELKINGTON—Sir Thomas Reade, v.; *i.*; *t. 12d.* **p.**

TATHWELL—Sir Reginald Hatfeld, v.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

VTTERBIE—Sir John Kelke, cur.; *o. 8d.*; *a. 8d.* **p.**

WYAME—Sir Thomas Mumbie, r.; *i.*; *t. p.*

WELTONE—Sir John Kighley, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

WITHCALL—Sir George Hansone, r.; *i. 8d.*; *t. 8d.* **p.**

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> He was probably a reader.

## Folio 38d.

## GRYMESBY

ALESBY—Sir Matthew Wymprey, cur. ; o. ; a. p.

ASHBY—Mr Richard Parnichef, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

BRADLEY—Mr Thomas Whittle, r. ; *pr.* he has none ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

BELESBY—Sir Francis Kettelwell, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

BARNOLBY—Sir W. Tod, r. ; *i.* 8d. p.

BRIGGESLEY—Sir Hugh Moodie, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

COTE, GREAT—Mr Thomas Forman, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. ; *plur.* 3s. p.

COTE, LITTLE—Sir Henry Jacksone, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. 8d. p.

## Folio 39.

CLEE—[*Sir Thomas Drax, vicar*<sup>1</sup>] ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* ; *plur.* [a.<sup>1</sup>] He is gone away.

Sir George Claxtone, [*cur.*<sup>1</sup>] v. ; o. ; a. p.

COXWOLD—Sir Robert Hansone, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. ; *plur.* 3s. p.

CABORNE—Sir Robert Hanson, v. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

ESTRANDALL—Sir W. Askewe, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. p.

GRAINESBY—Mr Thomas Humfrey, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

GRYMESBY, JAMES' VICARAGE—Sir Richard Knowlles, v. ; *i.* ; *t.* a.

HELMES—Sir William Hartinge, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *pr.* 8d. p.

HATCLIF—Mr Oliver Waters, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. ; *plur.* 3s. ; *pr.*

HUMBERSTON—Mr Thomas Atkinsone, cur. ; o. ; a. e.

HOWTON—Sir William Baildon, v. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

HAWERBIE CUM BEESBIE—Mr Robert Atkinson, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d.

[? p.].

## Folio 39d.

IRBY—Sir Thomas Langley, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

LACEBIE—Mr John Clarke, r. ; *pr.* he has none ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. e.

NORCOTE—Mr John Stubs, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. e.

Sir George Tailour, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. p.

NEWTON—Mr Thomas Pilkington, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

ROTHWELL—Mr Robert Marris, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. ; p.

SCARTHO—Sir Hamon Hansharte, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. e.

SWINHOP—Sir John Swinsco, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

SWALLOWE—Sir William Andrewe, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

## Folio 40.

THORESBY—Mr Hugh Mapletofte, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

TETNEY—Sir Thomas Drax, v. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. e.

Hugh Justice, schoolmaster.

WATH—Sir W. Baldwine, guardian of the sequestration ; *seq.* 8d. p.

WALTHAM—Sir Richard Baines, r. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. a.

## Folio 40d.

## JARBURGH [AT] RASING

BIGBIE—Sir John Silvester, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* ; *plur.* p.

BAROWE—Sir William Cooper, v. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

BARNETBIE—Sir Richard Bateman, v. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

BONDBY—Sir Richard Crowther, v. ; *i.* 8d. e.

BARTONE—Sir Richard Reade, v. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. p.

BROKELSBY—Mr Robert Cutbert, r. ; *i.* ; *t.* a.

CADNEY—Sir John Tincke, v. ; *i.* 8d. ; *t.* 8d. e.

CROXTON—Sir Thomas Sugden, r. ; *pr.* 8d. ; *i.* 8d. p.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

*Folio 41.*

ELSHAM—Sir John Juliane, v. ; *pr.* he did not exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has none. **p.**

FEREBY—Sir Roger Cockshott, r. ; *i.* ; *t.* **p.**

GIRSEY—Sir Thomas Leache, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* he has none. **p.**

GOUXILL—Sir John Hollame, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

HORKESTOWE—Sir Hugh Gelder, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

HABURGH—Sir Marmaduke Rayner, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

HALTON—Sir John Boothe, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* **e.**

IMINGHAM—Sir John Scamon, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 41d.*

KIRNINGTON—Sir Richard Langley, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

KILLINGHOLME—Sir John Bowthe, v. ; *i.* 8*d.*

Sir Hugh Stilston, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **a.**

KEALBY—Sir Thomas Dynnys, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* 8*d.* **p.** **e.** [*sic*]

KILLINGHOLME—Sir Hugh Steleston, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **a.**

LYMBER—Mr [*blank*<sup>1</sup>] Deane, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* **a.**

Sir Thomas Garland, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **a.**

NETLETON—Sir Thomas Portington, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

RIBIE—Sir William Pape, v. ; *i.* ; *t.* **a.**

SOMERBIE—Sir Robert Tailour, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

*Folio 42.*

SAXBIE—Mr Richard Richardsone, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

STALINGBURGH—Mr Thomas Welles, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

THORNTON—Sir Thomas Walkington, v. ; *pr.* he did not exhibit ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

WRAWBIE—Mr Alexander Andersone, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

WORLETBY—Sir Roger Hurst, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has none. **p.**

WOTTON—Sir Thomas Newton, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

VLCEBIE—Sir John Charlesworth, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

BARTON—[*blank*], master of the grammar school ; *a.* **a.**

*Folio 42d.*

## WALLESCROFTE

BINBROKE MARY'S—Mr Richard Adams, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* The judge (*dominus*) inhibited him. **p.**

Francis Hall, schoolmaster ; *a.* **p.**

CROXBIE—Sir Edmund Varley, r. ; *i.* ; *t.* **p.**

CLAXBIE—Sir Richard Codde, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

ESTRASIN—Mr Henry Hooke, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

Mr [*Henry Hooke*<sup>2</sup>] James Tompson, schoolmaster. *a.* **e.**

KIRKBIE—Sir Robert Fetherstone, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

KINGERBIE—Sir Nicholas Clarke, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

KELSAIE MARY'S—Mr John Foster, r. ; *pr.* he has none ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

KELSAIE NICHOLAS'—Sir George Bilclif, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 43.*

LINWOOD—Mr John Fox, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

NEWTON—Sir Thomas Lawsone, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he did not exhibit. **p.**

NORMANBIE—Sir Thomas Bilclif, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

<sup>1</sup> 'Brian' (*cp.* *P.D.*, 1593, no. 63).

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.



OWERSBIE—Mr Ambrose West, v. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* he did not exhibit. **p.**

RASINE DRAX—Sir Francis Rawlinson, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he did not exhibit. **p.**

RASINE TUPHOLM—Sir [Thomas Eaton<sup>1</sup>] Francis Rawlinson, v. ; *i.* ; *t.* ; dead.<sup>2</sup> **p.**

Sir Francis Rawlinson, guardian of the sequestration ; *seq.* **p.**

STAINTON—Sir W. Feld, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has none ; *plur.* he has none. **p.**

THORESWAIE—Mr David Hatchclif, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 43*d.**

THORGANBIE, 3 PARTS—Sir William Feld, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* **p.**

THORGANBIE, 4TH PART—Sir William Feld, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has none. **p.**

TEVELBY—Mr John Wright, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* **p.**

THORNTON—Mr Oliver Waters, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

Robert Pattisone, reader ; *tol.* 8*d.* **p.**

TOFT—Sir W. Crowther, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

WESTRASINE—Sir Thomas Stockham, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

WALESBIE—Sir John Northend, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 44.*

WILLINGAM—Mr John Wright, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has none. **p.**

VSELBY—William Vtterbie, reader ; *tol.* 8*d.* **p.**

RASINE—[*blank*], master of the grammar school. **a.** **e.**

*Folio 44*d.**

## WRAGO

APPLEY—Mr Hugh Broune, cur. ; *o.* ; **a.** **a.**

BURGH—Sir Eustace Doughtie, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

BISKERTHORP—Sir Richard Swifte, r. ; *i.* ; *t.* **p.**

BENINGWORTH—Mr William Hiron, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* **p.**

BARDNEY—Sir Edward Knolles, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

ESTERRINGTON—Sir Christopher Chapman, r. ; *pr.* he has none ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

ESTBARKWORTH—Mr William Skeltone, r. ; *i.* ; *t.* **e.**

Sir [George Blaunchard<sup>1</sup>], cur. ; *o.* ; **a.** **a.**

*Folio 45.*

HATTONE—Sir Robert Wharfe, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

HOWTON—Mr Gregory Garth, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* **p.**

Sir John Duncalf, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; **a.** he has none. **p.**

KIRMOND—Sir Robert Seele, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

LISSINGTON—Mr John White, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

LUDFORTH MAGNA—Sir [Robert Depliche<sup>2</sup>] George Blaunchard, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* **p.**

LUDFORTH PARVA—Sir Peter Britten, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

LANGTON—Sir Robert Deplich, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

LEGGESBY—Sir Hamlet Marshall, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* he has to exhibit at Lincoln.

*Folio 45*d.**

PAUNTON—Sir Walter Sheperd, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

RAND—Sir Humphrey Barlowe, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

STAINTON—Sir Hamlet Marshall, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

SNELLAND—Sir William Pell, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* **p.**

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> 'dead' seems to refer to 'Eaton' since Rawlinson was instituted to the vicarage 27 Nov., 1595 (*P.D.*, 1595, no. 35). It is doubtful whether Eaton was vicar.

SIXILL—Sir Humphrey Harrison, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

STAINFELD—Mr Hugh Broune, cur. ; *a.* a.

SOTBY—Mr Alan Washington, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

WICKENBIE—Mr Robert Bowthe, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* p.

*Folio* 46.

WRAGBIE—Sir Christopher Burton, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

WESTERRINGTON—Sir Robert Lorde, v. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

WESTBARKWITH—Sir Richard Preston, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

WILLINGAM—Sir James Bancrofte, r. ; *pr.* he has none ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

## [ARCHDEACONRY OF STOW]

*Folio* 46*d.*

### LAURES

ASTROPP—Mr Stephen Luddington, r. [William Storre, r.<sup>1</sup>] ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* p.

Sir Henry Leache, cur.

BARLINGE—Robert Fetherstone, cur. [William Wilson, reader<sup>2</sup>] ; *o.* ; *a.* a.

BUSLINGTHORP—Sir Ethelbert Slade, r. ; *i.* ; *t.* p.

BURTONE—Sir George Hudleston, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

BRATTILBIE—Mr Stephen Ludington, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* p.

BROXOLME—Sir Francis Remington, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

CHERIWILLINGAM—Sir John Tottie, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

FALDINGWORTH—Mr John Pitman, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

FISKERTON—Sir Francis Roodes, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.*, he has one dated 5 Nov., 1591, confirmed by the queen, 9 Nov., in the 34<sup>th</sup> year of her reign. p.

*Folio* 47.

FISKERTONE—Sir Vincent Soar, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* p.

GRETWELL—Sir John Lide, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* p.

GAITBURTON—Mr Theodore Walpoll, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* ; *plur.* a.

KETTLETHORP—Mr John Becke, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

KNEATH—Sir [blank].

MARTONE—Sir Roger Newtone, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

NEWTONE—Sir William Bee, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

NETLAME—Sir George Muche, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* p.

REPHAM—Sir Vincent Soar, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

*Folio* 47*d.*

RISOME—Sir John Hurde, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* p.

SNARFORD—Sir W. Pell, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

SCOTHORNE—Sir Abraham Hallidaie, v. ; *i.* ; *t.* p.

SUDBROKE—Sir John Wright, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

SAXILBIE—Sir Humphrey [Wright<sup>4</sup>] Knight, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

SCAMPTON—Sir George Clarke, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

TORKESAIE—Mr Thomas Storre, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* p.

VPTON—Sir Thomas Dempoite, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

*Folio* 48.

WILLINGHAM—Sir Richard Richardsone, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* p.

BARLINGE—Sir [blank].

<sup>1</sup> Inserted by another hand. He did not become rector until 14 July, 1599 (*P.D.* 1599, no. 29).

<sup>2</sup> Inserted by the same hand that added 'William Storre' above.

<sup>3</sup> *I.e.* 1592. Perhaps we should read '33rd'.

<sup>4</sup> Struck out.

Folio 48d.

ASLACKO [AT] GAINSBROUGH

BLIBURGH—[*Mr Simon Robsone*<sup>1</sup>], r. ; i. ; t. a.Sir [*Thomas Hardie*<sup>2</sup>] Simon Arrowsmyth, cur. ; o. 8d. p.COTE—Sir [*William Beverley*<sup>2</sup>] Simon Arrowsmyth, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. the judge inhibited him. p.

CAYBY—Sir Richard Laminge, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. he has none. p.

CAMERINGHAM—Sir Simon Arrowsmyth, v. ; i. 8d. p.

FILLINGAM—Mr Doctor Lillie, r. ; pr. ; i. ; t. ; plur. a.

[*Sir Thomas Watsons*<sup>2</sup>], cur. ; o. ; a. p.GLENTWORTH—[*Sir William Beverley*<sup>2</sup>], cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. p.

Folio 49.

HACKTHORNE—Sir George Dale, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

HARPESWELL—Sir Thomas Bulcocke, cur. ; o. ; a. He was licensed by

Mr Rande to serve the cure during pleasure. p.

HEMESWELL—Mr Thomas Bulcocke, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. 8d. p.

HANWORTH—Sir Robert Orame, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. he has none. p.

INGHAM—Sir Thomas Walker, v. ; i. 8d. p.

NORMANBIE—Sir Philip Wright, cur. ; o. 8d. ; a. 8d. ; seq. 8d. p.

OUNBIE—Sir Philip Wright, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

SPRIDLINGTON—Sir Robert Shawe, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

Folio 49d.

SAXBIE—Sir Thomas Watsons, v. ; i. ; t. p.

Sir Richard Laminge, cur. ; o. ; a. p.

WILLOUGHTON—Sir Nicholas Ryley, v. ; i. 8d. p.

WADINGHAM PETER'S—Mr Richard Turswell, r. ; seq. p.

Folio 50.

MANLAK

ALTHORPE—[*Mr Richard Jaques*<sup>2</sup>], r. ; pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. ; plur. 3s. a.Sir [*Richard Newton*<sup>2</sup>], cur. ; o. ; a. a.

ALKEBAROWE—Mr Richard Cliff, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

APPLEBY—Sir Thomas Seward, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

BURTONE—Mr Robert Hall, v. ; pr. he has none ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

BRAUGHTON—Mr W. Robinson, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. he did not exhibit. p.

BOTTESFORD—Sir Henry Jenepet, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

CRULE—Sir John Bawdwine, v. ; pr. 8d. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

[*John Barlowe*<sup>2</sup>], schoolmaster ; a. 8d. p.

FLIXBURGH—Sir Humphrey Broune, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. p.

Folio 50d.

FROTHINGAM—Sir Roger Goodwine, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. he has none. p.

HALTONE—Mr Richard Forman, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. he did not exhibit. p.

Sir Thomas Belt, cur. of Gunnous chapel ; o. ; a. p.

HIBALSTOWE—Sir William Tailforth, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

LUDINGTON—Sir [*Thomas*<sup>2</sup>] Robert Goode, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

MESSINGHAM—Sir Richard Rowbothome, v. ; i. ; t. ; pr. 8d. ; plur. 3s. p.

MAUNTON—Mr Richard Turswell, r. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

Sir William Spire, cur. ; o. 8d. p.

ROXBIE—Sir Robert Dawsons, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

Folio 51.

RISBY—Sir George Shawe, v. ; i. 8d. ; t. 8d. p.

<sup>1</sup> Henry Aiscoughe was presented to the rectory, 2 July, 1594, and instituted 26 Sept. (P.D., 1594, no. 33).

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

REDBORNE—Sir John Elstone, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

SCALBY—Sir Seth Shepley, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

WITTON—Sir George Waude, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

WINTRINGAM—Mr Thomas Forman, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

Sir Christopher Deacon, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **p.**

[*Henry Kynningley, schoolmaster*<sup>1</sup>] ; *a.* 8*d.*

WINTERTON—Mr Robert Wilbie, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

WADINGAM MARY'S—Mr Richard Turswell, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

Sir [*blank*], cur.

*Folio 51*d.**

#### CORRINGAM

BUTTERWICKE—Sir [*John Roades, cur.*<sup>1</sup>] ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* he has none. **p.**

BLITONNE—Mr [*Laurence Lee, r.*<sup>1</sup>] ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

BELTONNE—Mr John Meltone, cur. ; *pr.* ; *o.* ; *a.* **p.**

EPWORTH—Sir John Harrisone, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* ; *prov'* 4*s.* 8*d.* [**a.**<sup>1</sup>]

Sir [*blank*] Blackwood, cur. ; *a.* ; *o.* **p.**

GRAINGAM—Mr Christopher Wilson, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* [**a.**<sup>1</sup>]

Sir W. Wilson, cur. ; *o.* and *a.* he has to exhibit this side the feast of Matthew. **a.**

GAINESBURGH—Sir John Jackson, v. ; *pr.* he has none ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**  
[*blank*] schoolmaster.

*Folio 52.*

HEPHAME—Mr William Farmarie, r. ; *pr.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* ; *plur.* 3*s.* **p.**

HAXAIE—Mr John Newland, v. ; *i.* **p.**

LEA—Mr Theodore Walpole, r. ; *i.* ; *t.* **p.**

Sir Thomas Newton, cur. ; *o.* ; *a.* **p.**

LAUGHTON—Sir Robert Bull, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* he has none. **p.**

Mr John Barlowe, schoolmaster.

NORTHROP—Sir Ralph Rowbothom, cur. **a.**

OUSTON—[*Mr Thomas Otterbie*<sup>1</sup>] Sir Robert Charlton, v. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

PILHAM—Sir Ralph Wray, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **e.**

SPRINGTHORP—Mr William Farmarie, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

SCOTTER—Mr John Dawbney, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* **p.**

*Folio 52*d.**

SCOTTONE—Mr John Cooper, r. ; *pr.* ; *i.* ; *t.* ; *plur.* **a.**

Sir John Barlowe, cur. ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *a.* **p.**

WROTE—Sir Robert Dobsone, r. ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *t.* 8*d.* **p.**

LAUGHTON—[*blank*], master of the grammar school ; *a.*

GAINESBURGH—[*blank*], master of the grammar school ; *a.* he was admonished to procure a licence within a month. **p.**

*Folios 53-54*d.* blank.*

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.





# [LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1604]

[REGISTRY OF THE ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER]

Folios 2-5*d.* blank.

Folio 6.

## [ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN]

### AVELAND DEANERY

ASLACKBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Alexander Maborne, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
BOURNE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Jackson, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
BILLINGBURGHE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Anthony Hill, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
DUNESBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Bolton, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
DOWESBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Buckberrie, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
DEMELBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Tomlinson, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
FOLKINGHAM—	Mr John Hoskyn, r. ; imprisoned. <b>e.</b>	
	Ed. Varley, cur. <i>d.</i> ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>a.</i> ; <i>stip.</i> Poor.	
HORBLINGE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Simon Bradstreete, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
HACEBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Robert Hawford, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
HACCONBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Gamon, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
KIRKBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir James Griffith <sup>e</sup> , r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
	4 <i>d.</i> Mr Richard Butler, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
MORTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Francke, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	4 <i>d.</i> Mr Fr. Haycoke, preacher there ; pr. licensed 13 Feb.,	
	'94, throughout the whole diocese by W. bp. of Lincoln.	8 <i>d.</i>
NEWTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir George Gamon, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
OSBORNBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Miles Whaley, v., pluralist. See Willowby.	8 <i>d.</i>
PICKWORTHE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Mapletofte, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	5 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>	13 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>

Folio 6*d.*

RIPPINGALE, 2 PARTS—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Collingwood, r., pluralist.	8 <i>d.</i>
RIPPINGALE, 3RD PART—4 <i>d.</i>	The same Robert Collingwood, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
SEMPRINGHAM—	Henry Hollywell, cur. <i>d.</i> ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>a.</i> ; <i>stip.</i> <b>a.</b>	
SWATON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Carrington, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
SPANBY CHAPEL—	Noe cur. <i>d.</i> ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>a.</i> ; <i>stip.</i>	
THRECKINGHAM—	Sir Ralph Palfreman, v. <b>e.</b>	
WATERWILLOWBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Miles Whale, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
	Sir W. W'mson, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
WALCOTE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Rochford, cur. ; ord. by the lord bp. of Lincoln.	8 <i>d.</i>
	20 <i>d.</i>	10 <i>s.</i>

Folio 7.

### BELTISLOE DEANERY

BASSINGTHORPE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Thomas Russell, v., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
BYTHAM, GREAT—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Idell, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	[Mr Bland <sup>1</sup> ], schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

BYTHAM, LITTLE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Walter Howse, r. <i>d.</i> ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>i.</i> ; <i>t.</i> ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>ind.</i> ; <i>pa.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
BYCHFEILD—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Edwarde, v. James Levinston, schoolmaster there ; <i>a.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
BYRTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Pollard, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
CAREBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Browne, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
COLSTERWORTH—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr W. Hotchkyne, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
CORBIE—	Sir Richard Elam, v. <i>e.</i>	
CREETON—	Sir John Foster, r.	
EDNAM—	Sir James Fluyd, cur. ; <i>a.</i> ; <i>stip.</i> 20 marks a year. Thomas White, schoolmaster there ; <i>a.</i>	
GUNBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Richerdson, r., pluralist, Twywell in Northampton, &c. <i>d.</i> ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>pr.</i> ; <i>qual.</i> ; <i>disp.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
	4 <i>d.</i> Sir Simon Turne, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
IRENHAM—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr John Hanson, r., pluralist.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Sir Maurice Gadge, cur. <i>stip.</i> ; <i>pr.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
LAVINGTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Tempest Wood, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
NORTHWITHAM—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Sande, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
SOUTHWITHAM—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Benedict Smyth, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	[ <i>blank</i> ] Smyth, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
	4 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>	15 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
<i>Folio 7<i>d.</i></i>		
STEVENBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Matthew Browne, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
STOKE, SOUTH—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Hotchkyne, r., pluralist. [Noe curate here. <sup>2</sup> ] Sir John Willyomat, curate there ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>a.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
STOKE, NORTH—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Nicholas Walker, r., pluralist. <i>a.</i> <i>e.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
SWAFEILD—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr John Menzeis, r. <i>e.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
SWINSTED—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir William Nicholls, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
WYTHAM—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr James Gartside, v.	8 <i>d.</i> ; 8 <i>d.</i> ; 8 <i>d.</i>
	2 <i>s.</i>	5 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
<i>Folio 8.</i> BULLINGBROOK DEANERY		
BULLINGBROKE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Raphaell Throgmorton, r. Thomas Thompson, M.A., schoolmaster, adm. 18 Aug., 1604, by Dr. Hill	8 <i>d.</i>
ENDERBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Roger Metcalf, r. The same, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
ESTERKEAL, SOUTH—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Jackson, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
ESTERKEAL, NORTH—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr George Jackson, r., pluralist.	8 <i>d.</i>
HALTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr William Symonde, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
	4 <i>d.</i> John Cutt, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
HAREBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Wighte, r. ; <i>pr.</i> , licensed 29 Nov., 1602, by the late archbp. of Canterbury.	8 <i>d.</i>
HUNDLEBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir William Webb, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
HAUGNEBY V.—	Sir Thomas Allen, cur. It is vacant.	
KIRKBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Rysinge, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
LUSBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr John Downes, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
MYNENGSBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Edward Vstwaite, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
RATHBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Willerton, r.	8 <i>d.</i>

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> By another hand.

SPILSBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Francis Parker, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
	The same, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
STICKNEY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Meredith Price, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Michael Machett, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
STEEPING, LITTLE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Stubbes, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
STICKFORD—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Abraham, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	5 <i>s.</i>	16 <i>s.</i>
<i>Folio 8d.</i>		
SIBSEY—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr John Crosse, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Richard Thornton, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
THORPE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Henry Veizey, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
TOINTON PETER'S, SOUTH—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Turpyne, v., pluralist ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>i.</i> ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>ind.</i> ; <i>res.</i> ; <i>pa.</i> ; <i>plur.</i> ; <i>qual</i> ; <i>disp.</i> ; <i>t.</i> <sup>1</sup>	8 <i>d.</i>
TOYNTON PETER'S, NORTH—4 <i>d.</i>	Francis Parker, sequestrator and curate.	8 <i>d.</i>
TOYNTON ALL SAINTS', VIC.—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Laurence Freeman, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
WESTERKEALE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr George Jackson, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
	[ <i>blank</i> ] Mayhew, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
	2 <i>s.</i>	7 <i>s.</i>
<i>Folio 9.</i> CANDLESHOE DEANERY		
ARDLETHORPE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir George Cater, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
ASHBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Barker, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
BORROWE—	Sir Alexander Cooke, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	[ <i>blank</i> ] Emott, [ <i>curate</i> <sup>2</sup> ] schoolmaster there ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>d.</i> ; <i>a.</i> ; <i>stip.</i>	
	Mr Richard West, preacher there ; <i>pr.</i> , licensed ; <i>a.</i> by the late lord bp. of Linc., 24 Jan., 1592 ; <i>stip.</i> 15 <i>l.</i> a year ; <i>deg.</i>	
BRATOFTE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Leonard Ithell, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
CANDLESBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Robert Deves, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
CROFTE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr William Worshippe, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Edw. Stoaues, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
DRIBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Martin Houlden, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
FRISKNEY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Turpyne, v. ; pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
	[ <i>blank</i> ], cur. there ; <i>d.</i> ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>a.</i> ; <i>stip.</i> ; <i>deg.</i>	
FIRSBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Kinzey, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
GUNBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Burley, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
INGOLLMELLE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr John Clarke, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
IRBIE, IMPROPRIATION—	W. Tailour, [ <i>curate</i> <sup>2</sup> ] reader	
ORBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Pryor, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
PARTNEY—	Mr Edw. Salmon, r.	
	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>	14 <i>s.</i>
<i>Folio 9d.</i>		
SUTTERBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Martin Houlden, r., pluralist.	8 <i>d.</i>
	[ <i>blank</i> ], curate there ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>a.</i> ; <i>stip.</i> ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>pr.</i>	
SCREMBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Richard Foster, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
SKENDLEBY—4 <i>d.</i>	The same Mr Richard Foster, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
SKEGNES—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Hamon Coxon, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	John Gray, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
STEPING, GREAT—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Henry Lord, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Beaupery Sparke, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	

<sup>1</sup> In this *Liber* *l.* is used to represent *litteræ testimoniales* ; but *t.* has been substituted for *l.* in the text in order to conform with the usage in the other *Libri*.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

WYNTHORPE—Sir Thomas Waad, v.	8 <i>d</i> .
WAINEFLETE ALL SAINTS'—4 <i>d</i> . Sir Henry Foster, r. ; licensed by W. late lord bp. of Lincoln, 2 Oct., 1591, in the said church only.	8 <i>d</i> .
4 <i>d</i> . Sir John Nicolson, schoolmaster ; adm. by Dr Belley, 7 June, 1594.	8 <i>d</i> .
WAINEFLET MARY'S VIC.—It is vacant.	
4 <i>d</i> . Sir Thomas Joyes, cur. ; <i>a</i> . tolerated, full minister.	8 <i>d</i> .
WELTON, APPROPRIATION—4 <i>d</i> . Sir John Enderbie, cur. ; adm. by the late lord bp. of Lincoln.	8 <i>d</i> .
The same, schoolmaster there ; adm. 31 August, 1604, by Dr Hill, everywhere throughout the whole archdeaconry of Lincoln.	
3 <i>s</i> .	9 <i>s</i> . 8 <i>d</i> .
Folio 10. CALCEWATHE DEANERY	
ANDERBIE—4 <i>d</i> . Sir W. Lathwaite, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s</i> . 8 <i>d</i> .
Sir Robert Blake, cur. there.	8 <i>d</i> .
ABIE—4 <i>d</i> . Sir Peregrine Browne, v., pluralist ; not dispensed.	8 <i>d</i> .
ALFORD—4 <i>d</i> . Sir Joseph Overton, v.	8 <i>d</i> .
4 <i>d</i> . Francis Marburie, preacher there ; <i>pr</i> . ; <i>g</i> . ; <i>a</i> . he has to shew it ; <i>stip</i> . 20 <i>l</i> . a year ; <i>m</i> .	8 <i>d</i> .
4 <i>d</i> . John Crofte, schoolmaster there ; <i>a</i> . by the lord bp. ; <i>stip</i> . 13 <i>l</i> . 6 <i>s</i> . 8 <i>d</i> . ; <i>deg</i> . M.A.	8 <i>d</i> .
BESBIE—4 <i>d</i> . Mr Robert Smyth, r.	8 <i>d</i> .
Thomas Manby <i>als</i> . Rann, schoolmaster ; <i>a</i> .	
BEELESBIE—4 <i>d</i> . Sir Thomas Storr, v. ; <i>d</i> . ; <i>m</i> . ; <i>i</i> . ; <i>deg</i> . ; <i>pa</i> . ; <i>ind</i> . ; <i>pr</i> . ; <i>lic</i> .	8 <i>d</i> ., 8 <i>d</i> ., 8 <i>d</i> .
CAWTHORPE, VIC.—It is vacant.	
Mr Randolph Wooding, cur. ; <i>a</i> . ; <i>m</i> . ; <i>stip</i> . ; <i>pr</i> .	
COMBERWORTH—4 <i>d</i> . Mr John Hope, r.	8 <i>d</i> .
CLAXBIE—4 <i>d</i> . Sir John Pearson, v.	8 <i>d</i> .
3 <i>s</i> .	11 <i>s</i> .
Folio 10 <i>d</i> .	
CALCEBIE—Sir Christopher Dynys, v.	8 <i>d</i> .
FARLSTROPP—4 <i>d</i> . Sir Thomas Scarbroughe, v.	8 <i>d</i> .
GAYTON—4 <i>d</i> . Mr Christopher Medcalf, r.	8 <i>d</i> .
HANNEY, APPROPRIATION—Sir John Whalley, cur.	8 <i>d</i> .
HUTTOFTE—4 <i>d</i> . Sir W. Chapman, v.	8 <i>d</i> .
HOGGESTROPP—4 <i>d</i> . Sir John Osmotherley, v.	8 <i>d</i> .
HELLOWE—4 <i>d</i> . Sir Richard Allen, r. ; 2 <i>s</i> . for prox'.	8 <i>d</i> .
[ <i>blank</i> ] Southwell, schoolmaster ; <i>a</i> .	
Sir John Bolle ; he is respited ( <i>respectuatur</i> ).	
HAWE, VIC.—It is vacant.	
Sir Edw. Adamson, cur.	
LEGBORNE, APPROPRIATION—Mr Christopher Stephenson, cur. ; <i>d</i> . ; <i>m</i> . ; <i>a</i> . ; <i>deg</i> . M.A. ; <i>stip</i> . ; <i>pr</i> .	
MABLETHORPE PETER'S—4 <i>d</i> . Sir Tristram Hudleston, r.	8 <i>d</i> .
MABLETHORPE MARY'S—Mr Thomas Veale, r.	8 <i>d</i> .
MOMBY—4 <i>d</i> . Sir Alan Freer, v.	8 <i>d</i> .
MOMBY CHAPEL—noe curate there.	
MALTBIE—4 <i>d</i> . Mr Henry Marten, r.	8 <i>d</i> .
2 <i>s</i> . 8 <i>d</i> .	7 <i>s</i> . 4 <i>d</i> .

## Folio 11.

- MARKBIE, APPROPRIATION—4*d.* Sir Robert Marshall, cur. ; *d.* and  
*m.* he is not ; *a.* ; *deg.* noe graduate ; *slip.* 5*l.* a year. Note. 8*d.*  
 SOUTHRESTON—Sir Richard Cloughe, r.  
 SUTTON—Mr Thomas Sparke, r., pluralist ; *deg.* D.D. ; *pa.* ; *disp.* ;  
*qual.* ; *pr.* ; *pl.*  
 4*d.* Sir Robert Eliot, cur. there. 8*d.*  
 SALEBIE—4*d.* Mr George Scortreth, v. 8*d.*  
 SWABIE—4*d.* Mr Paul Balgay, r. 8*d.*  
 STAYNE—4*d.* Sir Samuel Willingham, r., pluralist ; *pl.* ; *deg.* ; *pa.* ;  
*disp.* ; *pr.* 3*s.* 8*d.*  
 John Garbore, cur. there ; *pr.* ; *a.* ; *m.* ; *slip.* ; *deg.* His  
 stipend is but 20*s.* a year and therfore in meare pittie he is  
 distinguished ; there is but 2 houses, &c. He is dismissed.  
 TOTTHILL—Sir Roger Smyth, r. ; *deg.* ; *pa.* ; *pr.* ; *disp.* ; *plur.*

20*d.*5*s.* 4*d.*<sup>1</sup>Folio 11*d.*

- TOTHILL—Sir Edward Adamson, cur. 8*d.*  
 THEDLETHORP ALL SAINTS' VICARAGE—It is vacant.  
 Sir Ralph Marshall, cur. ; *a.* 8*d.*  
 THEDLETHORP HELEN'S—4*d.* Mr William Symonde, r., pluralist. 8*d.*  
 4*d.* Sir Robert Welles, cur. there. 8*d.*  
 TRUSTROPP—Mr James Hollingworth, r.  
 4*d.* Sir George Hanson, cur. there. 8*d.*  
 THORESBY—4*d.* Sir Richard Willyomat, r. ; *d.* ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *deg.* ;  
*ind.* ; *pa.* ; *pr.* ; *l.* 8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*  
 WILLOUGHBIE—4*d.* Sir Libeus Sadler, r. 8*d.*  
 WITHERNE—4*d.* Sir Nicholas Maddyson, r. 8*d.*  
 VLCEBY—4*d.* Sir Francis Gunnas, r. 8*d.*  
 WELL—4*d.* Sir Peregrine Browne, r., pluralist, no dispensation. 8*d.*  
 2*s.* 8*d.* 8*s.*

## Folio 12.

## GRAFFOE DEANERY

- AWBURNE VICARAGE—Alexander Gee, v., pluralist.  
 4*d.* Sir John Bawdwine, cur. there. 8*d.*  
 BASSINGHAM—4*d.* Mr John Barnes, r. 8*d.*  
 BULTHAM—4*d.* Sir W. Evers, r. ; *d.* ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *deg.* ; *pa.* ; *t.* ; *pr.* ;  
*ind.* 8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*  
 CARLTON—4*d.* Mr Richard Kellett, v. 8*d.*  
 DODDINGTON—4*d.* Sir Raphael Bethiell, r. 8*d.*  
 EAGLE VICARAGE—It is vacant.  
 4*d.* Sir George Blumley, cur. 8*d.*  
 HYKHAM—4*d.* Mr Thomas Russell, pluralist. See Bassing'. 8*d.*  
 Sir James Leeman, cur. there.  
 NORTON DISNEY—4*d.* Sir John Wilson, v. 8*d.*  
 NORTHSCARLE—4*d.* Sir Thomas Gryffen, r. 8*d.*  
 STAPILFORTH—4*d.* Sir Richard Pollard, v. 8*d.*  
 3*s.* 4*d.* 8*s.*

Folio 12*d.*

- SWINDERBIE—Sir Edward Alred, v. 8*d.*

<sup>1</sup> Rectius 6*s.* 4*d.*



SKELLINGTHORPE—Sir Robert Vaughan, cur. ; *a.*THORPE—4*d.* Alexander Gee, r.8*d.*4*d.*16*d.*

Folio 13.

## GRANTHAM DEANERY

ALLINGTON—4*d.* Sir Simon Buttrey, r., pluralist.3*s.* 8*d.*BARROWBY—4*d.* Sir James Thornton, r., pluralist.3*s.* 8*d.*BELTON—4*d.* Mr John Pratt, r., pluralist ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *deg.* ; *i.* ; *pa.* ;*pr.* ; *pl.* ; *qual.* ; *t.*3*s.* 8*d.*[*blank*], curate there ; *m.* ; *a.* ; *stip.*BRACEBY—Sir W. Turnbull, cur. there ; *a.*BARKESTON—4*d.* Mr Francis Feild, r. ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *pa.* ; *ind.* ; *deg.* ;*pr.* ; *t.* *e.*8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*[*blank*] Watson, cur. ; *a.*BOOTHBY—4*d.* Sir Ambrose Ward, r.8*d.*DENTON—4*d.* Mr Edmund Battie, r.8*d.*4*d.* Sir W. Wrighte, cur. there. *e.*8*d.*2*s.* 4*d.*12*s.*<sup>1</sup>Folio 13*d.*GRANTHAM, SOUTH, PREBEND—Mr William Barksdaile, pluralist. *e.*GRANTHAM, NORTH, PREBEND—Mr Abraham Conham, pluralist. *e.*GRANTHAM, NORTH—4*d.* Mr Stephen Lodington, v. *e.* plague. 8*d.*GRANTHAM, SOUTH—4*d.* Mr Nicholas Walker, v., pluralist. *e.*

plague.

8*d.*GUNXERBIE—Sir Richard Atkinson, cur. there ; pauper ; *a.* *a.* *e.*

'remittith'.

HARLAXTON—4*d.* Mr Ralph Caluerley, r., pluralist.3*s.* 8*d.*Sir Nicholas Robinson, cur. there ; *pr.* ; *a.* ; *m.* admitted ;*d.* ; *stip.* ; *deg.*HONINGTON—4*d.* Sir Richard Gace, v., pluralist.3*s.* 8*d.*Leonard Gace, cur. ; admitted by Dr Hill, 22 Aug., 1604 ; *d.*he is not ; *m.* he is not ; *a.* ; *stip.* ; *deg.*

LONDONTHORPE CHAPEL—noe curate.

PAUNTON, GREAT—4*d.* Mr Francis Allen, r. ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *deg.* ; *pa.* ;*pr.* ; *ind.* ; *t.* *e.*8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*4*d.* Thomas Franck, cur.8*d.*2*s.*10*s.* 8*d.*<sup>2</sup>

Folio 14.

PAUNTON, LITTLE—4*d.* Sir James Griffitte, r., pluralist. *e.*8*d.*ROPESLEY—4*d.* Sir John Ayscoughe, r.8*d.*STRAWSON—4*d.* Sir James Hanson, r.8*d.*

SEGBROKE—Sir Robert Gibson, r.

8*d.*SEGBROKE DEACONSHIP—4*d.* Sir Simon Buttrie, deacon ; plural-ist ; *ind.*8*d.*SCISTON—4*d.* Sir Richard Norris, cur.8*d.*SAPPERTON—4*d.* Sir W. Turnbull, r.8*d.*SOMERBIE—4*d.* Mr W. Wood<sup>3</sup>, r., licensed preacher ; *m.* ; *i.* ;*deg.* ; *pa.* ; *t.* ; *ind.*8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*WELBIE—4*d.* Sir Thomas Gace, r.8*d.*<sup>1</sup> Rectius 15*s.*<sup>2</sup> Rectius 11*s.* 4*d.*<sup>3</sup> 'Wood' at p. 308, and in *P.D.*, 1603, no. 21, and *Reg.* xxx, f. 199.

WILLESFORTH—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Stevens, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
WOLSTROPE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir James Thornton, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Welbie, cur. there.	8 <i>d.</i>
WYVELL—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Nicholle, r. e.	8 <i>d.</i>
GRANTHAM SCHOOL—	Sir W. Northan, master of Grantham grammar school ; a. ; <i>stip.</i>	
	Sir [blank] Camocke, under-teacher there ; a. ; <i>stip.</i>	

4*s.*10*s.*Folio 14*d.* GARTREE DEANERY

ASTERBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Greene, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
BUCKNALL—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Arthur Wrighte, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	[blank] Dolif, schoolmaster ; a.	
BELCHFORD—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Conyers, r., pluralist.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Sir Thrustan Fogg, cur. and schoolmaster there ; a. by Dr Hill, 18 Aug., 1604, and he owes 4 <i>s.</i>	
CALKWELL—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Henry Greene, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
DONINGTON—	Sir Thomas Kent, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
GAWDBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Tailour, r., pluralist.	8 <i>d.</i>
	John Milner, curate there ; d. by the lord bp. of Lincoln, 20 Mar., 1602 ; m. he is not ; a. ; <i>stip.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
GOLCEBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Peter Houlden, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
HORSSINGTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Theodore Tansey, r., pluralist.	8 <i>d.</i>
4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Bullocke, cur. and schoolmaster there.	8 <i>d.</i>
HEMINGBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Thomas Jonson, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	[blank] Barnes, schoolmaster ; a. e.	
MYNTING—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Beuerley, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	3 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>	8 <i>s.</i>

## Folio 15.

RANDBIE, APPROPRIATION—	John Peale, schoolmaster and curate ; d. ; m. ; a. ; <i>stip.</i> ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>pr.</i>	
STAYNTON—	John Feild, pretended curate ; d. ; m. ; a. ; <i>stip.</i> ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>pr.</i>	
STURTON—	Sir Christopher Waters, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
STANIGOTE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Alleley, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
STIXWOLDE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Travers, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	8 <i>d.</i>	2 <i>s.</i>

Folio 15*d.* GRYMESBIE DEANERY

ALLESBIE APPROPRIATION—	Sir Matthew Wymprey, cur.	
ASHBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Nicholas Sugar, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
BRADLEY—	Mr Thomas Whittle, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
BELESBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Francis Kettlewell, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
BARNOLBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Thomas Atkinson, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
BRIGESLEY—	Mr Gerrard [Bynkes, r. <sup>1</sup> ] Bromby, cur. ; m. ; i. ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>pr.</i> ; <i>ind.</i> ; <i>pa.</i>	
COTES, GREAT—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Thomas Forman, r., pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
4 <i>d.</i>	Richard Fulshawe, cur. there ; d. ; m. ; a. ; <i>pr.</i> ; <i>stip.</i> 1 <i>ol.</i> a year ; <i>deg.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
COTES, LITTLE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Walton, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
CLEE—	Sir Robert Burrell, v. ; d. ; m. ; i. ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>pa.</i> ; <i>pr.</i> ; <i>t.</i> ; <i>ind.</i>	

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

COXWOLD—4*d.* Sir Robert Handson, r. 8*d.*  
 CABORNE—4*d.* The same Robert Handson, v. 8*d.*  
 Noe curate there.

2*s.* 8*d.*

8*s.* 4*d.*<sup>1</sup>

*Folio 16.*

ESTRANDELL, APPROPRIATION—4*d.* Sir W. Aiscoughe, cur. 8*d.*

GRAINESBIE—Mr Thomas Humfrey, r. 8*d.*

GRIMESBIE, JAMES'—4*d.* Sir Robert Lord, v. 8*d.*

Henry Blunston, schoolmaster ; *a.* by Dr Belley, 16 June,  
 1601 ; *stip.* 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* a year. 8*d.*

HEALING—Sir W. Harting, r.

HATCLIF—4*d.* Mr Oliver Waters, r., pluralist. 3*s.* 8*d.*

HUMBERSTON—Mr Edmund Lioneld, cur. ; *a.* 13 May, 1602, by  
 the bp. of Lincoln. 8*d.*

HOWTON—4*d.* Sir W. Bayldon, v. 8*d.*

HAWERBY—Sir W. Mourtou, r. 8*d.*

IRBIE—4*d.* Sir Thomas Langley, r. 8*d.*

LACEBIE—4*d.* Mr John Clarke, r. 8*d.*

[*blank*] Elsham, schoolmaster ; *a.*

NORCOTES—Mr Nathaniel Pilkington, r. 8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*

Anthony Newton, schoolmaster ; *a.*

NEWTON—Mr Thomas Pilkington, r. ; licensed (*L.*) 11 Nov., 1577,  
 by the late lord bp.

ROTHWELL—4*d.* Mr Robert Marris, r. 8*d.*

SCARTHOE—Sir Maurice Gulson, r. 8*d.*

SWINHOPP—4*d.* Sir John Greene, r. 8*d.*

SWALLOWE—4*d.* Sir W. Andrew, r. 8*d.*

THORESBIIE—Sir Hugh Mapletofte, r. 8*d.*

Sir John Harneis, schoolmaster ; *a.*

3*s.*

15*s.*

*Folio 16d.*

TETNEY—4*d.* Sir Richard Odling, v. 8*d.*

WATHE, APPROPRIATION—Sir W. Bayldon, cur. ; *a.*

WALTHAM—4*d.* Mr Richard Baynes, r. 8*d.*

4*d.* Sir John Lawson, schoolmaster ; *stip.* 8*d.*

12*d.*

2*s.*

*Folio 17.*

### SOUTH HOLLAND DEANERY

COWBITT CHAPEL—4*d.* Sir Mark Somerscales, cur. 8*d.*

CROWLAND, APPROPRIATION—4*d.* Sir Robert Chapman, cur. 8*d.*

FLEETE—4*d.* Mr Moises Wilton, r. 8*d.*

[*blank*] Piggott, schoolmaster ; *a.*

GEDNEY—Mr John Day, r., pluralist ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *pa.* ; *deg.* ; *pr.* ; *plur.*

GEDNEY—4*d.* Mr John<sup>2</sup> Newland, v. 8*d.*

GEDNEY FEN CHAPEL—4*d.* Sir W. Hotchkinson, cur. 8*d.*

Thomas Clarke, schoolmaster, *a.*

George Denny, cur. ; *a.*

HOLBECHE—4*d.* Sir Othoniel Bradburie, v. 8*d.*

LUTTON CHAPEL—4*d.* Sir W. Grymshawe, cur. 8*d.*

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 9*s.*

<sup>2</sup> *Rectius* 'Thomas' (*cp.* p. 312 ; *Reg.* xxx, f. 145*d.* ; *L.C.*, 1614, f. 56*d.*).

- MOLTON—4*d.* Mr James Ashton, v. ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *deg.* ; *pr.* ; *t.* ; *ind.* ;  
*pa.* his Ma<sup>tie</sup> 8*d.*  
 Sir Shut Jeffison, schoolmaster (*pedagogues*) ; *a.* vide *Liber Officii*, he is dismissed.  
 The same Mr James Ashton, schoolmaster (*ludimagister*) there ; *a.* by the lord bp.
- MOLTON CHAPEL—Sir Thomas Jonson, cur. ; *d.* ; *m.* ; *a.* by Mr Rande, &c. ; *pr.* ; *stip.* ; *deg.* ;  
 2*s.* 8*d.* 5*s.* 4*d.*
- Folio 17*d.**
- PINCHBECKE—4*d.* Mr Thomas Atherton, v. 8*d.*  
 Gilbert Wilson, schoolmaster ; *a.* he exhibited ; he paid in *Libro Officii*.
- SURFLET—Mr James Mourton, cur.
- SUTTON MARY'S—4*d.* Mr Thomas Clarke, v. 8*d.*  
 SUTTON ST. EDMUND'S CHAPEL—4*d.* Sir James Tailour, cur. 8*d.*  
 SUTTON JAMES' CHAPEL—4*d.* Sir Thomas Warde, cur. 8*d.*  
 SPALDING, APPROPRIATION—4*d.* Sir W. Browne, cur. No.<sup>1</sup> 8*d.*  
 John Hutchinson, schoolmaster ; *a.* by Mr Rande, 27 Mar., 1599. 8*d.*
- TIDD MARY'S—4*d.* Mr Thomas Fell, r. 8*d.*  
 WESTON—4*d.* Mr [John Folkingham, vicar<sup>2</sup>] Robert Collyer, cur. 8*d.*  
 WHAPLOD—4*d.* Sir Clement Freckingham, v. 8*d.*  
 William Crispe, schoolmaster, *a.*
- WHAPLOD DROVE CHAPEL—Sir Edward Odling, cur. and schoolmaster, *a.* 6*s.*  
 2*s.* 8*d.*
- Folio 18.* SOUTH<sup>3</sup> HOLLAND DEANERY
- ALGARKIRKE—Mr John Overall, r., pluralist ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *pa.* ; *pr.* ; *i.* ;  
*plur.*  
 Sir Richard Thistlewaite, cur.
- BUTTERWICKE—4*d.* Sir Thomas Norman, v. 8*d.*  
 BENINGTON—4*d.* Sir Stephen Bryttane, r. No.<sup>1</sup> 8*d.*  
 Laurence Hoglam, cur. ; *a.*
- BOSTON—4*d.* Mr Thomas Wooll, v. No.<sup>1</sup> 8*d.*  
 [blank] Barbor, schoolmaster, *a.*  
 4*d.* Mr John James, preacher there. No.<sup>1</sup> 8*d.*  
 4*d.* Mr John Newall, schoolmaster there ; *a.* by Mr Rande, 3 June, 1598. 8*d.*  
 Mr Anthony Dixon, under-teacher ; *a.* by Dr Hill, 17 Aug., 1604.
- BROTHERTOFTE CHAPEL—4*d.* Robert Rollett, reader there ; *t.* by Mr Rande, 14 Jan., 1591. 8*d.*
- BICKAR—4*d.* Sir Thomas Butler, v. 8*d.*  
 John Harris, schoolmaster ; *a.*
- DONINGTON—4*d.* Mr George Pieke, v. 8*d.*  
 Richard Threcking, schoolmaster, *a.*
- FOSDYKE—4*d.* Sir Thomas Ryle, cur. 8*d.*

<sup>1</sup> This perhaps signifies the clerk's non-appearance.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

<sup>3</sup> Rectus North.

FRAMPTON—Sir John Shelle, v.	
FREESTON—4 <i>d.</i> Sir Richard Edwarde, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
Sir Robert Nelson, schoolmaster, <i>a.</i>	
GOSBARTON—[ <i>blank</i> ], cur.; <i>a.</i>	
4 <i>d.</i> W. Delph, schoolmaster; <i>a.</i> by Rande, 11 May, 1602.	8 <i>d.</i>
3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>	7 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
<i>Folio</i> 18 <i>d.</i>	
KIRTON—4 <i>d.</i> Mr William Tuckney, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
Thomas Pearson, cur. there; <i>a.</i>	
LEAKE—4 <i>d.</i> Sir Thomas Browne, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
Francis Hubbard, schoolmaster, <i>a.</i>	
LEUERTON, NORTH—4 <i>d.</i> Mr Henry Peacham, r.; pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
LEUERTON, SOUTH—4 <i>d.</i> The same Henry Peacham, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
QUADRING—4 <i>d.</i> Sir James Hart, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
SWINSHEAD—4 <i>d.</i> Sir W. Hudson, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
SKIRBECKE—4 <i>d.</i> Mr John Prat, r.; pluralist; <i>m.</i> ; <i>i.</i> ; <i>pa.</i> ; <i>pr.</i> ; <i>plur.</i> ; <i>disp.</i> ; <i>ind.</i> ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>l.</i> See Belton.	8 <i>d.</i>
Mr Edmund Digle, cur. there; <i>a.</i> call of Mr Digles for Mr Pratte exhibite money.	
SUTTERTON—4 <i>d.</i> Mr Robert Eliott, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
John Watson, schoolmaster; <i>a.</i>	
TOFTE—4 <i>d.</i> Mr Anthony Ingolsbie, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
WIGTOFTE—4 <i>d.</i> Sir Humphrey Marshe, v.; <i>i.</i> ; <i>pa.</i> ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>pr.</i> ; <i>ind.</i> ; <i>l.</i>	8 <i>d.</i> , 8 <i>d.</i> , 8 <i>d.</i>
WRANGLE—4 <i>d.</i> Sir Nicholas France, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
Laurence Chapman, schoolmaster; <i>a.</i>	
WIBBERTON—4 <i>d.</i> Mr Ralph Caverley, r.; pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
4 <i>d.</i> Sir John Millington, cur. there.	8 <i>d.</i>
4 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>	16 <i>s.</i>
<i>Folio</i> 19.	
HORNCASTLE DEANERY	
ASHBIE CHAPEL—4 <i>d.</i> Sir Henry Wilson, cur.; <i>m.</i> by W. bp. of Lincoln, 17 July, 1590; <i>a.</i> by Mr Rande. received 24 Aug.,	8 <i>d.</i>
BAMBURGHE, APPROPRIATION—John Wood, cur.; <i>a.</i>	
CONESBIE—4 <i>d.</i> Mr George Skelton, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
DALDERBIE—4 <i>d.</i> Sir John Hodgson, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
EDLINGTON—4 <i>d.</i> Sir Edward Turner, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
HORNCASTLE—4 <i>d.</i> Mr Robert Hollinghedge, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
Mr John Cooke, schoolmaster there; <i>a.</i> by Mr Rande, 20 Sept., 1598; <i>stip.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
HALTHAM UPON BANE—4 <i>d.</i> Sir John Salmon, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
KIRKBEE UPON BANE—Sir George Clarke, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
Simon Samson, schoolmaster; <i>a.</i>	
LANGTON—4 <i>d.</i> Mr Urian Kirke, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
MARINGE CHAPEL—Sir Richard Lake, cur.; <i>m.</i> ; <i>d.</i> ; <i>a.</i> ; <i>stip.</i> ; <i>pr.</i> ; <i>deg.</i>	
MOREBIE—4 <i>d.</i> Sir Gilbert Woodliffe, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
MAROME—4 <i>d.</i> Sir Thomas Corey, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
MARTON—Sir Thomas Tailor, r.	
ROUGHTON—4 <i>d.</i> Sir Clement Hodgson, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
Ethelbert Slade, schoolmaster; <i>a.</i>	
3 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>	8 <i>s.</i>



*Folio 19d.*

SCRELESBY—4d.	Mr John Haughton, r.	8d.
TOYNTON CHAPEL—4d.	Sir John Lawley, cur.	8d.
THYMELBY—4d.	Sir John Conyers, r. ; pluralist.	3s. 8d.
TOYNTON MAGNA—	Sir George Cockborne, r. ; pluralist ; d. ; m. ; i. ; deg. ; pa. ; plur. ; pr. ; disp. ; ind.	8d.
THORNTON—4d.	Mr Thomas Greene, v. ; pluralist.	3s. 8d.
TATTESHALL, IMPROPRIATION—	Sir Richard Knowlles, cur. and schoolmaster ; a.	
WOODENDERBY—	Sir W. Smyth, cur.	8d.
WADDINGWORTH—4d.	Sir Nicholas Larke, r.	8d.
WOODALL, APPROPRIATION—	Mr Ethelbert Slade, cur. ; a.	
WILKESBIE—4d.	Mr Thomas Greene, r.	8d.
	Daniel Wetherall, cur. there ; m. ; a. ; deg. ; stip. ; pr.	
WISINGTON—4d.	Sir Randolph Woodinge, v.	8d.
	2s. 4d.	8s. 8d. <sup>1</sup>

*Folio 20.*

## HYLL DEANERY

ASWARBIE—4d.	Sir Thomas Leake, r.	8d.
ASHBIE PUERORUM—4d.	Sir Robert Allen, v., pluralist ; ind.	3s. 8d.
BAGENDERBY—4d.	Sir Anthony Blackborne, r.	8d.
BRINCKHILL—4d.	Mr Thomas Oresbie, r.	8d.
CLAXBIE—4d.	Sir Augustine Fitzw <sup>m</sup> , r.	8d.
FULLETBIE—4d.	Mr Samuel Allen, r.	8d.
GRETHAM—	Sir George Cockborne, r., pluralist ; m. ; i. ; pa. ; deg. ; plur. ; disp. ; ind.	
HAMERINGAM—4d.	Sir Roger Hunterhow, r.	8d.
HAGWORTHINGAM—4d.	Mr Theodore Tanzey, r. , pluralist.	3s. 8d.
HARRINGTON—	Mr Gabriel Bewett, r., pluralist.	
LANGTON—4d.	Sir Brian Burton, r.	8d.
OXCOMBE—4d.	Sir George Boothe, r.	8d.
SCRAFEILD—4d.	Sir Richard Lake, r.	received 24 Aug., 8d.
SOUTHORMESBY CUM KETTESBY, UNITED—4d.	Sir W. Pomphret, r.	8d.
SOMERSBIE—4d.	Sir Robert Allen, r., pluralist.	8d.
	4s. 4d.	14s. 8d.

*Folio 20d.*

SALMONBIE—4d.	Mr Robert Phillipps, r.	8d.
SAUCETHORPE—4d.	Sir Thomas Fowler, r.	8d.
TETFORD—4d.	Mr John Key, r.	8d.
	James Laithwait, schoolmaster ; a.	
WINCEBY—4d.	Sir George Siluester, r.	8d.
	16d.	2s. 8d.

*Folio 21.*

## JARBROUGHE DEANERY

BIGBIE—4d.	Mr John Siluester, r.	8d.
	John Gibson, schoolmaster teaching recusants ; a.	
BARROWE—4d.	Sir W. Cooper, v.	8d.
	George Crowder, schoolmaster ; a.	
BARNETBY—	Mr Richard Bateman, v.	8d.
BONDBIE—4d.	Sir W. Kenington, v.	8d.

<sup>1</sup> Rectius 11s. 4d.

BARTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr John Lewes, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Sir Thomas Duckle, cur. and schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
BROKLESBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Aeton, r. ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>i.</i> ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>pa.</i> ; <i>t.</i> ; <i>pr.</i> ; <i>ind.</i>	8 <i>d.</i> , 8 <i>d.</i> , 8 <i>d.</i>
CADNEY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Tincke, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Oliver Dobson, schoolmaster.	
CROXTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Thomas Thomson, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
ELSHAM—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Ralph Rowbotham, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
FEREBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Thomas Peachie, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	3 <i>s.</i>	8 <i>s.</i>

*Folio 21d.*

GIRSBIE—	Sir Thomas Leache, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
GOUXILL—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Holland, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Thomas Hardey, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
HORKSTOWE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Hugh Gelder, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
HABURGHE—	Sir Marmaduke Rayner, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
HALTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Boothe, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Edward Thomson, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i> by Dr Hill, 29 Aug., 1604, everywhere throughout the whole archdeaconry of Lincoln with liberty to reade praiers in the church there throughout the year.	
IMINGHAM—	Sir John Scamon, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Ralph Akerley, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
KIRNINGTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Richard Langley, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
KILLINGHOLME—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Stennett, v.	8 <i>d.</i> , 8 <i>d.</i> , 8 <i>d.</i>
KEALBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Bowles, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
LYMBER—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Barcrofte, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
NETLETON—	Mr Henry Hooke, r. ; <i>m.</i> ; <i>i.</i> ; <i>deg.</i> ; <i>pa.</i> ; <i>t.</i> ; <i>pr.</i> ; <i>ind.</i>	
	[ <i>blank</i> ] Potter, cur.	

2*s.* 4*d.*7*s.* 4*d.*<sup>1</sup>*Folio 22.*

RYBIE—	Sir Robert Rayner, v.	
SAXBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Richard Richardson, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
SOMERBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Tailour, pluralist.	3 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
STALLINGBURGHE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Thomas Welles, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Thomas Turpin, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
THORNTON—	Mr Izaraell Tailour, v.	8 <i>d.</i> , 8 <i>d.</i> , 8 <i>d.</i>
WRAWBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Richard Bynnes, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
WORLETBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Roger Hurste, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
WOOTTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Newton, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
VLCEBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Henry Kellingley, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>	9 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>

*Folio 22d.*

## LYNCOLN DEANERY

ST. BOTULPHS—Mr Anthony Hartley, cur. ; *a.* he paid before the  
sum of the fee, and here he is dismissed.

Thomas Roos, schoolmaster ; *a.*

ST. PETERS AD LE GOATE—Sir W. Tailor, cur. ; he paid in Canwicke.

ST. MARIES—4*d.* Mr Robert Houghton, v. ; inducted [within] the  
space of three years. 8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*

<sup>1</sup> *Rectius* 8*s.*

- ST. BENNETTE—Sir John Hawley, cur.  
The same Halley, schoolmaster.  
ST. SWITHUNES—The same John Hawley, cur.  
ST. PETERS AD ARCHES—Sir W. Dalby, r. ; *d.* ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *deg.* ; *ind.* ;  
*pa.* ; *pr.*  
The same Sir W. Dalbie, preacher of the said city of Lincoln ;  
*a.* ; *stip.*  
ST. MARTENS—4*d.* Sir W. Ingram, v. 8*d.*  
ST. MICHAELLE—Sir John Cheueley, cur.  
ST. PAULES—Sir Thomas Forman, cur. ; *a.*  
ST. PETERS IN EASTGATE—Sir Robert Nicholson, reader ; *a.*  
8*d.* 2*s.* 8*d.*

## Folio 23.

- LINCOLN GRAMMAR SCHOOL—Mr Robert Houghton aforementioned ;  
*a.* ; *stip.*  
Sir W. Walkwood, usher ; *a.* ; *stip.*

Folio 23*d.*

## LONGOBIE DEANERY

- ARMESTON—4*d.* Sir John Vincent, v. 8*d.*  
Joseph Harrison, schoolmaster ; *a.*  
BRANSTON—4*d.* Mr Cuthbert Daile, r. 8*d.*  
Sir Richard Newton, cur. there ; *a.* ; *stip.*  
BOOTHBIE—4*d.* Mr Francis Pregion, r. 8*d.*  
BRASBRIGG—4*d.* Mr Anthony Hartley, v. 8*d.*  
BLANCKNEY—Mr W. Lounde, r. 8*d.*  
[blank] Burrell, schoolmaster ; *a.*  
BILLINGEY—4*d.* Sir W. Jonson, v. 8*d.*  
CANWICK—4*d.* Sir W. Tailour, v. 8*d.*  
COLBIE—Sir W. Lang, v. ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *deg.* ; *ind.* ; *pa.* ; *pr.* ; *t.* 8*d.*  
W. Herbert, schoolmaster ; *a.* 1 Sept., 1604, throughout the  
whole archdeaconry of Lincon, by Dr Hill.  
DUNSTON—4*d.* Sir Robert Gray, v. 8*d.*  
HANWORTH—Mr Amos Bedford, r.  
KIRKBY—4*d.* Sir Nicholas Marten, v. 8*d.*  
2*s.* 8*d.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

## Folio 24.

- METHERINGAM—4*d.* Sir Richard Wilson, v. 8*d.*  
NOCTON—Sir W. Crowther, v. 8*d.*  
NAVENBIE—4*d.* Mr Allan Hambie, r. 8*d.*  
SCOPWICKE—4*d.* Sir George Bond, v. 8*d.*  
SKYNNAND—4*d.* Mr Michael Haworthe,<sup>1</sup> r. 8*d.*  
TYMBERLAND—Sir Thomas Humbleton, v. ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *pa.* ; *deg.* ;  
*pr.* ; *t.* ; *ind.*  
WADDINGTON—4*d.* Mr Alexander Southacke, r. 8*d.*  
Mr. W. Tompson, cur. there ; *a.* ; *stip.*  
W. Wamsley ; he instructs, etc. ; *a.*  
WELBORNE—4*d.* Mr Francis Trigg, r. 8*d.*  
4*d.* Mr Simon Read, cur. ; *stip.* 9*d.* a year. 8*d.*  
WASHINGBURGHE—Mr Hugh Browne, r. 8*d.*  
John Singleton, M.A., schoolmaster there ; *a.* 22 Aug., 1604,  
by Dr Hill, throughout the whole archdeaconry of Lincoln.  
2*s.* 4*d.* 6*s.*

<sup>1</sup> Cp. p. 321, l. 3, where 'Hanworth' should be 'Hauworth'.

## Folio 24d.

## LAFFORD DEANERY

AMWICKE—4d.	Sir Robert Wilson, v.	8d.
ASWARBIE—4d.	Mr W. Williams, r.; pluralist.	3s. 8d.
ASGARBIE—4d.	The same Mr Williams, r.	8d.
AUNESBIE—	Sir Edward Leeman, r.	
ASHBIE—4d.	Sir Thomas Scochie, v.	8d.
BLOXAM—	Mr W. Colsell, r.; pluralist.	
	Sir Nathaniel Ghessipp, cur.; a. a.	
BRAUNSWELL—4d.	Sir Henry Holdsworth, r.	8d.
BURTON—4d.	Mr W. Westhall, v.; m.; i.; pa.; deg.; pr.; ind.; t.	2s.
CRANWELL, APPROPRIATION—	Sir Thomas Jonson, cur. e. Plague.	
DIGBIE—	Sir John Palfreman, v. e. Plague.	
DIRRINGTON—4d.	Sir Ralph Bower, v.	8d.
	2s. 4d.	9s.

## Folio 25.

EVEDON—4d.	Sir W. Glen, r.	8d.
HOWELL—4d.	Sir Charles Weldale, r.	8d.
HECKINGTON—4d.	Sir Thomas Morley, v.	8d.
HELPRINGAM—4d.	Sir W. Burnbie, v.	8d.
HALE—4d.	Sir Samuel Saunders, v.	8d.
IWARBIE—4d.	Sir John Williamson, v.	8d.
INGOLSBY—4d.	Mr John Fisher, r.	8d.
KIRKBIE PETER'S—4d.	Mr Robert Heblewait, v.	8d.
	4d. Sir Edward Bowman, cur. there.	8d.
KYME, APPROPRIATION—4d.	Sir Thomas Duffen, cur.	8d.
LESSINGHAM, NORTH—4d.	Sir John Morris, r.	8d.
LESSINGHAM, SOUTH—4d.	Sir Thomas Noke, r.	8d.
QUARRINGTON—4d.	Mr Robert Hytchcoke, r.	8d.
WILLOWBY—4d.	Mr Hugh Tuke, r. there.	8d.
	4s. 4d.	8s. 8d.

## Folio 25d.

ROWSTON—	Sir Christopher Hawes, v. e. Plague.	
RUSKINGTON—4d.	Sir W. Williomatt, r.	8d.
	4d. Sir W. Willerton, v.	8d.
RAWCEBIE—4d.	Sir John Talbott, v.	8d.
SWARBIE—4d.	Sir Thomas Beare, v.	8d.
	20d.	3s. 4d.

## Folio 26.

## LOUEDEN DEANERY

ANCASTER—4d.	Sir Richard Gace, v.; pluralist. e. See Honington.	8d.
BENINGTON—	Mr Henry Sharoke, v. Plague.	
FOSTON CHAPEL—	[blank], cur.	
BECKINGHAM—4d.	Mr Robert Heblewaite, r.	3s. 8d.
	Sir Thomas Baguley, cur. there; m.; a.; deg.; pr.; stip.	
BROUGHTON—	Sir Roger Parker, r.	
	4d. Sir Thomas Wrighte, cur.; d. and m. 29 Aug., 1590, by the bp. of Lincoln.	8d.
CATHORPE—4d.	Mr Thomas Tarrold, r.	8d.
CARLTON SCROFE—4d.	Sir W. Poyntell, r.	8d.
	[[blank] Mynzeis, schoolmaster <sup>1</sup> ]	

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

CLAYPOLE, SOUTH—4*d.* Sir Martin Crosfeild, r. 8*d.*  
 [blank] Barley, schoolmaster ; *a.*  
 2*s.* 7*s.*

*Folio 26d.*

CLAYPOLE, NORTH—4*d.* Sir Thomas Townrowe, r. 8*d.*  
 FULBECKE—4*d.* Mr Miles Garthwaite, r. 8*d.*  
 HOUGHES CUM MEMBRIS—4*d.* Sir Matthew Rushton, v. 8*d.*  
 George Robinson, schoolmaster ; *a.* he is admitted.  
 HOUGHAM—4*d.* Mr Henry Nelson, r. 8*d.*  
 4*d.* Sir Hugh Wilkinson, cur. 8*d.*  
 LEDNAM—4*d.* Sir Richard Lang, r. 8*d.*  
 Thomas Watson, cur. there ; *a.* Poor.  
 NORMANTON—4*d.* Sir Richard More, r. 8*d.*  
 STUBTON—4*d.* Mr Henry Bromley, r. 8*d.*  
 SUTTON CHAPEL—Sir Thomas Baguley, cur. ; *a.* ; *slip.*  
 STRAGLETHORP CHAPEL—Sir Thomas Wright, cur. He paid before.  
 WESTBROUGHE—Mr Christopher Wilson, rector of a mediety. 8*d.*  
 4*d.* Sir Andrew Sharpe, v. 8*d.*  
 3*s.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

*Folio 27.* LOUTHESKE AND LUDBURGHE DEANERY

ALVINGAM, APPROPRIATION—4*d.* Sir Thomas Barratt, cur. ; *a.* 8*d.*  
 AWTHORPE—4*d.* Mr George Dier, r. ; *m.* ; *i.* ; *pa.* ; *deg.* ; *pr.* ; *ind.* ;  
*t.* 8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*  
 BURWELL—Sir Richard Rodes, cur. ; *a.* 8*d.*  
 CARLTON, LITTLE—4*d.* Sir W. Lathwaite, r. 8*d.*  
 CARLTON, GREAT—4*d.* Sir Thomas Ellis, v. 8*d.*  
 John Manbie, schoolmaster ; *a.*  
 CASTLE CARLTON, APPROPRIATION—4*d.* Sir George Thorndike, cur. 8*d.*  
 CONISHOLME—4*d.* Sir Richard Porter, r. 8*d.*  
 CONAM BARTHOLOMEW'S—Mr William Buke, r. 8*d.*  
 CONAM MARY'S—4*d.* Mr Thomas West, r. 8*d.*  
 John Rudde, schoolmaster ; *a.*  
 COCKERINGTON LEONARD'S—4*d.* Sir Francis Marshall, v. 8*d.*  
 2*s.* 8*d.* 8*s.*

*Folio 27d.*

COCKERINGTON MARY'S, APPROPRIATION—Sir Thomas Barratt, cur. ;  
*a.* He paid in Alvingam. 8*d.*  
 CALSTROP—Sir Richard Thornell, r. 8*d.*  
 ESTWICAM—The same Sir Thornell, v. ; not dispensed. 8*d.*  
 FARFORTH—4*d.* Sir Thomas Yates, r. 8*d.*  
 FOTHERBIE—4*d.* Sir Thomas Robinson, v. 8*d.*  
 FULSTOWE—4*d.* Sir George Clarke, v. 8*d.*  
 [blank] Fereston, schoolmaster ; *a.*  
 GARNTHORPE, APPROPRIATION—4*d.* Sir John Maltbie, cur. 8*d.*  
 GRIMOLBIE—4*d.* Sir John Cashe, r. 8*d.*  
 GRIMESBY, LITTLE—Sir Thomas Robinson, cur. ; *a.* by virtue of  
 a sequestration granted to him by the lord bp. He paid  
 before.  
 GAYTON—4*d.* Sir Richard Bartillmew, r. 8*d.*  
 HAUGHAM—Sir John Coe, v. 8*d.*  
 HALLINGTON—4*d.* Sir Henry Fairebancke, v. 8*d.*  
 YARBROUGHE—4*d.* Sir John Jonson, r. 8*d.*



KELSTERNE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Panott, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
KEDDINGTON, APPROPRIATION—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Bennett, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
	3 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>	9 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
<i>Folio 28.</i>		
LUDEBURGHE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir David Allen, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Thomas Garthwait, schoolmaster ; <i>d.</i> by the lord bp. of Lincoln ; <i>a.</i> by Dr Hill, 31 Aug., 1604, in any parish throughout the whole archdeaconry of Lincoln, and to serve the cure there under the rector there.	
MARSHCHAPPELL—	Mr John Lowther, cur.	
	Robert Hagg, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
MUCKTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Beckringe, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
MANBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr John Downes, r., pluralist.	8 <i>d.</i>
	4 <i>d.</i> Sir Lyon Pormort, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
NORTHELKINGTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Robert Wickham, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
ORMESBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Kelke, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
RUCKLAND—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Ralph Levers, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
RATHBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Richard Hambie, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
RESTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Balloe, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
SALFLETBIE PETER'S—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr John Squire, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
SALFLETBIE CLEMENT'S—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Henry Cramer, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
SALFLETBIE ALL SAINTS—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr Thomas Leonard, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Bartholomew Ellis, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i> by Mr Rande, 6 July, '96.	
SKIDBROKE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Die, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
SOMERCOTE MARY'S—	Mr John Williamson, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
	Thomas Hicke, schoolmaster ; <i>a.</i>	
	4 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>	9 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
<i>Folio 28<i>d.</i></i>		
SOMERCOTE PETER'S—	Mr W. Coates, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
STEWTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Hugh Aiscoughe, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
SOUTHELKINGTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Bancke, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
TATHWELL—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Reginald Hatfeld, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
VTERBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Lacebie, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
WYAM—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Mombie, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
WELTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Keighley, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	[ <i>Sir Richard Fulshawe, cur. there</i> <sup>1</sup> ]	
WITHCALL—	Mr Walter Allen, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
	2 <i>s.</i>	5 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
<i>Folio 29.</i> NESSE DEANERY		
BRACEBURGHE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Gawin Harriman, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
BASTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Edward Stoakes, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
BARHOLME—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir John Bull, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
CARLBIE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Thomas Baguley, r. <i>e.</i>	8 <i>d.</i>
DEEPING GUTHLAC'S—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr W. Colsell, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
DEEPING JAMES'—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Moore, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
GRET福德—4 <i>d.</i>	Mr John Tunstall, r.	8 <i>d.</i>
LANGTOFTE—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Gregg, v.	8 <i>d.</i>
STOWE—	Sir Simon Okden, cur. ; <i>a.</i> by W. bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, 15 Dec., '86 ; <i>seq.</i> granted to him by Thomas Rande.	
TALLINGTON—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir Robert Wrichte, cur.	8 <i>d.</i>
THURLBY—4 <i>d.</i>	Sir W. Baker, v.	8 <i>d.</i>

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

WESTDEEPIŶGE—4*d.* Sir Anthony Hunte, r. 8*d.*  
 WOOLSTROPPE—Sir John Knytche, cur. ; o. by W. late bp. of Lin-  
 coln ; *stip.* 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* ; a. he has not.  
 VFFINGTON—Mr Laurence Staynton, r. e.  
 Sir [blank], cur. there. 7*s.* 4*d.*  
 3*s.* 8*d.*

Folio 29*d.* STAMFORD DEANERY—Plague.

ST. JOHN'S—[blank].  
 ST. GEORGE'S—[blank].  
 ALL SAINTS'—[blank].  
 ST. MICHAEL'S—[blank].  
 ST. MARY'S—[blank].  
 STAMFORD SCHOOL—Sir [blank], schoolmaster.  
 Sir [blank], usher.

Folio 30. WALLESCROFTE  
 BYNBROKE MARY'S—4*d.* Richard Adamson, v. e. 8*d.*  
 CLAXBIE—4*d.* Sir Richard Codd, r. 8*d.*  
 Miles Fetherson ; he instructs and reads, etc. ; a.  
 CROXBIE—4*d.* Sir W. Nailor, r. 8*d.*  
 Henry Jackson, schoolmaster ; a.  
 EASTRASINE—4*d.* Mr Thomas Horrckę, v. 8*d.*  
 Henry Feild ; he instructs, etc. ; a.  
 KIRKBIE—4*d.* Sir Robert Fetherston, v. 8*d.*  
 [blank] Todde, schoolmaster ; a.  
 KINGERBIE—4*d.* Mr Nicholas Clarke, v. 8*d.*  
 KELSEY MARY'S—Mr W. Mason, r. 8*d.*  
 Peter Hatfeild, reader and schoolmaster ; a.  
 KELSEY NICHOLAS'—4*d.* Mr Francis Rawlinson, r. 8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*  
 LYNWOOD—4*d.* Sir Mardocheus Bownell, r. 8*d.*  
 George Gibbon, schoolmaster ; a.  
 NEWTON—4*d.* Sir Thomas Lawson, r. 8*d.*  
 NORMANBIE—4*d.* Sir Thomas Bilclif, r. 8*d.*  
 OWERSBIE—4*d.* Mr Ambrose West, v. 8*d.*  
 John Launder, cur. and schoolmaster ; a.  
 RASINE DRAX—Mr Michael Jessopp, v. 8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*  
 RASINE TUPHOLME—Sir Thomas Tippen, v.  
 STAYNTON—4*d.* Sir W. Feild, r. ; pluralist 3*s.* 8*d.*  
 THORGANBY—4*d.* The same Sir W. Feild, r. ; pluralist. 8*d.*  
 Sir Hugh Stillington, cur. there ; m. ; a. ; *stip.*  
 4*s.* 4*d.* 15*s.* 8*d.*

Folio 30*d.*

THORESWAIE—4*d.* Sir David Hatclif, r. 8*d.*  
 TEVELBIE—4*d.* Sir W. Warde, v. 8*d.*  
 THORNTON—4*d.* Mr Oliver Waters, r. ; pluralist. 8*d.*  
 [blank], cur. there ; m. ; a. ; *stip.*  
 TOFTE—4*d.* Sir George Bilclif, r. 8*d.*  
 WESTRASINE—4*d.* Sir Thomas Stocham, r. 8*d.*  
 [blank] Silles ; he instructs, etc. ; a.  
 WALLESBIE—4*d.* Sir Edmond Spinke, r. 8*d.*  
 WILLINGHAM—4*d.* Sir Adam Baxter, v. 8*d.*  
 VSSELBIE, APPROPRIATION—Sir W. VTERBIE, cur.<sup>1</sup> Call of Mr  
 Dye for this.

<sup>1</sup> He was not in orders (see *L.C.*, 1611, f. 92).

MARKETTRASINE SCHOOL—Humphrey Baxter, schoolmaster ; *a.* 1 Aug., 1604, by Dr Hill, throughout the whole archdeaconry of Lincoln ; *d.* and *m.* by the bp. of Carlisle ; *stip.* 17*l.* a year.

2*s.* 4*d.*4*s.* 8*d.*

Folio 31.

## WRAGGOE DEANERY

APLEY, APPROPRIATION—Sir Ralph Reueley, cur. ; *a.*BURGHE—4*d.* Sir Eustace Doughty, v.8*d.*BISKARTHORPE—4*d.* Sir Henry Leache, r.8*d.*

BENINGWORTH—Sir Hugh Bilclif, r.

BARDNEY—Sir John Gartsed, v.

8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*ESTERRINGTON—4*d.* Sir Christopher Chapman, r.8*d.*ESTBARKWORTH—4*d.* Mr Charles Richardson, r.8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*

GOLTHOE CHAPEL—Sir W. Halsted, cur.

HATTON—Mr Gabriel Bewett, r. ; pluralist.

4*d.* Sir Samuel Dobson, cur. there.8*d.*

HOLTON—Mr Gregory Garthe, r. ; pluralist.

Sir John Duncalf, cur. there.

8*d.*20*d.*7*s.* 4*d.*Folio 31*d.*

KYRMOND—Sir Robert Seele, v.

8*d.*LISSINGTON—4*d.* Mr John Whyte, v. there.8*d.*LANGTON—4*d.* Sir Robert Depleche, v.8*d.*LEGGESBY—4*d.* Sir Hamlett Marshall, v. ; pluralist.8*d.*John Holdernes, schoolmaster ; *a.*

LUDFORTH MAGNA—Sir George Blancherd, v.

8*d.*LUDFORTH PARVA—4*d.* Sir Peter Bryttane, r.8*d.*PANTON—4*d.* Mr Walter Shepherd, r.8*d.*John Bell, schoolmaster ; *a.*RAND—4*d.* Sir Humphrey Barloe, r.8*d.*STAYNTON—2*d.* Sir Hamlet Marshall, v. ; pluralist8*d.*SNELLAND—4*d.* Mr W. Pell, r.8*d.*SIXILL—4*d.* Sir Humphrey Harrison, v.8*d.*STAYNFEILD, APPROPRIATION—Sir Ralph Reueley, cur. ; *a.*SOTBIE—4*d.* Sir Hamlet Gregg, r.8*d.*WHICKENBY—4*d.* Mr George Budle, r. ; pluralist8*d.*, 8*d.*, 8*d.*WRAGBIE—4*d.* Sir Christopher Burton, v.8*d.*3*s.* 10*d.*10*s.* 8*d.*

Folio 32.

WEST TERRINGTON—4*d.* Sir W. Marchell, v.8*d.*WEST BARKWORTH—4*d.* Mr Richard Preston, r.8*d.*

WILLINGHAM—Sir James Bancrofte, r.

8*d.*8*d.*2*s.*

	For the Apparitor		For the Registrar		
Lincoln archdeaconry . . . . .	7 <i>l.</i>	2 <i>d.</i>	21 <i>l.</i>	3 <i>s.</i>	4 <i>d.</i>
Stow archdeaconry . . . . .	2 <i>cs.</i>			50 <i>s.</i>	
All thother archdeaconries . . . . .	10 <i>l.</i>	16 <i>s.</i>	4 <i>d.</i>	29 <i>l.</i>	9 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
Total . . . . .	18 <i>l.</i>	16 <i>s.</i>	6 <i>d.</i>	53 <i>l.</i>	3 <i>s.</i> 0 <i>d.</i>

wherefrom 20*s.*—paid.

# [LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1607]

[REGISTRY OF THE ARCHDEACONRY OF LEICESTER]

Liber pro Visitatione Episcopali pro anno Domini 1607

## [ARCHDEACONRY OF LINCOLN]

Folio 8.

AUELAND

ASLACKBY—Sir [ <i>Alexander Maburne</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Ralph Palfryman, v.	3s.
BURNE—Mr John Jackson, v.	4s.
BILLINGBURGH—Mr Anthony Hill, v.	20d.
DUNESBY—Mr William Bolton, r.	20d.
DOWESBY—Sir Robert Buckbery, r.	16d.
DEMELBY—Sir Richard Tomlinson, r.	16d.
FOLKINGHAM—Mr John Hoshkine, r.	
HORBLINGE—Mr Simon Bradstreete, v.	16d.
HACEBY—[ <i>Mr Robert Hawford, r.</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Sir Richard Norrice, <sup>2</sup> B.A.	2s. 8d.
HACONBY—Sir Thomas Gamon, v.	16d.
KIRKBY—Mr James Griffith, r.	16d.
Mr James Flood, cur.	20d.
MORTON—Mr Thomas Francke, v.	20d.
Mr France Heacocke, preacher there—dead.	

Folio 8d.

NEWTON—Sir George Gamon, r.	16d.
OSBURNBY—Sir Miles Whaley, v.	4s. 4d.
PICKWORTH—Sir William Mapletoft, r.	16d.
RIPPINGALE, 2 PARTS—Sir Robert Collingwood, r.	4s. 4d.
RIPPINGALE, 3RD PART—The same Sir Robert Collingwood, r.	16d.
SEMPRINGHAM—Henry Haliwell, cur.	
SWATON—Sir Richard Carrington, v.	16d.
SPANBY CHAPEL—Thomas Pawson, cur.	20d.
THRECKINGHAM—Mr Henry Haliwell, M.A., v.	
Mr Edmund [ <i>Browne</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Varley, cur.	12d.
WATER WILLOWBY—Sir Miles Whale, r.	16d.
Sir Alexander Maburne, cur. He reads prayers, etc., in the churches of Osburnby and Willoughby, . . . . <sup>3</sup> a laic, by virtue of a licence from Mr Clarke, 2 Dec., 1606	12d.
WALCOTE—Sir Roberte Rochford, cur.	12d.

7s.

12s. 8d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> Norrice was instituted 5 May, 1604 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 238d.).

<sup>3</sup> 'Although' or some such word seems to be required here. The word in the manuscript is indecipherable.

## Folio 9.

## BELTISLLOE

BASINGTHORP—Mr Thomas Russell, v.	p.	16d.
BITHAM, GREAT—Sir William Idle, v.	p.	16d.
BITHAM, LITTLE—Mr Walter Howse, r.	p.	16d.
BITCHFEILD—Sir Simon Tunne, B.A., v.	p.	2s. 4d.
BIRTON—Mr Henry Bell, M.A., r.	p.	2s. 4d.
CAREBY—Sir William Browne, r.	e., by Mr Howse <sup>1</sup>	2s. 4d.
COLSTERWORTH—Mr [William Hodgkin, r. <sup>2</sup> ]	Nicholas Walker, 14 Nov., 1607 <sup>3</sup> .	4s. 4d.
CORBY—Sir Richard Elam, v.	p.	16d.
CREETON—Sir John Foster, clerk, r.	p.	16d.
EDNAM—[Sir James Fludd, a <sup>2</sup> ]	Eodem die Mr Dr Parker pronun- ciavit sententiam al' contra eum latam pro nulla, etc., et sic dimittitur.	
[blank]	Thomson, cur.	p. 2s.
GUNBY—Sir John Richardson, r.	p.	4s. 4d.
Edmund Vincent, cur.	p.	
IRNHAM—Mr Dr John Hanson, r.		16d.
and for the proxy ( <i>proc'</i> ) of Nassington.	p.	4s. 8d.
LAVINGTON—Mr Tempest Wood, v.	p.	16d.
NORTWTHAM—Sir John Sandes, r.	p.	16d.
SOUTHWTHAM—Sir Benedict Smithe, r.	p.	16d.

## Folio 9d.

STEEVENBY—Sir Matthew Browne, r.	p.	16d.
STOAKE, SOUTH—Mr W. Hodgskin, r.	p.	16d.
STOAKE, NORTH—Mr Nicholas Walker, r.	p.	4s. 4d.
SWAFEILD—Sir John Menzeis, r.	p.	16d.
SKILLINGTON—Sir John Parker, v.	a.	
SWINSTEAD—Sir William Nicholls, v.	p.	16d.
WITHAM—Mr James Garsett, v.	p.	16d.

7s.

12s. 8d.

## BULLINGBROOKE

BULLINGBROOKE—Mr Ralph <sup>4</sup> Throckmorton, v.	e.	2s. 4d.
ENDERBY—Mr James Forrester, M.A., r.		3s.
EASTERKEALE, SOUTH—Sir William Jackson, r.		16d.
EASTERKEALE, NORTH—Mr George Jackson, r.		12d.
HALTON—Mr [William Symonde <sup>2</sup> ]	John Sandon, r.	2s. 4d.
HAGNEBY—Sir Thomas Alleyne, cur.		
HAREBY—Sir Robert Wright, r.		20d.

## Folio 10.

HUNDLEBY—Sir William Well, <sup>5</sup> v.		2s.
KIRKBY—Sir Richard Risinge, v.		16d.
LUSBY—Mr John Downes, r.		4s. 4d.
MININGSBY—Mr Edward Vstwaite, r.		16d.
RATHBY—Sir John Willerton, r.		16d.
SPILLESBYE—Sir [Francis Parker <sup>2</sup> ]	Michael Banester, cur.	12d.
STICKNEY—Mr Meridithe Price, r.		

<sup>1</sup> *I.e.*, he paid through Mr. Howse.<sup>2</sup> Struck out.<sup>3</sup> This is the date of his induction (*L.C.*, 1614, f. 62).<sup>4</sup> *Rectius* 'Raphael' (see pp. 302, 398).<sup>5</sup> *Rectius* 'Webb' (see pp. 302, 398).



STEEPINGE PARVA—Mr John Stubbes, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
STICKFORD—Sir Thomas Abraham, v.	20 <i>d.</i>
SIBSEY—Mr John Crosse, v.	20 <i>d.</i>
REESBY—Daniell Wethrall, cur.	
THORP—Sir Henry Veisey, v.	16 <i>d.</i>
TOINTON PETER'S, SOUTH—Sir William Barber, B.A.	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
TOINTON PETER'S, NORTH—Sir Francis Parker, clerk, r. e.	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
<i>Folio 10d.</i>	
TOINTON ALL SAINTS'—Mr Lawrence Freeman, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
WESTERKEALE—Mr George Jackson, r.	4 <i>s.</i>
	6 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i> 12 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>

## CALCEWATH

ANDERBY—Mr William Lathwaite, r.	20 <i>d.</i>
ABY—Sir [ <i>Peregrine Browne</i> <sup>1</sup> ] John Maltby, v.	3 <i>s.</i>
ALFORD—Sir Joseph Overton, v.	16 <i>d.</i>
Mr George Scortrethe, preacher.	20 <i>d.</i>
Mr John Crofts, schoolmaster.	12 <i>d.</i>
BESBY—Mr Roberte Smith, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
BILLESBYE—Sir Thomas Storre, clerk, v.	20 <i>d.</i>
CAWTHORP—Sir [ <i>Richard Rhodes</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Xp'ofor Steevenson, sequestrator and cur.	16 <i>d.</i>
CUMBERWORTHE—Mr John Hope, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
CLAXBY—Sir John Pearson, v.	16 <i>d.</i>
CALCEBY—Sir Xp'ofor Dynnis, v.	16 <i>d.</i>
FARLESTHORP—Sir Thomas Skarboroughe, v.	20 <i>d.</i>
GAYTON—Mr Xp'ofor Metcalf, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
<i>Folio 11.</i>	
HANNEY—Sir John Whalley, cur.	12 <i>d.</i>
HOOTOFT—Sir William Chapman, v.	16 <i>d.</i>
HOGGESTHORP—Sir John Osmotherley, v.	16 <i>d.</i>
HELLOWE—Mr Thomas Ballowe, M.A., r.	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
HAWGHE—Sir [ <i>Edmond Adamson</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Richard Willimatt, sequestrator and cur. He serves, etc., without any other licence except the sequestration.	20 <i>d.</i>
LEGBURNE—Mr Xp'ofor Steevenson, cur.	12 <i>d.</i>
MABLETHORP PETER'S—Mr Trustram Huddleston, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
MABLETHORP MARY'S—Mr Thomas Veale. <i>Car.</i> <sup>2</sup>	16 <i>d.</i>
MUMBY CHAPEL—John Wood, cur.	
MUMBY—Mr Alleine Freer, v.	20 <i>d.</i>
MALTBY—Mr Henry Martin, r.	20 <i>d.</i>
MARKBY—Sir Roberte Marshall, cur.	12 <i>d.</i>
SOUTH RESTON—Sir Richard Cloughe, r.	
SUTTON—Mr Thomas Sparke, preb.	
Robert Vlliot, cur. there.	12 <i>d.</i>
<i>Folio 11d.</i>	
SALEBY—Mr [ <i>George Skotrelhe</i> <sup>1</sup> ] John Crofts, v.	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
STRUBBY—Sir George Litster, v.	
SWABY—Mr Paul Balgay, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
STAINED—Sir Samuel Willingham, r.	
TOTTILL—Sir Roger Smithe, r.	

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> *Sic*; written in the margin.

THEDLETHORP ALL SAINTS'—Sir Ralph Marshall, cur.	12 <i>d.</i>
THEDLETHORP HELEN'S—Mr Peregrine Browne, r.	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
TRUSTROP—Mr James Hollingworthe, r.	4 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
THORESBY—Sir Richard Willimatt, r.	20 <i>d.</i>
WILLOUGHBY—Sir Libeas Sadler, r.	
WITHERNE—Mr Nicholas Maddison, r. <b>e.</b>	20 <i>d.</i>
VLCEBY—Sir Francis Gunnas, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
WELL—Mr Henry Nelson, M.A.	3 <i>s.</i>

9*s.*24*s.*

Folio 12.

## CANDLESHOE

ARDLETHORP—Mr George Cater, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
ASHBY—Sir John Barker, r.	20 <i>d.</i>
BURGH—Sir Richard West, B.A., v.	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
BRATOFT—Mr Leonard Ithell, r.	20 <i>d.</i>
CANDLESBY—Sir Robert Devias, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
CROFT—Mr William Worship, v.	6 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
DALBY—[ <i>Sir John Barby, cur.</i> <sup>1</sup> ]	
DRYBY—Mr Martin Holden, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
FRISKNEY—Mr [ <i>Richard Turpin, v.</i> <sup>1</sup> ] John Millington, cur.	12 <i>d.</i>
Mr Henry Evans, clerk, M.A., v. ; 2 September, 1607. <sup>2</sup>	
FIRSBY—Mr John Kinsey, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
GUNBY—Mr John Burley, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
INGOLMELLS—Mr John Clarke, r.	20 <i>d.</i>
IRBY—Sir William Taylor, cur.	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
ORBY—Sir Richard Pryor, v.	16 <i>d.</i>

Folio 12*d.*

PARTNEY—[ <i>Mr Edward Samon</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Sir Robert Moody, r. ; 15 Dec., 1607. <sup>2</sup> Proxy.	4 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
SUTTERBY—Mr Martin Holden, r.	4 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
SKREMBY—Mr Richard Foster, r.	20 <i>d.</i>
SKENDLEBY—Sir William Ablard, B.A., v.	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
SKEGNES—Sir Hamond Coxson, r.	20 <i>d.</i>
STEEPINGE, GREAT—Mr Henry Lord, v.	16 <i>d.</i>
WINTHORP—Sir Thomas Wade, v.	16 <i>d.</i>
WAINFLEET ALL SAINTS'—Mr Robert Hobbes, M.A., r.	2 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
WAINFLEET MARY'S—Sir Thomas Joyes, cur.	12 <i>d.</i>
WELTON—Sir John Enderby, cur.	12 <i>d.</i>
	6 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
	17 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>

Folio 13.

## GRAFFOE

AWBURGHE—Sir John Bawdon, clerk, v.	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
BASINGHAM—Mr John Barnes, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
BULTHAM—Mr William Evere, r.	16 <i>d.</i>
CARLETON—Mr Richard Kellett, r. <b>e.</b>	2 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
DODINGTON—Sir Richard Pollard, r. <b>e.</b>	3 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
AEGLE—Sir George Blumley, v.	16 <i>d.</i>

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> He was instituted 31 Aug., 1607 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 312). Perhaps the date in the text was that of his induction.<sup>3</sup> Moody was instituted 11 Dec., 1607 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 319*d.*). Perhaps the date in the text was that of his induction, though that event is dated 15 Dec. in *L.C.* 1614, f. 52.

HICAM—Mr Thomas Russell, r.	4s. 4d.
Mr Hugh Horbery, cur.	12d.
NORTON DYSNEY—Sir John Wilson, v.	
NORTHSCARLE—Sir Thomas Griffine, r.	16d.
STAPLEFORD—Sir Richard Warrington, clerk, v.	
SKELLINGTHORP—Sir Robert Vaughan, cur.	12d.
THORP—Mr Alexander Gee, r.	
THURLEBY—Sir John Boothe, cur.	

*Folio 13d.* 3s. 7s. 4d.

## GRANTHAM

ALLINGTON—Sir Simon Buttry, r. p.	16d.
BARROWBY—Mr James Thornewton, r. p.	4s. 4d.
BELTON—Mr James Leeming, [ <i>cur.</i> <sup>1</sup> ] r. ; 5 October, 1607. <sup>2</sup> p.	
BARKESTON—Mr [ <i>France Feild</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Thomas Burton, r. p.	2s. 4d.
BOOTHBY PANNELL—The same, r. p.	5s. 4d.
BRASEBY—Sir William Turnebull, cur. He serves without a licence. p.	
DENTON—Mr Edmund Batty, r. p.	
GRANTHAM, NORTH—Mr Abraham Conway, preb. He appeared by Mr Walker, [his] proctor.	6s.
GRANTHAM, SOUTH—Mr William Barksdale, preb. He appeared by Mr Walker, [his] proctor.	6s.
GRANTHAM, SOUTH—Mr Nicholas Walker, v. p.	16d.
GRANTHAM, NORTH—Mr Stephen Luddington, v. p.	16d.
[ <i>Henry</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Hugh Wilkinson, master of the grammar school.	12d.
Thomas Holmes, usher (hip:)	nil
GONERBY, SOUTH—Sir Richard Atkinson, cur. ; [appeared] by ( <i>per</i> ) Thomas Paxton. e.	2s. 4d.
GONERBY, NORTH—[ <i>blank</i> ].	

*Folio 14.*

HARLAXTON—Mr Ralph Caerley, r. p.	4s. 4d.
HONINGTON—[ <i>Mr Richard Gaze, v.</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Leonard Gaze, clerk, v. ; 24 Sept., 1607. <sup>3</sup> p.	16d.
HUNGARTON CUM WIVILL—Sir John Jackson, clerk, r. e.	2s. 4d.
LONDONTORP—[ <i>blank</i> ].	
PAUNTON, GREAT—Mr Francis Alleyne, r. p.	
PAUNTON, LITTLE—Mr James Griffiths, r. p.	4s. 4d.
ROPESLEY—Mr John Askewe, r. p.	16d.
STROXTON—Sir James Handson, r. p.	20d.
SEGBROKE RECTORY—Sir Robert Gibson, r. p.	16d.
SEGBROKE DEACONSHIP—Sir Simon Buttry, deacon. p.	4s. 4d.
SCISTON—Mr [ <i>Richard Norris</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Robert Keyes, cur. p.	20d.
SAPERTON—Sir William Turnebull, r. p.	16d.
SOMERBY—Mr William Wood, r. p.	16d.
WILLESFORDE—Mr John Smith, M.A., r. p.	2s. 4d.
WELBY—Sir John Robinson, r. p.	2s. 4d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> He was instituted 2 Oct., 1607 (*Reg. xxx*, f. 314). Oct. 5 was perhaps the date of induction.

<sup>3</sup> This was the date of his induction (*L.C. 1614*, f. 67).

WIVELL—[*Sir John Nicholls, r.*; [blank] *Jackson. e.*<sup>1</sup>]

WOLSTROP—Mr James Thorneton, r.

16*d.*7*s.* 8*d.*20*s.* 8*d.*Folio 14*d.*

## GARTREE

ASTERBY—Sir Richard Greene, r.

16*d.*

BUCKNALL—Sir Arthur Wright, r.

16*d.*

BELCHFORD—Sir John Conyere, r.

4*s.* 4*d.*

CALKWELL—Sir Henry Greene, v.

16*d.*

DONINGTON—Sir Thomas Kent, r.

20*d.*GAUDBY—Sir Robert Taylo<sup>r</sup>, r.

GOLCEBY—Sir Peter Houlden, v.

16*d.*

HORSINGTON—Mr Theodore Tanzey, r.

16*d.*

HEMINGBY—Mr Thomas Johnson, r.

20*d.*

MINTINGE—Sir Richard Beuerly, v.

16*d.*RANDBY—[*John Peale, schoolmaster and cur.*<sup>1</sup>] Sir John Browne,B.A., v.; o.; a.; *pr.*3*s.*STANTON—John Feild, cur.: o.; a.; *pr.*STURTON—Sir Xp'ofer Water<sup>e</sup>, v.16*d.*

STANYGOTT—Sir Robert Alleley, r.

16*d.*STIXWOLD—Sir [*Richard Traver*<sup>1</sup>] Edw: Burye,<sup>2</sup> clerk, v.2*s.* 4*d.*4*s.* 4*d.*11*s.* 4*d.*

Folio 15.

## GRIMESBYE

ALESBY—Sir [*Matthew Wimprey*<sup>1</sup>] Peter Hatfeild, cur.12*d.*

ASHBY—Mr Nicholas Suger, r.

20*d.*

BRADLEY—Mr Thomas Whittle, r.; he preaches throughout the whole diocese by virtue of a licence of the gift of the bishop, 7 April, 1603.

2*s.*

BELESBY—Mr Francis Kettlewell, r.

16*d.*

BARNOLDBY—Mr Thomas Atkinson, r.

20*d.*

BRIGGESLEY—Mr Robert Hawford, M.A., r.

2*s.* 8*d.*

COTES, GREAT—Mr Thomas Forman, r.

2*s.* 4*d.*COTES, LITTLE—Sir [*Thomas Forman, clerk*<sup>1</sup>] Nicholas Banester, v.2*s.* 4*d.*

CLEE—Sir Robert Burrell, v.

2*s.* 4*d.*

COXWOLD—Sir Robert Handson, r.

20*d.*

CABURNE—The same, v.

4*s.* 4*d.*

EST RANDALL—Sir William Aiscoughe, cur.

12*d.*

GRAINESBY—Mr Thomas Humfrey, r.

20*d.*GRIMESBY JAMES<sup>2</sup>—Sir Robert Lord, v.2*s.* 8*d.*

HEALINGE—Sir William Hartinge, r.

2*s.* 4*d.*Folio 15*d.*HATCLIFFE—Mr Oliuer Water<sup>e</sup>, r.4*s.* 8*d.*HUMBERSTON—Mr [*Edward Lionel*<sup>1</sup>] Richard Fulshawe, cur.12*d.*

HOWTON—Mr William Baildon, v.

16*d.*

HAWARBY—Sir William Mourtou, r.

16*d.*

IRBY—Sir Thomas Langley, r.

16*d.*

LACEBY—Mr Thomas Rushworth, clerk, M.A., r.

3*s.*<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> Instituted 12 Aug., 1606 (*Reg. xxx, f. 288d.*).

NORCOTE—Mr Nathaniel Pilkington, r.	
NEWTON—Mr Thomas Pilkinton, r. He preaches and refuses to exhibit the license.	16 <i>d</i> .
ROTHWELL—Mr Robert Marris, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
SCARTHOE—Sir Maurice Gulsou, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
SWINHOPPE—Sir John Greene, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
SWALLOWE—Sir William Andrewe, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
THORESBY—Sir Hugh Mapletoft, r.	20 <i>d</i> .
TETNEY—Sir Richard Odlinge, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
WATHE—Sir William Baildon, cur.	
WALTHAM—Mr Richard Baines, r.	20 <i>d</i> .

23*s*. 4*d*.

Folio 16.

## SOUTH HOLLAND

COWBITT—Sir [ <i>Mark Somerscales</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Edmund Pigott, cur.	
CROWLAND—Sir Robert Chapman, cur.	12 <i>d</i> .
FLEETE—Mr Moises Wilton, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
GEDNEY—Mr John Daye, r.	
GEDNEY—Mr John Newland, v.	
GEDNEY FEN—Sir William Hotchkinson, cur.	12 <i>d</i> .
Sir Robert Milnes, preacher.	20 <i>d</i> .
HOLBECHE—Mr Matthew Clarke, M.A., v.	2 <i>s</i> . 4 <i>d</i> .
LUTTON—Sir [ <i>William Grimeshawe</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Philip Dove, cur.	12 <i>d</i> .
MOULTON—Mr James Ashton, v. He preaches in his parish church without any licence except his degree, as he asserts.	16 <i>d</i> .
MOULTON CHAPEL—Sir [ <i>Thomas Johnson</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Olimpas Danme, cur.	20 <i>d</i> .
PINCHBECKE—Mr Thomas Atherton, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
SURFLETT—Sir John Ramshawe, cur.	
SUTTON MARY'S—Mr Thomas Clarke, v.	20 <i>d</i> .
SUTTON EDM: CHAPEL—Sir James Taylor <sup>r</sup> .	12 <i>d</i> .
SUTTON JAMES' CHAPEL—Sir Francis Callowe.	20 <i>d</i> .

Folio 16*d*.

SPALDINGE—Sir William Browne, cur.	
TYD MARY'S—Mr Thomas Fell, r.	20 <i>d</i> .
WESTON—Mr [ <i>Robert Collier, cur.</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Francis Callowe, v.; 26 Nov., 1607. <sup>2</sup>	
WHAPLOAD—Sir Clement Freckingham, v.	
WHAPLOAD DROUE—Sir [ <i>Robert</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Nicholas Crundall, cur.	20 <i>d</i> .

3*s*. 4*d*.8*s*.

## NORTH HOLLAND

ALGARKIRKE—Sir James Myrton, clerk, r.	6 <i>s</i> .
BUTTERWICKE—Sir Thomas [ <i>Norman</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Granger, v.	
BENINGTON—Sir [ <i>Stephen Bretaine</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Richard Willesby, r.	3 <i>s</i> .
BOSTON—Mr Thomas Wooll, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
BROTHERTOFT—Mr Robert Rollett, cur.	8 <i>d</i> .
BICKAR—Sir Thomas Butler, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
DONNINGTON—Mr George Pieke, v.	3 <i>s</i> .

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> He was instituted 5 Nov., 1607 (*Reg. xxx*, f. 317). Nov. 26 was perhaps the date of induction.



FOSDIKE—Sir Thomas Ryle, cur.	12d.
FRAMPTON—Sir John Shelle, v.	6s.
FREESTON—Sir Richard Edward <sup>e</sup> , v.	16d.
<i>Folio 17.</i>	
GOSBERTON—Mr Mark Somerscales, v.	2s. 4d.
KIRTON—Mr William Tuckney, v.	16d.
LEAKE—Sir Thomas Browne, v.	16d.
LEUERTON, NORTH—Mr Henry Peacham, r.	4s. 4d.
LEUERTON, SOUTH—The same Henry Peacham, r.	16d.
QUADRINGE—Sir John Mosse, clerk, B.A., v.	3s.
SWINSHEAD—Sir William Hudson, v.	16d.
SKIRBECKE—Mr James Wooll, s.t.b., r.	
SUTTERTON—Mr Edmund Diggles, M.A., v.	4s.
TOFT—Mr Anthony Ingolsby, r. e.	2s. 8d.
WIGTOFT—Sir Humphrey Marshe, v.	
WRANGLE—Sir Nicholas France <sup>e</sup> , v.	16d.
WIBBERTON—Mr Ralph Caluerley, r.	2s. 4d.

6s.

17s. 4d.

*Folio 17d.*

## HORNCASTLE

ASHBY CHAPEL—Sir Henry Wilson, cur.	12d.
BAMBURGHE—Sir John [Wood <sup>1</sup> ] Flaïne, cur.	20d.
CONESBY—Mr George Skelton, r.	20d.
DALDERBY—Sir John Hodgson, r.	20d.
EDLINGTON—Mr Edward Turner, v.	20d.
HORNCASTLE—Mr Roberte Hollinghedge, v.	20d.
HALTHAM UPON BANE—Sir John Salmon, r.	16d.
KIRKBY UPON BANE—Sir George Clarke, r.	16d.
LANGTON—Mr Vrian Kirke, r.	20d.
MARINGE CHAPEL—Sir Richard Lake, cur.	12d.
MOREBY—Sir Gilbert Woodcliffe, r.	16d.
MAROME—Sir Thomas Corey, r.	20d.
MARTON—Sir Thomas Taylo <sup>r</sup> , r.	
ROUGHTON—Sir Clement Hodgson, r.	16d.
SCRESBY—Mr John Houghton, r.	

*Folio 18.*

TOYNTON CHAPEL—Sir John Lawley, cur.	12d.
THIMELBY—Sir John Conyere, r.	16d.
TOINTON MAGNA—Sir John Cockburne, r.	
THORNETON—Mr Thomas Greene, v.	20d.
TATTESHALL—Sir Richard Knolles, cur.	
WOODENDERBY—Sir [William Smilth <sup>1</sup> ] Thomas West, cur.	20d.
WOODDALL—[blank].	
WILKESBY—Mr Thomas Greene, r.	4s. 4d.
WADDINGWORTHE—Sir Nicholas Larke, r.	16d.
WISPINGTON—Sir Randolph Woodinge, v.	16d.

5s. 4d.

10s. 8d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

Folio 18d.

## HILL

ASWARDBY—Sir Thomas Leake, r.	16d.
ASHBY <i>Puerorum</i> —Sir [Robert Allen <sup>1</sup> ] John Duncalf, v.	16d.
BAGENDERBY—Sir Anthony Blackburne, r.	20d.
BRINCKHILL—Mr Thomas Oresby, r.	20d.
CLAXBY—Mr Augustine Fitzwilliam, r.	
FULLETBY—Mr Samuel Alleine, r.	20d.
GREETHAM—Mr George Cockburne, r.	
HAMEYINGHAM—Mr Roger Hunterhowe, r.	20d.
HAGWORTHINGHAM—Mr Theodore Tanzey, r.	4s. 4d.
HARINGTON—Mr Gabriel Bewett, r.	4s. 4d.
LANGTON—Mr Brian Burton, r.	20d.
OXCOMBE—Sir George Boothe, r.	16d.
SCRAFEILD—Sir Richard Lake, r.	16d.
SOUTHORMESBY <i>cum</i> KETTESBY—Sir William Paufrett, r.	16d.
SOMERSBY—Sir [Robert Alleine <sup>1</sup> ] Thomas Hudson, r.	2s. 4d.

Folio 19.

SALMONBY—Mr Robert Phillips, r.	20d.
SAUCETHORP—Mr Thomas Fowler, r.	20d.
TETFORD—Mr John Key, r.	
WINCEBY—Sir George Silvester, r.	16d.
	5s. 4[d.] 12s.

## JARBURGH

BIGBY—Sir John Silvester, r.	16d.
BARROWE—Sir William Cooper, v.	16d.
BARNETBY—Mr Richard Bateman, v.	20d.
BONDBY—Sir William Kennington, v.	16d.
BARTON—Mr John Lewys, v.	3s. 8d.
BROCKLESBY—Sir Thomas Aeton, r. <i>Car</i> . <sup>2</sup>	16d.
CADNEY—Sir John Tincke, v.	16d.
CROXTON—Mr Thomas Thomson, r.	20d.
ELSHAWE—Sir Ralph Rowbotham, v.	16d.
FERIBY—Mr Thomas Peachye, r.	16d.
GIRSBY—Sir Thomas Leache, v.	

Folio 19d.

GOUXHILL—Sir John Holland, v.	16d.
HORKESTOW—Sir Hugh Gelder, v.	
HABURGH—Sir Marmaduke Rayner, v.	16d.
HALTON—Mr John Boothe, v.	2s. 4d.
IMMINGHAM—[blank]	
KIRNINGTON—Sir Richard Langley, v.	16d.
KILLINGHOLME—Sir Thomas Stennett, v. He preaches without a licence.	16d.
KEALBY—Sir Robert Boules, cur.	16d.
LYMBER—Sir Thomas Barcroft, v.	16d.
NETTLETON—Mr Henry Hooke, r.	
RYBY—Sir [Robert Rayner <sup>1</sup> ] Edward Bellowe, v.	2s. 4d.
SAXBY—Mr Henry Richardson, r. Licensed to preach in the archdeaconry of Est Rydinge by the archbishop of York, 13 April, 1578.	20d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> *Sic*; written in the margin.

SOMERBY—Sir Robert Tayler, r.	
STALLINGBURGHE—Mr Thomas Welle, v.	
THORNETON—Mr Israel Taylo <sup>r</sup> , v.	2s.
WRAWBY—Mr Richard Binnes, v.	20d.
<i>Folio 20.</i>	
WORLETBY—Sir Roger Hurst, v.	20d.
WOOTTON—Sir Thomas Newton, v.	16d.
VLCEBY—Sir Henry Kellingley, v.	20d.
	8s. 4d. 18s.

## LINCOLN

ST. BOTOLPH'S—Mr Anthony Hartley, cur.	
ST. PETER'S AD LE GOTES—Sir William Taylo <sup>r</sup> , cur.	
ST. MARY'S—Mr Roberte Houghton, v.	16d.
ST. BENEDICT'S—Sir John Hawley, cur.	
ST. SWITHIN'S—The same, cur.	
ST. PETER'S AT ARCHES—Mr William Dalby, r.	
ST. MARTIN'S—Sir William Ingram, v.	16d.
ST. MICHAEL'S—Sir John Cheueley, cur.	
ST. PAUL'S—[ <i>blank</i> ].	
ST. PETER'S IN EASTGATE—Sir Robert Nicholson, reader.	
GRAMMAR SCHOOL—Mr Roberte Houghton, schoolmaster.	
Sir W. Walkewood, usher ( <i>hipodidasculus</i> ).	
	8d. 16d.

*Folio 20d.*

## LONGOBOBY

ARMESTON—Sir John Vincent, v.	16d.
BRAUNSTON—Mr Cutbert Daile, r.	16d.
BOOTHBY—Mr Francis Pregon, r.	16d.
BRASBRIGGE—Mr Anthony Hartley, v.	16d.
BLANCKNEY—Mr William Lound, r.	16d.
BILLINGEY—Sir William Johnson, v.	16d.
CANWICKE—Sir William Taylo <sup>r</sup> , v.	16d.
COLBY—Sir William Lange, v. e.	2s. 4d.
DUNSTON—Sir [ <i>Robert Graye</i> <sup>1</sup> ] William Maye, v.	2s. 4d.
HANWORTH—Sir Amos Bedford, r.	16d.
KIRKBY—Sir Nicholas Marten, v.	16d.
METHERINGHAM—Sir Richard Wilson, v.	16d.
NOCTON—Sir William Crowther, v.	16d.
NAVENBY—Mr [ <i>Allen Hanby</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Oliuer Greenoughe, 9 December, 1607. <sup>2</sup>	16d.
SCOPWICKE—Sir George Bond, v.	16d.
<i>Folio 21.</i>	
SKYNNAND—Mr Michael Haworthe, r.	16d.
TIMBERLAND—Sir Thomas Humbleton, v. e.	2s. 4d.
WADDINGTON—Mr William Mason, clerk, s.T.B., r.	2s. 4d.
WELBURNE—Mr John Stonham, M.A., r.	2s. 4d.
WASHINGBURGHE—Mr [ <i>Anthony Watson</i> <sup>1</sup> ] George Eland, s.T.B., r.; 15 Dec., 1607. <sup>3</sup> e.	3s. 4d.
	6s. 8d. 18s. 8d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> This was the date of induction (*L.C.* 1614, f. 5).<sup>3</sup> He was instituted 10 Dec., 1607 (*Reg.* xxx, f. 319). Dec. 15 was probably the date of induction.

## LAFFORD

AMWICK—Sir Robert Wilson, v.	16d.
ASWARBY—Mr William Williams, r.	4s. 4d.
ASGARBY—The same, r.	16d.
AUNESBY—Sir Edward Leeming, r.	16d.
ASHBY—Sir Thomas Scochye, v.	16d.
BLOXAM—Mr William Colsell, r.	16d.
BRANSWELL—Sir Henry Holdesworthe, r.	16d.
BURTON—Mr William Westhall, v. ; preacher, licensed by the archbishop of Canterbury throughout the province, 8 Feb., 1590.	20d.
CRANWELL—Sir [Thomas Johnson <sup>1</sup> ] Richard Fleir, cur.	20d.
DIGBY—Sir John Palfreman, v. <i>Folio 21d.</i>	
DIRRINGTON—Sir Ralph Bower, v.	16d.
EVEDEN—Sir William Glen, r.	16d.
HOWELL—Sir Charles Wheldale, r.	3s. 4d.
HECKINGTON—[Sir Thomas Morley <sup>1</sup> ] Mr Robert Lusher, M.A., v. ; licensed to preach by the lord bishop of Coventry and Lichfield throughout the diocese, 27 April, 1601.	3s.
HELPRINGHAM—Sir W. Burneby, v. e.	5s.
HALE—Sir Samuel Saunders, v.	16d.
IWARBY—Sir [John Williamson <sup>1</sup> ] Edward Bowman, v.	2s. 4d.
INGOLDESBY—Mr John Fisher, r.	16d.
KIRKBY PETER'S—Mr Robert Heblewhite, v.	16d.
KIME—Sir Thomas Duffin, cur.	2s.
LESSINGHAM, NORTH—Sir John Morris, r.	16d.
LESSINGHAM, SOUTH—Sir Thomas Noke, r.	16d.
QUARRINGTON—Mr Robert Hitchcocke, r.	6s.
ROWSTON—[Sir Xp'of'er Hawes <sup>1</sup> ] Mr William Northerne, v.	3s.
RUSKINTON—Sir William Willimatt, r.	16d.
Sir William Willerton, v. there.	16d.
<i>Folio 22.</i>	
RAUCEBY—Sir John Talbott, r.	16d.
SWARBY—Sir Thomas Beare, v.	16d.
WILLOUGHBY—Mr Hugh Tuke, r.	16d.

9s. 4d.

22s. 8d.

## LOUEDEN

ANCASTER—Sir Richard Gace, v. p.	4s. 4d.
BENINGTON—Mr Henry Sharocke, v. p.	16d.
FOSTON CHAPEL—Sir William Heblethwaite, cur. [a. <sup>1</sup> ]	12d.
BECKINGHAM—Mr Robert Heblewhite, r. [e. <sup>1</sup> ]	4s. 4d.
BROUGHTON—Mr Roger Parker, r. p.	
CATHORP—Mr Thomas Thorold, r. p.	16d.
CARLETON SCROPE—Sir William Pointell, r. p.	16d.
CLAYPOLL, SOUTH—Mr Vincent Wharton, M.A., r. p. He appeared by the curate as proxy.	10s.
Sir George Langley, cur. p.	20d.
CLAYPOLL, NORTH—Mr James Hollingworthe, S.T.B., r.	2s. 4d. : 4s. 8d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

FULBECK—Mr Miles Garthwaite, r. p.	
HOUGH—Mr Matthew Rushton, v. p.	16d.
HOUGHAM—Mr Henry Nelson, r. p.	16d.
<i>Folio 22d.</i>	
LEDNAM—Sir Richard Lang, r. p.	16d.
NORMANTON—Sir Richard More, r. p.	16d.
STUBTON—Mr Henry Blomley, r. p.	16d.
FENTON CHAPEL—Sir Thomas Bagulay, cur. [a. <sup>1</sup> ]	
STRAGLETHORP CHAPEL—Sir Thomas Wright, cur. p.	12d.
WESTBURGHE—Mr Xp'ofer Wilson, r. of a mediety. p.	4s. 4d.
Sir Andrew Sharp, v. there. p.	16d.
	4s. 8d. 10s. 8d.
LOUTHESKE AND LUDBURGH	
ALVINGHAM—Sir Thomas Barratt, cur.	12d.
AUTHORP—Mr George Dyer, r.	20d.
BURWELL—Sir Richard Rodes, cur. ; merely a layman.	12d.
CARLETON, LITTLE—Sir William Lathwaite, r.	4s. 4d.
CARLETON, GREAT—Sir Thomas Ellis, v.	16d.
CASTLE CARLETON—Sir George Thornedike, cur.	12d.
CONISHOLME—Sir Richard Porter, r.	16d.
CONAM BARTHOLOMEW'S—Mr William Bucke, r.	20d.
<i>Folio 23.</i>	
CONAM MARY'S—Mr Thomas West, r.	20d.
COCKERINGTON LEONARD'S—Sir Francis Marshall, v.	16d.
COCKERINGTON MARY'S—Sir Thomas Barratt, cur.	12d.
CALSTROP—Sir Richard Thornell, r.	20d.
ESTWICAM—The same, v.	
FARFORTH—Sir Thomas Yeates, r.	20d.
FOTHERBY—Sir Thomas Robinson, v.	16d.
FULSTOWE—Sir George Clarke, v.	20d.
GARNETHORP—Sir [John Maltby <sup>1</sup> ] Robert Hagge, cur.	16d.
GRIMOLBY—Sir John Cashe, r.	16d.
GRIMESBY, LITTLE—Sir [Thomas Robinson <sup>1</sup> ] William Laceby, cur.	12d.
GAYTON—Sir Richard Bartilmewe, r.	16d.
HAUGHAM—Sir John Cooe, v.	16d.
HALLINGTON—Sir Henry Fayrebancke, v.	16d.
JARBURGHE—Sir John Johnson, r.	16d.
KEDDINGTON—Sir Robert Bennett, cur.	12d.
KELSTERNE—Mr Robert Pannett, v.	16d.
<i>Folio 23d.</i>	
LUDBURGHE—Sir David Allen, r.	20d.
LOUTH—Mr John Melton, v.	3s.
MARSHCHAPPELL—Mr John Lowther, cur.	
MUCKTON—Sir Robert Beckeringe, r.	16d.
MANBY—Mr John Downes, r.	16d.
NORTHELKINGTON—Mr Robert Wickham, v.	
ORMESBY—Sir John Kelke, v.	16d.
RUCKLAND—Sir Ralph Leveres, r.	16d.
RATHBY—Mr Richard Hamby, r.	16d.
RESTON—Sir Thomas Ballowe, v.	4s. 4d.
SALFLETBY PETER'S—Mr John Squire, r. car'. <sup>2</sup>	20d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.<sup>2</sup> *Sic*; written in the margin.



SALFLETBY CLEMENT'S—[ <i>Sir Henry Cramer</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Mr Harbert Hindmarshe, r.	2s. 4d.
SALFLETBY SAINTS'—Mr Thomas Leonard, r.	20d.
SKIDBROKE—Sir William Dye, v.	16d.
SOMERCOTE MARY'S—Mr John Williamson, v. ; proxy.	6s.
SOMERCOTE PETER'S—Mr [ <i>William Cotes</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Alexander Forsith, M.A., r.	3s.
STEWTON—Sir Hugh Aiscoughe, r.	16d.
<i>Folio 24.</i>	
SOUTHELKINGTON—Sir [ <i>Thomas Bancke</i> <sup>1</sup> ] William Miles, v. e.	2s. 4d.
TATHWELL—Sir Reginald Hatfeild, v.	16d.
VTTERBY—Sir [ <i>William Lacey</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Lion Pormort, cur.	16d.
WYAM—Sir Thomas Mumby, r.	16d.
WELTON—Sir John Keighley, r.	16d.
WITHCALL—Mr Walter Allen, r.	16d.
14s.	32s.

NESSE

BRACEBOROUGH—Sir Gawin Harriman, r. p.	16d.
BASTON—Sir Edward Stokes, v. p.	16d.
BARHOLME—Sir John Bull, v. p.	16d.
CARLEBY—Sir Thomas Baguley, r. [ <i>e.</i> <sup>1</sup> ]	3s. 4d.
DEEPING GUTHLAG'S—Mr William Colsell, r.	4s. 4d.
DEEPING JAMES'—Sir Robert More, v. p.	16d.
GRETTFORD—Mr Robert Newton, M.A., r. p.	3s.
LANGTOFT—Sir Robert Gregge, v. p.	2s. 4d.
STOWE—Sir Simon Okeden, cur. p.	12d.
THURLEBY—Mr William Baker, v. p.	16d.
<i>Folio 24d.</i>	
TALLINGTON—Sir Robert Wright, v. <i>car.</i> <sup>2</sup>	16d.
WESTDEEPING—[ <i>Sir Anthony Hunt</i> <sup>1</sup> ] Mr Walter Howse, r. p.	5s. 4d.
Sir Nathaniel Whitloe, cur. p. <i>car.</i> <sup>2</sup>	20d.
WOOLSTROP—Sir John Knitche, cur. p.	20d.
VFFINGTON—Mr Lawrence Stanton, r. e., [appeared] by the curate.	
Mr William Tomlinson, cur. p.	20d.
4s. 4d.	11s. 4d.

STAMFORD

ST. GEORGE'S—Mr Simon Read, r. p.	2s. 4d.
ST. JOHN'S—Mr Richard Evat, r. p. 2s. 4d. for institution, and he has a dispensation [as he asserts].	
Mr James Bowler, reader of the prayers ( <i>lector precum</i> ). p.	20d.
ALL SAINTS'—Mr Thomas Barker, r. a. 4s. 8d. for proxy, 16d. <i>de Guidone</i> .	
ST. MICHAEL'S—Mr Thomas Shorthose, r. p.	16d.
ST. MARY'S—Sir Anthony Barnewell, reader of the prayers. He reads prayers by virtue of a toleration from Dr Belley. [ <i>a.</i> <sup>1</sup> ] p.	12d.
GRAMMAR SCHOOL—Mr Richard Swanne, schoolmaster. [ <i>a.</i> <sup>1</sup> ] e., [appeared] by Mr Evat.	2s.
2s.	6s. 8d.

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> *Sic* ; written in the margin.

*Folio 25.*

## WALLESCROFTE

BINBROKE MARY'S—Sir Richard Adamson, v.	20d.
CLAXBY—Sir Richard Codd, r.	2s. 4d.
CROXBY—Sir William Nayler, r.	
EST RASINE—Mr Thomas Horocke, v.	16d.
KIRKBY—Sir Robert Fetherston, v.	16d.
KINGERBY—Mr Richard Clarke, v.	20d.
KELSAYE MARY'S—Mr William Mason, r.	4s. 4d.
KELSAY NICHOLAS'—Mr Francis Rawlinson, r.	20d.
LINWOOD—Sir Mardocheus Bownell, r.	
NEWTON—Sir Thomas Lawson, r.	20d.
NORMANBY—Sir Thomas Bilcliffe, r.	20d.
OWERSBY—Mr Ambrose West, v. <i>car</i> '. <sup>1</sup>	20d.
RASINE DRAX—Mr Michael Jessop, v.	20d.
RASINE TUPHOLME—Sir Thomas Tippin, v.	

*Folio 25d.*

STANTON—Sir William Feild, r.	4s. 4d.
THORGANBY—The same, r.	16d.
THORESWAY—Sir David Hatcliffe, r.	20d.
TELEBY—Sir William Ward, v.	16d.
THORNETON—Mr Oliver Waterf, r.	16d.

Mr Waterf (as hee affirmethe) hath paid this mony twise.

TOFT—Sir George Bilcliffe, r.	20d.
WEST RASINE—Sir Thomas Stockeham, r.	16d.
WALESBY—Sir Edmund Spincke, r.	20d.
WILLINGHAM—Sir Adam Baxtor, v.	16d.
VSSELBY—Sir William Vtterby, cur.	12d.
MARKETRASINE SCHOOL—Humfrey Baxter, schoolmaster.	

6s. 8d.

14s. 8[d.]

*Folio 26.*

## WRAGGOE

APPELEY—Sir Ralph Reveley, cur.	
BURGHE—Sir Eustace Doughty, v.	16d.
BISCARTHORP—Sir Henry Leache, r.	16d.
BENINGWORTHE—Sir [Hugh Bilcliffe <sup>2</sup> ] Vincent Gibbon, r.	2s. 4d.
BARDNEY—Sir John Gartsed, v.	16d.
ESTERINGTON—Sir Xp'ofor Chapman, r.	16d.
ESTBARKWORTHE—Mr Charles Richardson, r.	20d.
GOLTHOE CHAPEL—Sir William Halsted, cur.	
HATTON—Mr Gabriell Bewett, r. e.	2s. 4d.
HOLTON—Mr Charles Garthe, M.A., r.	3s.
KYRMOND—Sir Robert Seale, v.	16d.
LISSINGTON—Mr John White, v. He preaches without a license.	16d.
LANGTON—Mr Robert Depleche, v.	16d.
LEGGESBY—Mr Hamlet Marshall, v.	16d.

*Folio 26d.*

LUDFORTH, GREAT—Sir George Blancherd, v.	16d.
LUDFORTH, LITTLE—Sir Peter Brytaine, r.	16d.
PANTON—Mr Walter Shepherd, r.	20d.
RAND—Sir Humphrey Barloe, r.	16d.

<sup>1</sup> *Sic* ; written in the margin.

<sup>2</sup> Struck out.

STANTON—Sir Hamlet Marshall, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
SNELLAND—Mr William Pell, r.	20 <i>d</i> .
SIXILL—Sir Humphrey Harrison, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
STAINFEILD—Sir Ralph Reueley, cur.	
SOTBY—Sir Hamlet Gregge, r.	20 <i>d</i> .
WICKENBY—Mr George Buddle, r.	20 <i>d</i> .
WRAGBY—Sir Xp'ofor Burton, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
WESTERINGTON—Sir William Marchell, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
WESTBARKWORTHE—Mr Richard Preston, r.	
WILLINGHAM—Sir James Bancroft, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
8 <i>s</i> .	18 <i>s</i> . 8 <i>d</i> .

*Folio 27.*

## STOWE ARCH :

GAINSBOROUGH SESSION

### ASLACKHOE DEANERY

BLIBURGHE—Mr Henry Askewe, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
CANEY—Mr Richard Laminge, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
CAMERINGHAM—[ <i>blank</i> ], v.	
FILLINGHAM—Mr Edmund Lyly, S.T.P.	
Mr Andrewe Harrington, cur.	20 <i>d</i> .
FIRSBY—Mr George Skotrithe, r. <b>e</b> .	2 <i>s</i> . 4 <i>d</i> .
GLENTWORTHE—Mr Robert Atkinson, v.	20 <i>d</i> .
HARPESWELL—Mr Thomas Bulcocke, cur.	12 <i>d</i> .
HEMESWELL—Mr [ <i>blank</i> ] Mather, cur.	20 <i>d</i> .
INGHAM—Mr Thomas Walker, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
NORMANBY—Mr Richard Cater, v.	
OMEY—Mr Philip Wright, r.	
<i>Folio 27<i>d</i>.</i>	
SPRIDLINGTON—Mr Robert Shawe, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
SAXBY—Mr Thomas Watson, v.	
WADDINGHAM PETER'S—Mr Richard Aprichard. <sup>1</sup>	
WILLOUGHTON—Mr Garrett Holland, v.	2 <i>s</i> . 4 <i>d</i> .
3 <i>s</i> .	7 <i>s</i> . 4 <i>d</i> .

### CORRINGHAM DEANERY

BLITON—Mr [ <i>blank</i> ] Rainebowe, v.	16 <i>d</i> .
EPWORTHE—Mr Richard Massy, r.	16 <i>d</i> .
HAXAYE—Mr William Dalby, v.	
WROOTE—Mr Robert Dobson, r.	
BELTON—Mr Henry Langley, cur.	20 <i>d</i> .
OWSTON—Mr Robert Markham, v.	2 <i>s</i> . 4 <i>d</i> .
SKOTTER—Mr John Dawbney, r.	2 <i>s</i> . 4 <i>d</i> .
PILHAM—Mr Xp'ofor Jackson, r.	2 <i>s</i> . 4 <i>d</i> .
<i>Folio 28.</i>	
NORTHORP—Mr Richard Wright, cur.	20 <i>d</i> .
GRAYINGHAM—Mr Xp'ofor Wilson, r. <b>e</b> .	2 <i>s</i> . 4 <i>d</i> .
SPRINGTHORP—	
HACKTHORNE— { Mr William Fa'mery, r.	5 <i>s</i> . 8 <i>d</i> .

<sup>1</sup> 'Rector' has been omitted.

GAINESBOROUGH—Mr Jherom: Phillips, v.  
 LEA—Mr Theodore Walpooll, r. 16*d*.  
 SKOTTON—Mr John Cooper, r.  
 LAUGHTON—[*blank*], v.

3*s*. 4*d*.9*s*. 4*d*.

## MANLAKE DEANERY

ALTHORP—Mr George Hamond, r. 16*d*.  
 AWCKBOROUGH—Mr Thomas Carrier, v.  
 APPLEBY—Sir Thomas Seward, v. 16*d*.  
 BURTON BY STATHER—Mr Robert Hall, v.  
 BRAUGHTON—Mr William Robinson, r.  
*Folio 28d*.  
 BOTTESFORTH—Mr Henry Jeniper, v. 16*d*.  
 CROOLE—Mr Thomas Graves, v. 2*s*. 4*d*.  
 FRODINGHAM—Mr Roger Goodwine, v. 16*d*.  
 FLIXBURGH—Mr Humphrey Browne, r.

Mr Thomas Carrier, sequestrator of the fruits.

WESTHALTON—Mr Richard Forman, r. 16*d*.  
 HIBALDSTOWE—Sir William Tayleford, v. 16*d*.  
 LUDDINGTON—Mr Robert Good, v. 16*d*.  
 MAUNTON—Mr Richard Turswell, r. 16*d*.  
 MESSINGHAM—Mr Richard Rowbothome, v.  
 REDBURNE—Sir John Elston, v. **e**. 2*s*. 4*d*.  
 ROXBY—Mr Richard Wilby, v. 16*d*.  
 RISEBY—Mr George Shawe, v. 16*d*.  
 SCALBY—Mr James Greenewood, v. 2*s*. 4*d*.  
 WADDINGHAM MARY'S—Mr Richard Turswell, r. 4*s*. 4*d*.  
*Folio 29*.  
 WINTRINGHAM—Mr Thomas Forman, r. 4*s*. 4*d*.  
 WINTERTON—Mr Abraham Smithe, v. 2*s*. 4*d*.  
 WHITTON—Mr William Walshe, v. 2*s*. 4*d*.

5*s*. 8*d*.14*s*.

## LINCOLN SESSION, FRIDAY, 7 AUGUST, 1607

## LAWRES DEANERY

AISTROP—Mr Thomas Youle, r. 16*d*.  
 BARLINGS—Mr [*blank*] Milles, cur.  
 BROXHOLME—Mr Francis Remington, r. 16*d*.  
 BURTON—Mr George Huddleston, r. 16*d*.  
 BUSLINGTHORP—Mr Thomas Jhonson, r.  
 BRATTLEBY—Mr Henry Luddington, r. 16*d*.  
 CHERYWILLINGHAM—Mr George Moody, v. 2*s*. 4*d*.  
 FALDINGWORTHE—Mr John Chadwicke, r. 16*d*.  
 FISKERTON—Mr Richard Clayton, S.T.P., r.  
*Folio 29d*.  
 GAYTEBURTON—Mr Theodore Walpoole, r. 4*s*. 4*d*.  
 GREETEWELL—Sir Vincent Sore, cur.  
 KETTLETHORP—Mr Roger Parker, S.T.P., r.  
 KNEATHE—[*blank*], cur.  
 MARTON—Mr William Harryson, v. 16*d*.

NEWTON—Sir Xp'ofor Jackson, v.	
NETLAME—Mr John Wright, cur.	
RISHOLME—Mr John Herd, r.	4s. 4d.
REFFAME—Sir Vincent Sore, v.	16d.
SNARFORD—Mr Peter Berridge, r.	
SUDBROKE—Mr John Wright, r.	16d.
SAXILBY—Mr Humphrey Knight, v.	16d.
SKAMPTON—Mr Giles Smithe, r.	16d.
SCOTHERNE—Sir Abraham Halliday, v.	16d.
<i>Folio 30.</i>	
TORKSEY—Mr Benjamin Alexander, cur.	20d.
VPTON—Mr John Quip, v.	2s. 4d.
WILLINGHAM—Mr John Garland, r.	16d.
	5s. 8d.
	14s.



THE NAMES AND SURNAMES OF ALL AND SINGULAR  
BENDARIES, VICARS CHORAL, PROVOSTS, CLERKS,  
OF ST. MARY OF LINCOLN.

[THE BROWN BOOK :

2 July, 1585

*folios 62-63d.*

- 1 DEAN
- 2 PRECENTOR
- 3 CHANCELLOR
- 4 SUBDEAN

Griffine, Ralph  
Robinsonne, John  
Garthe, Greg.<sup>1</sup>

ARCHDEACONS

- 1 Lincoln
- 2 Stow
- 3 Bedford
- 4 Buckingham
- 5 Huntingdon
- 6 Leicester

Barefote, John  
Fermerie, John  
Robinson, John

Condall, Rob.  
Barbar, Rich.

PREBENDARIES

- 1 All Saints
- 2 Asgarby
- 3 Aylesbury
- 4 Bedford Major
- 5 Bedford Minor
- 6 Biggleswade
- 7 Brampton
- 8 Buckden
- 9 Caistor
- 10 Carlton *c.* Thurlby
- 11 Carlton Kime
- 12 Centum Solidorum
- 13 Clifton
- 14 Corringham
- 15 Crackpool St. Mary

Wintle, John  
Southouse, John  
Chaundeler, John  
Cole, Wm.  
Martyn, John  
Malim, W.  
Rawlins, Christ.  
Smyth, W.  
Robinson, John  
Noke, Tho.  
Tailor, Ezechiel  
Todd, Sam.  
Hoveden, Rob.  
Tailer, Rich.  
Blinckhorne, Nich.

- 16 Decem Librarum
- 17 Dunholme
- 18 Empingham
- 19 Faringdon
- 20 Gretton
- 21 Heydour *c.* Walton
- 22 Kelsey, North

Norgate, Rob.  
Condall, Rob.  
Reniger, Mich.  
Pratte, John  
Bickley, Tho.  
Richardson, John  
Achpoll, Edw.

<sup>1</sup> He was also provost in 1585.

THE INCUMBENTS, DIGNITARIES, ARCHDEACONS, PRE-  
OFFICIALS AND MINISTERS OF THE CATHEDRAL CHURCH

LINCOLN DIOCESAN REGISTRY.]

2 June, 1588	1 June, 1591	20 Feb., 1599-1600
<i>folios 103-105</i>	<i>folios III-II4</i>	<i>folios 153-154d.</i>
1 Griffine, Ralph 2 Robinsonne, John 3 Garthe, Greg. 4 Reniger, Mich.	Griffine, Ralph Robinson, John Garth, Greg. Reniger, Mich.	Cole, Wm. Parker, Roger Garthe, Greg. Reniger, Mich.
1 Barefote, John 2 Farmerie, John 3 Robinsone, John 4 Longland, John 5 Condall, Rob. 6 Barbar, Rich.	Barefote, John Fermery, John Robinson, John Webbe, Erasmus Condall, Rob. Blieth, Hugh	Clayton, Rich. Farmerie, John Parker, Roger Webb, Erasmus Condall, Rob. Jonson, Rob.
1 Wintle, John 2 Southouse, John 3 Chaundeler, John 4 Cole, Wm. 5 Martyne, John 6 Malyne, Wm. 7 Rawlins, Christ. 8 Smythe, Wm. 9 Robinson, John 10 Noke, Tho. 11 Tailer, Ezechiel 12 Tod, Sam. 13 Hoveden, Rob. 14 Tailer, Rich. 15 Blinckhorne, Rich.	Southouse, John Chandler, John Cole, Wm. Martine, John Malim, Wm. Fitzwilliam, Roger Smyth, Wm. Robinson, John Noke, Tho. Taili <sup>r</sup> , Ezechiel Todd, Sam. Hoveden, Rob. Tailor <sup>r</sup> , Rich. Blinckhorne, Nich.	Marshall, Hamlet Southose, John Swaddon, Wm. Cole, Wm. Martyn, John Ireton, John Germyn, Edw. Smyth, Wm. Parker, Roger Wickham, Edw. Tighe, Rob. Digles, Chris. Hovendon, Rob. Tailor, Rich. Hassell, Rob.
16 [blank] 17 Condall, Rob. 18 Reniger, Mich. 19 Pratte, John 20 Jones, Edw. 21 Richardsone, John 22 Archpoll, Edw.	Jermyn, Edw. Condall, Rob. Reniger, Mich. Pratte, John Jones, Edw. Richardson, John Archpoll, Edw.	Clayton, Ric. Condall, Rob. Reniger, Mich. Pratt, John  Chaderton, Laurence Archpoll, Edw.

2 July, 1585

- 23 Ketton
- 24 Kilsby
- 25 Lafford
- 26 Langford Ecclesia
- 27 Langford Manor
- 28 Leicester St. Margaret
- 29 Leighton Beaudesert
- 30 Leighton Ecclesia
- 31 Liddington
- 32 Louth
- 33 Marston St. Lawrence
- 34 Melton Ross *c.* Scamblesby
- 35 Milton Ecclesia
- 36 Milton Manor
- 37 Nassington
- 38 Norton, Bishop's  
Sanctæ Crucis, *see* Spaldwick  
Scamblesby, *see* Melton Ross
- 39 Scarle
- 40 Sexaginta Solidorum
- 41 Spaldwick, Sanctæ Crucis
- 42 St. Botulph's
- 43 St. Martin's
- 44 Stoke
- 45 Stow in Lindsey
- 46 Stow Longa
- 47 Sutton in Marisco
- 48 Thornegate
- 49 Welton Beckhall
- 50 Welton Brinkhall
- 51 Welton Painshall
- 52 Welton Rivall
- 53 Welton Westhall

- Dighton, John  
 Longland, John  
 Herde, John  
 Randes, Tho.  
 Watson, John  
 Ince, Hen.  
 Toldervie, Chris.  
 Rande, Hen.  
 Barbar, Rich.  
 Tuswell, Rich.  
 Culpeper, Edm.  
 Bullingam, Tho.  
 Sleede, John  
 Stocker, Wm.  
 Hanson, John  
 Freer, Tho.
- Griffen, Tho.  
 Holdesworth, Rich.  
 Morice, Nich.  
 Griffen, Ralph  
 Edgeworth, Edw.
- Sheperd, Nich.  
 [blank]  
 Sparke, Tho.  
 Barefote, John  
 Holdon, John  
 Martyne, Clement  
 Fermery, John  
 Chippingdale, John  
 Burdett, Ethilbert

VICARS CHORAL,

2 July, 1585

- 1 Hudlestonne, Geo.<sup>2</sup>
- 2 Slade, Ethelbert
- 3 Digles, Chris.
- 4 Harris, John
- 5 Bacon, John

2 June, 1588

- Huddleston, Geo.<sup>8</sup>  
 Slade, Ethelbert  
 Digles, Chris.  
 Harris, John<sup>5</sup>  
 Bacon, John<sup>6</sup>

VICARS CHORAL,

- 1 Bowker, Rob.
- 2 Harberte, Tho.
- 3 Nicolson, Rob.

- Bowker, Rob.  
 Harberte, Tho.  
 Nicholson, Rob.

<sup>1</sup> He is entered as prebendary of 'Stowe', which is a mistake for 'Stoke'.

<sup>2</sup> He was also sacrist.

<sup>3</sup> He was also succentor.

## 2 June, 1588

- 23 Dighton, John  
 24 Longland, John  
 25 Herde, John  
 26 Randes, Tho.  
 27 Watsonne, John  
 28 Ince, Hen.  
 29 Tolderuey, Chris.  
 30 Rande, Henry  
 31 Barbar, Rich.  
 32 Turswell, Rich.  
 33 Culpeper, Edm.  
 34 Bullingham, Tho.  
 35 Sled, John  
 36 [blank]  
 37 Hanson, John  
 38 Freer, Tho.

## 1 June, 1591

- Dighton, John  
 Bill, John  
 Huddleston, Geo.  
 Rande, Tho.  
 Watson, John  
 Ince, Hen.  
 Toldervey, Chris.  
 Rande, Hen.  
 Pelsante, Wm.  
 Turswell, Rich.  
 Culpeper, Edm.  
 Bullingham, Tho.  
 Slede, John  
 Frenche, Paul  
 Hanson, John  
 Frier, Tho.

## 20 Feb., 1599-1600

- Dighton, John  
 Byll, John  
 Hudleston, Geo.  
 Randes, Tho.  
 Watson, John  
 Ince, Hen.  
 Toldervey, Chris.  
 Randes, Hen.  
 Pelsant, Wm.  
 Turswell, Rich.  
 Culpepper, Edm.  
 Bullingham, Tho.  
 Sledd, John  
 Frenche, Paul  
 Hanson, John  
 Freer, Tho.

- 39 Griffine, Tho.  
 40 Holdesworth, Rich.  
 41 Vaux, Hen.  
 42 Griffine, Ralph  
 43 Edgeworthe, Edw.  
 44 Garthe, Gregory  
 45 [blank]  
 46 Fletcher, Rich.  
 47 Sparke, Tho.  
 48 Barefote, John  
 49 Holdon, John  
 50 Martine, Clement  
 51 Fermery, John  
 52 Chippingdale, John  
 53 Burdet, Ethelbert

- Griffine, Tho.  
 Holdesworth, Rich.  
 Vaux, Hen.  
 Edgeworth, Edw.  
 Aldriche, Tho.  
 Fletcher, Rich.  
 Sparke, Tho.  
 Barefote, John  
 Holdon, John  
 Martine, Clement  
 Fermerie, John  
 Chippingdale, John  
 Burdet, Ethelbert

- Gryffine, Tho.  
 Bownell, Mardocheus  
 Kellett, Rich.  
 Myles, Wm.  
 Wrighte, Arthur  
 Garthe, Gregory<sup>1</sup>  
 Conham, Abraham  
 Martine, Tho.  
 Sparke, Tho.  
 Stockham, Tho.  
 Rymington, Fra.  
 Martyn, Clement  
 Farmerie, John  
 Chippingdaile, John  
 Burdett, Ethetbert

## SENIOR

## 1 June, 1591

- 1 Hudleston, Geo.<sup>3</sup>  
 2 Graie, John  
 3 Digles, Chris.  
 4  
 5

## 20 Feb., 1599-1600

- Hudleston,<sup>4</sup> Geo.<sup>8</sup>  
 Forster, Rich.<sup>4</sup>  
 Digles, Chris.<sup>4</sup>  
 Cheesman, John

## JUNIOR

- 1 Bowker, Rob.  
 2 Harris, John  
 3 Nicolson, Rob.

- Hurscrofte, Rob.  
 Harrys, . . . .  
 Nicolson, . . . .

<sup>2</sup> He was also sacrist and provost.

<sup>4</sup> He is described as 'clerk'.

<sup>6</sup> He was also vice-chancellor.

## THE CATHEDRAL CHURCH

2 July, 1585

- 4 Traunson, Aug.
- 5 Farrington, Hen.
- 6 Duffeld *als.* Hurscrofte, Rob.
- 7
- 8
- 9

2 June, 1588

- Traunsonne, Aug.  
 Farrington, Hen.  
 Duffeld, Rob.  
 Langley, Tho.

Poor

- 1 Traunson, Aug.
- 2 Butler, Tho.
- 3 Ronyon, Ric.
- 4 Hilton, John
- 5 Farrington, Hen.
- 6 Duffeld *als.* Hurscrofte, Rob.
- 7 Langley, Tho.

- Traunsonne, Aug.  
 Butler, Tho.  
 Boothe, John  
 Hilton, John  
 Farrington, Hen.  
 Robertes, John  
 Butler, Rob.

CHORISTERS

- 1 Robertes, John
- 2 Hiron, Wm.
- 3 Roberts, Rich.
- 4 Booth, John
- 5 Houghton, Rob.
- 6 Sherlocke, Rob.
- 7
- 8

- Gamon, Rich.  
 Hiron, Wm.  
 Roberte, Rich.  
 Botterill, John  
 Houghton, Rob.  
 Shirlocke, Rob.  
 Ledall, Tho.  
 Fox, Wm.

BOYS OF THE FOUNDATION OF

- 1 Hyron, Tho.
- 2 Slade, John
- 3 Tailor, Tho.
- 4 Metcalf, Edw.
- 5 Nicolson, John
- 6 Banes, Nich. [*sic*]
- 7 Sandie, Tho.

- Hirone, Tho.  
 Slade, John  
 Tailor, Tho.  
 Metcalf, Edw.  
 Nicholson, John  
 Banes, Rich.  
 Sandie, Tho.

OFFICIALS

2 July, 1585

- 1 Master of the Grammar School
- 2 Master of the Choristers
- 3 Receiver General
- 4 Chapter Clerk
- 5 Constable and Chief Watchman
- 6 Clerk of the Works
- 7 Door-keeper
- 8 Messenger in the northern part
- 9 Messenger in the southern part

- Temple, Wm.  
 Butler, Tho.  
 Smythe, Rich.  
 Harris, Tho.  
 Windesore, John  
 Christofer, Hen.  
 Watson, Tho.  
 Piborne, John  
 Elie, Chris.



1 June, 1591

- 4 Transon, Aug.
- 5 Farrington, Hen.
- 6 Bacon, John
- 7 Robinson, John
- 8 Dye, John
- 9 Butler, Rob.

## CLERKS

- 1 Transon, Aug.
- 2 Hiron, W.
- 3 Robertes, Rich.
- 4 Hilton, John
- 5 Farrington, Hen.
- 6 Robertes, John
- 7 Sherlocke, Rob.

- 1 Gamon, Rich.
- 2 Freman, Wm.
- 3 Warde, Rich.
- 4 Botterill, John
- 5 Howton, Rob.
- 6 Cheueley, Zach.
- 7
- 8 Fox, W.

## BARTHOLOMEW BURGHERSH

- 1 Bywater, Wm.
- 2 Hackley, Hen.
- 3 Taili<sup>r</sup>, Tho.
- 4 Metcalf, Edw.
- 5
- 6 Baines, Rich.
- 7 Sandie, Tho.

20 Feb., 1599-1600

- Transon, [Aug.]  
 Farrington, Hen.  
 Cheveley, John  
  
 Dye, John  
 Butler, Rob.

- Transon, Aug.  
 Hurscrofte, Rob.  
 Butler, Rob.  
 Steeper, Hen.  
 Farrington, Hen.  
 Robert<sup>e</sup>, John  
 Freeman, Wm.

- Barlowe, Rich.  
 Bushopp, Rich.  
 Jameson, Rich.  
 Robertes, Tho.  
 Rymington, Nich.  
 Stanley, Tho.

2 June, 1588

1 June, 1591

20 Feb., 1599-1600

- |   |                    |                                |   |
|---|--------------------|--------------------------------|---|
| 1 | Nethercote, Walter | Nethercot <sup>e</sup> , Walt. | Mason, Wm.<br>Butler, Rob. <sup>1</sup><br>Kington, Tho. <sup>2</sup> |
| 2 | Butler, Tho.       | Butler, Tho.                   | Smythe, Rich.   |
| 3 | Smythe, Rich.      | Smyth, Rich.                   | Stirropp, Tho. <sup>3</sup>   |
| 4 | Harris, Tho.       | Harris, Tho.                   | Duffield, Tho.  |
| 5 | Wyndsor, John      | Duffield, Tho.                 | Christoffer, Hen.   |
| 6 | Christofer, Hen.   | Christofer, Hen.               | Watson, Tho.  |
| 7 |                    | Watson, Tho.                   | Pyborne, John   |
| 8 | Piborne, John      | Piborne, John                  | Hedlam, Ralph   |
| 9 | Hedlame, Ralph     | Hedlame, Ralph                 |   |

<sup>1</sup> No office is ascribed to him.<sup>2</sup> He was also organist.<sup>3</sup> He is described as 'clericus Capituli et supraposit'.

## VERGERS

2 July, 1585

- 1 Christopher, Steph.
- 2 Nicolson, Tho.
- 3 Tailor, Rombald
- 4 Walles, Everard

2 June, 1588

- Christopher, Steph.  
 Sparrowe, Nich.  
 Tailer, Rombald  
 Walles, Everard

## BELL-

- 1 Piborne, John
- 2 Woodall, Nich.
- 3 Drewe, Hen.
- 4 Mellyn, Tho.
- 5

- Piborne, John  
 Woodhall, Nich.  
 Drewe, Hen.  
 Mellyn, Tho.

1 June, 1591

- 1 Newton, Edw.
- 2 Sparrowe, Nich.
- 3 Tailer, Rombold
- 4 Walles, Everard

## RINGERS

- 1 Piborne, John
- 2 Holland, Rich.
- 3 Drewe, Hen.
- 4 Melline, Tho.
- 5

20 Feb., 1599-1600

Newton, Edw.  
Sparrowe, Nich.  
Bracewell, John  
Procter, Wm.

Pyborne, John  
Holland, Rich.  
Hedlam, Tho.  
Whipley, Chris.  
Lewys, Rob.



# STATISTICS

The following tables, in so far as they relate to the clergy, do not include cathedral preferments nor archdeaconries (except in the case of marriage statistics in 1561).

The figures are given under the heads of the several archdeaconries, except that Lincoln and Stow, which cover the county of Lincoln, have often been treated as a unit.

The numbers for the whole diocese are given as often as possible ; and it will be noticed that these numbers are not necessarily equal to the sum of the numbers for the several archdeaconries, the variation being due to the fact that clerks sometimes held preferments in more than one of the archdeaconries.

---

## Number of Parishes, etc.

A.D. 1562-4

The numbers on pages 442 and 444 are taken from a return which is preserved in the British Museum (*Harleian MS.* 618). The figures relating to each parish are given separately in the manuscript, but it has been thought sufficient here to give the totals for the deaneries. The figures for the archdeaconry of Stow are missing.

The number of families is not specified in the case of the following parishes—Walcot in the deanery of Aveland ; Revesby in the deanery of Bolingbroke ; Haugh and Withern in the deanery of Calcewaith ; Wash- ingborough and Welbourn in the deanery of Longoboby ; Wainfleet St. Thomas in the deanery of Candleshoe ; Woodhall and Dalderby in the deanery of Gartree ; Denton and Sapperton in the deanery of Grantham ; Brinkhill in the deanery of Hill ; Skirbeck and Toft in the deanery of North Holland ; Thornton in the deanery of Horncastle ; Bloxholm and Cranwell in the deanery of Lafford ; and one place in Leicestershire, *i.e.* Stonesby in the deanery of Framland.

The names of the archdeacons are recorded at the head of their respective jurisdictions, namely, John Aylmer—Lincoln ; William Todd —Bedford ; John Longland—Buckingham ; Robert Beamont—Huntingdon ; and Richard Barber—Leicester.

The date of the return must be 1562-4, because Aylmer was installed in the archdeaconry of Lincoln 6 Nov., 1562, and Edward Williamson, who is mentioned at folio 38*d.* as prebendary of Melton Ross *cum* Scamblesby, had vacated the prebend by 22 July, 1564 (Le Neve, *Fasti*, ed. Hardy, ii, p. 204).

A.D. 1603

The first two columns on pages 443 and 445, giving the numbers of parishes and chapels, are taken from *Harleian MS.* 595 in the British Museum. The return was made during Bishop Chaderton's episcopate, 1595-1608.

The last five columns give, in tabular form, the particulars about communicants, non-communicants and recusants recorded in the *Liber Cleri* of 1603 (*v.s.* pp. 253-328, also 329-362).



# NUMBER OF ARCHDEACONRY

A.D. 1562-4					
PARISHES					
DEANERY	WITH INC.	WITH CUR. ONLY	CHAPELS	HAMLETS	FAMILIES
1 Aveland	21	2	3	12	1027 <sup>2</sup>
2 Beltisloe	20	1	6	19	762
3 Bolingbroke	19	3		4	906 <sup>3</sup>
4 Calcewaith	33	2	4	18	1157 <sup>2</sup>
5 Candleshoe	22	2		3	835 <sup>2</sup>
6 Gartree <sup>4</sup>	22	4	1	2	1239 <sup>2</sup>
7 Graffoe	13	2		4	499
8 Grantham	20	1	4	7	899 <sup>2</sup>
9 Grimsby	29	3	1	8	996
10 Hill <sup>4</sup>	20				362 <sup>2</sup>
11 Holland, N.	20		1	7	2360 <sup>2</sup>
12 Holland, S.	12	2	6	10	1537
13 Horncastle <sup>4</sup>	8	3	4	6	511 <sup>2</sup>
14 Lafford	29	3	3	9	1206 <sup>2</sup>
15 Lincoln	4	6			459
16 Longoboby	20		1	7	874 <sup>2</sup>
17 Louthesk	41	3	2	29	1382
18 Loveden	16		6	11	822
19 Ness	13		3	10	657
20 Stamford	5				213
21 Walshcroft	25	2		7	912
22 Wraggöe	25	3		19	805
23 Yarborough	31	2	3	14	2169
TOTALS	468	44	48	206	22589

## ARCHDEACONRY

1 Aslackoe					
2 Corringham					
3 Lawres					
4 Manlake					
TOTALS					

## ARCHDEACONRY

1 Bedford	15				781
2 Clopham	19				615
3 Dunstable	20		4	17	1026
4 Eaton	18				744
5 Fleet	23		2	5	927
6 Shefford	28		2	2	1269
TOTALS	123		8	24	5362

<sup>2</sup> See p. 441, paragraph 5.

<sup>4</sup> The parishes are differently distributed amongst the three deaneries of Gartree, Hill and Horncastle in the two returns of 1562-4 and 1603.

<sup>6</sup> The returns for 1562-4 are missing.

**PARISHES, ETC.** (*continued*).<sup>1</sup>

## OF LINCOLN

	PARISHES	CHAPELS	A.D. 1603 COM'TS.	NON-COM'TS		RECUSANTS	
				MEN	WOMEN	MEN	WOMEN
1	20	1	3619			1	
2	22		2484				
3	22 <sup>5</sup>		3522				
4	37	1	4484			1	
5	25		2746			2	1
6	10		2046				
7	14	1	1690				
8	23	1	3685				
9	31		3514				
10	21		1315				
11	19 <sup>3</sup>	2	8066				
12	13	5	5082				
13	22	3	3192				
14	30		4703			1	
15	14		1912				
16	21		3472			2	2
17	47		5461			5	5
18	14	3	3000				
19	13		2593				
20	5 <sup>7</sup>		743			1	2
21	25		3263			3	1
22	29		2861				2
23	34	2	6712			4	6
	517	19	80225			20	19

OF STOW<sup>6</sup>

1	20		2247			1	
2	17		5306			1	
3	32		3991				
4	22	1	4669			6	7
	91	1	16213			8	7

## OF BEDFORD

1	15		3198	2	4	7	3
2	18		2158				
3	19		3782				
4	18		2312			2	4
5	23		3540	1		3	10
6	26		5060	2 <sup>7</sup>	2 <sup>7</sup>	1	3
	119		20050	5	6	13	20

<sup>1</sup> See p. 241, paragraphs 3-8.<sup>3</sup> In one case two parishes were united.<sup>5</sup> In two cases two parishes were united.<sup>7</sup> 'One man with his familie' has been entered as 2 men and 2 women.

PARISHES				ARCHDEACONRY	
DEANERY	WITH INC.	WITH CUR. ONLY	CHAPELS	HAMLETS	FAMILIES
1	Buckingham	28	5	7	1074
2	Burnham	23	4	5	1290
3	Mursley	30	7	19	1180
4	Newport	41	5	8	1436
5	Waddesdon	24			764
6	Wendover	24	8	9	1231
7	Wycombe	15		1	914
	TOTALS	185	29	49	7889

				ARCHDEACONRY	
1	Baldock	24			863
2	Berkhamsted	20			1211
3	Hertford	18	1	1	765
4	Hitchin	14			713
5	Huntingdon	4			119
6	Leightonstone	22			666
7	St. Ives	23			1151
8	St. Neots	20	1	2	1049
9	Yaxley	22			748
	TOTALS	167	2	3	7285

				ARCHDEACONRY	
1	Akeley	21	2	8	1352
2	Framland	37	1	11	1450 <sup>1</sup>
3	Gartree	38		17	1540
4	Goodlaxton	41	3	8	1660
5	Goscot	29	5	10	1597
6	Leicester	6	1	1	568
7	Sparkinhoe	20	1	14	1030
	TOTALS	192	13	69	9197

ARCHDEACONRIES				DIOCESE	
1	Lincoln	468	44	48	22589
2	Stow				
3	Bedford	123		8	24
4	Buckingham	185		29	49
5	Huntingdon	167		2	3
6	Leicester	192	13	69	120
	TOTALS	1135	57	156	402
					52322

<sup>1</sup> See p. 441, paragraph 5.

## OF BUCKINGHAM

	PARISHES	CHAPELS	COM'TS	NON-COM'TS		RECUSANTS	
				MEN	WOMEN	MEN	WOMEN
1	27		2821	1	1	3	3
2	25		1149			1	4
3	27		931			11	19
4	45		1253			2	7
5	26		764			2	3
6	19		1075			6	6
7	15		844	14	13	9	14
	<hr/> 184		<hr/> 8837	<hr/> 15	<hr/> 14	<hr/> 34	<hr/> 56

## OF HUNTINGDON

1	24		3926				1
2	16	4	5104				
3	17	2	3753			1	
4	14	2	2812				
5	4		484				
6	23	3	4513				
7	17	2	4461				
8	18	2	4668			2	4
9	23	2	2753			2	2
	<hr/> 156	<hr/> 17	<hr/> 32474			<hr/> 5	<hr/> 7

## OF LEICESTER

1	21	4	7356			7	6
2	37		6430				3
3	36	5	7612				1
4	40	3	7370			2	2
5	33		5553			6	4
6	4		450				
7	24		4356				2
	<hr/> 195	<hr/> 12	<hr/> 39127			<hr/> 15	<hr/> 18

1	517	19	80225			20	19
2	91	1	16213			8	7
3	119		20050	5	6	13	20
4	184		8837	15	14	34	56
5	156	17	32474			5	7
6	195	12	39127			15	18
	<hr/> 1262	<hr/> 49	<hr/> 196926	<hr/> 20	<hr/> 20	<hr/> 95	<hr/> 127

## STATISTICS

## NUMBER OF THE CLERGY

	LINCOLN AND STOW					LINC.
	1576	1585	1594	1603	1607	1604
Incumbent	390 <sup>1</sup>	441	455 <sup>2</sup>	490	482	406 <sup>2</sup>
Curate		125 (06 <sup>3</sup> )	130 (55 <sup>3</sup> )	70 (2 <sup>3</sup> )	77 (9 <sup>3</sup> )	112 (46 <sup>3</sup> )
Curate & schoolmaster		3				7
Preacher		2	4		1	5
Licensed preacher & schoolmaster		2				
	396 <sup>1</sup>	573	589	560	560	530
Schoolmaster (not necessarily in Holy Orders)		13	33		7	80
TOTALS	396	586	622	560	567	610
	BEDFORD		BUCKINGHAM			
	1585	1603	1585	1603		
Incumbent	100	107	151	148		
Curate	15 (8 <sup>3</sup> )	8 (4 <sup>3</sup> )	38 (17 <sup>3</sup> )	30 (6 <sup>3</sup> )		
TOTALS	115	115	189	178		
Schoolmaster (not neces- sarily in Holy Orders)	1					
	116					
	HUNTINGDON		LEICESTER			
	1585	1603	1576	1585	1603	
Incumbent	129	129	149	183	176	
Curate	51 (29 <sup>3</sup> )	14 (1 <sup>3</sup> )		45 (19 <sup>3</sup> )	12 (0 <sup>3</sup> )	
TOTALS	180	143	149	228	188	
	DIOCESE				1585	1603
Incumbent	.	.	.	.	1004	1050
Curate	.	.	.	.	274	134
Preacher	.	.	.	.	2	
Curate and schoolmaster	.	.	.	.	3	
Schoolmaster and licensed preacher	.	.	.	.	2	
					1285	
Schoolmaster (not necessarily in Holy Orders)					14	
TOTALS					1299	1184

<sup>1</sup> Four clerks, who held no parochial preferment in Lincoln or Stow, have been omitted; and therefore the figures relating to 1576 in these tables will vary slightly from those printed in *L.R.S.*, ii, pp. 333-5.

<sup>2</sup> One was also a schoolmaster.

<sup>3</sup> These figures shew the number of cases in which the curate as well as the incumbent of a parish is entered, and they must be taken into account when comparing one period with another. It will be observed that in 1603 and 1607 the instances in which both the incumbent and the curate are entered are very few. The numbers enclosed in brackets are included in the numbers which precede the brackets.



## READERS

1585

STATUS	LIN. & STOW BED. BUCK. HUNT. LEIC.					TOTALS
M.A.	1					1
B.A.					2	2
Bred in schools	8			1	1	10
Unspecified	19	1	2	1	2	25
	—	—	—	—	—	—
TOTALS	28	1	2	2	5	38
	—	—	—	—	—	—

	1585	1594	1603	1604 <sup>1</sup>	1607	1611	1614
Lincoln	28	13	4 <sup>2</sup>	6 <sup>3</sup>	5 <sup>4</sup>	12 <sup>5</sup>	4 <sup>7,8</sup>
Stow	—	—	—	—	—	1 <sup>6</sup>	1
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
TOTALS	28	13	4	6 <sup>8</sup>	5	13	5
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

1614

LINC. & STOW	BED.	HUNT.	LEIC.	TOTAL
5 <sup>7,8</sup>	1 <sup>9</sup>	1	5 <sup>10</sup>	12

<sup>1</sup> The *Liber* of 1604 does not include the archdeaconry of Stow.

<sup>2</sup> These are not specified as readers in the *Liber* of 1603, but they are elsewhere either called readers, or proved to have been laymen. In one *Liber* a man will be described as a curate, and in another as a reader.

<sup>3</sup> Two of these are described as curates, not in orders.

<sup>4</sup> Three of these are described as curates, not in orders.

<sup>5</sup> Five of these are described as curates, not in orders.

<sup>6</sup> He is described as a curate, not in orders.

<sup>7</sup> Four of these are described as curates, not in orders.

<sup>8</sup> One of these was also a schoolmaster.

<sup>9</sup> He was also a schoolmaster.

<sup>10</sup> These five are described as curates, not in orders.

### STATUS OF THE CLERGY

The column headed 'Bred in schools' (*scolaris*) and the 'Special cases' indicate the status of the clergy before ordination.

#### LINCOLN AND STOW, 1585

ORDAINED Bef. 1520	S.T.D.	S.T.B.	M.A.	B.A.	BRED IN		UNSPECIFIED	TOTALS
					SCHOOLS			
1520-29		1		1	3			5
1530-39		2	2		7		4	15
1540-44			1	1	2		2	6
1545-49					2		1	3
1550-54		2		1	1		1	5
1555-59		1	3	2	19			25
1560-64			5	9	30		7	51
1565-69	2		3	8	62		18	93
1570-74	3	1	13	12	42		18	89
1575-79		2	14	17	57		11	101
1580-86			22	25	33		14	94
No date				4	7		35	46
	5	9	63	80	266		111	
1516	B. Canon Law							1
1564	M.D.							1
SPECIAL CASES								
1535-39	1 serving-man							1
1540-44	1 gentleman							1
1555-59	1 linen-draper, 1 ostler, 1 parish clerk, 1 poor-clerk in Lincoln, 1 serving-man							5
1560-64	1 'bestiarius', 1 carpenter, 1 fisherman, 3 husbandmen, 5 serving-men, 1 tallow-chandler							12
1565-69	1 clerk of a parish, 2 clerks of a church, 1 clothier, 1 glover, 1 merchant, 4 serving-men, 1 shoemaker							11
1570-74	1 gentleman, 1 linen-draper, 1 singing-man, 1 soldier							4
1575-79	1 clerk ( <i>clericus</i> )							1
1580-85	1 serving-man							1
No date	1 candlemaker							1
TOTAL								573

Schoolmasters (not necessarily in Holy Orders)—M.A. 1; B.A. 2; unspecified 10 = 13.

**Status of the Clergy** (continued).

## BEDFORD, 1585

ORDAINED	S.T.D.	S.T.B.	M.A.	B.A.	BRED IN SCHOOLS	UNSPECIFIED	TOTALS
1540-44					1		1
1545-49			1		1		2
1550-54				1			1
1555-59			2	1	4	1	8
1560-64	1	1	3	1	7	1	14
1565-69			5	2	9	1	17
1570-74		2	3	1	13	3	22
1575-79			4	5	9		18
1580-85			6	3	3	1	13
No date			3	1	2	2	8
	1	3	27	15	49	9	
1570	Non-graduate						1

## SPECIAL CASES

1560-64	2 serving-men	.	.	.	.	.	2
1565-69	2 gentlemen, 1 serving-man	.	.	.	.	.	3
1570-74	1 gentleman, 1 merchant, 1 senescall, 1 serving-man	.	.	.	.	.	4
No date	1 draper	.	.	.	.	.	1
TOTAL							115

One schoolmaster (not necessarily in Holy Orders).

**Status of the Clergy** (continued).

BUCKINGHAM, 1585

ORDAINED	S.T.D.	S.T.B.	M.A.	B.A.	BRED IN SCHOOLS	UNSPECIFIED	TOTALS
1520-29		1					1
1530-39					1		1
1540-44		1			3		4
1550-54	1		1		2	1	5
1555-59			4	2	11		17
1560-64		1	5		13	1	20
1565-69	1		5	1	11		18
1570-74	1		5	3	14	2	25
1575-79		1	3	2	16	6	28
1580-85			7	4	4	1	16
No date	3		7	4	4	19	37
	<hr/> 6	<hr/> 4	<hr/> 37	<hr/> 16	<hr/> 79	<hr/> 30	

1568	B. of Laws						1
------	------------	--	--	--	--	--	---

## SPECIAL CASES

1560-64	1 husbandman, 1 mercer, 4 serving-men	.	.	6
1565-69	1 parish clerk, 1 serving-man	.	.	2
1570-74	1 apprentice, 1 parish clerk, 1 serving-man	.	.	3
1575-79	2 serving-men	.	.	2
No date	2 monks, 1 serving-man	.	.	3
	<hr/> TOTAL	.	.	<hr/> 189

**Status of the Clergy** (continued).

HUNTINGDON, 1585

ORDAINED	S.T.D.	S.T.B.	M.A.	B.A.	NO GRAD.	BRED IN SCHOOLS	UN- SPEC.	TOTALS
1530-34						1		1
1535-39						1		1
1540-44						1		1
1545-49						1		1
1550-54			1					1
1555-59	1	1			1	2		5
1560-64			2	1	3	13		19
1565-69		2	1	3	2	15	2	25
1570-74	1	2	5	3	2	14	2	29
1575-79			12	5	2	10	1	30
1580-85		1	10	6	1	6	1	25
No date	4	3	3	2	5	2	10	29
	<hr/> 6	<hr/> 9	<hr/> 34	<hr/> 20	<hr/> 16	<hr/> 66	<hr/> 16	<hr/> 167

## SPECIAL CASES

1538	1 monk	.	.	.	.	.	.	1
1560-64	1 merchant, 1 parish clerk, 2 serving-men	.	.	.	.	.	.	4
1565-69	1 attorney, 2 serving-men	.	.	.	.	.	.	3
1570-74	1 singing-man	.	.	.	.	.	.	1
1575-79	1 webster	.	.	.	.	.	.	1
No date	2 monks, 1 parish clerk	.	.	.	.	.	.	3
								<hr/>
	TOTAL	.	.	.	.	.	.	<hr/> 180



**Status of the Clergy** (continued).

LEICESTER, 1585

ORDAINED	S.T.D.	S.T.B.	M.A.	B.A.	BRED IN SCHOOLS	UNSPECIFIED	TOTALS
1530-39			1		1	5	7
1540-44					2	1	3
1545-49					3	2	5
1550-54						1	1
1555-59				1	12	1	14
1560-64	1	1			11	4	17
1565-69		2	2	4	21	5	34
1570-74		1	7	4	25	4	41
1575-79			7	8	12	3	30
1580-85			9	14	8	2	33
No date		2	2	3	9	14	30
	1	6	28	34	104	42	215
<i>Circa 1570</i>	B. of Laws						1
<i>No date</i>	B. of Laws						1

## SPECIAL CASES

1535-39	1 serving-man	.	.	.	.	1
1540-44	1 gentleman	.	.	.	.	1
1550-54	1 husbandman	.	.	.	.	1
1555-59	1 petty lawyer, 1 serving-man	.	.	.	.	2
1560-64	1 day labourer, 1 gentleman, 1 tailor, 1 woolwinder	.	.	.	.	4
1570-74	1 surgeon	.	.	.	.	1
No date	1 yeoman	.	.	.	.	1
TOTAL						228

## DEGREES

## LINCOLN AND STOW, 1576

ORDAINED	S.T.D.	S.T.B.	M.A.	B.A.	PROBABLY NON-GRAD.	TOTALS
Bef. 1520					2	2
1520-29		1		1	22	24
1530-39		2	2	1	32	37
1540-44			4	1	10	15
1545-49					9	9
1550-54			1	1	3	5
1555-59		1	2	1	25	29
1560-64	1		5	7	60	73
1565-69		1	3	3	74	81
1570-76		1	5	6	48	60
No date		2	2		55	59
	—	—	—	—	—	—
	1	8	24	21	340	
1526	B. of Canon Law					1
1504	M D.					1
						—
					TOTAL	- 396

## LEICESTER, 1576

AGE	S.T.D.	S.T.B.	M.A.	B.A.	PROBABLY NON-GRAD.	TOTALS
Over 70					6	6
65-70			2	1	8	11
60-64			1	1	15	17
55-59			1		4	5
50-54					6	6
45-49				1	5	6
40-44		1			10	11
35-39		2			12	14
30-34			4		24	28
25-29			2	3	11	16
Unspecified	1				26	27
	—	—	—	—	—	—
	1	3	10	6	127	
68	B. of Canon Law					1
46	B. of Law					1
						—
					TOTAL	- 149

**Degrees** (continued).

For degrees in Huntingdon, 1584, see p. 53.

	LINC. & STOW		BEDFORD		BUCK.	
	1585	1603	1585	1603	1585	1603
S.T.D.	5	6	1	3	5	6
S.T.B.	9	17	3	6	5	17
B. of Laws					1	
B. Canon L.	1					1
M.A.	63	107	27	56	37	57
B.A.	80	80	15	22	16	54
M.D.	1					
Non-graduate	414	350	69	28	125	43
	<hr/> 573	<hr/> 560	<hr/> 115	<hr/> 115	<hr/> 189	<hr/> 178

	HUNTINGDON		LEICESTER		DIOCESE	
	1585	1603	1585	1603	1585	1603
S.T.D.	6	10	1	7	18	32
S.T.B.	9	15	6	14	32	69
B. of Laws			2		3	
B. Canon L.					1	1
M.A.	34	52	28	54	189	326
B.A.	20	28	34	34	165	218
M.D.					1	
Non-graduate	111	38	157	79	876	538
	<hr/> 180	<hr/> 143	<hr/> 228	<hr/> 188	<hr/> 1285	<hr/> 1184

**MARRIAGE**

1560

The statistics for 1561 have been compiled from returns relating to the Metropolitcal Visitation of 1560 in *Parker MS.* xcvi, at Corpus Christi College, Cambridge. They are given here for the sake of comparison with the later returns, and to complete the evidence at present available as to the number of married clergymen. After 1603 the question seems to have lost its interest to those in authority. The returns for the archdeaconries of Bedford and Huntingdon are missing, and also the deaneries of Graffoe in Lincoln, Aslackhoe in Stow and Christianity in Leicester. Some other deaneries are incomplete.

	MARRIED	UNMARRIED	UNSPECIFIED	TOTALS
Cathedral	13	36	12	61
Lincoln	64	251	2	317
Stow	11	34		45
Buckingham	31	158	5	194
Leicester	9	120		129
TOTALS	128	599	19	746

## LINCOLN &amp; STOW, 1576

AGE	MAR.	UNMAR.	UNSPEC.	TOTALS
90		1		1
81-89		7	1	8
71-80	6	18		24
65-70	5	15	2	22
60-64	20	15	1	36
55-59	12	7		19
50-54	18	2		20
45-49	12	4		16
40-44	43	6	1	50
35-39	36	3		39
30-34	50	14		64
25-29	25	14		39
24	1	3		4
Unspec.	1	2	55	58
TOTALS	229	111	60	400

## LEICESTER, 1576

MAR.	UNM.	UNSPEC.	TOTALS
			6
1	5		12
2	10		17
7	10		5
1	4		6
5		1	7
5 <sup>1</sup>	2		11
7	3	1	14
10	4		28
17 <sup>1</sup>	11		16
8 <sup>2</sup>	8		27
1		26	27
64	57	28	149

## STOW

	1576	1598
Married	30	60
Unmarried	13	13
Unspecified	14	7
TOTALS	57	80

<sup>1</sup> One of these clerks was a widower.

<sup>2</sup> One of these clerks had been twice married.

## LEARNING

The clerks are divided into classes as follows—

Class I, those who have a sufficient knowledge.

„ II, those who have a moderate knowledge.

„ III, those who have an insufficient knowledge.

„ IV, those who are quite ignorant.

For further particulars about the classification the reader is referred to *L.R.S.* ii, pp. 334-5. Where the amount of knowledge is not specified the degree (if any) has been given. The tables suggest that a higher standard was adopted in Leicestershire than in Lincolnshire.

## KNOWLEDGE OF LATIN

## LINCOLN AND STOW, 1576

ORDAINED	CL. I	CL. II	CL. III	CL. IV	B.A., NON-GRAD.,			TOTALS
					S.T.B.,	M.A.,	KNOWL.	
					S.T.D.	B.C.L.	UNSPEC.	
Bef. 1520			1	1				2
1520-29	2	2	9	8	1	2	1	25
1530-39	12	4	9	6	2	2	1	30
1540-44	8	2	2	1		2		15
1545-49	1	2	2	3	1		2 <sup>1</sup>	11
1550-54	2			1		2		5
1555-59	5	6	8	6	1	3		29
1560-64	21	7	15	18	1	11	2 <sup>1</sup>	75
1565-69	23	16	14	20	2	5	1	81
1570-76	32	6	7	4	1	8	1	59
No date	3					3	5 <sup>2</sup>	58
TOTALS	109	45	67	68	9	38	60	396

## LEICESTER, 1576

AGE	CL. I	CL. II	CL. III	CL. IV	B.A., NON-GRAD.,			TOTALS
					S.T.B.,	M.A.,	KNOWL.	
					S.T.D.	B.C.L.	UNSPEC.	
Over 70			1	5				6
65-70	1		4	5		2		12
60-64	2		3	10		1	1	17
55-59			4			1		5
50-54			1	3			2	6
45-49			4	1		1	1	7
40-44	1		6	3	1			11
35-39	2		9	1	2			14
30-34	4		15	5		4		28
25-29	1	2	6	2		4	1	16
Unspec.			3				2 <sup>4</sup>	27
TOTALS	11	2	56	35	3	13	29	149

<sup>1</sup> One of these clerks withdrew before the examination.



**Learning** (continued).

## KNOWLEDGE OF SACRED LEARNING

## LINCOLN AND STOW, 1576

ORDAINED	CL. I	CL. II	CL. III	CL. IV	S.T.B., S.T.D.	B.A., NON-GRAD., M.A., KNOWL.		TOTALS
						B.C.L.	UNSPEC.	
Bef. 1520			1	1				2
1520-29	3	4	16		1		1	25
1530-39	11	9	12		2		3	37
1540-44	6	4	2	1			2	15
1545-49	1	4	3		1		2 <sup>1</sup>	11
1550-54	2		1				2	5
1555-59	10	6	10	1	1		1	29
1560-64	29	15	21	1	1		9 <sup>1</sup>	76
1565-69	28	19	28	1	2		5	83
1570-76	30	11	12		1		5	59
No date	3		2			22	27	54
TOTALS	123	72	108	5	9	22	57	396

## LEICESTER, 1576

AGE	CL. I	CL. II	CL. III	CL. IV	S.T.B., S.T.D.	B.A., NON-GRAD., M.A., KNOWL.		TOTALS
						B.C.L.	UNSPEC.	
Over 70			1	5				6
65-70		1	6	4		1		12
60-64		1	6	8		1	1	17
55-59			3	1		1		5
50-54		1	2	1			2	6
45-49		1	3	1		1	1	7
40-44	1		5	3	1		1	11
35-39	1	1	10		2			14
30-34	2		17	5		4		28
25-29		3	8	1		3	1	16
Unspec.			3				24	27
	4	8	64	29	3	11	30	149

## STOW, 1603-4

Learned preachers 7  
Of mean learning 6

<sup>1</sup> One of these clerks withdrew before the examination.

**PREACHERS, ETC.**

N.B. The method of classification was seemingly somewhat different in the several archdeaconries. The most exact returns are those for Huntingdon in 1584 and Bedford in 1603. In most cases the majority of the clerks under the head of UNSPECIFIED were not preachers.

**LINCOLN & STOW**

	1576	1585	1603
Licensed preacher . . . . .	51	88	145
S.T.D. and S.T.B., presumably preacher . . . . .		10	
Preacher (presumably not licensed), preacher in his cure, preacher sometimes, preacher not licensed, able to preach . . . . .	20	11	83
No preacher . . . . .			40
Unspecified, presumably no preacher . . . . .	325	464	292
TOTALS	396	573	560

**BEDFORD****BUCK**

	1585	1603	1585	1603
Licensed preacher . . . . .	16	33	17	42
S.T.D. and S.T.B., presumably preacher . . . . .			10	
Preacher (presumably not licensed), preacher in his cure, preacher sometimes, preacher not licensed, able to preach . . . . .	4	60		98
No preacher . . . . .		10		2
Expounder and catechizer . . . . .		10		
Unspecified, presumably no preacher . . . . .	95	2	162	36
TOTALS	115	115	189	178

**HUNTINGDON****LEICESTER**

	1584	1585	1603	1576	1585	1603
Licensed preacher . . . . .	48	14	56	10	18	50
S.T.D. and S.T.B., presumably preacher . . . . .		13			2	
Preacher, not licensed . . . . .	2		56			89
Preacher in his cure . . . . .				4		
Able to preach . . . . .	17					
No preacher . . . . .	1		1			2
Teacher in his cure . . . . .				16		
Able to catechize . . . . .	85					
Hardly able to catechize . . . . .	2					
Not licensed to catechize . . . . .	1					
Unspecified . . . . .	12	153	30	119	208	47
Recusants . . . . .	2					
TOTALS	170	180	143	149	228	188

For the figures for the Diocese, see Introduction (p. lvii).

## PLURALITIES

I—Two benefices within the archdeaconry.

II—One benefice within the archdeaconry and another within the diocese.

III—One benefice within the archdeaconry and one outside the diocese.

IV—One benefice within the archdeaconry and one unspecified.

V—Three benefices within the archdeaconry.

	LINCOLN AND STOW						LINC.
	1576	1585	1594	1602	1603	1607	1604
I	67	60	49	50	45	33	36
II	3	3	1	2	2	1	2
III	3	3	4	3		1	2
IV		14	13	10			1
V	2	1	2			1	
TOTALS	75	81	69	65	47	36	41

	BEDFORD		BUCKINGHAM		HUNTINGDON	
	1585	1603	1585	1603	1585	1603
I	10	3	8	3	6	10
II	6	5	3	2	3	2
III		2		6	1	5
IV	2		16		4	
TOTALS	18	10	27	11	14	17

	LEICESTER			DIOCESE	
	1576	1585	1603	1585	1603
I	15	6	8	90	69
II	3	5	2		
III	12	5	8	9	21
IV	7	4		40	
V				1	
TOTALS	37	20	18	140	90

DISTANCES BETWEEN BENEFICES HELD BY PLURALISTS  
IN THE DIOCESE IN 1603

One church	3	6-10 miles	16
$\frac{1}{8}$ mile	1	11-20 "	11
$\frac{1}{4}$ "	4	21-30 "	8
$\frac{1}{2}$ "	8	48 "	1
1 "	10	80 "	1
2 miles	10	125 "	1
3-5 "	15	Uncertain	1
		TOTAL	90

**RESIDENCE OF PLURALISTS**

I—Resident at two benefices within the archdeaconry.

II—Resident at one of two benefices within the archdeaconry.

III—Resident at the only benefice within the archdeaconry.

IV—Non-resident within the archdeaconry.

V—Unspecified whether resident or not within the archdeaconry.

	LINCOLN & STOW		BEDFORD	
	1576	1602	1603	
I		5	2	
II	54	39	1	
III	3		2	
IV	10	17	5	
V	8	4		
	—	—	—	
TOTALS	75	65	10	
	—	—	—	

  

	BUCKINGHAM	HUNTINGDON	LEICESTER	
	1603	1603	1576	1603
I	2	3	2	4
II	1	4	10	2
III	5	3		7
IV	3	2	4	3
V		5	21	2
	—	—	—	—
TOTALS	11	17	37	18
	—	—	—	—

**HOSPITALITY**

	STOW, 1598	LEIC., 1603
Hospitable	44	165
Not hospitable	10	1
Unspecified	21	19
	<hr/>	<hr/>
TOTALS	75	185
	<hr/>	<hr/>



**CONFORMITY****BUCKINGHAM, 1584****SUBSCRIPTION TO THE THREE ARTICLES**

Subscribo, subscripsi . . . . .	27
Ex animo . . . . .	90
Volens, libenter, volente animo, etc. . . . .	32
Imo ex corde . . . . .	I
Hiis articulis consentio et quæcunnque contra hos articulos nostri Scismatici scripserunt et docuerunt horreo et abominor	I
Articulis supradictis nihill contra verbum dei continentibus volens subscribo . . . . .	I
<b>TOTAL . . . . .</b>	<b>152</b>

	<b>LINC., 1576</b>	<b>HUNT., 1584</b>
Conformable . . . . .	318	154
Recusants . . . . .		5
Vehemently suspected . . . . .	I	
Conformity unspecified—probably conformable . . . . .	77	11
<b>TOTALS . . . . .</b>	<b>396</b>	<b>170</b>

For communicants, non-communicants and recusants in 1603, see pages 443, 445.

**BEHAVIOUR, 1603**

	STOW	BEDF.
Good	72	113
Mean	7	
Evil	1	
Unspecified	10	2
	<hr/>	<hr/>
TOTALS	90	115
	<hr/>	<hr/>



## APPENDIX I.

### [LIBER CLERI, A.D. 1585.]

[*Since the text of this volume was printed, some missing leaves of the Liber Cleri of 1585 have been found in the Lincoln Diocesan Registry.*]

#### [THE CATHEDRAL CHURCH OF LINCOLN]

[5 AUGUST, 1585.]

*Folios 67-67d. [missing].*

*Folio 68.*

CORINGHAME PREBEND—Sir Richard Tailour, prebendary; ord. deacon by the bp. of Lincoln, 8 May, 1569; inst. by the archbp. of Canterbury on the presentation of Richard Tailour, by reason of a grant of advowson, 3 Feb., 1570; *o.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; *o.* and *i.* he has to exhibit; *prox.* [blank].

ASGARBIE PREBEND—John Southouse, prebendary; inst. 9 Aug., 1579; *o.* and *i.* . . . . .; *prox.* . . . . .

FARRENDON' PREBEND—Master John Pratte, prebendary; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; inst. 19 Sept., 1581, on the presentation of T . . . . . by reason of a grant of advowson . . . . . 17 Dec.; *o.* . . . . .; *i.* 8*d.*; *prox.* 4*s.* 8*d.* M.A.

TH[ORNGATE PREBEND]—Master John Barefote, prebendary; [ord.] as above<sup>1</sup>; inst. 20 Aug., 158[2]; Thomas bp. of Lincoln collated it . . . . .

LEIGHTONNE ECCLESIA—Henry Randes, prebendary, laic; inst. on collation of Thomas Cooper, bp. of Lincoln, 7 Nov., 1574; *i.* and *prox.* . . . . .

LEIGHTONNE BUSARDE—Master Christopher Toldervey, prebendary; inst. 17 June, 1583; *i.*—; *prox.* by Har' [Harris]. M.A.

*Folio 68d.*

ST. BOTULPH'S PREBEND—Master Ralph Griffine, prebendary; ord. as above<sup>2</sup>; inst. 7 Apr., 1587; *o.* and *i.*—; *prox.* he has one.

ALL SAINTS IN HUNGATE PREBEND—Master John Wintle, prebendary; ord. as in Brauncetonne; inst. 1 July, 1574; *i.* and *prox.* —. M.A.; preacher.

ST MARTIN'S PREBEND—Master Edward Edgeworth, prebendary; absent; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank]; inst. [blank]; *o.* and *i.* —. Preacher.

<sup>1</sup> Cp. p. 68, but the reference is to f. 67, where he would be entered as archdeacon of Lincoln. Cp. above, p. 432.

<sup>2</sup> The reference is no doubt to f. 67, where he would appear as dean.

CARLTONNE CUM THURLBIE PREBEND—Master Thomas Noke, prebendary; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; inst. on the collation of Thomas bp. of Lincoln, at Bugden', 20 Sept., 1573; o. he has to exhibit; *i.* 8*d.*; . . . . . B.A.; preacher.

STOWE LONGA PREBEND—Master Dudley Garrett, prebendary; inst. 6 May, 1585.

KETTONNE PREBEND—Master John Dightonne, prebendary, laic; inst. 19 Apr., 1574; *i.* —; *prox.* by Randes; *prox.* —. M.A.

*Folio 69.*

BEDFORD MINOUR PREBEND—John Martine, prebendary; inst. 10 Nov., 1574; o. —; *prox.* by Bull' [*Bullingham*]; *i.* —.

WELTONNE BRINCKALL PREBEND—Clement Martine, prebendary; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 25 July, 1580; inst. [*blank*]; *prox.* by Bull' [*Bullingham*]; *i.* he has to exhibit. M.A.; preacher.

LANGFORD ECCLESIA PREBEND—Master Thomas Randes, prebendary, laic; inst. on the collation of Thomas bp. of Linc., 1 Feb., 1563; *i.* —. M.A.

BRAMPTONNE PREBEND—Master Christopher Rawlins, prebendary; ord. by the bp. of Oxford, 22 1554 [*sic*]; inst. last day of Feb., 1554; o. 8*d.*; *i.* 8*d.*; *t.* 8*d.*; *prox.* 4*s.* 8*d.* S.T.B.

WELTONNE WESTHALL PREBEND—Master Ethelbert Burdet, prebendary, laic; inst. on the presentation of John Mason, knt., 2 Apr., 1565; *prox.* —; *i.* 8*d.*; *prox.* . . . . . 4*s.* 8*d.* M.A.

SUTTON IN MARISCO PREBEND—Master Thomas Sparke, prebendary; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; inst. 7 Mar., 1581; o. —; *i.* . . . . . S.T.D.

*Folio 69d.*

ST. MARGARET'S, LEICESTER, PREBEND—Henry Ince, prebendary; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; inst. 23 Mar., 1580; o. —; *prox.* by Randes; *i.* —. Preacher.

CENTUM SOLIDORUM PREBEND—Samuel Todd, prebendary; inst. 31 Mar., 1572; *prox.* by Randes; o., *prox.*, and *i.* he has to exhibit. [M.]A.

CLIFTONNE PREBEND—Robert Hoveden, prebendary; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; inst. [*blank*]; o., *prox.*, and *i.* he has to exhibit. S.T.D.

LIDDINGTON PREBEND—Master Richard Barbar, prebendary; ord. pr. as above<sup>1</sup>; inst. on the collation of the bp. of Lincoln, 31 Aug., 1552; o. 8*d.*; *i.* —; *prox.* by Randes.

NORTONNE EPISCOPI PREBEND—Thomas Freer, prebendary, laic; inst. 26 Mar., 1581; *prox.* by Randes; *i.* —.

DECEN LIBRARUM PREBEND—Master Robert Norgate, prebendary; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*]; inst. 4 Dec., 1577; o. —; *prox.* by Tailour; *i.* and *prox.* —. S.T.D.

*Folio 70.*

MILTON MANER PREBEND—Master William Stockar, prebendary, laic; inst. [*blank*]; *prox.* by Randes, he has to exhibit; *i.* —. M.A.

KELSAIE PREBEND—Master Edward Archpoll, prebendary, laic; inst. [*blank*]; *i.* and *prox.* —; *prox.* by Randes. B.A.

<sup>1</sup> The reference is no doubt to f. 67, where he would appear as archdeacon of Leicester.



BEDFORD MAIOR PREBEND—Master William Cole, prebendary ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; inst. [blank] ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *prox.* by Mr. Randes ; *i.* —. S.T.D.

WELTONNE PAINESHALL PREBEND—Master John Furmerie ; ord. pr. as above<sup>1</sup> ; inst. 23 Mar., 1580 ; *i.* —.

BUGDEN' PREBEND—Master William Smyth, prebendary, laic ; inst. 27 May, 1585, at Netlam ; *i.* — ; *prox.* he has one. LL.D.

WELTONNE BECKHALL PREBEND—Master John Holdon, prebendary ; inst. on the collation of the bp. of Lincoln, 8 Sept., 1575 ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; . . . . . M.A.

*Folio 70d.*

SANCTE CRUCIS PREBEND—Nicholas Morice, prebendary, laic ; inst. [blank] ; *prox.* by Har[ris], he has to exhibit ; *i.* —. M.A.

CRAKEPOLL PREBEND—Nicholas Blinckhorne, prebendary ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; inst. [blank] ; *prox.* by Bull[ingham] ; *o.*, *i.*, and *prox.* he has to exhibit.

SCARLE PREBEND—Master Thomas Griffin, prebendary ; ord. pr. by the suffragan bp. of Nottingham, 11 May, 1567 ; inst. on the collation of the bp. of Lincoln, 17 Apr., 1567 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *prox.* by Ezechiel Talor, 4*s.* 8*d.*

LUDA PREBEND—Master Richard Turswell, prebendary ; ord. pr. by the bp., see in Wadingame ; inst. 4 Apr., 1582 ; [*i.*] 8*d.*

WELTONNE RYVALL PREBEND—Master John Chipingdale, prebendary, laic ; inst. 9 Aug., 1575 ; *i.* — ; *prox.* by Randes. LL.D.

EMPINGAME PREBEND—Master Michael Reniger, prebendary ; ord. pr. as above<sup>2</sup> ; inst. [blank] ; *prox.* by Randes ; he has to exhibit ; *i.* —. S.T.D.

*Folio 71.*

GRETTONE PREBEND—Master Thomas Bickley, prebendary ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [blank] ; inst. 1 Jan., 1571 ; *o.* he has to exhibit ; *prox.* he has one ; *i.* —. S.T.D.

NASSINGTON PREBEND—Master John Hansonne, prebendary ; ord. pr. as in Staunford ; inst. [blank] ; *prox.* — ; *i.* he has to exhibit ; *prox.* by Randes, he has to exhibit, 4*s.* 8*d.* S.T.D.

BICKLESWAD PREBEND—Master William Malime, prebendary ; absent , inst. [blank] ; *o.* and *i.* —.

DUNHAM PREBEND—Master Robert Condall, prebendary ; ord. pr. as above<sup>3</sup> ; inst. [blank] ; *i.* . . . . . ; *prox.* by Har[ris].

LAFFORD PREBEND—Master John Herde, prebendary ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, see Wadington' ; inst. [blank] ; *prox.* — ; *prox.* by T[ailor]. Doctor of medicine.

CAISTRE PREBEND—Master John Robinsonne, prebendary ; ord. pr. as above<sup>4</sup> ; inst. 7 Oct., 1574 ; *i.* and *prox.* —. S.T.D.

*Folio 71d.*

MELTONNE ROSS PREBEND—Master Thomas Bullingham, prebendary, laic ; inst. [blank] ; *prox.* by Bull[ingham] ; *prox.* and *i.* he has to exhibit. LL.B.

<sup>1</sup> The reference is to f. 67, where he would appear as archdeacon of Stow.

<sup>2</sup> The reference is to f. 67 or 67*d.*, where he would appear as sub-dean.

<sup>3</sup> The reference is to f. 67 or 67*d.*, where he would appear as archdeacon of Huntingdon.

<sup>4</sup> The reference is to f. 67 or 67*d.*, where he would appear as archdeacon of Bedford and precentor.

LANGFORD MANER PREBEND—Master John Watsonne, prebendary ; [*ord. pr. by the bp. of Lincoln, 4 June, 1558*<sup>1</sup>] ; inst. [*blank*] ; *i.* he has to exhibit. LL.B.

SEXAGINTA SOLIDORUM PREBEND—Richard Holdesworthe, prebendary ; ord. pr. as in Boothebie ; inst. on the collation of the bp., 2 Jan., 1584 ; *i.* — ; . . . .

STOWE IN LINDSAIE PREBEND—Master Nicholas Sheperd, prebendary ; ord. pr. by the bp. of Worcester, 25 Mar., 1562 ; inst. 5 Apr., 1577 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *prox.* by Randes.

MARSTONNE PREBEND—Master Edmund Culpeper, prebendary ; absent ; inst. 21 Feb., 1580 ; *o.* 8*d.* ; *i.* 8*d.* ; *prox.* he has paid.

CARLTONE KYME PREBEND—Master Ezechiel Tailour, prebendary ; ord. pr. by the bp., as in Thorpe ; inst. 20 Aug., 1574, on the collation of the bp. of Lincoln ; *i.* — ; *prox.* —. B.A. ; preacher.

*Folio 72.*

MILTONNE ECCLESIA—Master John Slede, prebendary ; ord. pr. by the bp. of [*blank*] ; inst. [*blank*] ; *o.*, *prox.* by Randes, and *i.* he has to exhibit.

KILDESBBIE PREBEND—Master John Longland, prebendary ; ord. pr. as above<sup>2</sup> ; inst. [*blank*] ; Mr. Randes . . . . ; *i.* 8*d.* . . . . ; *prox.* . . . . 4*s.* 8*d.*

2 August, 1585,—28*s.* 8*d.*, wherefrom 6*s.* 8*d.* ; and there remains 22*s.*

*Folio 72d.* [*blank*].

<sup>1</sup> Struck out.

<sup>2</sup> The reference is to f. 67 or 67*d.*, where he would appear as archdeacon of Buckingham.

## APPENDIX II.

### [A BRIEF OF GRIEVANCES]

[April, 1606.]

*[Since the text of this volume was printed, there has happily been found in the Diocesan Registry a single sheet on which are specified the grievances in answer to which the particulars on pages 363-371 above were drawn up.]*

#### A BRIEF OF GREEVANCES IN THE ECCLESIASTICALL IURISDICTION DELIVERED BY THE LOWER HOUSE OF PARLIAMENT AT A COMMITTEE WITH THE LL. OF THE VPPER HOUSE.

1. Touchinge Deprivation.
  1. Peaceable ministers are often called to their extreame trouble and charge, though for the avoidance of both, they haue desired to be soner deprived—Instance hereof : Mr Heape who was called 14 times and at last deprived.
  2. The same ministers are deprived for not subscribing contrarie to the lawe and canon made the last Convocation.
2. Touchinge multiplicitie of Commissions, w<sup>ch</sup> are abvsed and made contemptible bycause
  1. They call men for litle and trifeling causes—Instance hereof : A glover of y<sup>e</sup> Count : of Bucke called for saying he read in a booke y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> virgin Marie was the instrment [*sic*] of the Devill.
  2. The L: Bishoppes doe sitte in their private houses.
  3. The L: Bishoppe is assisted but w<sup>th</sup> a small number, and those but his shadowes vz. his Chauncellor or Commissarie and Chaplaines.
3. Touchinge citations ex officio.
  1. They send forth their Quorum Nomina and suffer the Apparatt<sup>r</sup> to insert the names.
  2. They doe not specifye the cause in their citations }
  3. They name not the partie at whose instance the } these  
parties cited are sent for. } twoe are  
} defended.
4. Touchinge excommunication.

Men are excommunicated for litle or noe cause at all—Instance hereof :

  1. The Churchwardens of Buslingthorpe and Snareforde, called for non payment of 4s. tenth, and the fees came to 30s. w<sup>ch</sup> was taken, they obsolved [*sic*], and yet the kinges mony not required.

2. Mr Heape, for not appearinge one time, though he appeared 14 times besides was excommunicated, and cannot be obsolved except he subscribe.
3. Mr Perkins in the like manner.
- [4.] Mr Kinge of Chesham in like sorte, and yet the L Bishoppe knewe that he was imprisoned in London, at the same time.

*Endorsed :* Aprill : 1606. A Breife of certayne pretended instances touchinge

- vz.
1. Deprivac' on of Ministers.
  2. Multiplicite of Commissions.
  3. Citac'ons.
  4. Excommunicac'ons.

## INDEX OF PERSONS AND PLACES

\* An asterisk indicates that a name occurs more than once on a page.

- Abbotsley, co. Hunt., 57, 140, 210, 283  
 Abbott, Abbat, Robert, cl., 136, 209, 279  
 Abell, John, cl., 216, 298  
 Abies, John, cl., 131  
 Abithorne, Bythorn, Peter, cl., 55, 143, 168  
 Ab-Kettleby, Kettilbie, co. Leic., 111, 156, 213, 289  
 Ablard, William, cl., 418  
 Abney, Edward, knt, 298  
 —, James, esq., 287  
 Aborne, Henry, cl., 16  
 Abraham, Abram, Adam, cl., 176, 384  
 —, Thomas, cl., 10, 75, 150, 178, 303, 386, 399, 417  
 Absolon, William, cl., 129  
 Aburg. *See* Aubourn  
 Aby, co. Linc., 2, 83, 179, 223, 239, 304, 306, 387, 400, 417  
 Achpoll. *See* Archpoll  
 Acrod, Airodde, Aycrod, William, cl., 142, 167, 211, 285, 285*n*  
 Adams, [*blank*], 278  
 —, Firmian, cl., 21-3\*, 58, 133, 208, 277  
 —, Martin, cl., 125  
 —, Richard. *See* Adamson  
 Adamson, Edmund, cl., 417  
 —, Edward, cl., 179, 180, 388, 400-1  
 — *or* Adams, Richard, cl., 91, 154, 182, 326, 355, 391, 413, 428  
 Adcock, Richard, cl., 43  
 Addington, co. Buck., 20, 50, 115, 160, 196, 264  
 Addister, William, cl., 149, 384  
 Addlethorpe, Ardelthorp, co. Linc., 2, 10, 82, 150, 178, 223, 303, 387, 399, 418  
 Adingsall, Odinzell, John, cl., 132, 132*n*  
 Adkins. *See* Atkins  
 Adstock, co. Buck., 115, 160, 196, 264  
 Agle. *See* Eagle  
 Aeton. *See* Eaton  
 Agmondesham. *See* Amersham  
 Ailesbie. *See* Aylesby  
 Ailesbury, earl of. *See* Bruce  
 Ailestone, Ailton. *See* Elton  
 Ailston. *See* Aylestone  
 Aiott Lawrence. *See* Ayot St Lawrence  
 Aiott Peter. *See* Ayot St Peter  
 Airey, Arey, Hugh, cl., 178, 386  
 —, John, cl., 265  
 —. *Cp.* Ayray  
 Airodde. *See* Acrod  
 Aiscough, Aschowgh, Askewe, Askoughe, Ayscughe, Ayskew, Edward, esq., 316  
 —, —, knt, 326-7  
 —, Henry, cl., 185, 329, 337, 356, 394*n*, 429  
 —, Hugh, cl., 87, 152, 181, 324, 389, 412, 427  
 —, John, cl., 4-5, 70, 147, 174, 308, 381, 402, 419,  
 —, Richard, 121, 161, 204-5, 272  
 —, William, cl., 88, 310, 390, 404, 420  
 Aishbie. *See* Ashby cum Fenby  
 Aisthorpe, Astrop, Aystroppe, co. Linc., 95, 154, 186, 234, 241, 332, 343, 359, 393, 430  
 Akeley, co. Buck., 115, 160, 196, 264  
 —, co. Leic., deanery of, 33-4, 108-9, 157-8, 216, 286-7, 296-7, 444-5  
 Akerley, Ralph, schoolmaster, 408  
 Albemarle, duke of. *See* Monk  
 Albery. *See* Aldbury  
 Alconbury cum Weston, Alconbury Weston, Alcumberye, Auconburic, co. Hunt., 54, 137, 281  
 Aldbury, Albery, co. Hert., 58, 133, 165, 209, 277  
 Aldenham, co. Hert., 58, 133, 165, 208, 277  
 Aldred, James, cl., 61, 137, 166, 209  
 Aldridge, Aldrege, Aldriche, Thomas, cl., 126, 163, 188; preb., 435  
 —, William, cl., 188  
 Alesby. *See* Aylesby  
 Alexander, Benjamin, cl., 431  
 —, Michael, cl., 134  
 Alexton, co. Leic., 40, 104, 158, 215, 290, 295  
 Alford, co. Linc., 83, 151, 179, 223, 304, 387, 400, 417  
 —, grammar school of, 83*n*, 85, 388, 400, 417  
 Algarkirk, co. Linc., 2, 10, 74, 176, 227, 240, 276, 313, 373, 383, 405, 421  
 Alibone. *See* Allebone  
 Alington, William, 1st baron Alington, 306  
 Alkborough, Aukborough, co. Linc., 97, 155, 186, 235, 334, 349, 360, 394, 430  
 Allabaye. *See* Alleley



- Allanbie, Thomas, cl., 90, 153  
 Allebone, Alibone, Peter, cl., 198-9\*, 198*n*, 267  
 Alleley, Allabaye, Halliley, Robert, cl., 94, 150, 178, 309, 309*n*, 386, 403, 420  
 Allen, Alleine, Allerin, Alleyne, Mr, cl., 152  
 —, Anthony, cl., 45  
 —, David, cl., 180, 323, 363, 365-6\*-7\*, 389, 412, 426  
 —, Francis, cl., 308, 402, 419  
 —, Henry, gent., 308  
 —, John, cl., 200-1\*, 268  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 21  
 —, Richard, cl., 151, 179, 305, 388, 400  
 —, Robert, cl., 5, 78, 149, 149*n*, 177, 240, 311-12, 385\*, 407\*, 423\*  
 —, Samuel, cl., 79, 149, 149*n*, 177, 311, 385, 407, 423  
 —, Thomas, cl., 8-9, 398, 416  
 —, Walter, cl., 324, 412, 427  
 —, William, cl., 216, 298  
 Allerenshaw, Olerenshaw, Peter, cl., 34, 109, 158, 158*n*, 216, 287  
 Allington. *See* Hallington  
 —, East, co. Linc., 307  
 —, West, co. Linc., 69, 147, 173, 224, 239, 380, 402, 419  
 Allington, Mr, 232  
 —, George, esq., 310  
 All Saints, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Almey, William, 299  
 Alredd, Edward, cl., 172, 307, 401  
 Alsopp, John, cl., 104, 158, 215, 296  
 Althorpe, Awthropp, co. Linc., 2, 144, 155, 186, 235, 334, 349, 360, 394, 430  
 Alvey, Alvy, Arthur, cl., 190-1\*, 257  
 Alvingham, co. Linc., 2, 9, 85, 180, 230, 322-3, 373, 388, 411\*, 426  
 Alwalton, co. Hunt., 24, 55, 142, 210-11, 285  
 Alwood, John, cl., 54, 138, 167, 190-1, 210  
 Amber, William, cl., 56, 139  
 Amcotes, Amcoates, Mr, 332  
 —, [Richard], J.P., 234  
 —, Richard, knt, 343  
 Amcotts, co. Linc., 334  
 Amersham, Agmondesham, co. Buck., 16, 114, 160, 197-9, 266  
 Amphill, co. Bed., 129, 164, 170, 192, 261  
 Amwicke. *See* Anwick  
 Ancaster, co. Linc., 67, 69, 147, 173, 229, 239, 308, 321, 379, 410, 425  
 Anderby, co. Linc., 83, 151, 179, 223, 238, 304, 322, 387, 400, 417  
 Anderson, Alexander, cl., 153, 391  
 —, Anthony, cl., 41, 107  
 —, Edmund, knt, chief justice of the common pleas, 263, 334, 350  
 Andrew, Androw, Edward, cl., 141, 211, 280  
 —, John, cl., 38  
 —, Robert, cl., 29  
 —, William, cl., 89, 153, 159, 181, 214, 294, 310, 390, 404, 421  
 Androwes, Thomas, cl., 50, 115  
 Angier, Mr, cl., 308  
 Annables, Richard, cl., 44  
 Anson, Handson, Hanson, George, cl., 87, 152, 181, 389, 401  
 —, Henry, cl., 205\*, 273  
 —, John, cl., 123, 206  
 —. *Cp.* Hanson  
 Anstey, co. Leic., 218  
 Anton, George, esq., 323  
 Antony, Nicholas, cl., 74  
 Anwick, Amwicke, co. Linc., 66, 146, 172, 228, 317, 379, 410, 425  
 Ap Hugh, Nicholas, cl., 19  
 Apley, co. Linc., 93-4, 183, 231, 327, 392, 414, 428  
 Applebie, Francis, cl., 13, 125  
 Appleby, co. Linc., 97, 155, 186, 235, 334, 349, 360, 394, 430  
 —, Magna, Appulbie, co. Leic., 35, 112, 159, 216, 297  
 Aprichard. *See* Prichard  
 Apryce, John, cl., 24  
 Aram. *See* Averham  
 Archer, Robert, cl., 8  
 —, Thomas, cl., s.t.p., 163, 188-9  
 Archpoll, Achpoll, Edward, preb., laic, 153, 375, 432-3\*, 466  
 Ardeley, Yardelye, Yeardeley, co. Hert., 60, 135, 166, 208, 277  
 Ardelthorp. *See* Addlethorpe  
 Arden, St. Mary's in, co. Leic., 107, 217, 290, 292  
 Arey. *See* Airey  
 Arlsey, Arlesby, Ashley, co. Bed., 130, 192, 262  
 Armagh, in Ireland, bishop of, ordinations by, 71  
 —, dean of. *See* Wood  
 Arme, Mr, cl., 216  
 Armestead, William, cl., 384  
 Armestone. *See* Harmoston  
 Armin, Anne, widow, 311  
 —, William, knt, 301, 319  
 Armitage, Anthony, cl., 210, 281  
 —, William, cl., 134  
 Arnesby, Earnsby, Ernesbie, co. Leic., 38, 102, 214, 293  
 Arroye, Anthony, cl., 209  
 Arrowsmith, Simon, cl., 96, 155, 185, 329, 337, 356, 394\*  
 Arundel, earl of. *See* Howard  
 Aschowgh. *See* Aiscough  
 Asfordby, Ashfordby, co. Leic., 28, 45, 103, 157, 215, 295  
 Asgarby [near Sleaford], co. Linc., 66, 146, 172, 228, 241, 317, 379, 410, 425

- Asgarby—(*cont.*)  
 — [near Spilsby], co. Linc., 2, 150, 178, 228, 311  
 —, *preb.*, of. *See* Lincoln  
 Ashby cum Fenby, Aishbie, co. Linc., 88-89, 151, 181, 225, 309, 390, 403, 420  
 — Folville, co. Leic., 45, 103, 157, 215, 295  
 — de la Laund, Ashebie, co. Linc., 66, 146, 172, 229, 317, 379, 410, 425  
 — Magna, Muche Ashbie, co. Leic., 38, 101, 159, 215, 293  
 — by Partney, Askbie, co. Linc., 82, 151, 178, 223, 303, 387, 399, 418  
 — Parva, co. Leic., 38, 101, 159, 214, 293  
 — Puerorum, co. Linc., 78, 149, 177, 228, 240, 311-12, 385, 407, 423  
 —, West, Ashby Chapel, co. Linc., 2, 10, 77, 177, 227, 314, 384, 406, 422  
 — de la Zouch, Ashbyedezezouche, co. Leic., 33\*, 108, 158, 216\*, 286, 363, 364*n*, 365\*, 366*n*  
 Ashby, George, cl., 40, 105, 158  
 —, Thomas, esq., 266  
 —, William, cl., 35, 113  
 —, —, esq., 41  
 Ashe, John, cl., 112, 159, 216, 298  
 Ashen *alias* Esse, co. Essex, 144  
 Ashendon, Asshendonn, co. Buck., 16, 18, 20, 49, 121, 204, 272  
 Ashetone. *See* Ashton  
 Ashley *rectius* Arlsey. *See* Arlsey  
 Ashley, Mr, gent., 299\*  
 Ashley Cooper, Anthony, 2nd earl of Shaftesbury, 296  
 Ashton. *See* Aston  
 — Flamvell. *See* Aston Flamville  
 Ashton, Ashetone, James, cl., schoolmaster, 176, 312, 383\*, 405\*, 421  
 —, Walter, gent., 287  
 Ashwell, co. Hert., 60, 134, 166, 208, 275  
 —, co. Rutland, 288  
 Askbie. *See* Ashby  
 Askewe. *See* Aiscough  
 Askoll, Ayscall, Humphrey, cl., 22  
 Askoughe. *See* Aiscough  
 Aslackby, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 221, 299, 382, 397, 415  
 Aslackhoe, co. Linc., deanery of, 96-7, 155, 185, 233, 329-30, 333, 337-40, 356-7, 394, 429, 442-3, 455  
 — *rectius* Aslackby. *See* Aslackby  
 Aslocton, Aslowton, co. Nott., 44  
 Aspenall, Aspnall, James, cl., 210, 283  
 —, John, cl., 57, 140  
 Aspenden, Aspeden, co. Hert., 20, 60, 134, 166, 209, 276  
 Aspley Guise, co. Bed., 12, 129, 164, 189, 192, 261, 271  
 Asringe, Thomas, cl., 29  
 Asshendonn. *See* Ashendon  
 Asteley, Gilbert, esq., 36  
 Asterby, co. Linc., 79, 150, 178, 225, 308, 386, 403, 420  
 Aston, Ashton, co. Hert., 20, 22, 60, 134, 166, 208, 276  
 — Clinton, co. Buck., 16, 48, 122, 162, 204, 273  
 — Flamville, Ashton Flavell, co. Leic., 28, 101\*, 159, 215\*, 293  
 — Sandford, co. Buck., 49, 121, 161, 204, 272, 274  
 Aston, Ralph, esq., 130  
 Astrop. *See* Aisthorpe  
 Astwick, Astweeke, co. Bed., 130, 165, 192, 262  
 Astwick. *See* Awstwicke  
 Astwood, co., Buck., 50, 118, 162, 200, 269  
 Aswarby, co. Linc., 66\*, 146, 172, 228, 241, 313, 317, 379-80, 410, 425  
 Aswardby, Aswarbie, co. Linc., 78, 177, 228, 311, 385, 407, 423  
 Aterby. *See* Otterby  
 Athertone, Thomas, cl., 176, 383, 405, 421; schoolmaster, 72  
 Atkins, Adkins, John, cl., [*more than one person*], 48, 57, 115, 160, 198-9\*, 267  
 — *rectius* Atkinson, John, cl., 284\*, 284*n*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 284  
 Atkinson, Edward, 230  
 —, John, cl., 141, 167, 210, 284\*, 284*n*  
 —, Richard, cl., 174, 307, 380, 402, 419  
 —, —, reader, 74  
 —, Robert cl., 153, 185, 330, 337, 356, 363, 365-7\*-8\*, 390, 429  
 —, Thomas, cl., 16, 167, 181, 210, 309, 390, 403, 420  
 Atterly, Humphrey, gent., 286  
 Aubourn, Aburg, Awborne, Awburghe, co. Linc., 63, 145, 172, 224, 306-7, 378, 401, 418  
 Auconburie. *See* Alconbury cum Weston  
 Audeley, Thomas, esq., 283  
 Aukborough. *See* Alkborough  
 Aunsby, Awnsbie, co. Linc., 66, 146, 172, 228, 317, 379, 410, 425  
 Aurenensis, bishop. *See* Avara  
 Ausboriet, Dr, 261  
 Austen, Austine, Edmund, cl., 384  
 —, John, esq., 276  
 Authorpe, Awthorp, co. Linc., 85, 152, 180, 230, 322, 388, 411, 426  
 Avara, in Phoenicia, bishop of, (Aurenensis). *See* How  
 Aveland, co. Linc., deanery of, 73-4, 148, 175, 221-2, 237, 299-301, 308, 365, 382-3, 397, 415, 441, 442-3

- Avere, Avery, Nicholas, cl., 29  
 —, Thomas, cl., 217  
 Averham, Aram, co. Nott., 288  
 Awborne, Awburghe. *See* Aubourn  
 Awlthropp. *See* Althorpe  
 Awnsbie. *See* Aunsby  
 Awstwicke, James, cl., 77-8, 373  
 Awthorp. *See* Authorpe  
 Aycrod. *See* Acrod  
 Aylesbury, co. Buck., 16, 206, 273  
 —, peculiar jurisdiction of, 206  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 —, earl of. *See* Ailesbury  
 Aylesby, Ailesbie, Alesby, co. Linc., 88,  
 181, 225, 309, 363, 363*n*, 365, 373,  
 390, 403, 420  
 Aylestone, Ailston, co. Leic., 37, 101,  
 158, 214, 293  
 Aylmer, Elmor, John, bishop of London,  
 archdeacon of Lincoln, 256, 258,  
 264, 268, 287, 299, 441\*  
 Aylton. *See* Elton  
 Aylworth. *See* Eayleworth  
 Aynesberie. *See* Eynesbury  
 Ayot St. Lawrence, Aiott Lawrence, co.  
 Hert., 20, 59, 135, 166, 208, 278  
 — St. Peter, Aiott Peter, co. Hert.,  
 59, 135, 166, 208, 278  
 Ayrray, Mr, 299  
 —, *Cp.* Airey  
 Ayscall. *See* Askoll  
 Ayscughe, Ayskew. *See* Aiscough  
 Ayston, co. Rutland, 42  
 Aystroppe. *See* Aisthorpe  
  
 B. . . ., Thomas, 130  
 Babington, Mr, 270  
 —, Adrian, cl., 299  
 —, Brutus, D.D., 109, 157, 216, 287,  
 296  
 —, Francis, cl., 68, 146, 380  
 —, Humphrey, esq., 34, 299  
 —, Matthew, esq., 296  
 Bacon, Henry, cl., 54, 138  
 —, John, cl., 25  
 —, —, vicar-choral, 376, 434\*, 435*n*,  
 437  
 —, Nicholas, knt, lord keeper of the  
 great seal, chaplain of, 169  
 Baddlesden, Badesdonne. *See* Battlesden  
 Badewin, Thomas, cl., 35  
 Badesley, Badeslye, William, cl., 117,  
 161  
 Bagley, Balgaye, Balge, Paul, cl., 151,  
 180, 305, 388, 401, 417  
 —, William, cl., 48, 114, 160, 198-9\*,  
 266  
 Bagshaw, Edward, cl., 29  
 Baguley, Hugh, cl., 241  
 —, Thomas, cl., 148, 175, 325, 382,  
 410-12, 426-7  
 Bagwell [Ragwell in error], Henry, cl.,  
 59\*, 59*n*  
 Bagworth, co. Leic., 299  
 Baildon, Baldwin, Baylden, Beldon,  
 William, cl., 88, 181\*, 310-11,  
 390\*, 404\*, 420-1. Addenda  
 Baine. *See* Bayne  
 Baines, Banes, Baynes, Rice, cl., 65, 146  
 —, Richard, chorister, 436-7\*  
 —, —, cl., 152, 181, 311, 390,  
 404, 421  
 —, Thomas, cl., 26  
 Baiteman. *See* Bateman  
 Baker, John, chorister, 437  
 —, Robert, 40  
 —, —, cl., 288  
 —, Thomas, cl., 198-9\*, 266  
 —, Walter, cl., 168  
 —, William, cl., schoolmaster, 72-3,  
 148, 175, 325, 382, 412, 427  
 Balderston, William, cl., 76, 149  
 Baldock, co. Hert., 60, 134, 166, 208, 276  
 —, deanery of, 60-1, 134-5, 208-9,  
 275-7, 280, 444-5  
 Baldwin, Bawdwyne, Mr, 260  
 —, —, cl., 14  
 —, John, cl., 98, 155, 172, 187, 267,  
 334, 350, 361, 378, 394, 401  
 —, —, esq., 284\*  
 — *rectius* Baildon, *q.v.*  
 Bale, John, gent., 290, 294  
 —, *Cp.* Bayley  
 Balgaye. *See* Bagley  
 Ball, Dr, preb., 262  
 Balles. *See* Bowles  
 Ballet, Richard, esq., 304  
 Ballow, Balloe, Richard, D.D., 259  
 —, Thomas, cl., 412, 417, 426  
 Baltham. *See* Boultham  
 Bamburghe. *See* Baumber  
 Bancrofte, Barcroft, James, cl., 94, 154,  
 183, 328, 393, 414, 429  
 —, Thomas, cl., 182, 316, 408, 423  
 Bandon. *See* Brandon  
 Banes. *See* Baines  
 Bangor, bishop of, ordinations by, 118,  
 139  
 Bangor, Robert, cl., 48, 114, 160  
 Banister, Christopher, cl., 97, 155  
 —, Francis, cl., 6  
 —, Michael, cl., 416  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 420  
 —, Thomas, cl., 190  
 Banks, Banck, Henry, cl., 39, 104-5  
 —, Thomas, cl., 158, 324, 412, 427  
 Barber, Barbor, Mr, schoolmaster, 405  
 —, John, cl., 36, 191  
 —, Richard, preb., archdeacon of  
 Leicester, 432-5, 441, 466, 466*n*  
 —, William, cl., 417  
 Barby, John, cl., 418  
 Barcroft. *See* Bancrofte  
 Bardesey. *See* Baresby  
 Bardney, co. Linc., 93, 154, 183, 231,  
 327, 392, 414, 428

Barefoot, Barfoot, Arthur, gent., 298  
 —, John, s.r.d., archdeacon of Lincoln, 68, 94, 143, 145, 375\*, 379, 432-3\*-5\*, 465, 465*n*  
 Bares, Barres, John, cl., 34, 34*n*, 108, 158  
 Baresby, Barsey, Bersey, Christopher, cl., 45, 45*n*  
 —. *Cp.* Barsey; Berdsey  
 Bareston. *See* Barkstone  
 Barford. *See* Bayford  
 —, Great, co. Bed., 128, 190, 259  
 —, Little, Barkeforde, co. Bed., 131, 165, 192, 262  
 Barford, William, gent., 35  
 Barham, co. Hunt., 210, 281-2  
 Barholm, Burholme, co. Linc., 72, 175, 231, 324, 382, 412, 427  
 Barington, Francis, knt, 273  
 Barkby, co. Leic., 40, 104, 158, 215, 295  
 Barkeford. *See* Bayford  
 Barkeforde. *See* Barford, Little  
 Barker, Mr, preb. of Wells, 275  
 —, John, cl., 5, 64, 172, 303, 378, 399, 418  
 —, —, reader, 64  
 —, Richard, cl., 7, 88  
 —, Samuel, 269  
 —, Thomas, cl., 193, 260, 325, 427  
 Barkhamstead Peter. *See* Berkhamsted, Great  
 Barkome, Mr, of London, 223  
 Barksdale, William, preb., 69, 174, 301, 308, 380, 402, 419  
 —, William, gent., 301  
 Barkston, co. Linc., 69, 147, 173, 224, 239, 307\*, 380, 402, 419  
 Barkston, William, preb., 239  
 Barkstone, Bareston, co. Leic., 44, 110, 156, 288  
 Barkwith, East, Estbarkworth, co. Linc., 93, 154, 183, 231, 327, 363, 365, 366*n*, 369, 392, 414, 428  
 —, West, Westbarkworthe, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232, 328, 393, 414, 429  
 Barkwith, Christopher, cl., 150, 386  
 —, —, reader, 75  
 —, Miles, cl., 76, 148  
 Barlestone, Barlston, co. Leic., 112, 217  
 Barley. *See* Bartlow  
 Barley, Mr, schoolmaster, 411  
 Barlings, co. Linc., 2, 234, 343, 359, 393\*, 430  
 Barlowe, Mr, schoolmaster, 331  
 —, Henry, cl., 216, 287  
 —, Humphrey, cl., 7, 11, 68, 154, 183, 328, 392, 414, 428  
 —, John, cl., schoolmaster, 10-11, 13, 100, 186, 242, 331, 342-3, 373, 394-5\*  
 —, Oliver, cl., 14  
 —, Ralph, cl., 275

Barlowe—(*cont.*)  
 —, Randolph, cl., 283  
 —, Richard, cl., 103  
 —, —, chorister, 437  
 —, Roger, cl., 42  
 —, William, bishop of Lincoln, 323, 323*n*  
 Barlston. *See* Barlestone  
 Barnard, Richard, cl., 185, 330  
 —, Robert, gent., 318  
 —, Theo., gent., 296  
 —, Thomas, cl., 124, 162  
 Barnardiston, Thomas, knt, bart, 309, 319, 352  
 Barnes, Dr, 262  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 403  
 —, Edward, 304  
 —, John, cl., 163, 172, 306, 378, 401, 418  
 —, —, esq., 322  
 —, Richard, bishop of Nottingham, suffragan of York, 85, 467  
 Barnettby, co. Linc., 90-1, 153, 182, 232, 316, 390, 407, 423  
 Barnoldby le Beck, co. Linc., 2, 88, 152, 181, 225, 309, 390, 403, 420  
 Barnwell, Anthony, reader, 427  
 —, Laurence, cl., 167, 210  
 —, Robert, cl., 211, 286  
 —, Thomas, cl., 325  
 Barodale. *See* Barrowdale  
 Barres. *See* Bares  
 Barrett, Mr, schoolmaster, 387  
 —, Thomas, cl., 180\*, 322-3, 411\*, 426\*  
 Barrow on Humber, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 316, 390, 407, 423; school in, 407  
 Barrow upon Soar, co. Leic., 28, 34, 108, 158, 216, 286, 297  
 Barrowby, Barroughbie, co. Linc., 69, 147, 173, 224, 239, 307-8, 380, 402, 419  
 Barrowdale, Barodale, Thomas, cl., 34, 108, 158, 287  
 —, William, cl., 216  
 Barsey, Nevill, gent., 289  
 —. *Cp.* Baresby  
 Bartholomew, Bartelmewe, Anthony, cl., 24-5  
 —, Richard, cl., 86, 152, 180, 323, 389, 411, 426  
 —, Thomas, cl., 58, 133, 165, 208  
 Bartley. *See* Berkeley  
 Bartlow, Barley, co. Camb., 34  
 Barton Hartshorn, Barton, co. Buck., 20, 115, 196, 264  
 — le Cley, Barton in Luto, co. Bed., 127, 164, 170, 190, 258  
 — on Humber, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232\*, 316, 390, 408, 423; grammar school in, 391, 408  
 Barton, Nicholas, cl., 190-1\*, 204-5, 257, 272



- Barton—(*cont.*)  
 —, Robert, cl., 67  
 —, Thomas, gent., 309  
 Barwell, co. Leic., 28, 39, 112, 159, 297  
 Bassingham, co. Linc., 2, 63-4, 145, 172, 224, 306, 378, 401, 418  
 Bassingthorpe, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 222, 237, 301, 381, 397, 401, 416  
 Baston, co. Linc., 72, 148, 175, 231, 324, 382, 412, 427  
 Bate, Batte, George, cl., 199  
 —, Richard, cl., 30-1, 101, 217  
 — or Bateman, Richard. *See* Bateman  
 —, Robert, cl., 30  
 —, William, cl., 54, 138, 212, 281  
 —. *Cp.* Bates  
 Bateman, Baiteman or Bate, Richard, cl., 153, 182, 316, 390, 407, 423  
 —, William, cl., 197, 264  
 Bates, Mr, cl., 265  
 —, Peter, cl., 161, 192, 200-1, 200*n*, 268  
 —, or Bate, Ralph, cl., 129, 193\*, 261  
 Bateson, Robert, cl., 39, 39*n*  
 Bath, earl of. *See* Bouchier  
 Bath and Wells, bishop of, ordinations by, 124, 134  
 Batte. *See* Bate  
 Battle, Mr, cl., 280  
 Battlesden, Baddlesden, Badesdonne, co. Bed., 127, 164, 190, 258  
 Battrey. *See* Buttrey  
 Batty, Battie, Edmund, cl., 128, 239, 307\*, 380, 402, 419  
 —, Edward, cl., 173; preb., 376  
 —, John, cl., 69, 147, 308  
 —, Robert, schoolmaster, 73, 382  
 Baud, Maurice, 308  
 Baumber, Bamburge, co. Linc., 2, 9, 10, 77, 177, 227, 314, 384, 406, 422  
 Bawcock. *See* Bulcock  
 Bawdon, John, cl., 418  
 —, Thomas, cl., 113  
 Bawdyne. *See* Baldwin  
 Bawtrie, Robert, cl., 147, 174, 239, 381  
 Baxter, Baxster, Adam, cl., 183, 327, 356, 413, 428  
 —, Humphrey, schoolmaster, 414, 428  
 —, John, cl., 28, 107  
 —, Nathaniel, cl., 102  
 —, Thomas, cl., 72  
 Baxterley, co. Warw., 54  
 Bayard, Francis, cl., 108  
 —, Thomas, yeo., 44  
 Bayerley, Robert, cl., 44  
 Bayford, Barford, Barkeford [in Essendon par.], co. Hert., 20, 22\*, 24, 59, 135-6, 208-9, 278-9  
 Baylden. *See* Baildon  
 Bayley, Baylie, Adrian, cl., 197\*, 265  
 —, Laurence, cl., 296  
 —. *Cp.* Bale  
 [Bayne], Ralph, bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 41  
 Baynes. *See* Baines  
 Beachampton, Betchampton, co. Buck., 50\*, 115, 196, 264  
 Beaconsfield, Beckinsfeld, co. Buck., 114, 160, 198, 266  
 Beadell, John, knt, 281  
 —, Samuel, schoolmaster, 384  
 Beale, Edward, cl., 104, 158  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 216, 287  
 Beane, Michael, cl., 66  
 —, Robert, cl., 85  
 Beard, Thomas, cl., 280  
 Beare, Thomas, cl., 146, 173, 319, 379, 410, 425  
 Beauchamp, the lord, 301  
 Beaumont, Bemount, Mrs, 37  
 —, George, cl., 54, 139  
 —, Henry, knt and bart, 286-7\*, 292  
 —, John, esq., 36  
 —, Robert, archdeacon of Huntingdon, 441  
 —, Thomas, knt, 292  
 Beaver, Bever, John, cl., 198  
 —, Richard, cl., 110, 110*n*  
 —, Stephen, cl., 110, 157, 213, 288  
 Beby. *See* Beeby  
 Becke, John, cl., 95, 155, 393  
 —, William, esq., 281  
 Beckering, Robert, cl., 86, 152, 180, 389, 412, 426  
 Beckingham, co. Linc., 2, 10, 68, 173, 229, 241, 318, 321, 379, 410, 425  
 —, Sutton in, *q.v.*  
 Beckinsfeld. *See* Beaconsfield  
 Beckwell, Edward, esq., 281  
 Bedford, county of, 12-15, 45, 163-5\*, 366, 369, 441  
 Bedford, co. Bed., 184*n*  
 countess of, 44  
 earl of. *See* Hussey; Russell  
 mayor, bailiffs and commonalty of, 256  
 parishes in—  
 St Cuthbert, 125, 125*n*, 163, 188, 256  
 St John the Baptist, hospital or rectory of, 125, 163, 188\*, 256  
 St Mary, 125\*, 125*n*, 188\*, 163, 256  
 St Paul, 125, 125*n*, 163, 188, 256  
 St Peter Dunstable, 125, 125*n*  
 St Peter Martin, 125, 163, 188, 256  
 Bedford—  
 archdeacon of. *See* Parker; Robinson; Todd  
 archdeaconry of, 12-15, 125-32\*, 163-5, 170, 188-95, 253, 256-64, 269, 284, 364, 442-7, 449, 454-5, 458-60, 463  
 —, official of, 188-9. *See* Smith  
 bishop of. *See* Hodgeskin  
 deanery of, 125-6, 163, 188-9, 256-7, 442-3



- Bedford—(*cont.*)  
 Major, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Minor, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Bedford, Amos, cl., 65, 146, 172, 320,  
 378, 409, 424  
 Bedworth, Bedwath, co. Warw., 35  
 Bee, Bye, William, cl., 95, 155, 393  
 Beeby, Beby, Beelie, co. Leic., 39,  
 104-5, 158, 215, 289, 295  
 Beeby, Henry, cl., 99  
 Beecher, Henry, esq., 260  
 Beedles, Matthew, gent., 256  
 Beelie. *See* Beeby  
 Beelsby, co. Linc., 88\*, 152, 181, 225,  
 309, 390, 403, 420  
 Beesbrowne, Besborowe, Besbrowne,  
 John, cl., 60, 135, 166, 166n,  
 208, 277  
 Beesby, co. Linc., 83, 151, 179, 223, 304,  
 387, 400, 417; school at, 400  
 — [in Hawerby par.], co. Linc. *See*  
 Hawerby  
 Beirton. *See* Bierton  
 Belchford, co. Linc., 80, 178, 225, 239,  
 308, 315, 386, 403, 420; school  
 at, 403  
 Beldon. *See* Baildon  
 Bele. *See* Bell; Belley  
 Belgrave, co. Leic., 30, 104, 215, 296  
 Belgrave, George, knt, 293  
 Bell, Bele, Henry, cl., 416  
 —, John, cl., 6-7, 10, 76, 76n, 373  
 —, —, bishop of Mayo, suffragan of  
 Lincoln, 79, 81, 90  
 —, —, knt, 305\*, 310  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 414  
 —, Robert, cl., 207\*  
 —, —, esq., 276  
 —, Thomas, cl., 7, 88, 92, 153  
 Bella. *See* Bellowe  
 Bellamy, John, cl., 127, 164, 170, 190-1\*,  
 258  
 Belleau, Hellowe, co. Linc., 83-4, 151,  
 179, 224, 303, 305, 388, 400, 417;  
 school at, 400  
 Belley, Bele, John, LL.D., vicar general,  
 63-4\*, 69, 97, 97n, 400, 404, 427  
 Bellowe, Bella, Edward, cl., 317, 423  
 Belt, Thomas, cl., 394  
 Beltisloe, co. Linc., deanery of, 70-1,  
 147-8, 174-5, 222, 237-8, 301-2,  
 381-2, 397-8, 416, 442-3  
 Belton, co. Leic., 34, 108, 158, 216, 286  
 —, Gracedieu in, *q.v.*  
 — [by Grantham], co. Linc., 69, 147,  
 173, 224, 239, 307, 314, 380-1,  
 402, 406, 419  
 — [in the Isle of Axholme], co. Linc.,  
 2, 11, 99, 185, 233, 330, 340, 395,  
 429  
 Belvoir, Belver, co. Leic., priory, 44  
 Bemount. *See* Beaumont  
 Benbridge, William, gent., 287  
 Bend, Henry, reader, 80\*  
 Benet. *See* Bennett  
 Bengeo, co. Hert., 59, 136, 166, 208, 278-9  
 Benham, Thomas, cl., 258  
 Benington in Holland, co. Linc., 74, 149,  
 176, 227, 313, 384, 405, 421  
 Benington, Isak, cl., 6-7  
 Bennes, Miles, cl., 46  
 Bennett, Benet, John, cl., 25  
 —, Robert, cl., 185, 323 (2), 329, 412,  
 426. Addenda  
 —, Thomas, cl., 70, 147  
 Bennington, Benyngtone, co. Hert., 60,  
 134, 165, 208, 276  
 —, Long, Long Billington, co. Linc.,  
 2, 8, 67, 147, 173, 229, 321,  
 379, 410, 425  
 Benniworth, Beningworth, co. Linc., 93,  
 154, 183, 231, 327, 392, 414, 428  
 Benskin, Richard, cl., 50, 115  
 Benson, George, cl., 204  
 —, Humphrey, chorister, 377  
 Bent, Ralph, cl., 55, 143  
 Bentham, Bentam, Thomas, cl., 190-1\*  
 —, —, bishop of Coventry and Lich-  
 field, 33-4\*, 36, 39-40, 44, 299  
 Berdsey, Berdesley, William, cl., 8-9  
 —. *Cp.* Baresby  
 Berisford, Francis, cl., 146, 173, 379  
 Berkeley, Bartley, the lord, 40, 44  
 —, Henry, 7th lord Berkeley, 259, 261,  
 288, 296-7\*, 299  
 Berkhamsted, co. Hert, deanery of, 58,  
 133-4, 208-9, 277-8, 444-5  
 —, Great, Barkhamstead Peter, co.  
 Hert., 20, 22, 58, 111, 133, 165,  
 209, 277  
 —, Little, Little Barkhamstedd, co.  
 Hert., 59, 135, 165, 208, 278-9  
 —, St Mary, *alias* Northchurch, co.  
 Hert., 20, 58, 133, 165, 209, 277  
 Berridge, Berige, Berrege, Birridg,  
 Henry cl., 54, 138, 168, 210, 282  
 —, John, cl., 193\*, 260, 291  
 —, Peter, cl., 30, 210, 333, 360, 431  
 —, William, cl., 45, 107, 129, 157, 164,  
 192  
 Berrie. *See* Bury  
 Berry, Burye, Edward, cl., 420, 420n  
 —, Thomas, cl., [*more than one person*],  
 28, 182, 317  
 Bersey. *See* Baresby  
 Bertie, Charles, esq., 304  
 —, Peregrine, esq., 304  
 —, —, lord Willoughby de Eresby, 79,  
 144  
 —, Richard, esq., 304, 338  
 —, Robert, 3rd earl of Lindsey, 300, 302  
 —, —, 12th lord Willoughby de  
 Eresby, 223-4, 235, 302-6\*, 323  
 Besborowe, Besbrowne. *See* Bees-  
 browne  
 Best, James, reader, 63

- Beswicke, John, cl., 3, 5, 186, 348, 360  
 Betchampton. *See* Beachampton  
 Bethell, Bethiell, Bithell, Ralph *or*  
     Raphael, cl., 64, 145, 172, 306,  
     378, 401  
 Bettles, Mr, schoolmaster, 387  
 Bevell, Robert, knt, 285  
 Bever. *See* Beaver  
 Beverley, Henry, cl., 21, 50, 116, 197\*,  
     264  
 —, John, cl., 196  
 —, Richard, cl., 93, 178\*, 309, 386,  
     403, 420  
 —, William, cl., 5, 96-7, 373, 394\*  
 Bewett, Buete, Gabriel, cl., 177, 240,  
     311, 327, 378, 407, 414, 423, 428  
 Bewsher. *See* Bowser  
 Bicker, co. Linc., 75, 149, 176, 227, 313,  
     384\*, 405, 421; school at, 405  
 Bickley, Buckley, John, cl., 195, 195*n*,  
     263  
 —, Thomas, cl., 195, 195*n*  
 —, —, preb., 432, 467  
 —. *See also* Buckley  
 Biddenham, Bidnam, co. Bed., 12, 125,  
     163, 188, 256  
 Bidnam. *See* Biddenham  
 Bierton, Beirton, co. Buck., 50, 206, 273  
 —, peculiar jurisdiction of, 206  
 Bigby, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 315,  
     390, 407, 423; school at, 407  
 Bigg, John, esq., 260, 281  
 Biggleswade, co. Bed., 262  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Biglande, Mr, cl., 22  
 Bignet, Bingnet, John, 282, 282*n*  
 —, —, cl., 212, 282, 282*n*  
 Bilcliff, George, cl., 92, 154, 182-3, 242,  
     327, 356, 391, 413, 428  
 —, Hugh, cl., 183, 327, 414, 428  
 —, Thomas, cl., 92, 154, 182, 326,  
     355-6, 391, 413, 428  
 Bill, Byll, James, cl., 131, 165, 194-5\*,  
     264  
 —, John, cl., 55, 142  
 —, —, D.D., preb., 166, 209-10, 277,  
     280, 376, 435\*  
 Billesby. *See* Bilsby  
 Billesdon, Bylsdon, co. Leic., 41, 105,  
     157, 217, 290, 295  
 —, Goadby in, *q.v.*  
 Billingborough, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175,  
     221, 300, 382, 397, 415  
 Billingsley, John, cl., 75  
 —, Thomas, cl., 77, 149  
 Billingham, co. Linc., 64, 146, 172, 228,  
     320, 378, 409, 424  
 Billington, co. Bed., 194  
 —, Long. *See* Bennington, Long  
 Bilsby, Billesbie, co. Linc., 83, 151, 179,  
     223, 304, 387, 400, 417  
 Bilsby, Billesby, Edward, esq., 304  
 Biltinge, George, cl., 81  
 Binbrook St Gabriel, co. Linc., 182,  
     231, 325, 355  
 — St Mary, co. Linc., 91, 154, 231,  
     326, 355, 391, 413, 428  
 —, —, school at, 391  
 Bineon, Byneon, Lawrence, cl., 202-3  
 Binge, Andrew, cl., 201\*  
 Bingham, Charles, cl., 82, 150, 179, 387  
 Bingnet. *See* Bignet  
 Binkes, William, cl., 111, 156, 213, 289  
 Bingley, James, cl., 217, 291  
 —, Robert, cl., 41, 106, 157  
 —, Thomas, cl., 193\*, 195, 202, 262  
 Binnes, Bynnes, Richard, cl., 182, 317,  
     408, 424  
 Birchall, John, cl., 57, 141  
 Birche, James, cl., 7, 90  
 —, Robert, cl., 383  
 Bircot, Robert, cl., 268  
 Birde, Burd, John, cl., 119, 162, 196,  
     202-3, 270  
 —, —, bishop of Chester, 34, 36\*, 41  
 —, Robert, cl., 208, 278  
 Birridg. *See* Berridge  
 Birtbey, Birtley, Burtbie, Alvery, cl.,  
     22-3, 209-10, 279  
 Birtone. *See* Burton Coggles  
 Biscathorpe, Biskerthorpe, co. Linc., 2,  
     93, 154, 183, 231, 327, 373, 392,  
     414, 428  
 Bishop, Bushopp, Byshope, John, cl.,  
     28, 213, 289  
 —, Richard, chorister, 437  
 —, William, cl., 200-1\*, 269  
 Bitchfield, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 222,  
     301, 381, 398, 416; school at, 381,  
     398  
 Bithell. *See* Bethell  
 Bitteswell, co. Leic., 38, 101, 214, 293  
 Blaby, Blaybie, co. Leic., 37, 101, 158,  
     214, 293  
 Black, Blake, Robert, cl., 87, 238, 400  
 — *or* Blackwell, Robert, cl., 150, 150*n*,  
     386  
 Blackborne, Blackburne, Anthony, cl.,  
     78, 177, 311, 385, 407, 423  
 —, Edmund, cl., 5, 70  
 Blackfordby, Blougherby, co. Leic., 216  
 Blackwell. *See* Black  
 Blackwin, Richard, cl., 39, 102  
 Blackwood, Mr, cl., 395  
 Blake. *See* Black  
 Blanchard, Blauncher, George, cl., 183,  
     328, 392\*, 414, 428  
 —, Thomas, cl., 49, 122, 161  
 Bland, Mr, schoolmaster, 397  
 —, Gilbert, cl., 36  
 —, Tobias, cl., 167, 211, 283  
 Blankney, co. Linc., 65, 146, 172, 228,  
     320, 378, 409, 424; school at,  
     378, 409  
 Blawre. *See* Blower  
 Blaybie. *See* Blaby

Bledlow, co. Buck., 122, 162, 204, 273  
 Bletchley, Bletsley, co. Buck., 16, 118,  
 163, 196-7, 200, 269  
 Bletso, William, gent., 258  
 Bletsoe, Blettisho, co. Bed., 126, 163,  
 190, 257, 278  
 Blibigh. *See* Blyborough  
 Blinkhorne, Nicholas, preb., 432-3\*, 467  
 Blith. *See* Blythe  
 Blittone. *See* Blyton  
 Blomley. *See* Bromley  
 Blont. *See* Blunt  
 Blougherby. *See* Blackfordby  
 Blount, Charles, 8th baron Mountjoy, 288  
 —. *See* Blunt  
 Blower, Blawre, John, cl., 48, 115, 160  
 Bloxholm, Bloxame, co. Linc., 66, 172,  
 229, 241, 318, 325, 379\*, 410,  
 425, 441  
 Blumley. *See* Bromley  
 Blunham, co. Bed., 131, 165, 192, 262  
 Blunston, Henry, schoolmaster, 404  
 Blunt, Blont, Blount, Blownte, John, 40  
 —, Robert, cl., 28-30, 105, 157, 215,  
 297  
 Bluntisham, co. Hunt., 24, 26\*, 56, 139,  
 166, 212, 282  
 Blyborough, Blibigh, co. Linc., 96, 155,  
 185, 233, 329, 337, 356, 394, 429  
 Blythe, Blith, Geoffrey, bishop of Coventry  
 and Lichfield, 38, 42  
 —, Hugh, cl., 112, 159, 216, 297  
 —, —, preb. of Windsor, archdeacon  
 of Leicester, 35, 433  
 Blyton, Blittone, co. Linc., 99, 156, 185,  
 233, 330, 340, 357, 395, 429  
 Boarstall, Borestall, co. Buck., 49, 121,  
 204, 272  
 Bocher. *See* Bowser  
 Bodley, Bodleighe, Miles, cl., 166, 212, 282  
 Boilston, Boilsonn, Boyleston, Thomas,  
 cl., 34, 109, 158, 287  
 —, William, cl., 216  
 Boker, William, cl., 55  
 Bolbrickle. *See* Brickhill, Bow  
 Bolingbroke, Bullingbrooke, co. Linc.,  
 80, 150, 178, 222, 302, 386, 398,  
 416; school at, 80, 386, 398  
 —, deanery of, 80-2, 150, 178, 222-3,  
 238, 302-3, 306, 323, 386-7, 398-9,  
 416-17, 441-3  
 —, earl of. *See* St John  
 Bolinge, William, cl., 55, 142  
 Bolles, Bolle, Bolls, John, cl., 400  
 —, —, knt and bart, 224, 303, 324,  
 347*n*  
 Bolnhurst, co. Bed., 128, 164, 190, 259  
 Bolton, Boulton, William, cl., 73, 148,  
 175, 211, 280, 300, 382, 397, 415  
 Bonby, Bondbie, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182,  
 232, 316, 390, 407, 423  
 Bond, Bound, George, cl., 172, 320, 378,  
 409, 424

Bond—(*cont.*)  
 —, Robert, public notary, official, 83,  
 111, 114-16  
 Boning, Bunynge, Thomas, cl., 28, 214  
 Bonner, Edmund, bishop of London,  
 38-9, 41, 43  
 —, John, cl., 17  
 Bonney, Thomas, cl., 159, 293  
 Bonser. *See* Bownsar  
 Booche. *See* Butcher  
 Booker, Thomas, cl., 128  
 —, William, cl., 142  
 Boorne. *See* Bourne  
 Boote. *See* Bott  
 Booth, Bouth, Bowthe, Mr. cl., 328  
 —, George, cl., 7, 79, 150, 177, 312,  
 373, 385, 407, 423  
 —, Hugh, cl., 104, 158, 215  
 —, John, chorister, 436  
 —, —, cl., 90, 91, 153, 172, 182\*,  
 240, 307, 316, 391\*, 408, 419, 423  
 —, —, poor-clerk, 436  
 —, Robert, cl., 94, 154, 183, 393;  
 heir of, 345  
 —, Stephen, reader, 81  
 —, William, gent., 316  
 Boothby Graffoe, Boothby by Navenby,  
 co. Linc., 64, 146, 171, 228, 320,  
 378, 409, 424, 468  
 — Pagnell, co. Linc., 69, 147, 174,  
 224, 307, 380, 402, 419  
 Bordman, Edward, cl., 73, 148, 175, 382  
 Borestall. *See* Boarstall  
 Boresworth. *See* Bosworth, Husbands  
 Borlase, Burlace, John, bart, 272  
 —, Mistress, 275  
 Borowe. *See* Burgh in the Marsh;  
 Burrow on the Hill  
 Borowin, John, cl., 127  
 Borroughe. *See* Burgh in the Marsh  
 Bostock, John, cl., 195, 263  
 —, Robert, cl., 200-1\*, 268  
 Boston, co. Linc., 2, 74-5, 149, 176, 227,  
 313, 369, 373, 383, 384, 405, 421;  
 school at, 74, 384, 405  
 —, the mayor and burgesses of, 314  
 Boston, George, cl., 21  
 Bosworth, Husbands, Boresworth, co.  
 Leic., 45, 105, 217, 290-1  
 —, Market, co. Leic., 28, 112, 159,  
 216, 298  
 Botcher. *See* Butcher  
 Boteler, Boteley, Henry, knt, 258, 258*n*  
 —, William, esq., 256  
 Botham, Mr. cl., 215  
 Botler. *See* Butler  
 Bott, Boote, Laurence, cl., 112, 159, 216,  
 298, 363-5, 367\*  
 Botterill, John, chorister, 436-7  
 Bottesford, co. Leic., 28, 46, 110, 156,  
 213-14, 288  
 —, Bottisforth, co. Linc., 97, 155, 187,  
 235, 334, 350, 361, 394, 430

- Bottesford, co. Linc.—(*cont.*)  
 —, Burringham in, *q v.*  
 Bottlebridge, co. Hunt., 55, 142, 167, 211, 285  
 Boules. *See* Bowles  
 Boultham, Baltham, Bowlthame, Bultham, co. Linc., 64, 145, 172, 224, 306, 378, 401, 418  
 Boulton. *See* Bolton  
 Bound. *See* Bond  
 Bouchier, William, earl of Bath, 261, 271  
 Bourne, Boorne, Burne, co. Linc., 2, 73, 148, 175, 221, 300, 363, 365, 368*n*, 382, 397, 415  
 Bourne, Osmund, cl., 200  
 —, *Cp.* Burne  
 Bouth. *See* Booth  
 Bovington, co. Hert., 53, 58, 133, 209, 277\*  
 Bowcocke. *See* Bulcock  
 Bowden, Great, co. Leic., 28, 30\*, 105\*, 108, 217, 290  
 Bowden, Thomas, cl., 159  
 Bower, Bowyer, John, cl., 15  
 —, Ralph, cl., 66, 146, 173, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 —, William, cl., 66  
 Bowes, Francis, cl., 79  
 Bowker, Robert, vicar-choral, 376, 434-5\*  
 Bowler, James, reader, 427  
 Bowles, Balles, Boules, Robert, cl., 316, 316*n*, 408, 423  
 —, Thomas, esq., 277  
 Bowlthame. *See* Boultham  
 Bowman, Edward, cl., 241, 410, 425  
 Bownell, Mardocheus, cl., 182, 326, 413, 428; *preb.*, 435  
 Bowsnar, Bonser, John, cl., 4-5  
 Bowser, Bewsher, Bocher, Leonard, cl., 2-3  
 Bowtell, Barnaby, 324  
 —, Magdalen, 324  
 Bowthe. *See* Booth  
 Bowyer. *See* Bower  
 Boyer, Noah, cl., 282  
 —, William, *knt.*, 266  
 Boyleston. *See* Boilston  
 Brabin, Nathaniel, cl., 284  
 Braceborough, co. Linc., 72, 148, 175, 231, 325, 382, 412, 427  
 Bracebridge, Brasebrigg, co. Linc., 64, 68, 172, 228, 320, 378, 409, 424  
 Braceby, co. Linc., 10, 69, 224, 307, 402, 419  
 Bracegirdle, Bracegyrdell, Bradgyrdell, Brasgerdle, Bridgardell, Thomas, cl., 28, 38, 101, 159, 214, 293  
 Bracewell, John, 439  
 Bradbury, Bradley, Ottiwell *or* Othoniell, cl., 176, 312, 404  
 Bradenham, co. Buck., 16, 48, 102, 123, 162, 206, 274  
 Bradgyrdell. *See* Bracegirdle  
 Bradley, co. Linc., 88, 152, 181, 225, 309, 390, 403, 420  
 Bradley, Dr, 305  
 —, Hugh, cl., 65, 146, 189  
 —, Ralph, cl., 40, 203, 271  
 —, Richard, cl., 87, 94, 152  
 —, Thomas, cl., 9, 12-13, 96, 177  
 —, William, cl., 89\*, 152  
 —. *See* Bradbury  
 Bradocke, Thomas, cl., 172  
 Bradshawe, Thomas, cl., 163, 202-3\*, 271  
 Bradstreet, Brodstreete, Simon, cl., 175, 300, 363, 365-7\*-8, 397, 415  
 Bradwell, co. Buck., 50, 118, 163, 200, 269  
 Brafield, Cold, Brayfield, co. Buck., 200, 269-70  
 Bragg, John, cl., 214  
 Brailsford, Thomas, *gent.*, 299  
 Braitofte. *See* Bratof  
 Bramfield, Brandfeilde, co. Hert., 59, 136, 166, 208, 278  
 Bramfield, William, cl., 209, 276  
 Brampton, co. Hunt., 212, 281  
 —, *preb.* *See* Lincoln  
 —[in *Torksey par.*], co. Linc., 360  
 Brandon, Mr, cl., 30  
 — *or* Bandon, Thomas, cl., 29, 108, 108*n*  
 Brangwin, Branguen, Burgwyne, John, cl., 48, 121, 161, 204-5\*, 272  
 Branston, Braunston, co. Leic., 110, 157, 213, 288  
 —, Braunceton, co. Linc., 65, 146, 172, 228, 320, 378, 409, 424, 465  
 Branswell. *See* Brauncwell  
 Brantingthorp. *See* Bruntingthorpe  
 Brasebrigg. *See* Bracebridge  
 Brasgerdle. *See* Bracegirdle  
 Bratof, Braitofte, co. Linc., 2, 82, 179, 223, 303, 387, 399, 418  
 Brattleby, co. Linc., 95, 186, 234, 332, 343, 359, 393, 430  
 Braughton. *See* Broughton by Brigg  
 Braunceton. *See* Branston  
 Brauncwell, Branswell, Brounswell, co. Linc., 66, 146, 172, 228, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 Braunston. *See* Branston  
 Braunstone [in *Glenfield par.*], co. Leic., 30, 101, 294  
 Bray, Braie, Robert, cl., 25-6\*-7\*, 57, 139, 211, 282  
 —, William, cl., 26  
 Brayfield. *See* Brafield, Cold  
 Breamer, Bremer, Thomas, cl., 200-1\*, 200*n*, 267  
 Breedon on the Hill, Bredon, co. Leic., 108, 216, 286  
 Brentingthope. *See* Bruntingthorpe  
 Brett, Breet, John, cl., 56\*, 140\*, 212



Brett—(*cont.*)

—, Richard, D.D., 197, 204-5\*, 204*n*, 273  
 —, William, gent., 296-7  
 Brewer, Bruer, John, cl., 48, 115  
 Brian, Bryan, George, cl., 213  
 —, Robert, cl., 3, 6-7, 9, 93-4, 147, 174, 373, 380\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 4  
 Brickhill, Bow, Bolbrickle, co. Buck., 50, 118, 162, 196, 200, 269  
 —, Great, Moche Bryckelhill, Great Brickle, co. Buck., 51, 118, 162, 200, 269  
 —, Little, co. Buck., 51, 118, 200, 259, 269  
 Bridgarell. *See* Bracegirdle  
 Bridges, Briggs, Briggs, Anthony, cl., 35, 113, 159, 216, 298  
 —, John, cl., 199\*, 299  
 —, Richard, gent., 333  
 —, William, cl., 21  
 Bridgewater, earl of. *See* Egerton  
 Briggs. *See* Bridges  
 Brightman, John, cl., 193\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 192, 261, 363-4\*, 366  
 Brigsley, co. Linc., 88, 152, 181, 225, 309, 390, 403, 420  
 Brill, co. Buck., 18, 49, 121, 204, 264, 272  
 Brimsley. *See* Brinsley  
 Bringhurst, co. Leic., 28, 44, 106, 157, 217, 290. *See also* Drayton  
 Bringhurst, Bringest, Bringhest, John, cl., 44, 112, 156, 213, 290, 310  
 Brington, Brinketon, Brynckton, co. Hunt., 24, 54\*, 137-8, 140, 167, 211, 281  
 Brinkhill, Brinckle, co. Linc., 79, 150, 177, 228, 311, 385, 407, 423, 441  
 Brinsley, Brimsley, Mr. cl., 216  
 —, John, cl., 30, 364-5  
 Brisby, Brusbie, William, cl., 105, 158, 215, 297  
 Bristowe, Briscoe, Briskowe, Nicholas, esq., 278, 280  
 —, Richard, cl., 35, 112, 159  
 Britton, Brittane, Britten, Nicholas, gent., 295  
 —, Peter, cl., 183, 328, 392, 414, 428  
 —, Stephen, cl., 74, 149, 176, 313, 313*n*, 384, 405, 421  
 Broccas, Elizabeth, widow, 292  
 Brockett, Brockitt, the lady, 278  
 —, Edward [*or* Edmund], cl., 188, 190-1\*, 259  
 —, John, knt, heirs of, 279  
 Brocklesby, co. Linc., 90, 120*n*, 153, 182, 232, 316, 390, 408, 423  
 Brodhurst, Thomas, cl., 211, 286  
 Brodstreete. *See* Bradstreet  
 Brograve, John, knt, 277

Broke, Brokes. *See* Brooks  
 Broksbie. *See* Brooksby  
 Bromby, Gerrard, cl., 403  
 Bromham, Brunham, Burneham, co. Bed., 126\*, 163, 190, 257  
 Bromhead, Edward, cl., 67, 147, 173, 379  
 Bromley, Blomley, Blumley, Brownley, Brumley, George, cl., 64, 172, 306, 373, 378, 401, 418  
 —, Henry, cl., 147, 173, 322, 380, 411, 426  
 —, Thomas, lord chancellor of England, 63-4\*. *Addenda*  
 —, William, esq., 299  
 Brooke, Henry, baron Cobham, 256  
 Brooks, Broke, Brokes, Mr. cl., 215  
 —, James, cl., 30\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 86, 388-9  
 —, William, cl., 65, 146, 378  
 Brooksby, Broxbie, co. Leic., 43, 104, 108, 296\*  
 Brooksby, Broksbie, Broxbie, [*blank*], gent., 325  
 —, —, family of, 325  
 —, Robert, esq., 39, 297  
 Broome, Laurence, cl., 205, 272  
 Brothertoft, co. Linc., 75, 176, 227, 313, 384, 405, 421  
 Broughton, co. Buck., 50, 118, 163, 200, 269  
 —, co. Hunt., 24, 56, 139, 166, 211, 282  
 —, Astley, co. Leic., 28, 29*n*, 101, 158, 214, 293  
 —, Brant, co. Linc., 2, 10, 68\*, 173, 229, 241, 243, 321, 345-6, 373, 380, 410, 425  
 —, by Brigg, Broughton, co. Linc., 2, 97, 155, 186, 235, 334, 349, 361, 394, 430  
 —, Nether, co. Leic., 44, 110, 156, 213, 288  
 Brounell, Edmund, alderman, 36  
 Brounswell. *See* Brauncewell  
 Browne, Broune, Browe, Mr. cl., 176  
 —, —, and his wife, 293  
 —, Agnes, dame, 33  
 —, Anthony, 1st viscount Montagu, 278-9  
 —, Charles, cl., 130  
 —, Christopher, cl., 382  
 —, Hugh, cl., 172, 239, 321, 378, 392, 393, 409  
 —, Humphrey, cl., 98, 155, 187, 334, 350, 361, 394, 430  
 —, John, cl., 6, 45, 103, 129, 157, 159, 164, 192-3\*, 216, 261, 287, 420  
 —, Matthew, cl., 71, 147, 174, 199\*, 266, 301, 381, 398, 416  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 55, 142  
 —, Peregrine, cl., 239, 304, 306, 400-1, 417-18



## Browne—(cont.)

- , Richard, esq., 263
- , Robert, cl., 9, 146, 173, 309, 374, 379
- , Roger, cl., 160, 169, 198
- , Thomas, 262
- , cl., 48, 124, 176, 314, 383, 406, 422
- , —, esq., 262
- , Valentine, knt, 303
- , William, cl., 56, 70, 75, 140, 147, 149, 174, 176, 301, 313, 381, 383\*, 398, 405, 416, 421

Brownley. *See* Bromley

Brownlow, Mr, 308

- , John, 327
- , —, knt, 308
- , Richard, esq., 307
- , William, 327

Broxbie. *See* BrooksbyBroxholme, co. Linc., 95, 95*n*, 154, 186, 234, 332, 343, 359, 393, 430

Broxholme, Mary, widow, 328

—, William, 310

Bruce, Robert, earl of Ailesbury and Elgin, 261\*

Brudenell, Robert, 2nd earl of Cardigan, 291

Brudnell, Edmund, knt, 41, 42\*

—, John, esq., 290, 292\*, 321

—, Paul, cl., 217, 292

Bruer. *See* BrewerBrumley. *See* BromleyBrunham. *See* BromhamBruntingthorpe, Brantingthorp, Brentingthorpe, Bruntingworthe, co. Leic., 37, 101, 159, 159*n*, 215, 293Brusbie. *See* BrisbyBryan. *See* BrianBryckelhill, Moche. *See* Brickhill, GreatBrynckton. *See* Brington

Buck, Buke, the lady, 300

—, William, cl., 152, 180, 322, 389, 411, 426

Buckbery, Robert, cl., 73, 148, 175, 300, 382, 397, 415

Buckcocke, Buccocke, Buckcock, Buckat, Bullocke, Thomas, cl., 127, 163, 163*n*, 190-1\*, 258

Buckden, Bugden, co. Hunt., 96, 283, 313, 371, 466

—, letter dated at, 219, 247

—, preb. of *See* Lincoln

Buckeridge, John, D.D., 214, 294

Buckingham, county of, 16-21, 47-51, 160\*, 169, 238, 365, 369, 441

—, a Glover of, 370, 469

Buckingham, co. Buck., 206, 294

Buckingham, archdeacon of. *See* Longland; Webb

—, archdeaconry of, 16-21, 47-51, 114-24\*, 160-3, 169-70, 196-207\*, 253, 259, 264-75, 364, 444-7, 450, 454-5, 458-60, 462

Buckingham, archdeaconry of—(cont.)

—, —, official of, 196-7. *See* Smith

—, deanery of, 115-17, 160-1, 196-9, 264-5, 444-5

—, peculiar jurisdiction of, 206

Buckley, [*query* co. Flint], 271Buckley, Bulkeley, Edmund or Edward, cl., 126, 163, 163*n*, 188-91\*

—, Edward, D.D., 257

—, *See* Bickley

Buckminster, co. Leic., 43, 110, 156, 213, 288

Bucknall, co. Linc., 80, 150, 178, 225, 308, 386, 403, 420; school at, 403

Buckworth, co. Hunt., 54, 137, 210, 281

Buddle, Budle, George, cl., 242, 328, 345, 359, 414, 429

Buete. *See* Bewett

Buggin, William, esq., 283

Buke. *See* BuckBulcock, Bawcock, Bowcocke, Bullocke, Thomas, cl., 185\*, 329\*, 338\*, 338*n*, 357\*, 357*n*, 394\*, 429

Buley, John, cl., 304

Bulkeley. *See* BuckleyBull, John, cl., 10, 10*n*, 174-5, 324-5, 381, 381*n*, 383, 412, 427

—, Robert, cl., 99, 156, 186, 331, 342, 358, 395

Bullingbrooke. *See* BolingbrokeBullingham, Francis, registrar, 220, 221\*, 242, 246, 246*n*, 247\*, 251, 466\*, 467\*

—, John, bishop of Gloucester, 93

—, Nicholas, bishop of Lincoln, 33\*, 36-40\*, 42-4\*, 170, 467

—, Thomas, preb., laic, 153, 376, 434-5\*, 467

Bullington, co. Linc., 93

Bullock, George, cl., 28

—, John, cl., 58, 133, 165

—, Richard, cl., schoolmaster, 403

—, William, cl., 28

—, *See* BuckcockeBultham. *See* Boultham

Bunney, Thomas, cl., 102

Bunynge. *See* Boning

Burbage, co. Leic., 293

Burbeck, William, cl., 190

Burd. *See* Birde

Burditt, Burdet, Ethelbert, preb., laic, 376, 434-5\*, 466

—, William, cl., 106, 157, 217, 290

Burge, Robert, cl., 5

Burgess, Burgesse, Burgis, John, cl., 205\*, 273, 363\*-4\*-5

—, Robert, cl., 26

Burgh on Bain, co. Linc., 2, 93, 154, 183, 231, 327, 392, 414, 428

— in the Marsh, Borowe, Borroughe, Burrowghe, co. Linc., 82, 151, 179, 223, 303, 303*n*, 387, 399, 418; school at, 387, 399

- Burgh, Burrow, the lord, 296\*  
 Burghley, co. North'ton, 222  
 Burghley, baron. *See* Cecil  
 Burgoine, Dorothy, gentlewoman, 276  
 —, John, gent., 263-4  
 Burgwyne. *See* Brangwin  
 Burholme. *See* Barholm  
 Burlace. *See* Borlase  
 Burley, John, cl., 82, 151, 179, 387, 399, 418  
 Burne, William, cl., 104, 158, 215, 297  
 —. *Cp.* Bourne  
 Burneby, William, cl., 318, 410, 425  
 Burneham. *See* Bromham  
 Burnell, Maurice, cl., 55, 139, 167  
 Burnett, Andrew, cl., 78-9, 149, 385  
 Burnham, co. Buck., 114, 160, 169, 198, 266  
 —, deanery of, 114-15, 160, 198-201, 266-7, 444-5  
 Burrell, Mr, schoolmaster, 409  
 —, John, cl., 241  
 —, Redmayne, esq., 300  
 —, Robert, cl., 403, 420  
 —, William, cl., 130  
 Burringham [in Bottesford par.], co. Linc., 350  
 Burrow on the Hill, Borowe, co. Leic., 45, 110, 213, 288  
 Burrow, Erasmus, cl., 213, 288  
 —, John, knt, 288  
 —, Rachel, 288  
 —. *See* Burgh  
 Burrowghe. *See* Burgh in the Marsh  
 Bursey, Bursie, John, cl., 116, 161, 198-9\*, 265, 365  
 Burstall, co. Leic., 296  
 Burtbie. *See* Birtbey  
 Burton Coggles, Birtone, Byrton, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 222, 301, 381, 398, 416  
 —, Gate, Gaitburtonne, co. Linc., 95, 186, 234, 242, 331-2, 342, 345, 359, 393, 430  
 — Lazars, co. Leic., 28, 30, 109, 214  
 — by Lincoln, co. Linc., 2, 95, 154, 186, 234, 243, 332, 343, 359, 393, 430  
 — Overy, co. Leic., 42, 106, 157, 217, 290  
 — Pedwardine, co. Linc., 66, 73, 146, 173, 228, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 — on Stather, co. Linc., 4, 97, 155, 186, 235, 334, 349, 361, 394, 430  
 Burton, Brian, cl., 177, 311, 369, 407, 423  
 —, Christopher, cl., 183, 328, 393, 414, 429  
 —, John, gent., 292  
 —, Robert, cl., 210, 281  
 —, —, reader, 106  
 —, Thomas, cl., 42, 107, 419\*  
 —, —, knt, 292  
 —, —, preb., 281, 282  
 Burwell, co. Linc., 4, 85, 180, 230, 322, 388, 411, 426  
 Bury, Berrie, Bery, co. Hunt., 24, 26\*, 57, 139, 211, 282  
 Burye. *See* Berry  
 Bushby [in Thurnby par.], co. Leic., 292  
 Bushe, Thomas, cl., 60, 134, 166, 209, 276  
 Bushopp. *See* Bishop  
 Buslingthorpe, co. Linc., 71, 77, 95, 186, 234, 332, 343, 359, 369, 393, 430, 469  
 Bussey, Bushee, Buzye, John, cl., 59, 135, 166, 208, 278  
 Bust, Matthew, cl., 115  
 Butcher, Boocher, Botcher, William, cl., 14, 131, 165  
 Butler, Botler, Beckingham, gent., 262  
 —, Douglas widow of Charles, 337  
 —, Henry, knt, 278  
 —, Philip, knt, 276, 279\*  
 —, Richard, cl., 175, 237, 259, 259n, 383, 397  
 —, Robert, 437  
 —, —, vicar-choral, poor-clerk, 376, 436-7\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 149, 176, 313, 384, 405, 421  
 —, —, organist, 377  
 —, —, poor-clerk, 436\*  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 436-7\*  
 —, William, cl., 60, 134, 166, 208  
 Butterfield, John, cl., 61, 137, 209, 279  
 Butterwick [in Holland], co. Linc., 74, 149, 176, 227, 313, 384, 405, 421  
 — [in Isle of Axholme], West Butterwick, co. Linc., 99, 185, 233, 331, 395  
 Butterworth, Edmund, cl., 89n  
 —, Edward, cl., 4-5, 89\*, 89n  
 Button, Humphrey, 39  
 Buttrey, Battrey, Simon, cl., 69, 147, 173-4, 239, 307, 380-1, 402\*, 419\*  
 Buzye. *See* Bussey  
 Bye. *See* Bee  
 Bygrave, co. Hert., 60, 134, 166, 208-9, 276  
 Bylsdon. *See* Billesdon  
 Byrton. *See* Burton Coggles  
 Bytham, Castle, Great Bitham, co. Linc., 70, 148, 174, 222, 301, 381, 397, 416  
 —, Little, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 222, 301, 381, 398, 416  
 Bythorn, co. Hunt., 26, 54, 137, 211, 281  
 Bythorn. *See* Abithorne  
 Bywater, William, chorister, 437  
 Cabourn, co. Linc., 88, 92, 181, 225, 240, 310, 390, 404, 420  
 Caddington, Cuddington, co. Bed., 127, 164, 190, 258  
 —. *See* Saddington

- Cade, Anthony, cl., 215, 217, 290, 295  
 —, William, cl., 116, 160, 198-9\*, 265, 365
- Cadeby, Catebie, co. Leic., 36, 112, 159, 216, 297, 363, 365, 367*n*
- Cadeby, Thomas, cl., 80
- Caderton. *See* Chaderton
- Cadney, Caudney, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 316, 390, 408, 423; school at, 408
- Cadwell. *See* Cauldwell
- Caenby, Cainebie, co. Linc., 96, 155, 185, 233, 329, 337, 356, 394, 429
- Cæsar, Charles, knt, 326
- , Dr. Henry, cl., 211, 283
- Cainhoe, Keinhoe, Keynoe, William, cl., 202-3\*, 271, 271*n*
- Caistor, co. Linc., 182, 232, 316
- , preb. of. *See* Lincoln
- Calceby, co. Linc., 84, 151, 179, 223, 305, 388, 400, 417
- Calcethorpe, Calstropp, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230, 241, 323, 389, 411, 426
- Calcewaith, co. Linc., deanery of, 83-5, 151, 179-80, 223-4, 238-9, 302, 304-6, 322, 387-8, 400-1, 417-18, 441, 442-3
- Calcotte. *See* Caldecot
- Caldecot, Calcotte, co. Hunt., 55, 142, 167, 211, 285
- Caldecote, Calcott, co. Hert., 60, 134, 166, 208, 276
- Caldfield *rectius* Oldfield. *See* Ouldfeild
- Caley, William, cl., 128
- Calford, Edward, cl., 28
- Calkwell. *See* Cawkwell
- Callowe, Francis, cl., 421\*, 421*n*
- Calstropp. *See* Calcethorpe
- Calthrop. *See* Sculthorpe
- Calverley, Calverrie, Caverley, George, knt, 289
- , Ralph, cl., 69, 76, 147, 174, 176, 239, 308, 314, 380, 384, 402, 406, 419, 422
- Calverton, co. Buck., 16, 50, 119, 162, 202, 269
- Cambell. *See* Campbell
- Cambridge, co. Camb., 242, 381, 381*n*
- Cambridge University, licence to preach granted by, 33, 55, 256, 260-1\*, 264\*, 267, 276, 279-83, 285-6\*, 288, 290, 295, 297-8, 306-7\*, 309, 312, 318, 320, 322, 324, 349*n*, 358*n*, 361*n*
- , colleges and halls—  
 Catherine hall, 37, 39  
 Christ's college, 33, 43, 45, 287, 320; master of, *see* Hawford  
 Clare hall, 284\*, 317  
 Corpus Christi college, 455  
 Emmanuel college, 286-7\*  
 Jesus college, 37, 42
- Cambridge University, colleges—(*cont.*)  
 King's college, 35, 250-1, 340, 357  
 King's hall, 39  
 Magdalene college, 35  
 Pembroke hall, 284-5  
 Peter-house, 34, 36\*, 133*n*, 281, 290  
 Queens' college, 41  
 St John's college, 33  
 Trinity college, 127, 257-60\*, 263-4\*, 268, 270, 279-80\*, 297, 310\*, 314  
 Trinity hall, 283-4\*
- Cammeringham, Corringham, co. Linc., 96, 155, 155*n*, 185, 233, 329, 337, 356, 394, 429
- Camocke, [Mr], usher, 403
- Campbell, Cambell, Mr, cl., 217
- , Robert, cl., 292
- , —, schoolmaster, 381
- Campton, co. Bed., 131, 165, 192, 262
- Candish. *See* Cavendish
- Candlesby, co. Linc., 82, 151, 179, 223, 303, 387, 399, 418
- Candlesby, Richard, cl., 84
- Candleshoe, co. Linc., deanery of, 82-3, 150-1, 178-9, 223, 238, 303-4, 387, 399-400, 418, 441-3
- Canterbury, archbishop of, 70, 74, 88, 108, 111, 115, 119, 127\*, 130\*, 134-6\*, 184, 219-21\*, 275. *See also* Grindall; Parker; Whitgift
- chaplain to, 345
- dispensations granted by, 71\*, 76-7, 79, 87, 92, 95, 102-3, 105-6, 108, 121-2, 133-8, 143-4\*
- letters of, 220, 245, 248-9, 251-2, 368
- licence to preach granted by, 33, 38, 43, 74, 256, 259-60\*, 262-4\*, 266-8\*, 270, 273, 275-9\*, 283-4\*, 286\*, 288, 290-3\*, 295\*, 297-8\*, 300, 302, 312, 314\*-15, 320-2, 326, 328, 361*n*, 398, 425
- ordinations by, 35-7, 72, 74, 103, 128, 134, 136, 245-6\*-52\*, 403, 465
- ordinations by suffragan bishops of, 86, 102, 107-8, 112, 115-16, 120, 129, 131
- patronage of, 34, 269, 273
- qualifications for plurality supplied by, 272, 274, 276\*, 288, 308, 310-11, 315, 317, 327-8
- suffragan bishops of. *See* Dover; Pavada; Sidon
- Canwick, co. Linc., 65, 172, 228, 320, 378, 408-9, 424
- Capell, Arthur, knt, 278
- Caperne, Caporne, Capron, Mr, cl., 215
- , Christopher, cl., 79
- , Richard, cl., 64, 145, 379
- Cardigan, earl of. *See* Brudenell
- Cardington, co. Bed., 12, 125, 163, 188, 256

- Careby, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 222, 301, 381, 398, 416  
 Carew, Edward, *knt*, 267  
 Carey, Cary, Edward, *knt*, 277\*  
 —, John, 3rd baron Hunsdon, 261  
 —, —, *esq.*, 321  
 Carby, co. Linc., 72, 148, 175, 231, 325, 382, 412, 427  
 Carlisle, co. Cumb., bishop of, 227, 311, 314-15\*, 414. *See also* Robinson  
 —, —, ordinations by, 67-8, 78\*, 80\*, 89, 134  
 Carlton, co. Bed., 126, 163, 190, 257  
 —, co. Linc., 4  
 —, Castle, co. Linc., 85, 152, 180, 230, 322, 388, 411, 426  
 —, Curlieu, co. Leic., 106, 112, 157, 217, 290, 294  
 —, Great, co. Linc., 85, 152, 180, 230, 241, 322, 388, 411, 426; school at, 411  
 —, Kyme cum Dalby, co. Linc., *preb.* of. *See* Lincoln  
 —, by Lincoln, co. Linc., 4. *See also* North and South Carlton  
 —, Little, co. Linc., 85, 152, 180, 230, 238, 304, 322, 388, 411, 426  
 —, le Moorland, co. Linc., 64, 145, 172, 224, 306, 378, 401, 418  
 —, North, co. Linc., 186, 234, 344  
 —, Paynell cum Thurlby, co. Linc., *preb.* of. *See* Lincoln  
 —, Scroop, co. Linc., 68, 147, 173, 229, 321, 380, 410, 425  
 —, South, co. Linc., 186, 234, 344  
 Carlton, Charleton, Robert, *cl.*, 99, 156, 186, 331, 342, 358, 395  
 Carnarvon, earl of. *See* Dormer  
 Carney. *See* Corney  
 Carpenter, John, *cl.*, 201, 267  
 Carr, Edward, *knt*, 303-4, 317-18\*, 320  
 —, Robert, *esq.*, 313, 317-18  
 —, —, *knt*, 318, 322  
 —, Thomas, *cl.*, 66, 146, 172-3, 379  
 —, William, *knt*, 318  
 Carrier, Thomas, *cl.*, 430\*  
 Carrington, Edward, *cl.*, 175, 383  
 —, Richard, *cl.*, 74, 148, 175, 300, 383, 397, 415  
 Carter, Elizabeth, 253  
 —, Hugh, *cl.*, 182, 326, 355  
 —, Lewis, schoolmaster, 74  
 —, Ralph, *cl.*, 157  
 —, Randall, *cl.*, 107  
 —, Thomas, *cl.*, 37, 103, 158  
 —. *See* Cater  
 Cartwright, Edward, *cl.*, 193  
 —, John, *cl.*, 192  
 —, Miles, *cl.*, 10-11, 74  
 —, William, *cl.*, 11  
 Carwarden, Robert, *cl.*, 204-5  
 Cary. *See* Carey  
 Cash, Mr, *cl.*, 183  
 —, John, *cl.*, 323, 411, 426  
 Casle. *See* Castle  
 Castle Thorpe. *See* Thorpe, Castle  
 Castle, Casle, Castell, John, 285  
 —, Thomas, *cl.*, 50, 117  
 Castleton, viscount, 326. *See* Saunderson  
 Catebie. *See* Cadeby  
 Cater, Carter, Mr, 40  
 —, George, *cl.*, 303, 399, 418  
 —, Richard, *cl.*, 339, 357, 357*n*, 429  
 Catline, Robert, chief justice, 39  
 —, —, *cl.*, 185, 329  
 Cattell, Richard, yeoman, 293  
 Catthorpe, Thorpe Thomas, co. Leic, 36, 103, 159, 214, 295  
 Catton, Henry, *cl.*, 45  
 Catworth, Great, co. Hunt., 24, 54, 138, 167, 210, 281, 284  
 —, Little, co. Hunt., 282  
 Caudney. *See* Cadney  
 Cauldwell, Cadwell, James, *cl.*, 50, 119, 162  
 Cauont. *See* Cawnte  
 Cave, Brian, *esq.*, 34, 40-2, 291, 296  
 —, Francis, *esq.*, 40  
 —, William, *esq.*, 41, 292  
 Cavendish, Candish, Thomas, *esq.*, 311  
 —, [? William, 1st baron Cavendish], 285  
 Caventrye. *See* Coventry  
 Caverley. *See* Calverley  
 Caversfield, Kaversfeild, co. Buck., 50, 115, 161, 196, 264  
 Cawdwell. *See* Chadwell  
 Cawkwell, Calkwell, co. Linc., 80\*, 150, 178, 225, 308, 386, 403, 420  
 Cawne, John, *cl.*, 216, 298  
 Cawnte, Cauont, Thomas, *cl.*, 288, 288*n*  
 Cawsey, William, *cl.*, 29  
 Cawthorpe, Little, co. Linc., 83-4, 151, 179, 223, 305, 387, 400, 417  
 Cayse, John, *cl.*, 110  
 Cayso. *See* Keysoe  
 Caythorpe, Caithorpe, co. Linc., 4, 68, 146, 173, 229, 321, 373, 380, 410, 425  
 Cayton. *See* Clayton  
 Cecil, [blank], lady Burghley, 325  
 —, James, 3rd earl of Salisbury, 278, 279  
 —, Thomas, 2nd baron Burghley, 222, 302\*, 311, 325\*  
 —, William, 1st baron Burghley, lord treasurer, 65, 226, 229  
 Centum Solidorum, *preb.* *See* Lincoln  
 Chaderton, Caderton, Chatterton, George, *cl.*, 127, 163, 190-1\*, 258  
 —, Laurence, *preb.*, 433  
 —, William, bishop of Lincoln, 219-20\*, 245-52  
 Chadwell, Cawdwell, co. Leic., 218



- Chadwick, John, cl., 332, 344, 359, 430  
 Chalceldon, in Bythinia, bishop of. *See* Mackarell  
 Chalenor, Robert, D.D., 114, 160, 197-9\*, 266  
 —, Thomas, knt, 265  
 Chalesworthe. *See* Charlesworth  
 Chalfont St. Giles, co. Buck., 16, 48, 114, 160, 198, 266  
 — St. Peter, co. Buck., 48, 114, 160, 198, 266  
 Chalgrave, co. Bed., 127, 164, 170, 190, 258  
 Chamberlain, Mr. cl., 215  
 —, Dr. cl., 194  
 —, Bartholomew, S.T.D., 56, 139, 167, 212, 284\*  
 —, Francis, 293  
 —, Henry, cl., 4  
 —, Philip, cl., 206-7\*, 275  
 —, Richard, cl., 41, 105, 157, 278, 383  
 —, Thomas, cl., 31, 163, 190-1\*, 257, 297  
 — *rectius* Chambers, *q.v.*  
 Chambers, John, cl., 188, 256  
 — *or* Chamberlen, John, cl., 188-89\*, 256, 384. Addenda  
 —, Leonard, cl., 209  
 —, Richard, cl., 53, 61, 136, 166, 208, 364\*, 366-7\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 60, 135  
 —, Halsey *alias*. *See* Halsey  
 Chandler, Chaundeler, John, cl., 51, 117  
 —, —, preb., 375, 432-3\*  
 Chapman, Mr. cl., 5  
 —, Christopher, cl., 93, 154, 183, 327, 392, 414, 428  
 —, John, cl., 51, 165, 209, 277  
 —, Laurence, schoolmaster, 406  
 —, Robert, cl., 72, 176, 312, 374, 374*n*, 383, 404, 421  
 —, Thomas, cl., 216  
 —, William, cl., 60, 135, 165, 209, 276  
 —, —, cl., reader, 84\*, 179, 305, 400, 417  
 Chardsley. *See* Chearsley  
 Charlesworth, Chalesworthe, Charesworth, John, cl., 91, 153, 153*n*, 391  
 Charleton. *See* Carlton  
 Charlett, Francis, cl., 269  
 —, John, cl., 201  
 Charnock, Chernoc, Chornock, Hugh, cl., 50, 119  
 —, Richard, 261  
 —, Villiers, bart, 262  
 Chartley, co. Staff., 40  
 Chatburne, William, cl., 60, 134  
 Chatterton. *See* Chaderton  
 Chaundeler. *See* Chandler  
 Chawne, John, cl., 214  
 Chawner, John, cl., 293  
 Chearsley, Chardsley, Chersley, co. Buck., 16, 121, 204, 272  
 Cheddington, Cheldington, Chirdington, co. Buck., 16, 19, 49, 117, 200, 267  
 Cheesman, John, cl., 319  
 —, —, vicar-choral, 435  
 Cheke, John, cl., 48, 114  
 Chellington, co. Bed., 126, 163, 190, 257  
 Chelsburie. *See* Cholesbury  
 Cheney, Cheyney, Francis, knt, 266-7  
 —, Jane, baroness Cheney, 259, 261, 262  
 —, John, cl., 38  
 —, Thomas, esq., 259  
 Chenies *or* Isenhampstead Cheynes, Isnamsted, co. Buck., 115, 160, 198, 267  
 Cherington, Sherington, William, cl., 17-18  
 Chernoc. *See* Charnock  
 Cherry, Francis, merchant, 294  
 Chersley. *See* Chearsley  
 Chesham, co. Buck., 470  
 — Bois, co. Buck., 48, 114\*, 114*n*, 160, 198, 266  
 — Leicester, co. Buck., 114, 160, 198, 266  
 — Woburn, co. Buck., 114, 114*n*, 266  
 Cheshunt, Chesthunt, co. Hert., 259  
 Chesilden, Cheselden, Chesylayne, Nicholas, cl., 55, 142, 167, 211  
 Chessall, John, cl., 44, 110-11, 156  
 Chester, co. Chester, 46  
 Chester, bishop of, 33\*  
 —, —. *See also* Birde; Downham  
 —, —, ordinations by, 33-4\*-6\*, 38\*, 40-1, 43, 63-6\*-7, 69-70\*, 72-5, 77\*, 79-81, 85\*-6\*, 88\*, 90-1\*-3\*, 95\*-8\*-9\*-101\*-2\*, 104\*-5\*-7\*-9\*, 111\*, 114, 116\*-18\*, 120\*-2\*, 124\*-5\*, 127\*-8\*-9\*-30, 134, 136-7\*, 139-40, 142  
 —, suffragan bishop of, ordinations by, 68, 107  
 Chester, Mr. D.D., 280  
 —, Anthony, esq., 269  
 —, Thomas, cl., 28  
 Chesterton, co. Hunt., 55, 142\*, 167, 211, 285  
 Chesthunt. *See* Cheshunt  
 Chetame, Ralph, cl., 112  
 Chetisley. *See* Chicheley  
 Chetwode, Chitwood, co. Buck., 16, 20\*, 50, 115, 196, 264\*  
 Chetwood, Richard, knt, 257  
 Cheveley, John, cl., 319, 409, 424  
 —, —, vicar-choral, 437  
 —, Zachary, chorister, 437  
 Cheyles, Andrew, cl., 3  
 Cheyney. *See* Cheney  
 Chicheley, Chetisley, co. Buck., 51, 119, 202, 269



- Chichester, bishop of, ordinations by, 63, 77, 82, 86  
 —, suffragan bishop of. *See* How  
 Child, William, cl., 215, 295  
 Chilton, Shilton, co. Buck., 16, 122, 204, 272  
 Chippingdale, [John, LL.D.], 296, 334  
 —, —, preb., laic, 376, 434-5\*, 467  
 —, —, LL.D., official of the archdeaconry of Leicester, 212  
 Chirdington. *See* Cheddington  
 Chitwood. *See* Chetwode  
 Chivesfield, Sheffield [in Graveley par.], co. Hert., 61, 136, 279  
 Choice, William, cl., 44  
 Cholesbury, Chelsburie, Chollsebery, co. Buck., 16, 18, 50, 117, 200, 267  
 Chornock. *See* Charnock  
 Christmas, John, gent., 282  
 Christofer, Henry, clerk of the works, 377, 436-7\*  
 —, Stephen, 438\*  
 Church, Christopher, 125, 125*n*  
 Church Langton. *See* Langton, Church  
 Clapham, Clophame, co. Bed., 126, 190, 257  
 —, deanery of, 126-7, 163, 190-1, 257-8, 442-3  
 Clapham, Clopham, Cloppam, Robert, cl., 24, 129, 164, 192-3\*, 260  
 —, Thomas, cl., 54\*, 137-8  
 Clarke, Cleark, Clerke, Dr, 261  
 —, Mr, 276, 415  
 —, Anthony, cl., 54, 139  
 —, Bennet. *See* Addenda  
 —, Edward, 293  
 —, George, cl., 152, 154, 177, 180, 207\*, 315, 323, 389, 393, 406, 411, 422, 426  
 —, Humphrey, cl., 203, 271  
 —, John, cl., 13, 17, 29, 106, 128, 131, 157, 165, 179, 181, 217, 291, 304, 310, 390, 399, 404, 418  
 —, Matthew, cl., 421  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 17, 48, 123, 162, 182, 326, 355, 391, 413  
 —, Richard, cl., 4, 48, 123, 162, 206-7\*, 274, 428  
 —, Robert, cl., 54, 138, 210  
 —, Roger, cl., 4-5  
 —, Thomas, 306  
 —, —, cl., schoolmaster, 41, 54, 107, 117, 138, 157, 312, 404-5, 421  
 —, —, gent., 280  
 —, William, cl., 28, 37, 74, 97\*, 101, 132, 149, 159, 166, 176, 215, 266, 293, 384  
 —, Linton *alias*. *See* Linton  
 Claver, Arthur, public notary, 189, 197  
 —, Matthew, esq., 264  
 Clawson, Long, Clawston, Claxton, co. Leic., 44, 110, 156, 213, 288  
 Claxby by Alford, Claxby St. Andrews, co. Linc., 84, 151, 179, 223, 305, 388, 400, 417  
 — by Normanby, co. Linc., 91, 154, 182, 231, 326, 355, 391, 413, 428  
 — Pluckacre, co. Linc., 79, 150, 177, 228, 311, 385, 407, 423  
 Claxton. *See* Clawson Long  
 Claxton, Slaxton, George, cl., 102, 102*n*, 103, 176, 390  
 Claybrooke, Cleabrook, Clebrocke, Cleybroke, co. Leic., 28, 38, 101, 158, 214, 293, 369  
 Claydon, East, Estclaidon, Estcleydonn, co. Buck., 49, 121, 161, 204, 272  
 —, Middle, co. Buck., 121, 161, 204, 272  
 —, Steeple, Steplecleydon, co. Buck., 116, 160, 196, 265  
 Claypole, Claiepoll, co. Linc., 68, 147, 173, 229, 321\*, 380, 411, 425; school at, 411  
 Clayton, Cayton, Cleton, Cleyton, Mr, 234  
 —, Edmund, cl., 35, 113, 159  
 —, James, cl., 111  
 —, Matthew, gent., 349, 349*n*, 360  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 58, 111, 133, 156, 165  
 —, Ralph, master of grammar school, 67  
 —, Richard, S.T.P., preb., archdeacon of Lincoln, 242, 245-7\*, 250, 344, 359, 430, 433\*  
 Clayworth, co. Nott., 242  
 Cleabrook, Clebrocke. *See* Claybrooke  
 Cleasbie. *See* Clesbye  
 Clee, co. Linc., 4, 10, 88, 181, 225, 240, 309, 390, 403, 420  
 Clement, John, gent., 43  
 Clements, Edward, cl., 214, 214*n*, 294  
 Clerke. *See* Clarke  
 Clesbye, Cleasbie, Cleysby, Cleyston, Thomas, cl., 2-3, 11  
 Cleton. *See* Clayton  
 Cleybroke. *See* Claybrooke  
 Cleyston. *See* Clesbye  
 Cliff, Clyff, John, cl., 7-9, 81, 150  
 —, Richard, cl., 155, 186, 334, 349, 394  
 Clifford, Henry, cl., 341*n*  
 Clifton, co. Bed., 12, 131, 165, 189, 192, 263  
 —, co. Nott., 54  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 —, Reynes, co. Buck., 49, 119, 162, 202, 269  
 Clifton, Gervase, 1st baron Clifton of Leighton Bromswold, 282  
 Clinton, Edward, 1st earl of Lincoln, 302, 323  
 —, Henry, 2nd earl of Lincoln, 221-2\*, 227, 286, 299, 300\*, 302, 304, 315\*

- Clinton, baron. *See* Fiennes  
 Clixby, co. Linc., 316  
 Clophame. *See* Clapham  
 Clophill, co. Bed., 12, 129, 164, 192, 261  
 Cloppam. *See* Clapham  
 Clothall, Clottall, co. Hert., 20, 60, 134, 166, 208, 276  
 Clough, Richard, cl., 305, 401, 417  
 Coates. *See* Cotes  
 Cobbe, Thomas, gent., 258  
 Cobham, baron. *See* Brooke  
 Coblington. *See* Cublington  
 Cockborne, George, cl., 78-9, 149, 177\*, 240, 311, 315, 385\*, 407\*, 423  
 —, John, cl., 87, 422  
 Cocke, Henry, knt, 280  
 —, Thomas, cl., 117  
 Cockeringe. *See* Cockin  
 Cockerington St Leonard, co. Linc., 4, 86, 152, 180, 230, 322, 389, 411, 426  
 — St Mary, co. Linc., 86, 180, 230, 322\*, 389, 411, 426  
 Cockeshott, Roger, cl., 182, 391  
 Cockett, George, cl., 67, 146  
 Cockin, Cockeringe, Kockinge, John, esq., 263  
 —, Stephen, cl., 22, 23, 134  
 —, Thomas, cl., 29  
 Cockinghatley. *See* Hatley Cockayne  
 Codd, George, cl., 64-5  
 —, Richard, cl., 91, 154, 182, 326, 355, 391, 413, 428  
 Codereth. *See* Cottered  
 Coe. *See* Coe  
 Colbroke. *See* Colnbrook  
 Colchester, suffragan bishop of, 263. *See* Stearne  
 Colcoll, Coldcoll, Robert, cl., 78, 87, 152  
 Coldoverton. *See* Overton, Cold  
 Cole, Mrs, 228  
 —, Henry, cl., 243, 345-6  
 —, Nathaniel, cl., 201\*, 268  
 —, William, cl., 17  
 —, —, dean of Lincoln, 433  
 —, —, preb., 375, 432-3\*, 467  
 Colebranne, John, 35  
 Coleby, co. Linc., 65, 146, 172, 228, 320, 378, 409, 424; school at, 409  
 Coleby, Mr, gent., 297  
 Coleman, Thomas, reader, 106  
 Coleorton, Colorton, co. Leic., 108, 158, 216, 286, 369  
 Colet, Elizabeth, widow, 285  
 Colley, Anthony, esq., 41  
 —, Francis, cl., 318  
 —, Ralph, cl., 116  
 Collier, Colier, Collyer, Colyer, Robert, cl., 8-9, 77, 176, 313, 374, 383, 405, 421  
 Collingwood, Robert, cl., 74\*, 148, 175\*, 237, 300\*, 383\*, 397\*, 415\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 10, 153  
 Collins, John, cl., 130, 165, 192-3\*, 262  
 —, Samuel, cl., 283  
 —, Thomas, cl., 128, 164, 190-1\*, 201, 259, 269  
 Colme. *See* Colne  
 Colmworth, Colmorth, co. Bed., 14\*, 128, 167, 167n, 190, 259  
 Colnbrook, Colbroke, co. Buck., 198, 266  
 Colne, Colme, co. Hunt., 24, 26, 56, 140, 212, 283  
 Colsell, Coulsell, Coulswell, William, cl., 94, 148, 172, 175, 241, 318, 325, 379, 382, 410, 412, 425, 427  
 Colson, Christopher, cl., 243, 352  
 Colsterworth, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 222, 237, 301\*, 381, 398, 416  
 Coltman, William, cl., 28-9, 102  
 Colton. *See* Cotton  
 Colyer. *See* Collier  
 Conam Bartholomew. *See* Covenham St Bartholomew  
 Condall, Robert, cl., D.D., archdeacon of Huntingdon, preb., 129, 131, 165, 188, 192-3\*, 260, 263, 375\*, 432-3\*, 467, 467n  
 Coney, Cunney, Robert, cl., 209  
 —, Thomas, esq., 301\*  
 Congerstone, Congeston, Cungeston, co. Leic., 36, 112, 159, 216, 298  
 Conham or Conway. *See* Conway  
 Coningsby, Conisbie, Cuningesbie, co. Linc., 4, 10, 77, 93, 177, 227, 314, 373, 384, 406, 422  
 Coningsby, Conisbie, Thomas, knt, 296-7  
 Conisholme, Coningesholme, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230, 322, 388, 411, 426  
 Connington, Conyngeton, co. Hunt., 24, 26, 55, 142, 210, 281, 285  
 Conquest, Richard, knt, 256  
 Constable, Philip, knt, 326  
 Conway or Conham, Abraham, preb., 174, 239, 307-8\*, 380, 402, 419, 435  
 Conyers, Conniers, Mr, auditor, 312, 320-1  
 —, John, cl., 80, 149, 177-8, 239, 308, 315, 385-6, 403, 407, 420, 422  
 —, —, esq., 315, 327  
 Coe, Coe, Cooe, Mr, cl., 16  
 —, John, cl., 85-6, 152, 180, 323, 389, 411, 426  
 —, William, cl., 58, 133  
 Cooke, Alexander, cl., 7, 82, 151, 179, 303, 323, 363-4\*-5, 370, 387, 399  
 —, Ann, widow, 305  
 —, Charles, gent., 322, 324  
 —, Clement, cl., 55, 142, 168, 210, 285  
 —, George, cl., 26, 27, 139, 210  
 —, John, cl., 34, 56, 90, 153, 214  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 406  
 —, Richard, cl., 64  
 —, —, esq., 40

- Cooke—(*cont.*)  
—, Robert, cl., 74, 148, 175*n*, 383  
—, Silvester, cl., 8  
Cookson, Cookesen, John, cl., 54, 137, 210, 281  
Cooper, Cowper, [*blank*], cl., 218  
—, Edward, cl., 157, 213, 213*n*, 288, 297, 369  
—, Henry, cl., 175, 382  
—, Isaac, cl., 289  
—, John, cl., 100, 186, 242, 342, 358, 395, 430  
—, —, canon residentiary, 331  
—, Robert, cl., 109, 158, 216, 287  
—, Thomas, bishop of Lincoln, 38-41\*, 72*n*, 79, 108*n*, 170\*, 266, 272, 274, 277\*, 282, 292, 302, 314\*, 317, 465-6\*-8; bishop of Winchester, 257  
—, William, cl., 182, 316, 390, 407, 423  
—, —. See Ashley Cooper  
Cooxwold. See Cuxwold  
Cope *rectius* Coxe. See Cox  
Coping, Coppinger, Timothy, cl., 76, 149  
Cople, Copley, co. Bed., 12, 125, 163, 188, 256  
Copley, Mr, 311  
—, Edward, esq., 306  
—, Elizabeth, widow, 311  
Copley, Balthaser, cl., 107  
Copmansford. See Coppington  
Coppin, George, 259  
Coppinger. See Copinger  
Coppington, Copmansford, co. Hunt., 26\*, 138, 210, 281  
Corbett, Richard, knt, 268  
Corbridge, Corbrig, Thomas, cl., 149, 177, 384  
Corby, co. Linc., 71, 147, 174, 222, 301, 381, 398, 416  
Corey, John, cl., 78\*  
—, Thomas, cl., 78, 149, 177, 315, 385, 406, 422  
Coringbrooke, Henry, cl., 199  
Corney, Carney, Thomas, cl., 17, 48, 114, 114*n*  
—, William, cl., 107, 157, 217, 292, 292*n*  
Cornwall, duchy of, 341  
Cornwall, Gabriel, cl., 70  
Cornwalles, Cronwalles, John, esq., 285  
Corringham, co. Linc., 156, 234, 340, 358  
—, deanery of, 99-100, 156, 185-6, 233-4, 241, 242, 322, 330-2, 340-3, 348, 357-8, 395, 429-30, 442-3  
—, preb. of. See Lincoln  
— *rectius* Cammeringham, *q.v.*  
Cosby, co. Leic., 45, 102, 214, 293  
Cosin, Richard, cl., 127  
Cossington, Cussington, co. Leic., 104, 158, 215, 296  
Costerdine, John, cl., 102  
Coston, co. Leic., 43, 110, 156, 213, 288  
Cotchman, Ezechiel, cl., 216  
Cotes, Great, Great Coates, Cotes Magna, co. Linc., 88, 152, 181, 225, 240, 243, 309, 335, 352, 390, 403, 420  
—, Little, co. Linc., 88, 181, 225, 310, 390, 403, 420  
—, North, co. Linc., 89, 152, 181, 226, 240, 310, 390, 404, 421; school at, 404  
— by Stow, Cotes St Edith, co. Linc., 96, 185, 233, 329, 337, 356, 394  
Cotes, Coates, John, reader, 89  
—, William, cl., 324, 412, 427  
Cotesbatch, Cottisbich, co. Leic., 36, 101, 159, 214, 293  
Cotesmore. See Cottesmore  
Cottenham, co. Camb., 288  
Cottered, Codereth, co. Hert., 60, 134, 166, 209, 276  
Cottesmore, Cotesmore, co. Rutland, 41  
Cottisbich. See Cotesbatch  
Cotton, Colton, John, bart., 282, 285  
—, —, cl., 379  
—, —, esq., 282  
—, Richard, gent., 274  
—, Robert, knt, 285\*, 297. See Addenda  
—, Thomas, cl., 157, 217, 291, 363, 365-7\*-8  
—, —, gent., 42  
—, William, gent., 291  
Coulley. See Cowley  
Coulsell, Coulsell. See Colsell  
Council, the lords of the, 156  
Court, Francis, cl., 196  
—, Thomas, cl., 197  
Covenham St Bartholomew, Conam Bartholomew, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230, 322, 389, 411, 426  
— St Mary, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230, 322, 389, 411, 426; school at, 411  
Coventry and Lichfield, bishop of, 33\*, 264, 296, 298-9, 425. See also Bayne; Bentham; Blythe; Lee; Overton; Sampson  
— —, —, ordinations by, 33-4\*, 36\*, 38-9\*, 41-2, 44, 65-7\*, 70, 74\*, 76-8, 82, 87, 89-90, 92, 96, 102-13\*, 115\*, 117-19\*, 121-2, 126\*, 133-5, 138\*, 169, 264  
— —, Henry [*sic*] bishop of, 36  
— —, W. bishop of, 412  
Coventry, co. Warw., alderman of, 36  
Coventry, Caventrye, William, cl., 49, 118, 161, 200-1\*, 269  
Covington, co. Hunt., 54, 138, 167, 210, 281  
Cowbit, co. Linc., 4, 74, 176, 226, 312, 383, 404, 421  
Cowdall, Edmund, cl., 272  
—, Edward or Edmund, cl., 205\*  
—, Thomas, cl., 204

- Cowell, Thomas, cl., 19, 49  
 Cowleigh, John, chorister, 377  
 Cowley, Couley [in Preston Bissett par.],  
     co. Buck., 265, 265*n*  
 Cowper. *See* Cooper  
 Cox, Cope, George, cl., 191, 257  
     —, —, gent., 36  
     —, Henry, reader, 114  
     —, Jonathan, cl., 290  
     —, Richard, bishop of Ely, 36, 37\*,  
         41, 169  
     —, Robert, cl., 25, 57, 139  
     —, Simon, cl., 36, 36*n*, 102, 113, 158  
     —, Thomas, cl., 12-13  
     —, William, cl., 135, 166  
 Coxon, Coxson, Hamon, cl., 179, 304,  
     387, 399, 418  
 Coxwold. *See* Cuxwold  
 Crabtree, Crabtree, Craptree, Thomas,  
     cl., 194-5\*, 263  
 Crackpool St Mary, preb. of. *See* Lin-  
     coln  
 Craft. *See* Croft  
 Crafte. *See* Croft  
 Crafts. *See* Croftes  
 Cramer, Creamer, Henry, 8, 87, 152,  
     181, 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Cramme *rectius* Oramme, Robert, cl.  
     *See* Oram; Corrig.  
 Cramton, Robert, cl., 113  
 Cranbroke, Thomas, cl., 210  
 Cranehoo. *See* Cranoe  
 Cranfield, Crainfield, co. Bed., 12, 129,  
     164, 192, 261  
 Cranmer, Thomas, esq., 44  
 Cranoe, Cranehoo, co. Leic., 41, 106, 157,  
     217, 290  
 Cranwell, co. Linc., 4, 66, 173, 229, 318,  
     379, 410, 425, 441  
 Cranwell, Thomas, gent., 271  
 Craptree. *See* Crabtree  
 Craven, Graven, Nicholas, cl., 61, 137,  
     191\*, 209, 209*n*, 257  
 Crawforth, Thomas, cl., 64, 373  
 Crawley. *See* Husborne Crawley  
     —, North, co. Buck., 16, 51, 119, 162,  
         196-7, 202, 270  
 Creamer. *See* Cramer  
 Creeton, co. Linc., 71\*, 147, 174, 222,  
     301, 381, 398, 416  
 Creighton, Dreighton, James, cl., 4-5, 8,  
     86, 373  
 Crendon, Long, Grendon, co. Buck., 49,  
     121\*, 204, 272  
 Cressey, Robert, cl., 46  
 Creswell, Ralph, cl., 16  
 Crispe, William, schoolmaster, 405  
 Crockett, Richard, cl., 198-9\*, 265  
 Croell. *See* Crowle  
 Croft, Crafte, co. Leic., 38, 101, 159, 214,  
     293  
     —, co. Linc., 82, 150, 179, 223, 303,  
         387, 399, 418; school at, 399  
 Croft, Craft, George, cl., 21  
     —, James, cl., 22-3, 60, 135  
 Croftes, Crafts, Anne, widow, 293  
     —, John, cl., 106, 216, 287, 417  
     —, —, schoolmaster, 400, 417  
     —, Thomas, 39  
     —, William, gent., 293  
 Crompton, Crumpton, Robert, cl., 159,  
     214, 294  
 Cromwell, Crumwell, Edward, 3rd baron  
     Cromwell, 295-6  
     —, Gregory baron, chaplain of, 42  
     —, [Henry, 2nd baron], 40  
     —, Oliver, knt, 281-3\*  
 Cronwallles. *See* Cornwallles  
 Crooke, John, knt, 272  
 Croolle. *See* Crowle  
 Cropwell, Robert, cl., 104  
 Crosdale, John, cl., 175  
     —, Robert, cl., 71, 148, 382  
 Crosfield, Crowsfield, Martin, cl., 64, 68,  
     147, 173, 321, 380, 411  
 Crosley, Roger, cl., 108, 157, 217, 292  
 Crosse, John, cl., 303, 399, 417  
 Crother. *See* Crowther  
 Crouxton. *See* Croxton Keyrial  
 Crowder. *See* Crowther  
 Crowland, Croyland, co. Linc., 4, 74, 176,  
     226, 312, 383, 404, 421  
 Crowle, Croell, Croolle, Crule, co. Linc.,  
     98, 155, 187, 236, 334, 350, 361,  
     394, 430; school at, 394  
 Crowley. *See* Husborne Crawley  
 Crowsfield. *See* Crosfield  
 Crowther, Crother, Crowder, George,  
     schoolmaster, 407  
     —, John, cl., 283  
     —, Richard, cl., 390  
     —, Thomas, cl., 90, 153  
     —, William, cl., 92-3, 154, 171, 185,  
         320, 392, 409, 424  
 Croxby, co. Linc., 4, 91, 154, 182, 231,  
     326, 353, 391, 413, 428; school at,  
     413  
 Croxton, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232,  
     316, 390, 408, 423  
     —, Keyrial, Crouxton, co. Leic., 44,  
         110, 156, 213, 288  
     —, South, Southcrosen, Southcrous-  
         ton, co. Leic., 45, 105, 158, 215, 296  
 Croyland. *See* Crowland  
 Crule. *See* Crowle  
 Crumpton. *See* Crompton  
 Crumwell. *See* Cromwell  
 Crundall, Nicholas, cl., 421  
 Cublington, Coblington, co. Buck., 49,  
     117, 161, 200, 267  
 Cuddington, co. Buck., 16, 49, 204, 205*n*,  
     273  
     —, *See* Caddington  
 Culchett, Ralph, cl., 127  
 Culpepper, Edmund, preb., 376, 434-5\*,  
     468



- Culture, Edward, LL.B., notary public,  
188, 196
- Cumberland, countess of, chaplain to, 45
- Cumworth, co. Linc., 83, 151, 179,  
223, 305, 387, 400, 417
- Cungeston. *See* Congestone
- Cuningesbie. *See* Coningsby
- Cunney. *See* Coney
- Curlewes, Curleys, William, cl., 60, 134,  
165, 208
- Curran. *See* Curwin
- Curson, John, knt, 264
- Curteys, Curtes, Curties, Mr. cl., 217
- , Thomas, cl., 26, 27, 56
- , —, reader, 139
- Curwin, Curran, Hugh, bishop of  
Oxford, 44
- Cussington. *See* Cossington
- Cuthbert, Mr, schoolmaster, 388
- , Robert, cl., 153, 182, 390
- Cutt, John, cl., 387
- , —, schoolmaster, 398
- Cuxwold, Coxwold, Coxwoud, co. Linc.,  
88, 153, 181, 225, 240, 310, 390,  
404, 420
- Dacheworthe. *See* Datchworth
- Dacre of the South, baron. *See* Fiennes
- Dadersall. *See* Daddershall
- Dadlington, co. Leic., 112, 298
- Dafferne, Richard, cl., 69
- Daile. *See* Dale
- Dainporte, Dampord, Damporte, Dan-  
porte, Davenport, Demporte,  
Thomas, cl., 29, 96, 111, 155,  
155*n*, 157, 157*n*, 186, 289, 333,  
348, 348*n*, 360, 393
- Dakins, Dakyns, William, cl., 60, 134,  
166, 208
- Dalby, co. Linc., 179, 223, 418
- Chacomb, Great Dalby, co. Leic.,  
40, 104, 158, 215, 296
- , Little, co. Leic., 43, 110, 156, 214,  
288
- on the Wolds, co. Leic., 41
- Dalby, William, cl., 409, 424, 429
- Dalderby, co. Linc., 77, 149, 177, 227,  
314, 384, 406, 422, 441
- Dale, Daile, Cuthbert, cl., 172, 320, 378,  
409, 424
- , Edward, cl., 87, 151
- , George, cl., 185, 394
- , Robert, cl., 86, 152, 180, 389
- , Thomas, cl., 6, 71, 147, 174, 381
- Dallison, Dalisone, Mr, 331
- , Roger, knt, 342, 358
- Dalton, Edward, cl., 296
- Damme, Olimpas, cl., 421
- Dampord, Damporte. *See* Dainporte
- Daniell, John, cl., 67
- , Richard, cl., 199
- Danporte. *See* Dainporte
- Dansey, William, cl., 43, 110-11
- Darcie, Henry, knt, and his wife, 37  
— *rectius* Dacre, *q.v.*
- Darell, Paul, esq., 265
- Dariensis, bishop. *See* Hodgeson
- Darington. *See* Dorrington
- Darnell, Jeremiah, cl., 131, 165
- , Robert, cl., 131
- , Thomas, esq., 304
- Datchet, co. Buck., 48, 114, 160, 198,  
266
- Datchworth, Dacheworthe, Daxworth,  
co. Hert., 59, 136, 165, 208, 278
- Davenport. *See* Dainporte
- Davies. *See* Davyes
- Davison, William, cl., 47, 123
- Davy, Davie, Thomas, cl., 159, 216, 298
- Davyes, Davies, Davisse, Davydes,  
Evans, cl., 49, 118, 161, 161*n*
- , Hugh, cl., 121
- , John, cl., 201
- , Morgan, cl., 50, 119
- , Richard, bishop of St. Asaph, 40
- , Thomas, bishop of St Asaph, 41,  
170
- Dawbney, John, cl., 99, 156, 186, 331,  
342, 358\*, 395, 429
- Dawline, John, cl., 388
- Daws, Joseph, cl., 198
- Dawson, Dowson, Mr, cl., 216
- , John, cl., 109, 180, 389
- , Robert, cl., 98, 155, 187, 335, 394
- , Thomas, cl., 26\*-7, 30, 53, 138,  
212, 282
- , William, cl., 186, 344, 359
- Daxworth. *See* Datchworth
- Daye, Deye, Mr, cl., 259
- , John, Dr, cl., 149, 176, 383, 404,  
421
- , William, cl., 123
- , —, Dr, 162
- Deabanck. *See* Debancke
- Deacon, Decon, Christopher, cl., 8-9,  
98, 243, 335, 351, 374, 395
- , John, cl., 111
- Dean, Nether Dean, co. Bed., 12, 14\*,  
128, 190, 259
- Deane, Deanes, Mr, cl., 197
- , Brian, 391, 391*n*
- , John, cl., 387, 387*n*
- , —, reader, 92
- , Thomas, cl., 307
- , William, cl., 363-4, 366
- Deaues. *See* Devias
- Debancke, Deabanck, Dewbank, Mr, cl.,  
215
- , John, cl., 39, 103, 214
- , Robert, cl., 295
- Decem Librarum, preb. of. *See* Lincoln
- Decon. *See* Deacon
- Deeping, Market, Depinge Guthlac,  
co. Linc., 72, 148, 175, 231, 241,  
318, 325, 382, 412, 427; school  
at, 382



- Deeping—(*cont.*)  
 — St James, co. Linc., 72, 148, 231,  
 325, 382, 412, 427; school at,  
 73, 382  
 —, West, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 231,  
 325, 382, 413, 427  
 Deerham, Dereham, Diram, Dyreham,  
 Baldwin, cl., 43, 76, 110  
 Delph, W., schoolmaster, 406  
 Dembleby, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 221,  
 300, 382, 397, 415  
 Dempporte. *See* Dainporte  
 Denham, co. Buck., 48, 114, 160, 198,  
 266  
 Denham, Mr, 270  
 —, John, esq., 272  
 —, Katherine, gentlewoman, 273  
 Dennis, Dynnys, Denis, Andrew, cl.,  
 189\*, 256  
 —, Christopher, cl., 151, 179, 305,  
 388, 400, 417  
 —, John, cl., 179  
 —, Thomas, cl., 391  
 Denny, George, cl., 404  
 —, the lady, widow, 279, 280  
 Dent, Francis, merchant, 291  
 Denton. *See* Dinton  
 —, co. Hunt., 55, 142, 167, 210, 285-6  
 —, co. Linc., 69, 147, 174, 224, 239,  
 307\*, 380, 402, 419, 441  
 Depinge Guthlac. *See* Deeping, Market  
 Deplitche, Depleche, Pepelech, Robert,  
 cl., 93, 154, 183, 328, 328*n*, 392\*,  
 414, 428  
 Derby, earl and countess of. *See* Stanley  
 Dereham. *See* Deerham  
 Desford, co. Leic., 45, 102, 159, 214,  
 293  
 Devereux, Robert, 2nd earl of Essex,  
 138, 281  
 —, —, chaplain to, 352  
 —. *See* Essex, countess of  
 Devias, Deaues, Devius, Hugh, cl., 4,  
 4*n*, 65, 146, 379  
 —, John, cl., 65, 145, 172, 378  
 —, Robert, cl., 82, 82*n*, 151, 151*n*,  
 179, 303, 387, 399, 418, Addenda  
 Dewbank. *See* Debancke  
 Dewporte. *See* Duport  
 Dexthorpe, co. Linc., 82  
 Deye. *See* Daye  
 Deyos, Deyes, Dios, George, cl., 200-1,  
 268  
 —, John, cl., 120  
 Diche, Dicke. *See* Ditche  
 Dickons, Brian, cl., 342  
 Dickonson, William, cl., 53, 55, 142, 167,  
 210, 285  
 —, —, esq., 309\*  
 Diddington, Dodginton, co. Hunt., 57,  
 140, 167, 212, 283  
 Die. *See* Dye  
 Dier. *See* Dyer  
 Digby, co. Linc., 66, 146, 173, 228, 318,  
 379, 410, 425  
 Digby, Digbigh, Edward, knt, 270-1  
 —, Everard, cl., 211, 285  
 —, John, esq., 270  
 —, William, esq., 289  
 Diggles, Digle, Digley, Christopher, cl.,  
 145, 171, 179, 179*n*, 186, 387  
 —, —, cl., preb., vicar-choral, 375-6,  
 433-5\*, 435*n*  
 —, Edmund, cl., 239, 314, 406\*, 422  
 Dighton, Christopher, gent., 327  
 —, John, preb., laic, 376, 434-5, 466  
 —, Robert, cl., 66  
 —, Roger, cl., 66-7, 183, 327  
 —, Thomas, esq., 314  
 Digley. *See* Diggles  
 Digswell, Dixswell, co. Hert., 59, 136,  
 166, 208, 278, 364, 366, 367*n*  
 Dike, William, cl., 209, 277  
 —. *See* Ditche  
 Dilk, George, gent., 298  
 —, William, gent., 298  
 Dillingham, Francis, cl., 193\*, 260  
 —, Henry, cl., 101, 159, 214, 293  
 —, Thomas, cl., 191, 260  
 Dilworth, Thomas, cl., 307  
 Dinton, Denton, co. Buck., 47, 122, 162,  
 204, 273  
 Dion. *See* Dyon  
 Dios. *See* Deyos  
 Diram. *See* Deerham  
 Dirington. *See* Dorrington  
 Diseworth, co. Leic., 108, 216, 287  
 Dishley, co. Leic., 287  
 Disney, Henry, esq., 306-7  
 Ditche, Diche, Dicke, Dike, Dych,  
 George, cl., 14, 132, 194-5\*, 264  
 —. *Cp.* Dike  
 Dive, John, knt, 257-8  
 Dixie, Dixey, Wolstan, cl., 281  
 —, —, esq., 297-8  
 Dixon, Anthony, usher, 405  
 —, Henry, cl., 29  
 Dixswell. *See* Digswell  
 Dobleday, Robert, cl., 28-9  
 Dobson, Oliver, schoolmaster, 408  
 —, Robert, cl., 100, 156, 186, 331,  
 343, 358, 395, 429  
 —, Samuel, cl., 242, 414  
 Dockin, Thomas, cl., 259  
 Docwra, Thomas, esq., 280  
 Dodd, Dod, John, cl., 128, 192-3\*, 260  
 —, Thomas, cl., 156, 288  
 Doddershall, Dadersall [in Quainton  
 par.], co. Buck., 272  
 Doddington Pigot, co. Linc., 64, 145,  
 172, 224, 306, 378, 401, 418  
 —, —, Whisby in, *q.v.*  
 Dodginton. *See* Diddington  
 Dodkin, Thomas, cl., 191\*  
 Dolif, Mr, schoolmaster, 403  
 Dolman, Thomas, knt, 294

Don Lee, Dun Lea, Cicely, 266  
 —, Edward, 266*n*  
 Donington, co. Leic., 28, 216  
 — on Bain, co. Linc., 80, 150, 178,  
 225, 308, 386, 403, 420  
 — in Holland, Dunnington, co. Linc.,  
 74-7\*, 149\*, 176, 227, 313, 363,  
 365, 366*n*, 384, 405, 421; school  
 at, 405  
 Donnington, Castle, Castledonington,  
 co. Leic., 33, 108, 158, 286  
 Dormer, Charles, 2nd earl of Carnarvon,  
 268, 274-5  
 —, John, knt, 272\*  
 —, Robert, knt, 268-9\*, 274-5\*  
 —, —, Mr, 121  
 Dorney, co. Buck., 48, 114, 160, 198,  
 266  
 Dorobor. *See* Durham  
 Dorrington, Durrington, Durrington,  
 co. Linc., 66\*, 146, 173, 228, 318,  
 379, 410, 425  
 Dorrington, Darington, Ambrose, cl., 54,  
 57, 137, 140, 167, 211-12  
 —, Francis, s.t.d., 56, 140, 167, 212,  
 283  
 Dorton, co. Buck., 16, 121, 204, 272  
 Doughty, Dowghtie, Eustace, cl., 5, 93,  
 154, 183, 327, 392, 414, 428  
 —, Robert, cl., 152, 180  
 Doulton, Francis, cl., 203  
 Doutfier, Doubtifier, John, cl., 7, 75, 373  
 Dove, Philip, cl., 176, 383, 421  
 —, Thomas, bishop of Peterborough,  
 271, 287  
 Dover, co. Kent, bishop of, suffragan of  
 Canterbury, 102, 107, 116, 129,  
 131  
 Dowghtie. *See* Doughty  
 Downes, John, cl., 81, 87, 150, 178, 180,  
 238, 302, 323, 386, 389, 398, 412,  
 416, 426. Addenda  
 —, Thomas, cl., 323. Addenda  
 Downeham, George, d.d., 276  
 [Downham], William, bishop of Chester,  
 33\*, 35, 38\*, 40, 43, 65  
 Dowsby, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 221,  
 300, 382, 397, 415  
 Dowson. *See* Dawson  
 Drake, Jane, widow, 318  
 —, William, knt, 266  
 Drant, Nevell, cl., 366  
 Drax, Thomas, cl., 90, 390\*  
 Drayton [in Brighthurst par.], co. Leic.,  
 290  
 — Beauchamp, co. Buck., 49, 117,  
 161, 200, 267  
 —, Fenny, Dreyton, Fenydrayton, co.  
 Leic., 36, 112, 159, 216, 298, 363,  
 365  
 — Parslow, co. Buck., 50, 117, 161,  
 200, 267  
 Dreighton. *See* Creighton

Drewe, Henry, 438-9\*  
 Drewrie, Drurie, Henry, knt, 266\*  
 —, the lady, 41  
 Dreyton. *See* Drayton, Fenny  
 Driby, co. Linc., 82, 151, 179, 223, 238,  
 303, 387, 399, 418  
 Dryden, John, esq., 285  
 Dryver, Martin, cl., 217  
 Dublin, archbishop of. *See* Loftus  
 Duche, John, cl., 117  
 Duckett, Thomas, esq., 280  
 Duckle, Thomas, cl., schoolmaster, 408  
 Dudley, Anne, countess of Warwick, 314  
 Duffield, Dufeld, Duffin, Francis, esq.,  
 275  
 —, John, cl., 199\*, 267  
 — *alias* Hurscrofte, Robert, poor  
 clerk, vicar choral, 436\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 7, 10-11, 12\*-13\*, 67,  
 173, 318, 373, 379, 410, 425  
 —, —, constable and chief watchman,  
 377, 437\*  
 Dumbell, George, cl., 384  
 Dun Lea. *See* Don Lee  
 Duncalf, John, cl., 183, 242, 392, 414,  
 423  
 Duncomb, Duncum, Edward, knt, 258-9  
 —, Francis, esq., 269  
 —, John, esq., 122, 269  
 Dunham, Dunholme, co. Linc., 186, 234,  
 338, 344, 359  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Dunne, Dune, John, cl., 61, 137  
 Dunnington. *See* Donington in Holland  
 Dunsby, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 221, 300,  
 382, 397, 415  
 Dunstable, co. Bed., 12, 14, 127, 190,  
 258, 364, 366  
 —, deanery of, 127*n*, 127-8, 164, 190-1,  
 258-9, 261, 269, 442-3  
 Dunston, co. Linc., 65, 172, 228, 320,  
 378, 409, 424  
 Dunton, co. Bed., 131, 165, 192, 263  
 —, co. Buck., 16, 117, 161, 196-7, 200,  
 267, 365  
 — Bassett, co. Leic., 38, 102, 214, 293  
 Duport, Dewporte, Alexander, gent., 298  
 —, John, Dr, 105, 157, 217, 290-1  
 Durant, Richard, cl., 203, 270  
 Durham, bishop of, 260, 268, 284, 310.  
*See also* Hutton; Pilkington  
 —, —, ordinations by, 77, 79, 88, 91,  
 94, 109, 123, 129, 170, 170*n*  
 Durringtonn. *See* Dorrington  
 Dutton, Thomas, cl., 193, 261  
 Dych. *See* Ditche  
 Dye, Die, Mr, 413  
 —, John, vicar choral, 376, 437\*  
 —, —, yeo., 327, 356  
 —, William, cl., 20, 181, 324, 389, 412,  
 427  
 Dyer, Diet, George, cl., 18, 313, 411, 426  
 —, Richard, knt, 259-60, 283

- Dymoke, Charles, *knt*, 318, 324  
 —, Edward, *knt*, 227, 305, 314-15\*, 318, 320, 323  
 —, Emott, widow, 305  
 Dynnys. *See* Dennis  
 Dyon, John *rectius* Thomas, *cl.*, 324, 324*n*  
 —, Thomas, *cl.*, 87, 152, 181, 324, 324*n*, 389  
 Dyreham. *See* Deerham
- Eagle, Aegle, *Egle*, *co. Linc.*, 64, 172, 224, 306, 373, 378, 401, 418  
 Eales, Eeles, Eiles, Eyles, Gales, Liles, Witnall *alias* Yeales, Yeeles, George, *cl.*, 48, 115, 124, 124*n*, 160, 160*n*, 200-1\*, 267  
 —, Thomas, *cl.*, 198  
 Eame, Eames, Eams, Emes, William, *cl.*, 128, 130, 130*n*, 164, 164*n*, 190-3\*, 259, 261  
 Eanysburie. *See* Eynesbury  
 Eardall, William, *cl.*, 382  
 Earith, *co. Hunt.*, 282  
 Earnsby. *See* Arnesby  
 Easdale, Esdall, Baldwin, *cl.*, 55\*, 142\*, 167, 211  
 East, Est, Edward, *esq.*, 273  
 —, John, *cl.*, 12-13, 106  
 —, Simon, schoolmaster, 386  
 —, *Cp. Este*  
 Eastmansted Latimer. *See* Latimer  
 Eastoft, *co. York*, 352  
 Eastoft, Estofte, Mr, 335  
 —, John, *esq.*, 352, 361  
 Easton, Esson, Estbury, Eston, *co. Hunt.*, 127, 127*n*, 210, 281-2  
 —, Great, *co. Leic.*, 106, 290  
 Eastwell, Estwell, *co. Leic.*, 45, 110, 156, 288  
 Eastwood, Easwood, Estwood, Nicholas, *cl.*, 10, 94, 149, 385  
 Eaton, *co. Bed.*, deanery of, 128-9, 164, 190-3, 259-60, 263, 284, 291, 442-3  
 —, *co. Buck.* *See* Eton  
 —, Eton, Eyton, *co. Leic.*, 43, 110, 156, 213, 288  
 —, Bray, Eyton, *co. Bed.*, 127, 164, 190, 258  
 —, Socon, *co. Bed.*, 128, 164, 190, 260  
 Eaton, Aeton, Eton, Heaton, Matthew, *cl.*, 30-1, 217, 369  
 —, Ralph *or* Randall, *cl.*, 204-5\*, 272  
 —, Thomas, *cl.*, 92, 92*n*, 154, 217, 392, 392*n*, 408, 423  
 Eayleworth, Aylworth, Humphrey, *cl.*, 269, 269*n*  
 Eblethwith, Eblthauye, Rowland, *cl.*, 201\*  
 Eccleshall, *co. Staff.*, 169  
 Eddisburgh. *See* Edlesborough
- Edenham, Ednam, *co. Linc.*, 4, 10, 12, 71, 174, 222, 301, 381, 398, 416; school at, 398  
 Ederbie. *See* Enderby  
 Edgcott, Egecott, *co. Buck.*, 50, 115, 160, 196, 264  
 Edgerton. *See* Egerton  
 Edgeworthe, Edward, *cl.*, *preb.*, 9, 434-5\*, 465  
 Edgley. *See* Hedgerley  
 Edgowse, Thomas, *cl.*, 4  
 Edlesborough, Eddisburgh, Edsborowe, *co. Buck.*, 49, 117, 161, 200, 267  
 Edlington, *co. Linc.*, 77, 149, 177, 227, 314, 384, 406, 422  
 Edmonds, Edmundes, Joseph, *esq.*, 318  
 —, Richard, *cl.*, 50, 120\*, 162, 196, 202-3\*, 271  
 Edmundthorpe, *co. Leic.*, 43, 110, 157, 213, 288  
 Ednam. *See* Edenham  
 Edsborowe. *See* Edlesborough  
 Edward, Stephen, *gent.*, 298  
 Edwards, Mr, and his wife, 299  
 —, Henry, *cl.*, 26  
 —, Richard, *cl.*, 45, 70, 147, 174, 301, 313, 381, 398, 406, 422  
 Edworth, *co. Bed.*, 131, 188, 192, 260, 263
- Eeles. *See* Eales  
 Egecott. *See* Edgcott  
 Egerton, John, 2nd earl of Bridgewater, 277  
 —, John, 3rd earl of Bridgewater, 268\*  
 —, Thomas, *cl.*, 115, 160, 196-7, 264  
 —, —, *knt*, lord chancellor, 267-8  
 Eggesley. *See* Hedgerley  
 Egle. *See* Eagle  
 Egleston, Hugh, *cl.*, 115  
 Eiles. *See* Eales  
 Eilesburgh. *See* Ellesborough  
 Elame, Richard, *cl.*, 71, 147, 174, 301, 381, 398, 416  
 Eland, Bryan, *gent.*, 308  
 —, George, *cl.*, 195\*, 264, 332, 424, 424*n*  
 Elcocke, Anthony, *cl.*, 54, 54*n*, 138, 167, 211, 281  
 —, Thomas *rectius* Anthony, *cl.*, 54, 54*n*  
 Elford, Thomas, *cl.*, 347*n*  
 Elgin, earl of. *See* Bruce  
 Elinge, Robert, *cl.*, 191\*, 260  
 Elkington, North, Northelkinton, *co. Linc.*, 4, 87, 152, 180, 230, 323, 389, 412, 426  
 —, South, Southelkinton, *co. Linc.*, 87, 152, 181, 230, 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Ellerton, John, *cl.*, 60, 135  
 Ellesborough, Eilesburgh, *co. Buck.*, 47, 122, 162, 204, 273  
 Ellington, *co. Hunt.*, 24, 53, 138, 210, 281

- Ellis, Ellys, Bartholomew, schoolmaster, 412  
 —, John, cl., 167, 211, 285  
 —, Thomas, cl., 241, 322, 411, 426  
 —, —, esq., 324  
 —, William, esq., 351, 361  
 —, —, gent., 335  
 Ellyott, Elliot, Robert, cl., 176, 314, 401, 406  
 —, William, cl., 384  
 Elmer, Samuel, 287  
 Elmesthorpe, co. Leic., 102, 159, 214, 294  
 Elmestowe. *See* Elstow  
 Elmor. *See* Aylmer  
 Elnstone. *See* Elston  
 Elphin, in Ireland, bishop of, suffragan of York, ordination by, 86  
 Elsham, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 316, 391, 408, 423  
 Elsham, Mr, schoolmaster, 404  
 —, Clement, cl., 7, 153, 182  
 Elston, Elnstone, Elustone, John, cl., 155, 187, 335, 335*n*, 351, 361, 395, 430  
 Elstow, Elmestowe, Welstow, co. Bed., 125, 188, 256  
 Elton, Ailestone, Ailton, Aylton, co. Hunt., 53, 55, 142, 167, 210, 285  
 Elving, John, cl., 81, 150  
 Elward, Elwood, Thomas, cl., 50, 116, 116*n*, 160, 160*n*, 198-9, 199*n*, 265  
 Elwayes, Gervase, knt, 317  
 Ely, co. Camb., 34, 158  
 Ely, archdeacon of. *See* Parker  
 —, archdeaconry of, 56  
 —, bishop of, 276, 278, 282, 284, 311 ; *See also* Cox  
 —, —, chaplain to, 34  
 —, —, ordinations by, 36-37\*, 41, 63, 68, 71-72, 84-85\*, 90, 102-104, 107, 113, 115, 123, 128\*, 131\*, 134-135\*, 137, 139-140, 143\*, 169  
 —, diocese of, 288  
 —, preb. of, 34  
 Ely, Elie, Christopher, messenger, 436  
 Elyworth, Roland, cl., 17  
 Emberton, Emerton, co. Buck., 119, 162, 202, 269  
 Emerton, William, esq., 278  
 Emery, H., cl., 198  
 —, John, cl., 199, 266  
 Emes. *See* Eame  
 Emott, Emoute, Mr, schoolmaster, 399  
 —, Michael, cl., 127, 164, 190-1  
 Empingham, co. Rutland, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Empson, Thomas, cl., 98\*, 98*n*  
 Enderby, Ederbie, co. Leic., 38, 102, 103*n*, 159, 214, 294  
 —, Bag, co. Linc., 78, 177, 228, 311, 385, 407, 423  
 Enderby—(cont.)  
 —, Mavis, co. Linc., 80, 84, 150, 178, 223, 302, 386, 398, 416 ; school at, 398  
 —, Wood, co. Linc., 78, 177, 227, 315, 385, 407, 422  
 Enderby, John, cl., schoolmaster, 83, 179, 304, 387, 400, 418  
 England, chief justice of. *See* Catline ; Popham  
 —, church of, 245\*, 363  
 —, lord chancellor of, 266, 267\*, 270, 275, 296. *See also* Bromley  
 —, lord keeper of the great seal, 169  
 —, lord treasurer of, 226, 229  
 English, John, cl., 82-3, 151, 178, 387  
 —, Nicholas, gent., 37  
 Enisbury. *See* Eynesbury  
 Enkersall. *See* Inkersall  
 Epworth, co. Linc., 4, 10, 99, 155, 185, 234, 330, 358, 373, 395, 429  
 Epworth, Richard, cl., 90\*, 153  
 Erdale, William, cl., 175  
 Eresby. *See under* Bertie  
 Ernesbie. *See* Arnesby  
 Esdall. *See* Easdale  
 Esse, Ashen *alias*. *See* Ashen  
 Essendon, Esenden, co. Hert., 59, 136, 208-9, 278-9  
 —, Bayford in, *q.v.*  
 Essex, countess of, 276  
 —, earl of. *See* Devereux  
 Esson. *See* Easton  
 Estbarkworth. *See* Barkwith, East  
 Estbury. *See* Easton  
 Estclaidon. *See* Claydon, East  
 Este, Thomas, cl., 92  
 —, William, cl., 86  
 —. *Cp.* East  
 Esterkeale. *See* Keal, East  
 Esterrington. *See* Torrington, East  
 Estofte. *See* Eastoft  
 Eston. *See* Easton  
 Estrandall. *See* Ravendale, East  
 Estreasion. *See* Rasen, Market  
 Estwell. *See* Eastwell  
 Estwicam. *See* Wykeham, East  
 Estwood. *See* Eastwood  
 Eton, Eaton, co. Buck., 114  
 — college, 257\*, 325  
 Eton. *See* Eaton  
 Eure, William, cl., 306  
 Evans, Mr, cl., 26  
 —, David, cl., 207\*  
 —, Henry, cl., 45, 211, 418, 418*n*  
 —, Hugh, cl., 205  
 —, John, cl., 203  
 —, Morris, cl., 201, 268  
 —, Philip, cl., 205, 273  
 —, Richard, cl., 21, 197, 264  
 —, Robert, cl., 48, 121-2, 161, 204  
 —, Walter, cl., 21, 202, 270  
 — *rectius* Eame. *See* Eame



- Evatt, Richard, cl., 146, 173, 379, 427\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 71  
 Evedon, co. Linc., 66, 146, 173, 228, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 Everard, Robert, gent., 35  
 Everington, Peter, cl., 90  
 Evers, William, cl., 401, 418  
 Eversholt, co. Bed., 12, 129, 164, 192, 261  
 Everton, co. Hunt., 57, 140, 167, 210, 284  
 Eves *rectius* Gyles. *See* Giles  
 Evington, co. Leic., 106, 157  
 Ewbancke, Henry, cl., 113  
 Ewerby, Iwarbie, co. Linc., 66, 173, 229, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 Ewers, Edward, gent., 264  
 Exchequer, farmer of, 232  
 Exeter, bishop of, ordinations by, 77, 78, 79\*, 102, 108, 114\*, 121\*  
 Eyles. *See* Eales  
 Eynesbury, Aynesberie, Eanysburie, Enisbury, co. Hunt., 24, 57, 140, 167, 210, 283  
 Eyton. *See* Eaton  
 —. *See* Eaton Bray  
 Eyworth, co. Bed., 194, 263  
  
 F. . . , Richard, cl., 9  
 Facer, John, cl., 49, 49*n*, 58, 117, 133, 161, 200-1\*, 268  
 Faierclough. *See* Forclif  
 Fairbanck, Fayrebanck, Henry, cl., 323, 411, 426  
 —, —, reader, 86, 389  
 Fairband, Marmaduke, cl., 108  
 Fairbarne, Henry, cl., 179  
 Fairchild, Thomas, cl., 74  
 Fairfax, George, gent., 229, 319  
 —, Thomas, cl., 79, 149  
 Falcon, Fawcon, Henry, cl., 17-18, 50, 115  
 Faldingworth, co. Linc., 95, 154, 186, 234, 332, 344, 359, 393, 430  
 Falstrobe. *See* Farlesthорpe  
 Fall, Faulee, Fawle, Thomas, cl., 129, 164, 170, 192  
 Falley. *See* Fawley  
 Fallowes, Ralph, cl., 30  
 Falthrop. *See* Fulthorpe  
 Fanshawe, Henry, knt, 278  
 Farcet, Forshead, co. Hunt., 286  
 —. *See* Stanground  
 Farclyf. *See* Forclif  
 Farforde, Farfourthe, Farnsworth, Farnworthe, Farworth, Thomas, cl., 11, 11*n*, 68, 380  
 Farforth, Fareforthe, co. Linc., 86-7, 152, 180, 230, 323, 389, 411, 426  
 Faringdon. *See* Farndon  
 Farlesthорpe, Falstrobe, co. Linc., 84, 151, 179, 223, 305, 388, 400, 417  
 Farmer, Fermer, George, knt, 262  
 — *alias* Warde, Laurence, cl., 102, 102*n*  
 Farmery, Fermerie, Firmerye, Furmerie, John, cl., 87  
 —, —, preb., archdeacon of Stow, 245-7, 251\*, 375-6, 432-3\*-5\*, 467, 467*n*  
 —, William, cl., 156, 185-6, 242, 331\*, 331*n*, 341, 343, 358\*, 395\*, 429  
 Farndish, Ferndishe, Fernedich, co. Bed., 126, 163, 190, 257  
 Farndon, Faringdon, co. Nott., preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Farnham Royal, Farnam Rial, Fernham, Furnham Riall, co. Buck., 16, 18, 48, 51, 114, 160, 169, 198, 266  
 Farnworthe. *See* Farforde  
 Farrand, Charles, cl., 204-5, 273  
 —, Richard, cl., 86  
 Farren, Oliver, gent., 282  
 Farrer, Francis, gent., 257  
 Farringdon, Henry, poor clerk, 376, 436-7\*  
 —, —, vicar-choral, 376, 436-7\*  
 Farrington, Mr, cl., 259  
 Farworth. *See* Farforde  
 Faulee. *See* Fall  
 Fawcon. *See* Falcon  
 Fawley, Falley, Fawligh, co. Buck., 48, 123, 162, 206, 274  
 Fawnt, William, knt, 293-4, 296  
 Fayrebanck. *See* Fairbanck  
 Featherstone. *See* Fetherston  
 Feeld, Feild. *See* Field  
 Feildinge. *See* Fielding  
 Feld. *See* Field  
 Feldes, John, cl., 88  
 Fell, F., cl., 208  
 —, Thomas, cl., 59\*, 136\*, 166, 176, 313, 383, 405, 421  
 Fellingham. *See* Fillingham  
 Felmersham, Felmersham cum Pavenham, Fulmershame, co. Bed., 126, 163, 190, 257  
 Fenby, co. Linc., 309. *See also* Ashby cum Fenby  
 Fenstanton, Fenystanton, co. Hunt., 57, 140, 167, 210, 284  
 Fenton [near Beckingham], co. Linc., 68, 229, 321, 373, 426  
 Fenydrayton. *See* Drayton, Fenny  
 Fenystanton. *See* Fenstanton  
 Fereston, Mr, schoolmaster, 411  
 Ferries. *See* Ferrers  
 Fermer. *See* Farmer  
 Fermerie. *See* Farmery  
 Ferndishe, Fernedich. *See* Farndish  
 Fernham. *See* Farnham Royal  
 Ferrar, Thomas, cl., 282  
 Ferrers, Feries, of Chartley, lord, 40  
 Ferriby, South, Ferebye, Forrebie, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 284, 316, 391, 408, 423  
 Fetherston, Featherstone, Fetherson, Miles, reader, 413



- Fetherston—(*cont.*)  
 —, Robert, cl., 2-3, 92, 154, 182, 326, 355, 391, 393, 413, 428  
 Fettiplace, Edmund, knt, 262  
 Fewkes, Mr, cl., 215  
 —, Henry, cl., 217, 299  
 Field, Feeld, Feild, Feld, Fyld, Edward, cl., 200-1\*, 200*n*, 267  
 —, Francis, cl., 402, 419  
 —, Henry, teacher, 413  
 —, John, cl., 50, 115, 160, 196-7\*, 208, 264, 403, 420  
 —, —, cl., reader, 178\*, 386\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 278-9  
 —, William, cl., 16, 92\*, 153, 161, 183\*, 242, 326, 355-6, 392\*, 413\*, 428\*  
 Fielding, Feildinge, Christopher, cl., 329  
 —, Faustin, gent., 34  
 Fiennes, Fynes, the lady, 260  
 —, Edward, k.g., 9th baron Clinton, 1st earl of Lincoln, 144  
 —, Gregory, 10th baron Dacre of the South, 98, 98*n*  
 —, Richard, 1st baron Saye [and Sele], 260  
 Filgrave, co. Buck., 119, 202, 271  
 Fillingham, Fellingham, co. Linc., 4, 10, 12, 96, 155, 185, 233, 329, 337, 356, 373, 394, 429  
 Finch, Heneage, lord Finch of Daventry, 271  
 Fincher, John, cl., 205  
 Fingest, Thynghest, Tingrift, co. Buck., 48, 124, 206, 275  
 Firmerye. *See* Farmery  
 Firsby. *See* Frisby on the Wreake  
 —, East, co. Linc., 97, 429  
 — [by Steeping], Frisby, co. Linc., 82, 151, 179, 223, 303, 387, 399, 418  
 Firth, Emor, cl., 201, 268  
 Fishborne. *See* Fyshborne  
 Fisher, Fysher, Henry, cl., 17  
 —, John, cl., 58, 134, 146, 173, 194, 318, 363-5, 369, 379, 410, 425  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 296  
 —, Richard, cl., 185, 241-2, 330, 341  
 —, Thomas, cl., 22  
 —, Timothy, cl., 166, 209, 278, 364\*, 366  
 Fishtoft, Toft, co. Linc., 4, 76, 149, 176, 227, 314, 384, 406, 422, 441; school at, 76  
 Fiskerton, co. Linc., 95, 155, 186, 234, 242, 332, 344, 359, 393\*, 430  
 Fitz Harris, Fitz Harry, Fitzhenry, Robert, cl., 131, 131*n*  
 Fitzwilliam, Fitzwilliams, Augustine, cl., 79, 83, 150, 177, 311, 385, 407, 423  
 —, George, esq., 305-6\*  
 —, Roger, preb., 433  
 —, William, esq., 306  
 Flaine, John, cl., 422  
 Flamstead, Flamysted, co. Hert., 20, 22\*, 58, 133, 208, 277  
 Flaunden, co. Hert., 133, 277, 363  
 Fleckney, co. Leic., 106, 217, 292  
 Flecton. *See* Fletton  
 Fleet, Flit, co. Bed., deanery of, 128, 128*n*, 129-30, 164-5, 192-3, 259, 261-2, 442-3  
 —, co. Linc., 75, 148, 176, 226, 312, 383, 404, 421; school at, 404  
 Fleetwood, William, esq., 274  
 —, —, knt, 272  
 Fleir, Richard, cl., 425  
 Fleming, Fleeming, Samuel, D.D., 110, 156, 213, 288  
 Fletcher, Richard, cl., 74  
 —, —, preb., 435\*  
 —, William, schoolmaster, 382  
 Fletmerston. *See* Marston Fleet  
 Fletton, Flecton, co. Hunt., 55, 142, 167, 211, 285  
 Fletwyk. *See* Lloyd  
 Flit. *See* Fleet  
 Flitton, co. Bed., 129, 164, 170, 192, 261  
 Flitwick, co. Bed., 129, 192, 261  
 Flixborough, Flyxbrowgh, co. Linc., 98, 155, 187, 236, 334, 350, 361, 394, 430  
 Flood. *See* Lloyd  
 Flower, Floure, John, cl., 57  
 —, Joshua, cl., 76, 149  
 Floyd. *See* Lloyd  
 Fludd, Mr, cl., 20  
 —. *Cp.* Lloyd  
 Flude. *See* Lloyd  
 Fluelen, Walter, cl., 106  
 Fluit. *See* Lloyd  
 Flyud. *See* Lloyd  
 Flwyd, Flwyet. *See* Lloyd  
 Foc', Fockingham. *See* Folkingham  
 Fogg, Thruston, cl., schoolmaster, 403  
 Folkingham, Foc', Fockingham, co. Linc., 4, 72-3, 77, 77*n*, 148, 175, 221, 300, 373, 381-2, 397, 415  
 Folkingham, John, cl., 405  
 Folksworth, co. Hunt., 55, 142, 168, 210, 285  
 Fones, Fooness, William, cl., 119, 164, 192-3\*, 261  
 Forclif, Farclyf, Fairerclough, William, cl., 129, 164, 164*n*  
 Ford, Fourd, Anthony, cl., 24, 24*n*  
 —, Roger, cl., 13  
 —, William, cl., 192-3\*, 260  
 Fordingham. *See* Frodingham  
 Forman, Richard, cl., 187, 334, 350, 361-2, 394, 430  
 —, Robert, cl., 98\*, 155, 187  
 —, Thomas, 98  
 —, —, cl., 181, 240, 243, 309, 320, 335, 352, 361-2, 390, 395, 403, 409, 420\*, 430

- Forrebie. *See* Ferriby, South  
 Forrest, Anthony, esq., 285  
 —, Henry, cl., 142, 167, 211, 285  
 Forrester, James, cl., 416  
 Forshead. *See* Farcet  
 Forsith, Alexander, cl., 427  
 Forster. *See* Foster  
 Fortescue, Francis, knt, 264  
 —, John, knt, 267-8, 271  
 Forthwatte, Francis, cl., 128  
 Forward, John, cl., 72  
 Foscot, Foxcote, co. Buck., 50, 115, 160, 196, 264  
 Fosdyke, Fossedike, co. Linc., 4, 75, 176, 227, 313, 384, 405, 422  
 Foster, Forster, Henry, cl., 83, 150, 179, 304, 387, 400  
 —, John, cl., [*more than one person*], 20, 69, 76, 154, 182, 199\*, 266, 314, 391, 398, 416  
 —, Richard, cl., 73, 148, 171, 179\*, 238, 304\*, 319, 377, 377*n*, 387\*, 399\*, 418  
 —, —, cl., vicar-choral, 435, 435*n*  
 —, Robert, cl., 50, 116, 160, 198-9, 198*n*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 211, 283  
 Foston, co. Leic., 45, 102, 158, 214, 294  
 Foston, co. Linc., 410, 425  
 Fotherby, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230, 323, 389, 411, 426  
 Foulter. *See* Fowler  
 Foulke, Fouks, Foulc, Fulkes, Laurence, cl., 49  
 —, Samuel, cl., 127, 164, 170, 190-1\*, 258  
 Fountaine, Thomas, gent., 274  
 —, de la, John, esq., 290  
 Fourd. *See* Ford  
 Fovell, Richard, cl., 103, 157  
 Fowler, Foulter, John, cl., 3  
 —, Richard, gent., 259  
 —, Thomas, cl., 177, 312, 388, 407, 423  
 —, Williamson *alias*. *See* Williamson  
 Fox, John, cl., 92, 104, 153, 193, 261, 391  
 —, Richard, cl., 36, 113\*, 159  
 —, William, chorister, 436-7  
 —, —, cl., 138  
 Foxcote. *See* Foscot  
 Foxcroft, William, cl., 163, 188-9\*, 191, 256  
 Foxton, Foxon, co. Leic., 42, 106, 157, 217, 291  
 Framland, co. Leic., deanery of, 43-4, 109-12, 156-7, 213-14, 288-90, 297, 441, 444-5  
 Frampton, co. Linc., 75, 149, 176, 227, 313, 384, 406, 422  
 Francis, Francis, Edward, gent., 316  
 —, John, cl., 194-5\*, 194*n*, 263  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 76, 149, 176, 314, 384, 406, 422  
 Franke, Francke, Thomas, cl., 73, 148, 175, 213, 300, 383, 397, 402, 415  
 Franklin, master, 126  
 —, Edward, cl., 61, 134, 165, 209, 276  
 —, George, esq., 257  
 Francis. *See* Francis  
 Freaque, Edmund, bishop of Rochester, 37\*  
 Freckingham, Clement, cl., 77, 148, 176, 313, 383, 405, 421  
 Freeman, Mr, cl., 216  
 —, Laurence, cl., 303, 399, 417  
 —, Ralph, esq., 276  
 —, Richard, cl., 112, 217  
 —, Robert, cl., 6, 90  
 —, William, chorister, 437  
 —, —, poor clerk, 376, 437  
 Freer. *See* Fryer  
 Freeston, Freston, Edmund, cl., 72, 373  
 —, Mary, 320  
 —, Thomas, 320  
 Freestone. *See* Frieston  
 Frekingam. *See* Freckingham  
 French, Paul, preb., 376, 435  
 —, Ralph, cl., 202-3  
 Frier. *See* Fryer  
 Friesthorpe, Fristroppe, co. Linc., 186, 234, 242, 328, 345, 359  
 Frieston, Freestone, co. Linc., 75, 176, 227, 313, 384, 406, 422  
 —, grammar school of, 384, 406  
 Frisby. *See* Firsby [by Steeping]  
 — on the Wreake, Firsby, co. Leic., 40, 104, 215, 296  
 Friskney, co. Linc., 82, 150, 179, 223, 238, 303\*, 387, 399, 418  
 Frodingham, Fordingham, Frothingam, co. Linc., 98, 155, 187, 236, 334, 350, 361, 394, 430  
 Frolesworth. *See* Frowlesworth  
 Frost, James, cl., 22  
 Froude, George, cl., 72, 148  
 Frowlesworth, Frolesworth, co. Leic., 28, 37, 102, 159, 214, 294  
 Fryer, Freer, Frier, Alan, cl., 84, 151, 179, 305, 388, 400, 417  
 —, John, cl., 159  
 —, Thomas, preb., laic, 376, 434-5\*, 466  
 Fukes, Henry, cl., 31, 113  
 Fulbeck, co. Linc., 4, 10, 68, 173, 229, 321, 380, 411, 426  
 Fulbecke, Thomas, cl., 64  
 Fulcis, Edward, cl., 44  
 Fulkes. *See* Foulke  
 Fulletby, co. Linc., 79, 149, 177, 228, 311, 385, 407, 423  
 Fulmer, co. Buck., 48, 115, 198, 266  
 Fulmersham. *See* Felmersham  
 Fulnetbie, Fulnebie, Marmaduke, cl., 57, 141\*  
 Fulshawe, Richard, cl., 107, 403, 412, 420

Fulstow, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230, 323,  
389, 411, 426; school at, 411  
Fulthorpe, Falthrop, John, cl., 24-5  
Furmerie. *See* Farmery  
Furnham Riall. *See* Farnham Royal  
Fydinges, Fydens, John, cl., 4-5  
Fynes. *See* Fiennes  
Fyshborne, Gervase, cl., 4-6  
  
Gace, Gaze, Leonard, cl., 402, 419, 419*n*  
—, Richard, cl., 67, 69, 147, 173-4,  
239, 308, 321, 379-80, 402, 410,  
419, 425  
—, Thomas, cl., 70, 147, 174, 308, 381,  
402  
Gadby, Thomas, cl., 3, 9  
Gaddesby, co. Leic., 218  
Gaddesden, Great, co. Hert., 58, 133,  
166, 208, 277  
—, Little, co. Hert., 59, 133, 166, 209,  
277  
Gadge, Maurice, cl., 398  
Gainsborough, Gaynsbrowgh, co. Linc.,  
99, 156, 185, 234, 330, 341, 352,  
358, 394, 395, 429, 430; grammar  
school at, 395  
Galby, co. Leic., 30, 42, 106, 157, 217,  
291  
Gale, Henry, cl., 191, 193, 260  
Gales. *See* Eales  
Galloway, Scotland, bishop of. *See*  
Gordon  
Gamage, mistress, 121  
Gamon, Gammon, Gamond, George, cl.,  
66, 73, 148, 175, 300, 383, 397,  
415  
—, John, cl., 65, 73, 73*n*, 146, 276,  
378  
—, Richard, chorister, 436-7  
—, Thomas, 73, 175, 300, 382, 397,  
415  
Gandey, William, cl., 204, 205  
Garbraie, John, cl., 119  
Garbrore, John, cl., 401  
Gardiner, Gardenar, Gardner, Thomas,  
cl., 51, 119, 202-3\*, 269  
Gardside. *See* Gartside  
Garfield, Garfeld, Garfold, William, cl.,  
26-7, 55, 142, 210, 285\*  
—, *See* Addenda  
Garland, John, cl., 186, 333, 348, 360\*,  
431  
—, Thomas, cl., 91, 153, 391  
—, William, cl., reader, 58, 143  
Garner, Edmund, yeo., 303  
Garnthorp. *See* Grainthorpe  
Garrett, Dudley, preb., 466  
—, William, knt., 266  
Garston, John, cl., 66, 146  
Gartfield, James, cl., 302  
—, *Cp.* Garfield  
Garth, Mr, 283  
—, Charles, cl., 428

Garth—(*cont.*)  
—, Gregory, cl., 93, 145, 183, 242, 392,  
414  
—, —, preb., chancellor and provost  
of Lincoln, 375, 432-3\*, 432*n*,  
434*n*, 435\*  
Garthorp. *See* Grainthorpe  
Garthorpe, co. Leic., 44, 110, 156, 213,  
288  
Garthwayt, Ephraim, 321  
—, Miles, cl., 321, 411, 426  
—, Thomas, schoolmaster, 412  
Gartree, co. Leic., deanery of, 41-43,  
105-8, 157, 217-18, 290-5, 444-5  
—, co. Linc., deanery of, 79-80, 150,  
178, 225, 239-40, 308-9, 311, 315,  
317, 386, 403, 420, 441-3, 442*n*  
Gartside, Gardside, Garsett, Gartsed,  
Gartsted, Adam, cl., 63\*, 171\*, 319\*,  
377\*  
—, James, cl., 302, 398, 416  
—, John, cl., 176, 327, 384, 414, 428  
Gascoigne, Gaskony, mistress Jane, 256  
Gautby, Gawdebic, co. Linc., 80, 178,  
225, 239, 308, 317, 386, 403, 420  
Gawton, Richard, cl., 58, 133, 166  
Gayhurst, Gotehurst, co. Buck., 119,  
202, 270  
Gayton le Marsh, Gaitone, co. Linc., 84,  
151, 179, 223, 305, 388, 400, 417  
— le Wold, Gaitone, co. Linc., 86,  
152, 180, 230, 323, 389, 411, 426  
Gayton, James, cl., 377  
Geaves. *See* Geeve  
Gedney, co. Linc., 4, 10, 10*n*, 75, 99, 149,  
176, 226\*, 312, 331, 373, 383,  
404\*, 421\*  
— Fen End, Gedney Fen, co. Linc., 4,  
10, 10*n*, 75, 176, 226, 312, 373,  
383, 404, 421; school at, 404  
Gedney, Gidney, Andrew, esq., 311-12  
—, Nicholas, cl., 56, 140  
Gee, Alexander, cl., 65, 145, 172\*, 306-7,  
378, 401-2, 419  
—, George, cl., 203\*, 271, 363-4, 366  
Geeve, Geaves, Geeves, Geve, William,  
cl., 11\*, 177, 384  
—, *Cp.* Jeeve  
Gelder, Hugh, cl., 153, 182, 316, 391,  
408, 423  
Gell, Gyle, John, cl., 20  
Gelstrop, Francis, cl., 174, 380  
Geniver. *See* Jeniper  
Germaigne, Germine, Jermen, Edward,  
cl., 64  
—, —, preb., 211, 281, 286, 375, 433\*  
—, Robert, knt, 235\* 348, 360  
Geste, Gesse, Gest, John, cl., 31  
—, Thomas, cl., 30-1, 106, 214, 214*n*,  
295  
—, *Cp.* Gist  
Geve. *See* Geeve  
Ghessip. *See* Jesopp

- Gibbon, George, schoolmaster, 413  
 —, Vincent, cl., 428  
 Gibson, Mr. cl., 218  
 —, John, cl., 8, 129, 164, 192-3, 241  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 407  
 —, Joseph, cl., 85  
 —, Robert, cl., 28, 70, 147, 174, 308, 381, 402, 419  
 —, Roger, cl., 48, 124, 162, 206-7\*, 275  
 —, Thomas, cl., 13, 47, 123, 162  
 —, William, cl., 20, 30, 40, 104, 158, 215, 295  
 Gidding, Great, co. Hunt., 54, 138, 211, 281  
 —, Little, co. Hunt., 54, 138, 211, 281, 285  
 —, Steeple, Stepelygydding, co. Hunt., 54, 138, 167, 210, 282  
 Gidney. *See* Gedney  
 Gifford. *See* Gyfford  
 Giggon. *See* Jeggon  
 Gilby, Anthony, cl., 33  
 —, Nathaniel, cl., 189, 256  
 —, —, S.T.P., 189  
 Giles, Eves, Gyles, Walter, cl., 12, 127, 164, 164*n*, 190-1\*, 258  
 Gilmorton, Kilmorton, co. Leic., 28, 38, 102, 159, 214, 294  
 Gilpin, Mr, 258  
 Ginshaw. *See* Grimshaw  
 Girsbye. *See* Grasby  
 Gist, Daniel, cl., 193, 260  
 —. *Cp.* Geste  
 Glaston, co. Rutland, 285  
 Glatton, co. Hunt., 54, 142, 210, 285  
 Glen Magna, co. Leic., 44, 106, 157, 217, 291  
 Glen, Glenne, William, cl., 66-7, 146, 173, 318, 373, 379, 410, 425  
 Glenfield, co. Leic., 30, 39, 102, 158, 214, 294\*.  
 —, Braunstone in, *q.v.*  
 —, Kirby Muxloe in, *q.v.*  
 Glenham, Henry, knt, 305, 322-4\*  
 Glentham, co. Linc., 233, 329, 337, 356  
 Glentworth, co. Linc., 4, 97, 185, 233, 329, 337, 356, 363, 365, 368*n*, 373, 394, 429  
 Glisson, Humphrey, cl., 272  
 Glooston, Gloreston, co. Leic., 41, 106, 157, 217, 291  
 Gloucester, archdeacon of. *See* Savage  
 —, bishop of. *See* Bullingham  
 —, —, ordinations by 34, 68-9, 76, 90, 93, 98-9, 105-8, 111, 114, 116-124, 135, 137, 139, 141-43  
 —, the dean and chapter of, 275  
 Glover, John, cl., 49, 120  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 210, 271  
 Goadby Marwood, Godbie, Goodeby, co. Leic., 43, 110, 213, 289  
 —, Goodeby [in Billesdon par.], co. Leic., 218, 290  
 Goddell, William, cl., 37, 101  
 —, Zachary, cl., 214, 294, 294*n*  
 Godg. *See* Googe  
 Godmanchester, Gomonchester, Gyme-  
 chester, co. Hunt., 24, 57, 140, 167, 210, 281, 284  
 Godren, John, bishop of Man, 39, 39*n*  
 Goffe, Christopher, cl., 134  
 Golcebie. *See* Goulceby  
 Goldingham, Thomas, gent., 313  
 Goldington, co. Bed., 125, 163, 188, 256  
 Goldsmith, Daniel, yeo., 262  
 Golthoe, co. Linc., 328, 414, 428  
 Gomonchester. *See* Godmanchester  
 Gonerby, Great, Gunerbie, co. Linc., 69, 174, 224, 307, 380, 402, 419  
 Gonnas, Gunas, Gunnes, Francis, cl., 2-3, 82, 151, 180, 306, 388, 401, 418  
 Good, Robert, cl., [*more than one person*], 19, 124, 187, 334, 351, 361, 394, 430  
 Goodale, Richard, cl., 81  
 Goodeby. *See* Goadby  
 Goodhand, John, cl., 49, 117, 161, 200-1  
 —, Trianore, reader, 122  
 Goodlaxton, co. Leic., deanery of, 36-9, 101-3, 158-9, 214-15, 290, 293-5, 444-5  
 Goodman, Gabriel, cl., 122, 161  
 Goodwin, Christopher, cl., 44  
 —, Francis, knt, 273\*, 275  
 —, John, knt, 122  
 —, Roger, cl., 98, 155, 187, 334, 350, 361, 394, 430  
 Googe, Godg, Mr, 226  
 —, Robert, gent., 310  
 Gordon, Alexander, bishop of Galloway, 39*n*  
 —, John, bishop of Galloway, 39*n*  
 Gorges, Gorge, Thomas, knt, 282, 284 ; wife of, *see* Parr  
 Gorrell, Henry, cl., 97, 155  
 Gosberton, co. Linc., 75, 149, 176, 227, 313, 384, 406, 422 ; school at, 406  
 Goscote, co. Leic., deanery of, 39-41, 103-5, 157-8, 215, 286, 288, 290, 295-7, 444-5  
 Gossape, Richard, cl., 5  
 Gostwick, William, cl., 256  
 —, —, esq., 260  
 Gotch, Mr, cl., 217  
 Gotehurst. *See* Gayhurst  
 Gother, Paul, cl., 130, 165, 188, 192-3  
 Goulceby, Golcebie, co. Linc., 2, 80, 150, 178, 225, 309, 386, 403, 420  
 Goulstone. *See* Gulson  
 Gowin, William, cl., 189  
 Goxhill, Gouxill, Groxhill, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 316, 391, 408, 423 ; school at, 408  
 Grace, Robert, cl., 110, 157, 213, 288  
 Gracedieu, Grasdewe [in Belton par.], co. Leic., 37



- Graffham, Grofeham, co. Hunt., 53, 138, 167, 211, 281  
 Graffoe, co. Linc., deanery of, 63-4, 145, 172, 224, 237, 306-7, 378-9, 401-2, 418-19, 442-3, 455  
 Grainsby, co. Linc., 4, 88, 153, 181, 225, 369, 390, 404, 420  
 Grainthorpe, Garnthorpe, Garthorp, co. Linc., 4, 10, 12, 86, 180, 230, 323, 373, 389, 411, 426  
 Granger, Thomas, cl., 421  
 Gransden, Great, Granisden Magna, Great Gravensden, co. Hunt., 57, 141, 167, 212, 253, 261, 284  
 Grant. *See* Graunte  
 Grantham, co. Linc., 4, 12, 66-7, 69-70, 224, 238  
 —, church of, north and south parts, prebs. of Salisbury, 69, 174, 239, 301, 307-8, 380, 402, 419  
 —, deanery of, 69-70, 147, 173-4, 224-5, 237-9, 246-7, 300, 307-8, 314\*, 321, 380-1, 402-3, 419-20, 441-3  
 —, grammar school of, 380, 403, 419  
 —, vicarage of, north and south parts, 69, 147, 174, 238, 307, 380, 402, 419  
 Grantham, Robert, gent., 329, 338  
 —, Thomas, knt, 308, 320  
 Grasby, Girsbye, Grisbie, Gyrsbie, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 316, 391, 408, 423  
 Grasdewe. *See* Gracedieu  
 Graunte, Edward, Dr, cl., 176, 383  
 Graveley, co. Hert., 61, 136, 166, 279 ; *see also* Chivesfield  
 Graveley, Edmund, cl., 76  
 Graven. *See* Craven  
 Gravenhurst, Lower, co. Bed., 130, 165, 192, 195*n*, 261  
 —, Upper, co. Bed., 12, 132, 193*n*, 194, 263  
 Graves, Grave, Greaves, Greves, George, cl., 94, 154  
 —, John, alderman of Hull, 350, 361  
 —, Robert, cl., 49, 118, 161  
 —, Thomas, cl., 186, 334, 352, 361, 430  
 Gray. *See* Grey  
 Grayingham, Graingam, Greingham, co. Linc., 99, 156, 185, 233, 241-2, 322, 322*n*, 330, 341, 358\*-? bis, 395, 429  
 Great Brickle. *See* Brickhill, Great  
 Great Stoughton. *See* Staughton, Great  
 Great Winge. *See* Wing  
 Greatford. *See* Gretford  
 Greaves. *See* Graves  
 Green, Grene, Anne, widow, 289  
 —, Gabriel, cl., 12-13, 17, 49, 118, 193\*, 262  
 —, Henry, cl., 178, 308, 403, 420  
 —, John, cl., 50, 123, 162, 204-5\*, 273, 310, 404, 421  
 Green—(*cont.*)  
 —, Richard, cl., 150, 178, 308, 386, 403, 420  
 —, Robert, gent., 36  
 —, —, yeo., 324  
 —, Thomas, cl., 149, 177\*, 240, 315\*, 385\*, 407\*, 422\*  
 —, —, yeo., 289  
 Greenacres, Anthony, cl., 51, 120, 162, 202  
 Greenhead, John, cl., 373  
 Greennaugh, Greenough, Arthur, cl., 217, 291  
 —, Oliver, cl., 424, 424*n*  
 Greensmith, James, cl., 94  
 Greenway, Anthony, esq., 265  
 Greenwood, James, cl., 430  
 Greetham, Gretham, co. Linc., 78-9, 149, 177, 228, 240, 311, 315, 385, 407, 423  
 Greetwell, co. Linc., 4, 95, 186, 234, 332, 345, 359, 393, 430  
 Greffeth. *See* Griffin  
 Gregg, Hamlet, cl., 175, 328, 382, 414, 429  
 —, Robert, cl., 72, 148, 175, 325, 382, 412, 427  
 Gregory, Grigorie, Jeremy, cl., 204-205\*, 205*n*  
 Greingham. *See* Grayingham  
 Grendon. *See* Crendon, Long  
 — Underwood, co. Buck., 50, 121, 161, 204, 272  
 Grene. *See* Green  
 Gretford, Greatford, co. Linc., 4, 72, 175, 231, 325, 373, 382, 412, 426  
 Gretton, co. North'ton, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Greves. *See* Graves  
 Grevill, Griffill, Fulk, knt, 39, 294, 306  
 Grey, Gray, Andrew, esq., 276  
 —, Anthony, cl., 159, 215, 293  
 —, Henry, knt., 38  
 —, —, 1st baron Grey of Groby, 295, 298-9  
 —, —, 6th earl of Kent, 165, 257, 262, 293-4  
 —, John, cl., 86, 152  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 399  
 —, —, vicar-choral, 435  
 —, Robert, cl., 320, 409, 424  
 —, the lord, 163, 269, 293  
 —, Thomas, esq., 287  
 —, —, 2nd earl of Stamford, 295  
 Griffill. *See* Grevill  
 Griffin, Greffeth, Griffith, Griphith, Mr, cl., 215  
 —, Edward, esq., 42  
 —, —, knt, 291  
 —, John, cl., 172, 378  
 —, Mark, cl., 19, 20, 201  
 —, Morgan, cl., 21, 200-1, 268  
 —, Ralph, preb., dean of Lincoln, 145, 432-3\*-5, 465, 465*n*



Griffin—(*cont.*)

—, Thomas, cl., 145, 172, 307, 378, 401, 419  
 —, —, *preb.*, 376, 434-5\*, 467  
 —. *See* Griffith  
 Griffith, Griffithes, Gryffynne, James, cl., 69, 147, 147*n*, 174-5, 237, 300, 308, 380, 383, 397, 402, 415, 419  
 —, Jasper, cl., 204, 216, 298  
 —, Robert, cl., 126, 163  
 —, Thomas, cl., 48, 122  
 —. *See* Griffin  
 Grigorie. *See* Gregory  
 Grime. *See* Gryme  
 Grimes, Mr, 291  
 Grimoldby, Grymolbie, co., Linc., 4, 86, 152, 180, 230, 323, 389, 411, 426  
 Grimsby, Great, co. Linc., 88\*, 152, 181, 225\*, 310, 390, 404, 420; school at, 404  
 —, deanery of, 88-9, 152-3, 181, 225-6, 240, 243, 309-11, 327, 335, 352, 390, 403-4, 420-1, 442-3  
 —, Little, co. Linc., 86, 180, 230, 310, 323, 389, 411, 426  
 Grimshaw, Ginshaw, Grymshawe, William, cl., 312, 312*n*, 404, 421  
 Grimstone, co. Leic., 218  
 Grindall, Edmund, archbishop of Canterbury, 37, 79, 87-8, 102, 105-6, 108, 144, 308, 317; bishop of London, 169  
 Grining. *See* Grynning  
 Griphith. *See* Griffin  
 Grisbie. *See* Grasby  
 Grislie, William, knt, 34  
 Groby, co. Leic., 295  
 Grofeham. *See* Graffham  
 Grome, Reginald, cl., 85  
 Grosse, Thomas, cl., 126, 190  
 Grothwayght, Edward, cl., 113  
 Grove, Little Grove, co. Buck., 49, 117, 161, 200, 268  
 Grove, Mr, 334  
 —, Gregory, cl., 209, 278  
 Groxhill. *See* Goxhill  
 Grubbe, Eustace, 278  
 Gryme, Thomas, citizen of London, 42  
 Grynning, John, cl., 105  
 Guavara, John, esq., 309  
 Guest. *See* Geste  
 Gulson, Goulstone, George, cl., 41  
 —, Martin, cl., 181  
 —, Maurice, cl., 404, 421  
 —, William, cl., 112, 156, 214, 290  
 Gumley, co. Leic., 41, 106, 157, 217, 291  
 Gunas. *See* Gonnas  
 Gunby St Nicholas, co. Linc., 71, 147, 174, 222, 237, 301, 381, 398, 416  
 — St Peter, co. Linc., 82, 151, 179, 223, 304, 387, 399, 418  
 Gunerbie. *See* Gonerby, Great  
 Gunhouse, co. Linc., 394

Gunnes. *See* Gonnas

Gunson, Maurice, cl., 310

Guy, *Guido*, 427

Gwin, Guyn, Gwyn, Griffin, cl., 110

—, John, cl., 17

—, Owen, cl., 49, 121, 161, 204-5\* 272

—, Rice, cl., 47, 162

—, — *or* Richard, cl., 122, 204-5

Gyfford, John, cl., 20

Gyle. *See* Gell

Gymechester. *See* Godmanchester

Gyrsbie. *See* Grasby

Haberley, Habberley, Thomas, cl., 45, 50, 118, 163, 200-1\*, 269

Habrough, Hawburgh, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 316, 391, 408, 423

Haceby, Hasebie, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 221, 300, 382, 397, 415

Hackett, Conaway, cl., 22

—, John, cl., 15

—, —, *gent.*, 301

—, Roger, cl., 162, 202-3\*

—, —, *s.t.d.*, 196, 197, 270

—, *Cp.* Hicket

Hackley, Herkley, Henry, chorister, 377, 437

Hackney, Richard, cl., 41, 106

Hackthorn, co. Linc., 4, 97, 155, 185, 233, 329, 338, 357, 394, 429

Haconby, co. Linc., 73, 175, 221, 300, 382, 397, 415

Hadcliff. *See* Hatcliffe

Haddenham, Hadnam, co. Buck., 50, 123, 162, 204, 273

Haddon, co. Hunt., 55, 142, 211, 285. *See* Hartwell

Hadley. *See* Halley

Hadnam. *See* Haddenham

Hage, Christopher, cl., 192-3\*

Hagg, Robert, cl., schoolmaster, 412, 426

Haggesson. *See* Hoggesson

Hagnaby, Haghneby, Haughnebie, co. Linc., 81, 178, 222, 302, 386, 398, 416

Hagworthingham, co. Linc., 4, 79, 149, 177, 228, 240, 309, 311, 385, 407, 423

Haileweston. *See* Weston, Hail

Haines. *See* Haynes

Hainton, co. Linc., 183, 232, 327

Halaie. *See* Hall

Halcote. *See* Hulcote

Hale, Great, Hoale, Hole, co. Linc., 66, 146, 173, 229, 318, 379, 410, 425

Hale, Edward, cl., 17

—, Richard, citizen of London, 277

—, William, esq., 263

Hales. *See* Hall

Halfemiles, Cornelius, cl., 77

Halford, Edward, cl., 38, 102, 159

- Halford—(*cont.*)  
 —, John, 44  
 —, William, 38  
 Haliwell. *See* Hollywell  
 Hall, Haule, Mr. cl., 216-17  
 —, Arthur, 308  
 —, Francis, cl., 49, 121  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 391  
 —, George, cl., 21, 57, 141  
 — *or* Hally, Halaie, Laurence, cl., 51,  
 90, 120, 120*n*  
 —, Lewis, cl., 116, 200-1\*, 267  
 — *or* Halles, Miles, cl., 168, 210, 285  
 —, Robert, cl., 97, 155, 185, 334, 349,  
 361, 394, 430  
 —, Thomas, cl., 115, 160  
 — *or* Halley, William, cl., 28-30\*, 109  
 — *or* Halls *or* Hales, William, D.D., 56,  
 140, 167, 211-12, 283\*  
 —. *Cp.* Halley, Hawley  
 Hallaton, Halloughton, co. Leic., 41-2,  
 106\*, 157\*, 217\*, 291\*  
 Halles. *See* Hall  
 Halley, Hadley, Halye, Hawley, Hayley,  
 John, cl., schoolmaster, 13, 171,  
 319-20, 377, 409\*, 424\*  
 —, Richard, cl., 59, 136, 166  
 —. *Cp.* Hall, Hawley  
 Halliday, Hollidaye, Abraham, cl., 186,  
 242, 333, 347, 347*n*, 360, 393, 431  
 —, William, cl., 155  
 Halliley. *See* Alleley  
 Hallington, Allington, co. Linc., 4, 8,  
 86, 180, 230, 323, 373, 389, 411, 426  
 Halloughton. *See* Hallaton  
 Halls, Hally. *See* Hall  
 Hallywell. *See* Holywell  
 Halsey *alias* Chambers, Robert, 277  
 Halstead, William, cl., 414, 428  
 Haltham on Bain, co. Linc., 77, 84, 149,  
 177, 227, 315, 384, 406, 422  
 Halton, co. Buck., 16, 122, 206  
 —, East, co. Linc., 90-1, 153, 182, 232,  
 240, 316, 391, 408, 423; school at,  
 408  
 — Holegate, co. Linc., 81\*, 150, 178,  
 222, 238, 302, 306, 386, 398, 416;  
 school at, 398  
 —, West, Hawtonn, co. Linc., 98\*,  
 155, 187, 236, 334, 350, 361-2,  
 394, 430  
 Halton, Roger, knt, 322  
 Hambleden, co. Buck., 48, 123, 162, 197,  
 206, 275  
 Hamby, Hanbie, Alan, cl., 320, 409, 424  
 —, Richard, cl., 181, 324, 389, 412,  
 426  
 —, William, esq., 323-4  
 Hamden. *See* Hampden  
 Hameringham, co. Linc., 79, 150, 177,  
 228, 311, 385, 407, 423  
 Hamerton, co. Hunt., 54, 138, 167, 211,  
 281  
 Hamerton, Mr, 236  
 —, Gregory, gent., 349, 360  
 —, James, cl., 8, 77  
 —, Thomas, cl., 12  
 Hamond, Hamon, George, cl., 349, 360,  
 430  
 —, Henry, cl., 61, 137, 166  
 —, John, cl., 193, 212, 261  
 —, Robert, reader, 64  
 Hampden, Great, co. Buck., 47, 133, 162,  
 204, 273  
 —, Little, co. Buck., 49, 204, 205*n*, 274  
 Hampden, Hamden, Alexander, knt, 274  
 —, Elizabeth, gentlewoman, 267  
 —, Master Griffin, 123  
 —, John, gent., 273, 274  
 Hanbie. *See* Hamby  
 Handford, Katherine, 266  
 Handson. *See* Anson, Hanson  
 Hannah, Hanney, co. Linc., 84, 179, 223,  
 305, 388, 400, 417  
 Hanshart, Hamon, cl., 89, 152, 390  
 Hanslope, co. Buck., 18, 49, 119, 202, 270  
 Hanson, Handson, James, cl., 147, 174,  
 308, 381, 402, 419  
 —, John, preb., D.D., 71\*, 148, 174,  
 175, 238, 301, 376, 376*n*, 381-2,  
 398, 416, 434-5\*, 467  
 —, Robert, cl., 7, 92\*, 143, 153, 181\*,  
 240, 310, 390\*, 404\*, 420\*  
 —, William, cl., 95  
 —. *Cp.* Anson  
 Hanworth, Cold, co. Linc., 97, 155, 185,  
 233, 329, 338, 357, 394  
 —, Potter, Hanworth, co. Linc., 65,  
 146, 172, 228, 320, 378, 409, 424  
 Hanworth *rectius* Hauworth. *See*  
 Haworth  
 Har . . . oll, Richard, cl., 8  
 Haram, Robert, cl., 9  
 Harbart, Thomas, cl., 17  
 —, —, vicar-choral, 434\*  
 Harbert. *See* Herbert  
 Harborough, Market, Harburgh, co.  
 Leic., 28, 30\*, 106, 108, 217, 290,  
 369  
 Harby, Harebie, co. Leic., 45, 111, 156,  
 213-14, 289  
 Harby, Daniel, esq., 318  
 Harcastle, William, cl., 384  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 384  
 Hardmead, co. Buck., 50, 119, 162, 202,  
 270  
 Hardwick, co. Buck., 117, 161, 197, 200,  
 268  
 —, Hardwicks, the two [in Torksey  
 par.], co. Linc., 360  
 Hardy, Thomas, cl., 394  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 408  
 Harebie. *See* Harby  
 Hareby, co. Linc., 81, 150, 178, 222, 302,  
 386, 398, 416  
 Hareson. *See* Harrison

- Hareston. *See* Harston  
 Harford, John, cl., 110  
 Hargrave, Mr. cl., 218  
 Harington, Harrington, Andrew, cl., 429  
 —, Edward, knt, 321  
 —, Henry, knt, 294  
 —, James, knt, 35-6, 39, 291, 305, 328  
 —, John, 1st baron Harington, 285, 292, 297-8  
 —, Thomas, gent., 301  
 —, William, esq., 302  
 Harkestowe. *See* Horkstow  
 Harlaxton, co. Linc., 4, 69, 76, 147, 174, 224, 239, 307, 314, 380, 402, 419  
 Harlington, Hurlington, co. Bed., 12, 128, 128*n*, 130, 164, 192, 259, 261  
 Harmston, Armestone, co. Linc., 64, 146, 171, 228, 320, 378, 409, 424; school at, 409  
 Harnes, Harneis, Harnesse, John, schoolmaster, 404  
 —, Robert, cl., 114, 160, 198  
 Harpenden [in Wheathampstead par.], co. Hert., 20, 22, 58, 133, 278  
 Harper, Thomas, cl., 48, 122, 207  
 Harpswell, co. Linc., 10, 97, 185, 233, 329\*, 338, 357, 394, 429  
 Harriman. *See* Harryman  
 Harrington, co. Linc., 79, 149, 177, 228, 240, 311, 327, 385, 407, 423  
 Harrington. *See* Harington  
 Harringworth, co. North'ton, 42  
 Harris, John, notary public, 243, 465, 467\*  
 —, —, registrar of the archdeacon of Stow, 184, 220-1, 246, 251  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 405  
 —, —, junior vicar choral, 376, 435\*  
 —, —, senior vicar choral, succentor, 434\*, 434*n*  
 —, Richard, cl., 91, 112, 117, 161, 180, 200-1\*, 268, 389  
 —, —, s.t.p., 197  
 —, Thomas, chapter clerk, 377, 436-7\*  
 —, —, cl., 19  
 —, —, gent., 259  
 —, William, 259  
 Harrison, Hareson, Constantine, cl., 64, 146, 171, 378  
 —, Humphrey, cl., 94, 154, 183, 328, 373, 393, 414, 429  
 —, John, cl., 99, 155, 395  
 —, Joseph, schoolmaster, 409  
 —, Richard, cl., 73, 148  
 —, Thomas, cl., 16-17  
 —, William, cl., 57, 75, 141, 167, 346, 359, 430  
 Harrold, co. Bed., 126, 163, 190, 257  
 Harropp, Geoffrey, cl., 382  
 Harrowden, the lord. *See* Vaux  
 Harryman, Harriman, Gawin, cl., 175, 325, 382, 412, 427  
 Harston, Hareston, co. Leic., 43, 111, 157  
 —, Horston, co. Nott., 289  
 Hart, James, cl., 176, 314, 384, 406  
 —, John, cl., 3  
 —, —, knt., 347  
 Hartford, co. Hunt., 56, 139, 143, 212, 282  
 Harting, William, cl., 88, 153, 181, 310, 369, 390, 404, 420  
 Hartingford Berie. *See* Hertingford-bury  
 Hartley. *See* Hatley Cockayne  
 Hartley, Anthony, cl., 320, 408, 409, 424\*  
 Hartopp, Hartopp, Valentine, gent., 288  
 —, William, gent., 289  
 Hartwell, Hartwell cum Haddon, co. Buck., 49, 122, 161, 204, 205*n*, 274  
 Harvey, Hervey, [blank], 65  
 —, Richard, cl., 16\*, 129, 165, 192-3\*, 261  
 Harward, William, cl., 51, 114  
 Harware, William, cl., 39  
 Harwood Magna. *See* Horwood, Great  
 Hasebie. *See* Haceyby  
 Hasill, Hassell, Robert, cl., 283  
 —, —, preb., 375, 433  
 Hasilrige, Hassilridge, Bartin, esq., 41  
 —, Milex, bart, 291  
 —, Thomas, esq., 291-2  
 Hassell. *See* Hasill  
 Hassellwood, Francis, gent., 41  
 Hastings, Edward, baron, 40  
 —, George, knt, 35  
 —, —, 21st earl of Huntingdon, 286\*, 287\*, 297-9\*  
 —, Henry, 20th earl of Huntingdon, 35  
 —, Theophilus, 24th earl of Huntingdon, 295  
 —, Walter, knt, 294  
 Hatcher, John, knt, 301  
 Hatcliffe, co. Linc., 89, 152, 181, 226, 246, 310, 327, 390, 404, 420  
 Hatcliffe, Hadcliff, David, cl., 92, 154, 183, 326, 356\*, 392, 413, 428  
 Hatfield, Bishop's, co. Hert., 59, 136, 165, 209, 279  
 Hatfield, Peter, cl., reader and schoolmaster, 413, 420  
 —, Reginald, cl., 181, 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Hathern, co. Leic., 34, 108, 158, 216, 287  
 Hatley Cockayne, Cockinghatley, Hartley, Hatley Port, co. Bed., 131\*, 165, 194, 263  
 Hatton, co. Linc., 4, 80, 93, 154, 183, 231, 240, 311, 327, 392, 414, 428  
 Hatton, Christopher, knt, 271  
 —, William, cl., 2-3  
 Haugh, Hawe, Hawghe, co. Linc., 84, 179, 224, 305, 388, 400, 417, 441

- Haugham, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230,  
 323, 389, 411, 426  
 Haughnebie. *See* Hagnaby  
 Haughton Conquest. *See* Houghton  
 Conquest  
 — Gildable. *See* Houghton Gildable  
 Haukes, John, cl., 71  
 Haule. *See* Hall  
 Hauworth. *See* Haworthe  
 Havericke, Haverocke, John, cl., 129,  
 164  
 Haveridge, Thomas, cl., 193  
 Havering, Haveringdown, West Wy-  
 combe *alias*. *See* Wycombe,  
 West  
 Haversham, co. Buck., 16, 18, 50, 119,  
 162, 196, 202, 270  
 Haward. *See* Howard  
 Hawburgh. *See* Habrough  
 Hawdridge. *See* Hawridge  
 Hawe. *See* Haugh  
 Hawerby cum Beesby, co. Linc., 89, 153,  
 181, 226, 310, 390, 404, 420  
 Hawes, Mr, cl., 177  
 —, Christopher, cl., 319, 410, 425  
 Hawford, Hawfurth, Edward, cl., 214,  
 294  
 —, [Edward], Dr, master of Christ's  
 College, Cambridge, 45  
 —, John, yeo., 290  
 —, Robert, cl., 300, 397, 415, 420  
 —, Thomas, cl., 77  
 —, Zachary, cl., 156, 290  
 Hawghe. *See* Haugh  
 Hawghton. *See* Houghton  
 Hawkes. *See* Haukes  
 Hawkins, Ed., gent., 260  
 Hawley, Roger, cl., 18  
 —, *Cp.* Hall, Halley  
 Hawltonn. *See* Halton, West  
 Haworthe, Hauworth, Michael, cl., 172,  
 321, 409, 409*n*, 424. Addenda  
 Hawridge, Hawdrige, co. Buck., 51, 117,  
 161, 200, 268  
 Haxey, co. Linc., 4, 99, 156, 186, 233,  
 331, 341, 358, 395, 429  
 Haycoke, Heacocke, Francis, cl., 397,  
 415  
 Haydor, Heither, Heydor, Heydour, co.  
 Linc., 147, 174, 224, 239, 307  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Hayford. *See* Heyford, Upper  
 Hayley. *See* Halley  
 Haynes, Hawnes, co. Bed., 130, 192-3,  
 261, 363-4, 366  
 Haynes, Haines, Simon, gent., 265  
 Haywood. *See* Heywood  
 Heacocke. *See* Haycoke  
 Healing, Helinge, co. Linc., 88, 153, 181,  
 225, 310, 369, 390, 404, 420  
 Heape, Heath, Thomas, cl., 206-7\*,  
 206*n*, 275, 363-4\*-6, 367\*-8\*-9,  
 370\*, 469, 470  
 Heapham, Hepam, co. Linc., 99, 156,  
 185, 234, 242, 331\*, 341, 343,  
 358\*, 395  
 Heard. *See* Herd  
 Hearinge. *See* Hering  
 Hearne, Hearon. *See* Heron  
 Heath *rectius* Heape, Thomas. *See*  
 Heape  
 —, William, cl., 45, 110  
 Heathcoat, John, cl., 214, 293  
 —, William, cl., 37, 101, 158  
 Heather, Hether, co. Leic., 36, 112, 159,  
 216, 298  
 Heaton. *See* Eaton  
 Hebalstowe. *See* Hibaldstow  
 Heblethwait, Heblethawaghte, Heble-  
 white, Robert, cl., 241, 318, 321,  
 410\*, 425\*  
 —, Rowland, cl., 49, 117, 268  
 —, William, cl., 425  
 Hecket. *See* Hicket  
 Heckington, co. Linc., 66, 146, 173, 229,  
 318, 379, 410, 425  
 Hedgerley, Edgley, Eggesley, Hedgley,  
 Hügeley, co. Buck., 48, 114,  
 160, 198, 266  
 Hedlam, Ralph, messenger, 377, 437\*  
 —, Thomas, 377, 439  
 Hedsor, co. Buck., 48, 123, 206, 275  
 Heild, Henry, gent., 299  
 Heither. *See* Haydor  
 Helinge. *See* Healing  
 Hellowe. *See* Belleau  
 Helpringham, co. Linc., 66, 67, 146, 173,  
 229, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 Hemel Hempstead, Hemblehampsted,  
 Hemilhamsted, co. Hert., 58, 133,  
 166, 209, 277  
 Hemingby, co. Linc., 4, 80, 150, 178, 225,  
 309, 386, 403, 420; school at, 403  
 Heminge. *See* Hemington  
 Hemingford Abbots, co. Hunt., 24,  
 24*n*, 26\*, 57, 141, 210, 284\*  
 — Grey, co. Hunt., 58, 141, 167, 210,  
 284\*  
 Hemington, Heminge, John, cl., 127,  
 127*n*  
 Hemlacke, Ralph, cl., 381  
 Hemswell, co. Linc., 10, 97, 185, 233,  
 329\*, 338, 357, 373, 394, 429  
 Heneage, Hennadg, the lady, widow, 323  
 —, George, knt, 225  
 —, William, esq., 224-5, 232, 310, 327-  
 8\*, 356  
 Henley, Henlo, Roger, cl., 61, 137, 166,  
 209. Addenda  
 —. *Cp.* Henlow  
 Henlow, co. Bed., 131, 165, 194, 263  
 Henlow, Henlo, Henloe, John, cl., 131,  
 194-5\*, 263  
 —. *Cp.* Henley  
 Henry Frederick, prince of Wales, 341  
 Henry. *See* Henley



- Hepam. *See* Heapham  
 Herbert, Harbert, the lord, 274  
 —, William, 409  
 Herd, Heard, Hird, Hoarde, Hurde, John, cl., 63, 65, 75, 96, 145, 186, 243, 333, 339, 346, 357\*, 359, 393, 431  
 —, —, preb., 434-5, 467  
 —, Thomas, cl., 140  
 Hereford, bishop of, ordinations by, 115, 119, 120  
 —, —. *See* Scory  
 Hering, Hearinge, Rowland, cl., 60, 135  
 Herkes, [*blank*], the daughters of, 270  
 Herkley. *See* Hackley  
 Heron, Hearne, Hearon, Herne, Hieron, Hiron, Henry, knt, 310, 318, 327-8  
 —, Michael, cl., 212  
 —, Paul, cl., 29  
 —, Robert, cl., 48, 114, 199, 266  
 —, sergeant, 325  
 —, Thomas, chorister, 436\*  
 —, —, cl., 56, 139, 167, 206-7\*, 275  
 —, William, cl., 93, 154, 177, 385, 392  
 —, —, chorister, 436\*  
 —, —, poor clerk, 437  
 Herrod, George, cl., 33  
 Hertford, county of, 20-25, 58-61, 133-7, 165-6, 208-210, 275-280, 366  
 Hertford, co. Hert., parishes in—  
 All Saints, 59, 136, 166, 208, 279  
 St Andrew, 59, 166, 209, 278-9  
 St Andrew and St Nicholas, 136\*  
 St Mary, 279  
 St Michael, 59  
 St Nicholas, 278-9  
 Hertford, deanery of, 59-60, 135-6, 208-9, 278-9, 444-5  
 Hertford, bishop of, ordination by, 40  
 Hertingfordbury, Hartingford Berie, co. Hert., 20, 59, 59*n*, 136, 166, 208, 279  
 Hervey. *See* Harvey  
 Hether. *See* Heather  
 Hethmangrove [near Bury], Hippin-grove, co. Hunt., 211, 282  
 Hetley. *See* Hockley  
 Hewes. *See* Hughes  
 Hewett, Hewit, Howet, Anthony, cl., 180  
 —, —, reader, 387  
 —, Edmund, cl., 130\*, 164  
 —, Humphrey, cl., 130, 192-3\*, 262  
 —, John, cl., 5  
 —, William, 38  
 —, —, cl., 22  
 —, —, gent., 293  
 Heydor. *See* Haydor  
 Heyford, Upper, Hayford, co. Oxon, 260  
 Heywood, Haywood, Hewood, Mr, cl., 216  
 —, Henry, cl., 286  
 —, Robert, cl., 88, 89, 151  
 Hibaldstow, Hebalstowe, co. Linc., 98\*, 99*n*, 155, 187, 236, 334, 350, 361, 394, 430  
 Hicame. *See* Hykeham, South  
 Hicford. *See* Ickford  
 Hich, John, cl., 107  
 Hichcocke. *See* Hitchcock  
 Hichins. *See* Hychyns  
 Hickame. *See* Hykeham, South  
 Hicket, Hecket, Hockett, Hoggett, Hogkett, Huckot, Huget, Mr, cl., 14  
 —, Anthony, cl., 14, 131, 194-5\*, 263, 364\*, 366  
 —, William, cl., 14-15  
 —. *Cp.* Hackett  
 Hickford. *See* Ickford  
 Hickling, co. Nott., 289  
 Hickling, John, cl., 111, 156, 213, 289  
 Hickman, Richard, cl., 213, 289  
 Hicks, Thomas, schoolmaster, 412  
 Hickson, Edmund, cl., 67  
 Hide, Hydd, Hyde, George, cl., 48, 124  
 —, Leonard, knt, 276  
 —, Robert, cl., 2, 6, 9  
 —, —, esq., 277  
 —, Thomas, cl., 45  
 —, Tristram, cl., 267  
 Hieron. *See* Heron  
 Higby, Higbid, Edward, cl., 54, 138, 211, 281  
 —, Robert, cl., 130, 165, 165*n*  
 Higdon. *See* Hygdon  
 Higgs, George, cl., 121  
 Higginbotham, Edmund, cl., 214  
 —, John, cl., 218  
 Higginson, John, cl., 38, 101, 158, 214, 293, 369  
 Higham Gobion, co. Bed., 127, 164, 190, 258  
 — on the Hill, co. Leic., 35, 112, 159, 216, 298  
 Hildersham, Arthur, cl., 216, 286, 363-366  
 Hill, co. Linc., deanery of, 78-9, 144, 149-50, 177-8, 228, 240\*, 309, 311-12, 315, 327, 385, 407, 423, 441, 442-3, 442*n*  
 Hill, Hyll, Mr, cl., 24  
 —, Dr, 398, 400, 402-3, 405, 408-9\*, 412, 414  
 —, Anthony, cl., 96, 155, 175, 300, 382, 397, 415  
 —, Humphrey, cl., 193, 202, 262  
 —, John, cl., 210, 281  
 —, Laurence, cl., 25  
 —, Martin, cl., 103, 157, 215, 215*n*, 295  
 —, Philip, cl., 14  
 —, Richard, cl., 86-7, 113, 152  
 —, Roger, knt, 266\*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 157, 217, 290  
 —, William, gent., 274



Hillsden, Hillesdon, co. Buck., 16, 116,  
196, 264, 363, 366  
Hillyard, Christopher, knt, 225  
Hilton, co. Hunt., 57, 141, 212, 284  
Hilton, Henry, cl., 36  
—, John, poor clerk, 436-7  
Hinckesworth. *See* Hinxworth  
Hinckley, Hincley, co. Leic., 28, 35,  
112, 159, 216-17, 298  
—, Wykin in, *q.v.*  
Hind, Hynd, Denis, gent., 279  
—, Richard, cl., 18\*-19, 50  
—, Rowland, gent., 275  
Hindmarshe, Herbert, cl., 427  
—, William, cl., 85, 152, 180, 388  
Hinton [? in the Hedges, co. North'ton],  
265  
Hinton, William, D.D., 293  
Hinxworth, Hinckesworth, co. Hert.,  
60, 134, 166, 208, 276  
Hippingrove. *See* Hethmangrove  
Hird. *See* Herd  
Hiron. *See* Heron  
Hitcham, co. Buck., 48, 115, 160, 198,  
266  
Hitchcock, Hichcocke, John, cl., 16, 49,  
121, 161  
—, —, preb., 375  
—, Robert, cl., 146, 173, 318, 379, 410,  
425  
Hitchin, co. Hert., 53, 61, 136, 166, 209-  
10, 279  
—, Missenden in, *q.v.*  
—, deanery of, 61, 136-7, 209-10, 277,  
279-80, 444-5  
Hitchinson. *See* Hutchinson  
Ho . . . , co. Linc., 6  
Hoale. *See* Hale, Great  
Hoarde. *See* Herd  
Hobbes, Robert, cl., 418  
Hobson, William, cl., 204-5\*, 205*n*, 273  
Hoby, co. Leic., 104, 157, 215, 296  
Hockett. *See* Hicket  
Hockley, Hetley, Thomas, esq., 281, 281*n*  
Hockliffe, Hoclyff, Ocliff, co. Bed., 14,  
127, 164, 190, 258  
Hodges, Hoges, John, cl., 201, 267  
Hodgeshawe. *See* Hogshaw  
Hodgeskin, John, bishop of Bedford,  
suffragan of London, 89  
Hodgeson, Hodsone, Clement, cl., 177,  
315, 406, 422  
—, John, cl., 4, 77, 149, 177, 314, 384,  
406, 422  
—, Miles, cl., 123  
—, Nicholas, cl., 309  
—, Richard, cl., 61. Addenda  
—, Robert, gent., 282  
—, Roger, cl., 24, 125, 163, 188  
—, Thomas, cl., 217, 292  
—, William, bishop of Daria or  
Dara in Mesopotamia, *Dariensis*,  
138. Addenda

Hodgeson—(*cont.*)  
— or Hotchkins, William, cl., 4, 174,  
174*n*  
—, *Cp.* Hodgkin  
Hodgkin, Hodgkins, Hodgskin, Hodgson,  
Hotchken, Mr, cl., 218  
—, Francis, cl., 128  
—, John, cl., 213, 385  
—, Robert, cl., 61, 137, 137*n*, 165,  
210, 280. Addenda  
—, William, cl., 70, 147, 147*n*, 174,  
237, 301\*, 381\*, 398\*, 416\*  
—, *Cp.* Hodgeskin  
Hodgkinson, Hodgkington, Hotchkinson,  
Harold, cl., 109  
—, John, cl., 37, 103, 159, 159*n*, 214,  
295  
—, William, cl., 5, 10, 75, 176, 312,  
373, 383, 404, 421  
Hodsden, Christopher, knt, 273\*  
Hodsone. *See* Hodgeson  
Hoges. *See* Hodges  
Hoggeston, Haggesson, Hogston, co.  
Buck., 50, 117, 200, 268  
Hoggett, Hogkett. *See* Hicket  
Hogh. *See* Hough on the Hill  
Hoglam, Laurence, cl., 405  
Hogshaw, Hodgeshawe, co. Buck., 121  
Hogsthorpe, Hoggesthorp, co. Linc., 84,  
151, 179, 224, 305, 388, 400, 417  
Hogston. *See* Hoggeston  
Holbeach, co. Linc., 75, 149, 176, 226,  
312, 383, 404, 421  
Holden, Holdon, Houlden, Edward, cl.,  
99  
—, Jeromy, cl., 84  
—, John, preb., 434-5\*, 467  
—, Martin, cl., 82-3, 151, 179\*, 238,  
303-4, 387\*, 399\*, 418\*  
—, Peter, cl., 150, 178, 309, 386, 403,  
420  
Holdernes, Alan, cl., 8, 88, 153  
—, John, schoolmaster, 414  
Holdesworth, Howldesworthe, Henry,  
cl., 66, 146, 172, 318, 379, 410,  
425  
—, Richard, cl., 64, 146, 378  
—, —, preb., 376, 434-5\*, 468  
—, William, cl., 298  
Hole. *See* Hale, Great  
Hollame. *See* Holland  
Holland, co. Linc., deanery of, 74-7  
—, North, co. Linc., deanery of, 149,  
176, 227, 239-40\*, 308, 313-14,  
383-4, 405-6, 405*n*, 421-2, 441-3  
—, South, co. Linc., deanery of, 148-9,  
176, 226-7, 312-13, 383, 404-5,  
421, 442-3  
Holland, Hollame, Garrett, cl., 429  
—, Gregory, chorister, 437  
—, Henry, reader, 75  
—, John, cl., 182, 316, 391, 408, 423  
—, Richard, 377, 439\*

- Holland, Richard—(*cont.*)  
 —, —, cl., 107, 157, 217, 292  
 —, *Cp.* Howland  
 Hollidaye. *See* Halliday  
 Hollinghedge, Hullinghedg, Robert, cl.,  
 177, 314, 406, 422  
 Hollingworth, James, cl., 306, 401, 418,  
 425  
 Hollis, John, knt, 310  
 Hollyar, Mr, cl., 216  
 Hollywell, Haliwell, Henry, cl., 397, 415\*  
 Holme, co. Hunt., 54, 140, 142, 285  
 Holmes, Holme, Homes, Hulme, Rich-  
 ard, cl., 38, 101, 101*n*  
 —, Thomas, cl., 28-9, 218, 299  
 —, —, usher, 419  
 Holte, Thomas, reader, 83  
 Holton by Beckering, Howltone, Howton,  
 co. Linc., 4, 5*n*, 8, 93, 183, 232,  
 242, 327, 392, 414, 428  
 — le Clay, Howton, co. Linc., 88,  
 181, 226, 310-11, 390, 404, 420  
 — le Moor, co. Linc., 316  
 Holwell, co. Bed., 131, 194, 263  
 Holywell cum Needingworth, Hallywell,  
 Hollewell, co. Hunt., 24, 26, 56,  
 139*n*, 167, 212, 282  
 —, Needingworth in, *q.v.*  
 —, Hallywell, co. Linc., 222  
 Holywell. *See* Holywell  
 Homes. *See* Holmes  
 Honiewood, Robert, esq., 261  
 Honington, co. Linc., 69, 174, 224, 239,  
 308, 321, 380, 402, 410, 419  
 Hooke, Henry, cl., 154, 182-3, 317, 369,  
 391\*, 408, 423  
 Hootoft. *See* Huttoft  
 Hope, John, cl., 305, 400, 417  
 Hopkins, John, cl., 209, 209*n*, 277  
 —, Richard, cl., 217  
 Hopkinson, Richard, cl., 292  
 Horberry, Hugh, cl., 237, 344, 419  
 Horbling, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 221,  
 300, 363, 365, 368*n*, 382, 397, 415  
 Horkstow, Harkestowe, co. Linc., 90,  
 153, 182, 232, 316, 373, 391, 408,  
 423  
 Horncastle, co. Linc., 77, 177, 227, 314,  
 384, 406, 422; grammar school  
 at, 385, 406  
 —, deanery of, 77-8, 149, 177, 227-8,  
 239-40, 308, 311, 314-15, 384-5,  
 406-7, 422, 441-3, 442*n*  
 Horne, William, cl., 127, 164  
 Horninghold, Horningwold, co. Leic.,  
 44, 106, 217, 291  
 Horrocks, Horockes, Horrckes, Thomas,  
 cl., 326, 355, 413, 428  
 Horsendon, Horsyngton, co. Buck., 16,  
 47, 123, 162, 204, 274  
 Horsington, co. Linc., 80, 150, 178, 225,  
 240, 309, 311, 386, 403, 420;  
 school at, 403  
 Horsman, Thomas, esq., 318  
 Horston. *See* Harston  
 Horsyngton. *See* Horsendon  
 Horton, co. Buck., 20, 115, 160, 198,  
 267  
 Hortopp. *See* Hartopp  
 Horwood, Great, Harwood Magna, co.  
 Buck., 16, 18, 20, 49, 51, 117,  
 170, 200, 268  
 Hose, Hosse, Hoyes, co. Leic., 45, 111,  
 156, 213, 289  
 Hoskins, Hoshkine, Hoskin, John, cl.,  
 77, 175, 221, 300, 382, 397, 415  
 —, William, cl., 17  
 Hosse. *See* Hose  
 Hotchken. *See* Hodgkin  
 Hotchkins. *See* Hodgeson  
 Hotchkinson. *See* Hodgkinson  
 Hotofte. *See* Huttoft  
 Hough on the Hill, Hogh, Howghe, co.  
 Linc., 6, 68, 144, 173, 229, 321,  
 380, 411, 426; school at, 411  
 Hougham cum Marston, co. Linc., 10,  
 68, 147, 173, 229, 321, 380, 411,  
 426  
 Houghton Conquest, Haughton Con-  
 quest, co. Bed., 125, 163, 188-9, 256  
 — Gildable, Haughton Gildable, co.  
 Bed., 125, 188-9, 256  
 — on the Hill, co. Leic., 41, 106, 157,  
 217, 291  
 — Regis, co. Bed., 127, 164, 190, 258,  
 — cum Wyton, co. Hunt., 56, 139,  
 167, 212, 282  
 Houghton, Hawghton, Howton, John,  
 cl., 177, 191\*, 258, 315, 385, 407,  
 422  
 —, Robert, chorister, 436-7\*  
 —, —, cl., schoolmaster, 172, 408-9,  
 424\*  
 —, —, poor clerk, 376  
 —, William, cl., 190  
 Houlden. *See* Holden  
 Hovenden, Hoveden, Robert, D.D.,  
 preb., 272, 375, 432-3\*, 466  
 How, Cadwallader, cl., 18  
 —, Edmund, cl., 37  
 —, Edward, cl., 60, 102, 135, 159, 165,  
 208, 214\*, 277, 294\*  
 —, Henry, cl., [*more than one person*],  
 72, 131, 165, 208  
 —, Thomas, cl., 205\*, 272  
 —, William, cl., 81, 117  
 —, —, bishop of Avara, suffragan of  
 Chichester, 79  
 Howard, Haward, Thomas, 26th earl of  
 Arundel, 323  
 —, William, lord, 227  
 Howden, John, bishop of Sodor and  
 Man, 39*n*. Addenda  
 Howell, co. Linc., 66, 146, 173, 228, 318,  
 379, 410, 425  
 Howet. *See* Hewett

- Howke, H., schoolmaster, 91  
 Howland, Holland, Richard, bishop of  
   Peterborough, 257, 290, 292, 298  
 —, —, cl., master of Magdalene Col-  
   lege, Camb., 35  
 —, —, *Cp.* Holland  
 Howldesworthe. *See* Holdesworth  
 Howlton. *See* Holton by Beckering  
 Howse, Mr, 416, 416*n*  
 —, —, Walter, cl., 301, 398, 416, 427  
 Howson, Francis, cl., 3, 8, 80, 373  
 —, —, John, cl., 75, 149, 149*n*  
 —, —, —, B.A., 81\*, 150, 178\*, 386\*  
 Howton. *See* Holton by Beckering;  
   Holton le Clay  
 Howton. *See* Houghton  
 Hoyes. *See* Hose  
 Hubbard, Francis, schoolmaster, 406  
 —, —, John, cl., 83  
 —, —, William, cl., 82  
 Hubbeck, Hubback, William, cl., 213,  
   216, 298  
 Hucksokote. *See* Hugglescote  
 Hucksescot. *See* Hugglescote  
 Hucket. *See* Hicket  
 Huddleston, Hudleston, Edmund, cl.,  
   92  
 —, —, George, cl., 95, 154, 186, 343, 359,  
   393, 430  
 —, —, —, cl., vicar-choral, sacrist, pro-  
   vost, 376, 434-5\*, 434*n*, 435*n*  
 —, —, —, cl., preb., 243, 332, 376, 435\*  
 —, —, John, cl., 96  
 —, —, Tristram, cl., 238, 305, 400, 417  
 Hudson, Edmund, cl., 97  
 —, —, Francis, cl., 189, 256  
 —, —, Michael, cl., 34, 109  
 —, —, Simon, cl., 176  
 —, —, Thomas, cl., 311, 423  
 —, —, William, cl., 206, 314, 406, 422  
 Hugeley. *See* Hedgerley  
 Hugot. *See* Hicket  
 Hugglescote, Hucksokote, Hucksescot,  
   co. Leic., 112, 217  
 Hughenden, Hutchendon, Hychenden,  
   co. Buck., 51, 124, 162, 206, 275  
 Hughes, Hewes, Hues, Edward, cl., 203\*,  
   271  
 —, —, Henry, cl., 23  
 —, —, Rowland, cl., 59, 135, 165, 165*n*,  
   208\*, 278-9  
 —, —, William, cl., 22\*-3\*, 24, 59, 135,  
   209  
 Hulcot, Rowland, cl., 19  
 Hulcote, co. Bed., 130, 135, 164, 192, 261  
 —, —, Halcote, co. Buck., 50, 123, 162,  
   204, 274  
 Hull, co. York, alderman of, 350, 361  
 —, —, suffragan bishop of. *See* York  
 Hullinghedg. *See* Hollinghedge  
 Hulme. *See* Holmes  
 Humberston, co. Linc., 88, 181, 225,  
   310, 363*n*, 390, 404, 420  
 Humberstone, co. Leic., 39, 104, 158,  
   215, 296  
 Humberstone, William, gent., 277  
 Humbleton, Thomas, cl., 66, 146, 172,  
   321, 378, 409, 424  
 Humphrey, Elize, cl., 36  
 —, —, Thomas, cl., 181, 310, 369, 390,  
   404, 420  
 —, —, —, knt, 287  
 Humpton, Robert, cl., 35  
 Hun, Erasmus, cl., 283  
 Huncote [in Narborough par.], co. Leic.,  
   294  
 Hundleby, co. Linc., 81, 150, 178, 222,  
   302, 386, 398, 416  
 Hundleby, Hundley, Hunlebie, Robert,  
   cl., 88\*, 152, 189, 256  
 Hungarton, co. Leic., 40, 104, 158, 215,  
   296  
 Hungerton, co. Linc., 308, 419  
 Hunlebie. *See* Hundleby  
 Hunsdon, baron. *See* Carey  
 Hunston, William, 314  
 Hunte, Anthony, cl., 73, 148, 175, 325,  
   382, 413, 427  
 —, —, Edward, cl., 20  
 —, —, John, cl., 55, 142, 167, 211, 285  
 —, —, —, gent., 297  
 —, —, Samuel, cl., 24, 25, 53, 138, 167,  
   211, 281  
 —, —, Thomas, cl., 28-9, 109  
 Hunterhow, Roger, cl., 10, 10*n*, 79, 150,  
   177, 311, 385, 407, 423  
 Huntingdon, county of, 24-7, 53-8, 137-  
   143, 166-8\*, 210-212, 280-86, 441  
 Huntingdon, co. Hunt., 363-65\*, 369  
 —, —, parishes in—  
   All Saints, 58, 143, 211, 280  
   St Andrew, 143  
   St Benedict, 58, 143, 211, 280  
   St John Baptist, 143, 211, 280  
   St Mary, 58, 143, 212, 280  
 Huntingdon, archdeacon of. *See* Beau-  
   mont; Condall  
 —, —, archdeaconry of, 20-7, 53-61\*, 133-  
   143, 165-68, 208-12, 238, 253,  
   260-1, 275-86, 364, 444-7, 451,  
   454-5, 458-60, 462  
 —, —, —, registrar of. *See* Kent  
 —, —, deanery of, 58, 143, 211-12, 280,  
   444-5  
 —, —, earl of, 33-5. *See also* Hastings  
 Huntington, Henry, cl., 88  
 Hurde. *See* Herd  
 Hurlington. *See* Harlington  
 Hurscrofte, Robert, poor clerk, 437  
 —, —, —, vicar-choral, 435  
 —, —, Thomas, chorister, 377  
 —, —, Duffeld *alias*. *See* Duffield  
 Hurst, Old, Odhurste, Oldhurste, co.  
   Hunt., 56, 140, 212, 283  
 —, —, Wood, Woodhurst, co. Hunt., 56,  
   140, 283

- Hurste, Roger, cl., 91, 153, 182, 317, 391, 408, 424
- Husborne Crawley, Crawley, Crowley, co. Bed., 129, 165, 192, 261
- Hussey, Bridget, wife successively of Henry, 3rd earl of Rutland, and Francis, 4th earl of Bedford, 266
- Hutchendon. *See* Hughenden
- Hutchin, James, cl., 157
- , John, cl., 43, 112, 156, 213, 290
- Hutchins, Henry, cl., 43
- Hutchinson, Hutchinson, John, schoolmaster, 92, 405
- , Robert, cl., 55, 143, 168
- Huttoft, Hootoft, Hotofte, co., Linc., 84, 151, 179, 224, 305, 388, 400, 417
- Hutton, John, cl., 199
- , Matthew, bishop of Durham, 268
- , Robert, cl., 93, 154
- Hychenden. *See* Hughenden
- Hychyns, Richard, cl., 16
- Hydd, Hyde. *See* Hide
- Hygdon, Simon, cl., 4
- Hykeham, Hicam, co. Linc., 373
- , South, Hicame, Hickame, Hikam, co. Linc., 64, 172, 224, 237, 306, 378, 401, 419
- Ibotson, John, cl., 202
- Ibstock, Ybstock, co. Leic., 28, 30, 36, 113\*, 159, 216, 298
- Ickford, Hicford, Hickford, co. Buck., 48, 121, 161, 204, 272
- Ickleford, Iclesford, Ikelford, co. Hert., 61, 137, 209, 279-80
- Idle, Idell, Ydell, William, cl., 2-3, 70, 148, 174, 301, 381, 397, 416
- Illston on the Hill, Ilston, co. Leic., 218, 290, 292
- Ilmer, co. Buck., 16, 51, 121, 204, 274
- Immingham, Imingam, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 316, 391, 408, 423; school at, 408
- Ince, Dr, 114
- , Henry, cl., 57, 141, 167, 210
- , —, preb., 376, 434-5\*, 466
- Ingbey, Inbie, Ingbye, Ingebie, Richard, cl., 20, 204-5\*, 272
- , Thomas, cl., 212
- Ingelby, Inglebee, Richard, cl., 4-5
- , *Cp.* Ingoldsby
- Ingham, co. Linc., 97, 155, 185, 233, 330, 338, 357, 394, 429
- Ingoldmells, Ingalmells, co. Linc., 6, 82, 150, 179, 223, 304, 387, 399, 418
- Ingoldsby, Ingosbye, co. Linc., 6, 67, 146, 173, 229, 318, 363, 365, 369, 379, 410, 425
- Ingoldsby, Ingosbye, Anthony, cl., 149, 176, 314, 384, 406, 422
- , *Cp.* Ingelby
- Ingram, Edward, 2nd viscount Irvine, 342*n*
- , William, cl., 319, 409, 424
- Inkersall, Enkersall, Edward, cl., 43, 110, 110*n*, 156, 288
- , John, cl., 214
- Ippollitts, co. Hert., 61, 137, 209, 280
- Irby on Humber, Irebie, co. Linc., 89\*, 181, 226, 310, 390, 404, 420
- in the Marsh, co. Linc., 6, 82, 179, 223, 304, 387, 399, 418
- Ireland, Francis, cl., 176, 384
- Irenhame. *See* Irnham
- Ireton, John, cl., 108, 157, 216, 287
- , —, preb., 433
- Irnham, Irenhame, co. Linc., 10, 71\*, 174, 222, 238, 301, 381, 398, 416
- Irvine, Irwin, viscount. *See* Ingram
- Isenhampstead Cheynes. *See* Chenies
- Isham, Justinian, bart, 292
- Istnamsteed Latimers. *See* Latimer
- Ithell, Leonard, cl., 179, 303, 387, 399, 418
- Ive. *See* Jeeve
- Iver, co. Buck., 48, 115, 160, 198, 267
- Ivinghoe, Ivingo, co. Buck., 49, 117, 161, 200, 268
- Ivorie, John, 263
- Iwarbie. *See* Ewerby
- Jackman, John, gent., 274
- Jackson, Mr, cl., 420
- , Christopher, apparitor, 249
- , —, cl., 186, 333, 346, 359, 429, 431
- , George, cl., 81, 82, 150, 178\*, 238, 302-3, 386-7\*, 398-9, 416-17
- , Henry, cl., schoolmaster, 89, 390, 413
- , John, cl., [*more than one person*], 5, 73, 90, 99, 102, 148, 156, 175, 185, 300, 330, 363, 365-6\*-7\*-8, 373, 382, 384, 395, 397, 415, 419
- , Ralph, and his wife, 288
- , Robert, cl., 72
- , William, cl., 178, 302, 398, 416
- James, John, cl., 16-17, 405
- Jameson, Richard, chorister, 437
- Jakes, Richard, cl., 97, 144, 155, 394
- Jarburghe. *See* Yarborough
- Jargafeld, John, cl., 4
- Jeeve, Ive, Jeve, Thomas, cl., 194-5\*, 263
- , *Cp.* Geeve
- Jeffison, Shut, schoolmaster, 405
- Jeffrey, Robert, cl., 80
- , Thomas, cl., 94
- , William, cl., 384
- Jeggon, Giggon, Dr, cl., 213
- , John, cl., 157, 173, 241, 378
- Jeninges, Matthew, cl., 49, 122, 161
- Jeniper, Geniver, Jenever, Juniper, Henry, cl., 10-11, 96, 187, 334, 350, 361, 373, 394, 430



- Jenkins, William, cl., 198-9\*, 265  
 Jenkinson, Zachary *or* Sacari, cl., 111, 156, 290  
 Jermen. *See* Germaigne  
 Jervis, William, sen., 38  
 —, —, yeo., 295  
 Jesopp, Ghessip, Jessep, Michael, cl., 326, 355, 413, 428  
 —, Nathaniel, cl., 241, 410  
 —, Thomas, schoolmaster, 75  
 Jesson, Thomas, cl., 101, 218, 299  
 Jewel, John, bishop of Salisbury, 41  
 Joanes. *See* Jones  
 Jobes. *See* Jopes  
 Johnes. *See* Jones  
 Johnson, Jonson, Geoffrey, cl., 33  
 —, Hugh, cl., 16  
 —, John, cl., [*more than one person*], 29, 64, 84, 86, 126, 128, 149, 152, 163, 177, 180, 191\*, 203, 211, 257, 271, 385, 389, 411, 426  
 —, Miles, cl., 45  
 —, Richard, esq., 305  
 —, Robert, cl., 186\*, 344\*, 359\*  
 —, —, cl., of Luffenham, archdeacon of Leicester, 313, 314\*, 325, 375, 375*n*, 376*n*, 433  
 —, —, yeo., 333, 348  
 —, Samuel, schoolmaster, 382  
 —, Thomas, cl., 48, 114, 161, 183, 200, 284  
 —, —, cl., reader, 5, 66, 173, 318, 379, 403, 405, 410, 420-1, 425, 430  
 —, —, gent., 36  
 —, William, cl., 105, 110, 172, 188-9, 320, 409, 424  
 Jolbare, John, cl., 113  
 Jolland, George, gent., 316  
 Jone. *See* Jones  
 Jones, Joanes, Johnes, Jone, Joones, Mr, cl., 268  
 —, Cadwallader, cl., 18  
 —, Edward, preb., 375, 433\*  
 —, Evans, cl., 17, 18\*, 49, 118  
 —, Geoffrey, cl., 16, 19\*  
 —, Hugh, cl., 160, 190-1\*, 190*n*, 198-9\*, 259, 266  
 —, John, cl., 19, 49, 120, 162\*  
 —, Lewis, cl., 48, 114  
 —, Morgan, cl., 201\*  
 —, Owen, cl., 200-1\*, 200*n*, 267  
 —, Richard, cl., 17  
 —, —, s.t.d., 57, 140  
 —, Rowland, cl., 50, 116  
 —, Thomas, cl., 202-3\*, 202*n*, 269, 272  
 —, William, cl., 16-17, 20  
 Jonson. *See* Johnson  
 Joones. *See* Jones  
 Jopes, Jobes, Joppes, John, cl., 6-7\*  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 76  
 Jordane, Jordaine, Jorden, Richard, cl., 42, 106, 217, 291  
 Joseph, Josepte, John, cl., 16  
 Joyes, Thomas, cl., 179, 304, 387, 400, 418  
 Judd, Mr, cl., 218  
 Jukes, William, cl., 5  
 Julian, Juliane, John, cl., 90, 153, 182, 391  
 Juniper. *See* Jeniper  
 Justice, Hugh, schoolmaster, 390  
 Kaversfeild. *See* Caversfield  
 Kaye. *See* Key  
 Keal, East, Esterkeale, co. Linc., 6, 81-2, 150, 178\*, 223, 238, 302-3\*, 386\*, 398\*, 416\*  
 —, West, Westerkeale, co. Linc., 82, 150, 178, 223, 238, 302-3, 387, 399, 417; school at, 399  
 Kealbie. *See* Keelby  
 Kealke. *See* Kelk  
 Keame. *See* Keyham  
 Keddington, co. Linc., 6, 86, 180, 230, 323, 389, 412, 426  
 Keelby, Kealbie, Kelbie, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 316, 391, 408, 423  
 Keely. *See* Kelly  
 Kegworth, co. Leic., 28, 30\*, 44-5, 108, 157, 216\*, 287  
 Keighley. *See* Kighley  
 Keinhoe. *See* Cainhoe  
 Kelbie. *See* Keelby  
 Kelk, Kealke, John, cl., 7-8, 87\*, 152, 180-1, 324, 389\*, 412, 426  
 Kellett, Richard, cl., 64, 145, 172, 306, 378, 401, 418  
 —, —, preb., 376, 435  
 Kellingley. *See* Killingley  
 Kellishull. *See* Kelshall  
 Kelly, Keely, Kelley, William, cl., 206-7\*, 274  
 Kelsey, North, co. Linc., 6, 153, 182, 232, 317  
 —, —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 —, South, co. Linc., 92-3, 154, 182, 231, 241-2, 326, 355, 391, 413, 428; school at, 413  
 Kelshall, Kellishull, co. Hert., 20, 61, 134, 165, 209, 276  
 Kelstern, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230, 323, 389, 412, 426  
 Kemp. *See* Kent  
 Kempston, co. Bed., 126, 163, 188, 256  
 Kendall, Mr, cl., 218  
 —, Robert, cl., 34, 109, 109*n*, 158  
 Kennington, William, cl., 182, 316, 407, 423  
 Kensworth, Kennysworth, Knesworthe, co. Hert., 58, 133, 166, 208, 277  
 Kent, earl of. *See* Grey  
 Kent, Gregory, cl., 299  
 —, Kenelm, public notary, registrar of the archdeaconry of Huntingdon, 61



Kent—(*cont.*)

— *or* Kemp, Thomas, cl., 16-17\*, 50, 80\*, 118, 150, 163, 178, 308, 386, 403, 420

Kerchever. *See* Kitchiver

Ketridge. *See* Kettridge

Ketsby [in South Ormsby par.], co. Linc., 79, 177, 228, 311, 385, 407, 423

Kettilbie. *See* Ab-Kettleby

Kettlethorpe, Kettlewell, co. Linc., 6, 95, 155, 186, 234, 241, 243, 321, 332, 345-6, 359-60, 393, 430

Kettlewell. *See* Kettlethorpe

Kettlewell, Francis, cl., 91, 154, 181, 309, 390, 403, 420

Ketton, co. Rutland, preb. of. *See* Lincoln

Kettridge, Ketridge, Samuel, cl., 178, 198

Keveston. *See* Keyston

Kexby [in Upton par.], co. Linc., 348

Key, Kaye, Christopher, cl., 56, 58, 139, 143, 212\*

—, Francis, cl., 176, 383

—, George, cl., 73

—, James, cl., 84, 151, 388

—, John, cl., 79, 149, 178, 312, 385, 407, 423

—, Ralph, cl., 21

—, Richard, cl., schoolmaster, 303, 386

—, William, cl., 105, 158, 158*n*, 215, 296

Keyes, Robert, cl., 419

Keyham, Keame, co. Leic., 218

Keymis, Nathaniel, cl., 282

Keynoe. *See* Cainhoe

Keysoe, Cayso, co. Bed., 128, 190, 260

Keyston, Keveston, co. Hunt., 24, 54, 138, 212, 281

Kibworth Beauchamp, co. Leic., 28, 30\*, 45, 107, 157, 217, 260, 291

Kighley, Keighley, John, cl., 152, 181, 324, 389, 412, 427

Kilby, co. Leic., 107, 218, 292

Kilby, Richard, rector of Lincoln college, Oxford, 265

Kildare, Darensis, Dariensis, in Ireland, bishop of, suffragan of York, 68, 102. *Addenda*

Killingholme, co. Linc., 91, 182, 232, 240, 316, 391\*, 408, 423; school at, 91

Killingley, Kellingley, Kyningley, Henry, cl., schoolmaster, 182, 317, 395, 408, 424

Kilmorton. *See* Gilmorton

Kilncote. *See* Kimcote

Kilsby, co. North'ton, preb. of. *See* Lincoln

Kilworth, North, Northkelworth, co. Leic., 37, 103, 159, 214-15, 294

—, South, Southkilworth, co. Leic., 28, 30, 39, 103, 159, 214, 295

Kimble, Great, co. Buck., 51, 51*n*, 123, 204, 274

—, Little, co. Buck., 51, 51*n*, 123, 206, 272, 274

Kimbolton, Kymbalton, co. Hunt., 24\*, 26\*, 53, 138, 280-1

Kimcote, Kilncote, Kylmecoate, Kymcot, co. Leic., 39, 39*n*, 102, 159, 214, 294

Kimpton, Kympton, co. Hert., 61, 137, 166, 209, 280

Kinde, William, cl., 30

Kinder. *See* Kynder

King, the, 313

—, appropriations held by, 338\*, 347-8, 351, 353, 355, 357\*, 359\*, 361\*

—, qualification for plurality, 276, 290-1, 309

—, patronage of, 256-328 *passim*, 337-53 *passim*, 355, 405

King, Andrew, cl., 269, 367-8\*, 370, 470

—, Daniel, cl., 216, 286

—, Edward, esq., 229, 291, 312, 317

—, Henry, cl., 126\*, 163, 190-1\*, 191*n*, 258

—, James, cl., 60, 135, 208, 276

—, John, cl., 14, 16, 48, 115, 147, 160, 169, 200-1\*, 380

—, Richard, cl., 29

—, Robert, bishop of Oxford, 36

—, —, bishop of Rheon, suffragan of Lincoln, 67, 70, 88, 104, 106-7

—, Thomas, cl., 29

—, —, M.D., 273

Kingerby, Kynzerbye, co. Linc., 92, 153, 182, 231, 326, 355, 391, 413, 428

King's Norton. *See* Norton by Galby

Kingsey, co. Buck., 48, 121, 161, 204, 272

Kingston, Thomas, schoolmaster, organist, 437, 437*n*

Kinsey, Kinsaie, Kyngsey, John, cl., 82, 151, 179, 303, 387, 399, 418

Kippias, Silvester, reader, 88

Kirby Bellars, Kirkbie Bellers, Kyrbye, co. Leic., 28, 111, 289

— Muxloe [in Glenfield par.], co. Leic., 102, 294

Kirchland. *See* Kyrslowe

Kirk Stoke, co. Linc. *See* Stoke, South

Kirk, Urian, cl., 77, 78, 149, 177\*, 315\*, 385\*, 406, 422

Kirkbie Bellers. *See* Kirby Bellars

Kirkby on Bain, co. Linc., 77, 149, 177, 227, 315, 384, 406, 422; school at, 406

—, East, co. Linc., 81, 150, 178, 223, 302, 386, 398, 416

— Green, Kirkbie, co. Linc., 6, 65, 146, 172, 228, 320, 378, 409, 424

— Laythorpe, co. Linc., 67, 146, 173, 229, 241, 318, 321, 379, 410, 425

- Kirkby—(*cont.*)  
 — Mallory, co. Leic., 28, 32, 35, 113, 159, 216, 298\*  
 — [near Osgodby], Kirkby St Andrew, co. Linc., 92, 154, 182, 231, 326, 355, 391, 413, 428; school at, 413  
 — Underwood, Kirkbie, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 221, 237, 300, 308, 383, 397, 415  
 Kirkland, Joel, cl., 203  
 —, John, cl., 271  
 —, Robert, cl., 37, 103  
 Kirkman, Leonard, gent., 302\*  
 Kirmington, Kirmington, co. Linc., 90, 153, 182, 232, 316, 391, 408, 423  
 Kirmond le Mire, co. Linc., 93, 183, 232, 327, 392, 414, 428  
 Kirton in Holland, co. Linc., 75, 149, 176, 227, 314, 384, 406, 422; grammar school at, 75  
 — in Lindsey, Kyrton, co. Linc., 155, 186, 233, 338, 353, 357  
 Kitchinman, Kitchenman, Kitchenn, Kitchman, Christopher, cl., 10-11, 11*n*, 97, 150, 150*n*  
 —, Henry, cl., 373  
 Kitchiver, Kerchever, Kitchevere, James, cl., 133, 133*n*  
 —, John, cl., 130, 165, 192-3\*, 261  
 Kitchman. *See* Kitchinman  
 Kitmayster, Mr, 267  
 Knaith, Knathe, Kneath, co. Linc., 95, 186, 234, 333, 346, 359, 393, 430  
 Knaptoft, co. Leic., 39, 102, 159, 294, 364-5, 368*n*  
 Knebworth, co. Hert., 61, 137, 165, 210, 280  
 Knesworthe. *See* Kensworth  
 Knight, Humphrey, cl., 186, 333, 347, 360, 379, 393, 431  
 —, Richard, cl., 5  
 —, Robert, cl., 39  
 —, Thomas, cl., 276  
 —, William, cl., 16-17, 49, 121, 161, 204-5\*, 272  
 Knipton, Knypton, co. Leic., 43, 111, 214, 289  
 Kniseus, John, cl., 49  
 Knitche, Knytche, John, cl., 380, 413, 427  
 Knocker, Knockes, Knolles. *See* Knowles  
 Knossington, co. Leic., 42, 107, 157, 217, 291  
 Knotting, co. Bed., 14\*, 126, 163, 190, 257  
 Knowles, Knock, Knockes, Knolles, Knox, Kurles, Edward, cl., 183, 392  
 —, James, cl., 10-11, 11*n*, 68, 373  
 —, Richard, cl., schoolmaster, 200, 315, 390, 407, 422  
 Kockinge. *See* Cockin  
 Kurles. *See* Knowles  
 Kylmeccate. *See* Kimcote  
 Kyme, co. Linc., 6, 10, 12\*, 12*n*, 67, 173, 229, 318, 373, 379, 410, 425  
 Kynder, Henry, cl., 63  
 —, John, cl., 88  
 Kyngsey. *See* Kinsey  
 Kyningley. *See* Killingley  
 Kyrslowe [near Whitchurch], Kirchland, co. Buck., 117  
 Lacey, co. Linc., 6, 89, 152, 181, 226, 310, 390, 404, 420; school at, 404  
 Lacey, Richard, cl., 89, 153  
 —, William, cl., 181, 324, 412, 426-7  
 Lackeweth. *See* Lathwett  
 Lacy, Richard, cl., 4  
 Lafford, co. Linc., deanery of, 66-7, 146, 172-3, 228-9, 241, 317-19, 321, 325, 379, 410, 425, 441-3  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 —, Old, co. Linc. *See* Sleaford, Old  
 Laigh. *See* Lee  
 Loughtonston. *See* Leightonstone  
 Laine. *See* Lane  
 Lainge. *See* Lange  
 Lake, Richard, cl., 177\*, 312, 406-7, 422-3  
 Lakins, Thomas, yeo., 281  
 Lambe, Thomas, cl., 4  
 Lambert, Thomas, esq., knt, 312, 342, 342*n*  
 Lambeth, Lambhith, co. Surrey, letters dated at, 220, 245, 249, 252  
 Lamming, Richard, cl., 96, 155, 185, 329, 337, 356, 394\*, 429  
 Lancaster, duchy of, 279\*, 302\*, 305, 310, 321, 324\*  
 Lancaster, Lanckester, Lankester, Anthony, cl., 129  
 —, John, cl., 200-1, 200*n*, 201*n*  
 Lane, Laine, Hugh, cl., 51, 124, 162, 206-7\*, 275  
 —, Thomas, cl., 13  
 Langdale, [*blank*], widow, 256  
 Lange, Lainge, Richard, cl., 68\*, 144, 146, 173, 322, 380\*, 411, 426  
 —, William, cl., 65, 146, 172, 320, 378, 409, 424  
 Langford, co. Bed., 131, 165, 194, 263  
 — Ecclesia, co. Oxon, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 — Manor, co. Oxon, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Langford, Charles, D.D., 51, 120, 162, 203\*, 271  
 —, John, gent., 262  
 —, Ralph, cl., 50, 120, 162  
 Langley, King's, Langley Regis, co. Hert., 58, 133, 166, 209, 278  
 — Marish, co. Buck., 48\*, 198, 201*n*, 267\*

- Langley, Lanley, George, cl., 425  
 —, Henry, cl., 429  
 —, James, cl., 49, 122, 161  
 —, Richard, cl., 92, 153, 182, 214, 293, 316, 391, 408, 423  
 —, Robert, cl., 198  
 —, Thomas, cl., 181, 181*n*, 310, 390, 404, 420  
 —, —, poor clerk, vicar-choral, 436\*  
 Langston, Philip, cl., 18, 49, 121  
 Langtoft, co. Linc., 72, 148, 175, 231, 325, 382, 412, 427  
 Langton, co. Leic., 217  
 — by Horncastle, Langhton, co. Linc., 77-8, 149, 177, 227, 315, 385, 406, 422  
 —, Church, Langhton, co. Leic., 42, 106, 157, 217, 291. Addenda  
 — by Partney, co. Linc., 79, 144, 149, 177, 228, 311, 369, 385, 407, 423  
 —, Thorpe, co. Leic., 28, 30, 108, ? 217 (line 9 from foot)  
 —, Tur, Thurlangton, co. Leic., 28, 108  
 — by Wragby, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232, 328, 392, 414, 428; school at, 94  
 Langton, Langhton, Adlard, cl., 78, 79  
 —, John, knt, 311, 312  
 Lankester. *See* Lancaster  
 Lanley. *See* Langley  
 Lante, William, cl., 105, 158, 215, 297  
 Laplove, Philip, cl., 75  
 Larke, Nicholas, cl., 315, 407, 422  
 —, Samuel, cl., 70, 146, 173, 379  
 Lassell, Thomas, cl., 24-5  
 Lathbury, Lotheberie, co. Buck., 20, 51, 119, 202, 270  
 Lathwett, Lackeweth, Laythwayt, James, schoolmaster, 407  
 —, William, cl., 85, 152, 152*n*, 179-80, 238, 304, 322, 387-8, 400, 411, 417, 426  
 Latimer *alias* Eastmansted Latimer, Istnamsted Latimers, co. Buck., 160, 198, 267, 366  
 Laude. *See* Lord  
 Lawgton, Lawghton, Loughton, co. Leic., 42, 107, 157, 217, 291, 363, 365, 368*n*  
 — near Gainsborough, Lawghton, co. Linc., 99, 156, 186, 234, 331, 342, 358, 395, 430; school at, 395  
 —, West, co. Linc., 8  
 Lawgton. *See* Lawton  
 Launder, John, cl., schoolmaster, 115, 160, 413  
 Laune. *See* Lunn  
 Laurence. *See* Lawrence  
 Lavendon, Lawendon, co. Buck., 49, 119, 202, 270  
 Lavington, Lenton, co. Linc., 71, 147, 174, 222, 301, 381, 398, 416; school at, 381  
 Lawe, Robert, cl., 280  
 Lawley, Lowlie, John, cl., [*more than one person*], 10, 178, 315, 380, 407, 422  
 Lawrence, Laurence, Lorange, Philip, cl., 21  
 —, Richard, cl., 12, 194-5\*, 264  
 Lawres, Laures, co. Linc., deanery of, 95-6, 154-5, 186, 234-5, 241-3\*, 251, 321, 331-3, 339, 342-9, 359-60, 393, 430-1, 442-3  
 Lawsbie. *See* Lowesby  
 Lawson, John, cl., schoolmaster, 191\*, 259, 404  
 —, Thomas, cl., 154, 182, 326, 355, 391, 413, 428  
 —, William, cl., 190  
 Lawton, Laughton, John, cl., 49, 117  
 —, Ranulph, cl., 16-17  
 Lawysby. *See* Lowesby  
 Lax, James, cl., 44  
 Laycocke. *See* Leacock  
 Laythwayt. *See* Lathwett  
 Lea, co. Linc., 99, 156, 186, 234, 242, 331-2, 341, 345, 358\*, 395, 430  
 Lea. *See* Lee  
 Leach, Leche, Lecher, Henry, cl., 327, 393, 414, 428  
 —, John, cl., 14-15  
 —, Robert, cl., 76, 148  
 —, Thomas, cl., 153, 182, 316, 391, 408, 423  
 Leachworth. *See* Letchworth  
 Leacock, Laycocke, William, cl., 157, 157*n*  
 Leadenham, Lednam, co. Linc., 68, 146, 173, 229, 322, 380, 411, 426  
 Leades, John, cl., 186  
 Leake, Leek, co. Linc., 6, 10, 76, 176, 227, 314, 373, 384, 406, 422; school at, 406  
 —, co. Nott., 35  
 Leake, Leeke, Leke, Christopher, cl., 6-7, 96  
 —, Francis, cl., 24  
 —, Thomas, cl., 48, 123, 151, 176, 311, 387-8, 407, 423  
 Leare. *See* Leire  
 Leasingham, Lessingham, co. Linc., 6, 229, 373  
 —, north and south parts, 10, 67-8, 146, 173, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 Leaver, Leavers. *See* Lever  
 Leche. *See* Leach  
 Lecher. *See* Leach  
 Leckhamstead, Lechamstead, Leighton-hampstead, co. Buck., 18, 50, 116, 160, 198, 265  
 Ledall, Thomas, chorister, 436  
 Leddysham, Henry, cl., 61, 135  
 Lednam. *See* Leadenham  
 Lee, Leigh, co. Buck., 123, 206, 274  
 Lee, Laigh, Lea, Leigh, Ley, Mr, cl., 114, 313

- Lee—(*cont.*)  
 —, Christopher, cl., 263  
 —, Ed., cl., 268  
 —, Edward, archbishop of York, 44  
 —, —, gent., 36  
 —, Francis, gent., 295  
 —, Henry, cl., 191, 259  
 —, —, gent., 36-7, 295  
 —, —, knt, 268, 272  
 —, Jeromy, cl., 49, 117, 161  
 —, John, cl., 205  
 —, Laurence, cl., 395  
 —, Ralph, cl., 196-7  
 —, Richard, cl., 106, 157, 217, 290  
 —, Robert, cl., 205  
 —, Rowland, bishop of Lichfield, 35, 36  
 —, Simon, cl., 94, 154, 160, 198-9\*, 266  
 —, Thomas, bart., 274  
 —, —, cl., 36, 103, 159, 214, 295  
 —, —, yeo., 35  
 —. *Cp.* Don Lee  
 Leeming, Leeman, Edward, cl., 317, 410, 425  
 —, James, cl., 401, 419, 419*n*  
 Lees, Elias, chorister, 437  
 Leg, Legge, Edmund, cl., 129\*, 164  
 —, Edward *or* Edmund, cl., 192\*-3\*  
 Legard, John, esq., 317  
 Legbourne, co. Linc., 84, 179, 224, 305, 388, 400, 417  
 Legsby, Leggesbie, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232, 242, 328\*, 392, 414, 428; school at, 414  
 Leicester, county of, 28-32, 156-60, 365, 441, 456  
 Leicester, co. Leic., 33, 37, 42, 101, 111  
 —, abbey, abbot of, 37  
 —, deanery of, 33, 101, 218, 299, 444-5, 455  
 —, parishes in—  
 All Saints, 101, 218, 299  
 St Leonard, 101  
 St Margaret, 218  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 St Martin, 28, 33, 101, 218, 299  
 St Mary, 101, 212, 299  
 St Nicholas, 101, 218  
 Leicester, archdeacon of. *See* Barber;  
 Blythe; Johnson  
 —, archdeaconry of, 28-46, 101-13\*, 156-60, 212-18, 253, 286-99, 363-4, 444-7, 452-61  
 —, —, official of, 212  
 Leigh. *See* Lee  
 Leighlin, Ireland, bishop of, ordination by, 124  
 Leighton Bromswold, Leighton Ecclesia, co. Hunt., 210, 282  
 —, —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 —, Buzzard, Leighton Beaudesert, co. Bed., 194  
 Leighton Buzzard—(*cont.*)  
 —, —, peculiar jurisdiction of, 194  
 —, —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Leightonhampstead. *See* Leckhamstead  
 Leightonstone, Loughtonston, co. Hunt., deanery of, 53-4, 127*n*, 137-9, 167, 210-12, 281-2, 284-5, 444-5  
 Leire, Leare, co. Leic., 38, 102, 159, 214-15, 294  
 Leke. *See* Leake  
 Lemm, Leme, Michael, cl., 49, 130, 165, 192  
 Lenton. *See* Lavington  
 Lenton, Thomas, cl., 55, 143, 168  
 Leonard, Thomas, cl., 151, 181, 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Leowes. *See* Lewis  
 Lessingham. *See* Leasingham  
 Letchworth, Leachworth, Lechworthe, co. Hert., 61, 137, 166, 210, 277, 280  
 Lethlye, George, cl., 21  
 Letton, Letten, Lettun, Lettyn, Robert, cl., 7, 80\*, 373  
 Leveley. *Cp.* Lyveley; Reveley  
 Leven, Robert, cl., 122  
 Levens, Owen, cl., 25  
 Lever, Leaver, Leavers, Leveres, Ralph, cl., 11, 181, 324, 389, 412, 426  
 Leveret, Henry, cl., 69  
 Leverock, John, cl., 192  
 —, Richard, cl., 126, 163, 188  
 Leverton, co. Linc., 75, 149, 176, 227, 240, 314\*, 384, 406, 422  
 Levinston, James, schoolmaster, 398  
 Lewes. *See* Lewis  
 Lewin, Lewen, Richard, apparitor, 246-7  
 —, Robert, cl., 206-7\*, 275  
 Lewis, Leowes, Lewes, Lews, Lewys, Christopher, cl., 57, 140-1  
 —, George, cl., 23, 59, 136, 165, 208, 279  
 —, Griffin, cl., 203  
 —, John, cl., 316, 408, 423  
 —, Robert, 439  
 —, Thomas, cl., 51, 118, 200  
 —, —, suffragan bishop of Shrewsbury, ordination by, 64, 106  
 Ley. *See* Lee  
 Lichfield, bishop of. *See* Coventry and Lichfield  
 —, dean and chapter of, 315  
 Liddington, co. Rutland, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Lide, John, cl., 171, 377\*, 377*n*, 393  
 Lidlington, Litlington, co. Bed., 130, 192, 261  
 Lievesey, Robert, esq., 321  
 Lilborne, George, cl., 80, 84  
 Liles. *See* Eales  
 Liliat, Lilliarte, Thomas, cl., 56, 139  
 Lille. *See* Lilley



Lilley, Lyllye, co. Hert., 53, 61, 137, 165, 210, 280  
 Lilley, Lille, Lillie, Edmund, s.t.d., 96, 155, 337, 356, 394, 429  
 —, Trustram, cl., 199  
 Lillingstone Dayrell, Litlington, co. Buck., 16, 50, 116, 160, 198, 265, 365  
 Lillingstone, William, cl., 208, 277  
 Lillington, John, cl., 146  
 Limber, Great, Lymber, co. Linc., 91, 153, 182, 232, 316, 391, 408, 423  
 Lime, Lymbe, Lyne, Lynne, George, esq., 285  
 —, Simon, cl., 85, 152, 152*n*, 180, 388  
 —, Walter, cl., 285  
 Limerick, bishop of, ordination by, 102  
 Linche, John, cl., 83  
 Linclade. *See* Linslade  
 Lincoln, county of, 2-13, 45, 145-56, 365, 369, 456  
 Lincoln, co. Linc., 96, 125, 239, 242-3, 250, 252, 338, 351, 392  
   Christianity, deanery of, 63, 145, 171, 228, 319-20, 377, 408-9, 424, 442-3  
   grammar school at, 409, 424, 436  
   letters dated at, 220-1, 247, 249, 252  
   mayor, sheriff, and commonalty of, 338, 340, 357-8  
   parishes in—  
     St Benedict, 6, 10, 63, 171, 228, 319, 373, 377, 409, 424; school at, 409  
     St Botolph, 6, 9-10, 12, 63, 171, 228, 319, 373, 377, 408, 424; school at, 408  
     St Margaret in the Close, 171, 228, 319  
     St Mark, 63, 171, 228, 377  
     St Martin, 63, 171, 228, 319, 377, 409, 424  
     St Mary Magdalen, 145, 171, 228, 319  
     St Mary le Wigford, 63, 96, 145, 171, 228, 319, 377, 408, 424  
     St Michael on the Mount, 63\*, 171, 228, 247, 249, 319, 377, 409, 424  
     St Nicholas in Newport, 171, 228, 319  
     St Paul, 63, 171, 228, 319, 377, 409, 424  
     St Peter at Arches, 63, 171, 228, 319, 377, 409, 424  
     St Peter in Eastgate, 63, 171, 228, 320, 377, 409, 424; school at, 377  
     St Peter at Gowts, 6, 10, 63, 171, 228, 320, 373, 377, 408, 424  
     St. Swithin, 6, 10, 12, 63, 171, 228, 320, 373, 377, 409, 424

Lincoln—(*cont.*)

archdeacon of. *See* Aylmer; Barefoot; Clayton  
 archdeaconry of, 2-13, 63-94, 145-54, 171-84, 219-32, 237-43\*, 245-52\*, 299-328, 330, 335, 341, 345\*, 352, 355-6, 377-393, 397-429\*, 441-6, 446*n*, 447-8, 453-60, 462  
 —, commissary of, 220\*  
 —, number of parishes and chapels in, 253  
 —, official, registrar, etc., of, 63, 75, 75*n*, 171\*, 220-1, 242\*. *See also* Bullingham  
 bishop of, 37, 40, 72*n*, 79, 84, 170-1\*, 184, 188-9, 196-7, 212, 219-22\*, 245-52\*, 277\*, 363, 370*n*, 371, 399-400, 404-6, 410, 412-13, 420, 469, 470. *See also* Barlowe; Bullingham; Chaderton; Cooper; Longland; Taylor; Watson; White; Wickham  
 appropriations held by, 221, 224-7\*, 229, 234, 341-2, 344*n*, 346-7, 351, 353  
 chaplain to, 343, 345  
 commissary of, 70, 82, 82*n*, 220, 245-52, 329-35\*  
 letters of, 219, 245-7, 249-51  
 licence to preach granted by, 33, 39\*, 41, 256-62\*, 266-7\*, 269\*, 272, 274-87\*, 289-96\*, 298\*, 300-28\*, 357*n*, 358*n*, 360*n*, 361\**n*, 377-8, 397, 400, 404  
 official of, 83, 111, 114-16. *See also* Robinson  
 ordinations by, 33-44\*, 63-143 *passim*, 169-70\*, 377-8\*, 397, 465-8 *passim*  
 palace of, at Lincoln, 245  
 patronage of, 256, 264, 266, 271\*, 278\*, 286, 292, 300-1\*, 303-5\*, 309-12\*, 314-18\*, 320\*, 322-27\*, 331, 333-5\*, 341-2, 346-7\*, 351, 353  
 qualifications for plurality through, 308, 315, 325  
 registrar of, 220\*, 239\*, 246, 249  
 suffragan bishops of, ordinations by, 39, 65, 67\*, 69, 70, 73, 75, 79-81, 86, 88, 90\*-1, 98, 101, 104, 106-7, 110, 117-18, 123, 127. *See also* Bell; King; Mackarell; Swillington  
 vicar general of, 63-4\*, 69, 97\*, 97*n*, 184, 188-9, 196-7, 213.  
   *See* Belley  
 diocese of, 365-6  
 —, chancellor of, 72, 75-7, 101, 111  
 see of, guardian of the spiritualities of, 72*n*, 75*n*, 93-95, 95*n*, 96, 98, 98*n*, 310. *See also* Robinson



Lincoln, cathedral church of, 145, 359, 375, 455  
 bell-ringers, 377, 438-9  
 Burghersh foundation, boys of, 377, 436-7  
 canons residentiary, 241-2\*, 375  
 chancellor, 346, 359. *See also* Garth  
 chapter clerk, 436  
 choristers, 345, 351, 377, 436-7  
 —, master of, 436  
 —, steward of, 242  
 clerk of the works, 436  
 constable and chief watchman, 436  
 dean. *See* Cole; Griffin; Staunton  
 — and chapter, 219, 222, 337, 339, 345, 350  
 appropriations held by, 222, 228\*, 232-3, 324, 337, 339, 345, 350, 356-7, 359, 361  
 patronage of, 41, 273, 276, 284, 291, 301-2, 304-5, 307\*, 311, 313\*, 317\*, 319\*, 321, 327, 330, 334, 337, 339, 345, 350  
 peculiar jurisdiction of, 219, 239, 242-3\*, 328, 333, 344-5, 348, 441  
 door-keeper, 436  
 messengers in northern and southern parts, 436\*  
 officials, 377, 436-7  
 poor clerks, 376, 436-7  
 prebends, 239  
 All Saints in Hundegate, 242, 376, 432, 465  
 Asgarby, 150, 311, 375, 432, 465  
 Aylesbury, 273, 375, 432  
 Bedford Major, 242, 375, 432, 467  
 — Minor, 375, 432, 466  
 Biggleswade, 375, 432, 467  
 Brampton, 281, 375, 432, 466  
 Buckden, 283, 375, 432, 467  
 Caistor, 316, 375, 432, 467  
 Carlton cum Dalby, Carlton Kyme, North Carlton, 303, 344, 359, 375, 432, 468  
 Carlton cum Thurlby, Carlton Paynel, South Carlton, 344, 359, 375, 432, 466  
 Centum Solidorum, 375, 432, 466  
 Clifton, 375, 432, 466  
 Corringham, 340, 348, 358, 375, 432, 465  
 Crackpool St. Mary, 375, 432, 467  
 Decem Librarum, 375, 432, 466  
 Dunham, 344, 344*n*, 359, 375, 432, 467  
 Empingham, 375, 432, 467  
 Farndon, 375, 432, 465  
 Gretton, 375, 432, 467  
 Haydor, Heyder cum Walton, 307, 319, 375, 432

Lincoln, cathedral church of—(*cont.*)  
 prebends—(*cont.*)  
 Kelsey, North, 123, 317, 375, 432, 466  
 Ketton, 376, 434, 466  
 Kilsby, 376, 434, 468  
 Lafford, New Sleaford, Sleaford, 243, 319, 332, 376, 434, 467  
 Langford Ecclesia, 376, 434, 466  
 Langford Manor, 376, 434, 468  
 Leicester St. Margaret, 376, 434, 466  
 Leighton Bromswold, Leighton Ecclesia, 282, 376, 434, 465  
 Leighton Buzzard, Leighton Beaudesert, Leighton Manor, 376, 434, 465  
 Liddington, 376, 434, 466  
 Louth, 323, 335\*, 376, 434, 467  
 Marston St. Lawrence, 376, 434, 468  
 Melton Ross cum Scamblesby, 153, 309, 317, 376, 434, 441, 467  
 Milton Ecclesia, 376, 434, 468  
 Milton Manor, 326, 376, 434, 466  
 Nassington, 238, 376, 434, 467  
 Norton, Bishop, 339, 357, 376, 434, 466  
 St. Botolph, 319, 376, 434, 465  
 St. Martin, 319, 376, 434, 465  
 Sanctæ Crucis. *See* Spaldwick  
 Scamblesby. *See* Melton Ross  
 Scarle, South, 376, 434, 467  
 Sexaginta Solidorum, 376, 434, 468  
 Spaldwick *alias* Sanctæ Crucis, 376, 434, 467  
 Stoke, 376, 434, 434*n*  
 Stow in Lindsey, 68, 348, 360, 376, 434, 468  
 Stow Longa, 24\*, 127*n*, 281-2\*, 376, 434, 466  
 Sutton in Marisco, 84, 180, 305, 376, 417, 434, 466  
 Thornegate, All Saints, 376, 434, 465  
 Welton Beckhall, 349, 360, 376, 434, 467  
 — Brinkhall, 349, 360, 376, 434, 466  
 — Paynshall, 349, 360, 376, 434, 467  
 — Ryvall, 349, 360, 376, 434, 467  
 — Westhall, 349, 360, 376, 434, 466  
 precentor or chanter, 319-20\*. *See also* Parker; Robinson  
 provost. *See* Garth  
 receiver general, 436  
 subdean. *See* Reniger  
 —, appropriations held by, 339, 351, 357\*, 361

Lincoln, cathedral church of—(*cont.*)  
 subdean—(*cont.*)  
 —, patronage of, 333, 339, 347, 351*n*  
 vergers, 377, 438-9  
 vicars choral, 332, 376, 434-5  
 Lincoln, earl of. *See* Clinton  
 Lincoln, William, cl., 337, 338, 357  
 Lindsay. *See* Lindsey  
 Lindsell. *See* Lindsey  
 Lindsey, earl of. *See* Bertie  
 Lindsay, Lindsay, Lindsell, Linsay, Linsell, William, cl., 14, 15, 190-1  
 Linford, Great, co. Buck., 16, 19, 49, 119, 163, 196, 202, 270  
 —, Little, co. Buck., 119, 202, 270  
 Linford, Martin, cl., 189\*, 256  
 —, Robert, cl., 125\*, 163, 188\*  
 Lingard, John, cl., 15  
 —, Robert, cl., 26, 202-3  
 —, William, cl., 203\*, 270  
 Linney. *See* Lynney  
 Linold, Lionell, Lynall, Edmund, cl., 92, 154, 310, 363, 363*n*, 364, 365, 404  
 —, Edward, cl., 420  
 Linsay. *See* Lindsey  
 Linsell. *See* Lindsey  
 Linslade, Linchlade, co. Buck., 16, 18\*, 20, 118, 200, 268  
 Linton *alias* Clarke, Bartholomew, cl., 55, 142, 167, 167*n*  
 Linwood, Lynwoodd, co. Linc., 6, 92, 153, 182, 231, 326, 373, 391, 413, 428; school at, 413  
 Lionell. *See* Linold  
 Lissington, co. Linc., 93, 154, 183, 231, 328, 392, 414, 428  
 Lister, Matthew, 323  
 —. *See* Litster  
 Litherland, Lylerhand, John, cl., 24  
 Litlington. *See* Lidlington; Lillingstone  
 Litster, Lister, George, cl., 417  
 —, Thomas, cl., 10  
 —, William, cl., 7, 84, 300, 305, 351*n*, 373  
 —. *Cp.* Lister  
 Littlebery, George, gent., 312  
 Litton, Rowland, knt, 280  
 Liveley. *See* Lyveley  
 Llandaff, bishop of, ordinations by, 67, 88, 104, 106, 115\*, 116, 118\*, 123, 126  
 Lloyd, Fletwyk, Flood, Floyd, Flude, Fluit, Fluyd, Flwyd, Flywet, Lloye, Christopher, cl., 14, 40, 105, 158, 158*n*. Addenda  
 —, James, cl., 175, 301, 383, 398, 415-16  
 —, Robert, cl., 198-9\*, 198*n*, 266  
 —, William, cl., 43, 110, 156, 156*n*, 213, 288

Lloyd—(*cont.*)  
 —. *Cp.* Fludd  
 Loasby. *See* Lowesby  
 Lockinge, East, Lockinges, co. Berk., 40  
 Lockington, co. Leic., 33, 109, 216, 287  
 Loddington, co. Leic., 104, 296  
 Lodington, Isaac, cl., 273  
 —, Stephen, cl., 174, 378, 402  
 —, Thomas, cl., 312  
 Loftus, Adam, archbishop of Dublin, 170  
 Lollye, John, cl., 6  
 Lomeley. *See* Lumley  
 London, co. Middx, 38, 223, 234, 267, 270, 285, 293, 347, 470  
 alderman of, 268, 325  
 citizen of, 42, 277  
 Lincoln's Inn in, 235  
 merchant of, 291, 294  
 London—  
 bishop of, 137. *See also* Aylmer; Bonner; Grindall; Sandys  
 —, licence to preach granted by, 256, 258, 264, 268, 276\*, 278-9\*, 282, 287, 299, 307, 312, 315  
 —, ordinations by, 35, 38-41, 43, 64-6, 68-72\*, 74-5\*, 77-8, 85, 94, 101, 103-4\*, 107, 110\*, 112-14\*, 114*n*, 115\*, 117-19\*, 121, 123\*, 125-8\*, 131, 133-8\*, 142, 169  
 —, patronage of, 275, 284  
 cathedral church of St. Paul, 189, 197  
 —, dean and chapter of, 258, 276\*-7  
 diocese of, 144  
 suffragan bishop of. *See* Hodge-skin  
 —, ordination by, 41  
 Londonthorpe, co. Linc., 69, 174, 224, 380, 402, 419  
 Longdevill, Henry, knt, 271\*  
 Longe, John, cl., 50, 123, 162  
 —, William, cl., 54, 143, 211  
 Longford, Nicholas, gent., 34  
 Longland, John, cl., 116, 119  
 —, —, preb., archdeacon of Bucking-ham, 47, 433-5, 441, 468, 468*n*  
 —, —, bishop of Lincoln, 37-44\*  
 Longmarston. *See* Marston, Long  
 Longoboby, co. Linc., deanery of, 64-5, 146, 171-2, 228, 320-1, 378, 409, 424, 441-3  
 Loome, Stephen, knt, 279  
 Lorance. *See* Lawrence  
 Lord keeper, 33-5\*, 37-40\*, 42-4\*-5  
 — treasurer, 229  
 —, kinswoman of the late, 226  
 Lord, Laude, Henry, cl., 149, 179, 304, 387, 399, 418  
 —, Je., cl., 298  
 —, Robert, cl., 90, 153, 181, 310, 393, 404, 420  
 Lorrington, John, cl., 110, 156, 213, 289  
 Lotheberie. *See* Lathbury

- Loughborough, Lowisborowe, co. Leic., 28, 30, 109, 157, 216\*, 287
- Loughton, co. Buck., 16, 50, 119, 162, 202, 270
- . *See* Laughton
- Lound, Lownde, Thomas, cl., 373
- , William, cl., 172, 320, 378, 409, 424
- Louth, co. Linc., 152\*, 180, 230, 323, 363, 364*n*, 365, 387, 426
- , preb. of. *See* Lincoln
- Louthesk and Ludborough, co. Linc., deanery of, 85-8, 151-2, 180-1, 230-1, 238\*, 241, 302, 304, 322-4, 388-9, 411-12, 426-7, 442-3
- Loveden, co. Linc., deanery of, 67-9, 143-4, 146-7, 173, 229, 239, 241-3, 246-7, 318, 321-2, 330, 341, 345, 379-80, 410-11, 425-6, 442-3
- Lovell, Thomas, knt, 282
- Lovering, Thomas, cl., 161, 200-1\*, 267, 365
- , —, s.t.d., 196, 197
- Lowe, Reigns, gent., 269
- . Thomas, alderman of London, 325
- Lowesby, Lawsbie, Loasbye, co. Leic., 104, 158, 215, 296
- Lowesby, Lawysby, Loasby, Thomas, cl., 29, 108, 157, 217, 292
- Lowisborowe. *See* Loughborough
- Lowlie. *See* Lawley
- Lownde. *See* Lound
- Lownes, Thomas, cl., 17, 49, 118, 161, 170, 200-1\*, 268
- Lowther, John, cl., 412, 426
- Lubenham, Lubnham, co. Leic., 42, 107, 157, 217, 291
- Lucas, William, cl., 60, 134, 166, 202-3\*, 208, 270
- Lucie, John, knt, 270
- Ludborough, Ludburgh, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230, 323, 363, 365, 367*n*, 389, 412, 426; school at, 412
- , deanery of. *See* Louthesk
- Luddington, co. Linc., 82, 98, 155, 187, 236, 334, 351, 361, 394, 430
- . *See* Lyddington
- Luddington, Henry, cl., 332, 343, 359, 430
- , Stephen, cl., 95\*, 154, 186\*, 332, 393\*, 419
- Ludford Magna, co. Linc., 6, 93, 154, 183, 232, 328, 392, 414, 428
- Parva, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232, 328, 392, 414, 428
- Ludgershall, Ludgarsale, co. Buck., 16, 49, 121, 161, 204, 272
- Luffenham, co. Rutland, 313
- Luke, John, knt, 323
- , Nicholas, esq., 256, 261-2
- Lumley, Lomeley, John, cl., 5, 8-12, 86
- Lumney, John, cl., 373
- Lunn, Laune, Lune, Lynn, Thomas, cl., 10-11, 99
- Lusby, co. Linc., 6, 81, 87, 150, 178, 223, 238, 302, 323, 386, 398, 416
- Lusher, Robert, cl., 425
- Luton, Lutton, co. Bed., 127, 164, 188, 190, 259, 261
- Lutterworth, co. Leic., 39, 102, 158, 214, 294
- Lutton, Sutton St Nicholas, co. Linc., 6, 7*n*, 75, 176, 226, 312, 373, 383, 404, 421
- Lutton. *See* Luton
- Lydda, in Palestine, suffragan bishop of, ordination by, 123
- Lyddington, Luddington, co. Rutland, 39
- Lyettys, Robert, cl., 5
- Lylerhand. *See* Litherland
- Lyllye. *See* Lilley
- Lyme. *See* Lime
- Lynall. *See* Linold
- Lynn. *See* Lunn
- Lynne. *See* Lime
- Lynney, Henry, cl., 34, 101, 159
- Lynwoodd. *See* Linwood
- Lyveley, Richard, cl., 72
- Mablethorpe St Mary, co. Linc., 84, 151, 179, 224, 305, 388, 400, 417
- St Peter, co. Linc., 84, 179, 224, 238, 305, 388, 400, 417
- Maborne. *See* Mayborne
- Machett, Michael, schoolmaster, 399
- Mackarell, Matthew, bishop of Chaldeon, suffragan of Lincoln, 86
- Maddison, Nicholas, cl., 85\*, 151, 180, 306, 388, 401, 418
- Maddock, Mr, cl., 215
- Madocks, Richard, cl., 126
- Maine, Henry, gent., 273
- Maier, Edmund, 265, 265*n*
- , Richard, cl., 50, 116, 161, 198-9\*, 265
- Makernes, Wakernes, Edmund, cl., 26\*-27
- , Edward, cl., 56, 140
- Maldon, co. Essex, 40
- Malim, Malyne, William, preb., 375, 432-3\*, 467
- Mallory, Malerie, Peter, gent., 260
- , Robert, cl., 71
- Maltby in the Marsh, Maultbie, co. Linc., 6, 10, 84, 151, 179, 224, 305, 373, 388, 400, 417
- Maltby, Maltebye, Maultbie, John, cl., 13, 180, 389, 411, 417, 426
- Maltravers. *See* Metrevers
- Man, bishop of. *See* Sodor and Man
- Man, Thomas, cl., 78
- Manby, co. Linc., 87, 180, 230, 238, 302, 323, 389, 412, 426
- Manby, John, schoolmaster, 411
- , Thomas, schoolmaster, 377
- *alias* Rann, Thomas, schoolmaster, 400
- , William, esq., 316

- Manchester, earl of. *See* Montagu  
 Mander, Roger, cl., 346*n*  
 Manfeld, Mr, cl., 22  
 —, Philip, cl., 131  
 Manlake, co. Linc., deanery of, 97-9,  
 144, 155, 186-7, 235-6, 240, 243,  
 309, 334-5, 349-53, 360-62, 394-5,  
 430, 442-3  
 Manners, [blank], old countess of Rutland,  
 327  
 —, Edward, 3rd earl of Rutland,  
 chaplain to, 341  
 —, George, knt, 293  
 —, John, 4th earl of Rutland, 322,  
 341*n*  
 —, Roger, knt, 325  
 —, —, 5th earl of Rutland, 287, 288\*,  
 289\*, 290\*, 296, 297, 304, 307,  
 308\*, 325, 327  
 —. *See* Hussey  
 Mansford, James, reader, 64  
 Manton, Maunton, co. Linc., 98, 187, 236,  
 243, 335\*, 351-2, 361, 394, 430  
 Mapletoft, Hugh, cl., 181, 311, 390, 404,  
 421  
 —, William, cl., 173, 174, 300, 380,  
 397, 415  
 Marbecke, Markeb, William, cl., 50, 50*n*,  
 121, 161, 204  
 Marbury, Marberie, Edward, esq., 230  
 —, Francis, cl., schoolmaster, 83, 85,  
 387, 400  
 Marcer, Thomas, cl., 79\*  
 March. *See* Marsh  
 Marchell. *See* Marshall  
 Mareham le Fen, Marome, co. Linc., 78,  
 149, 177, 227, 315, 385, 406, 422  
 — on the Hill, Maring Chapel, Waring,  
 co. Linc., 77, 78, 177, 227, 315,  
 373, 385, 406, 422  
 Mariat, Marret, Marryett, Henry, cl.,  
 25, 57, 140, 167, 212, 283  
 —, Simon, cl., 25, 54, 140, 142. *Addenda*  
 Markby, co. Linc., 84, 179, 224, 305, 388,  
 401, 417  
 Markeb. *See* Marbecke  
 Markfield, co. Leic., 35, 113, 159, 216,  
 298  
 Markham, Marckam, Henry, 286  
 —, Robert, cl., 429  
 —, —, knt, 344, 359  
 —, William, cl., 50, 70, 122, 147, 161,  
 204-5\*, 273, 381  
 Marlow, Great, Merloe Magna, co. Buck.,  
 48, 124, 206, 275  
 —, Little, co. Buck., 48, 124, 162, 206,  
 275, 363, 366, 368*n*  
 Marome. *See* Mareham le Fen  
 Marret. *See* Mariat  
 Marris, John, yco., 310  
 —, Robert, cl., 181, 310, 390, 404, 421  
 Marsh, co. Buck., 16, 49, 116, 160, 198,  
 265  
 Marsh, March, Humphrey, cl., 301, 383,  
 383*n*, 406, 422  
 —, John, cl., 197, 199, 265  
 —, Richard, cl., 191, 258  
 —, Robert, 305  
 Marshall, Marchell, Francis, cl., 85, 180,  
 322, 389, 411, 426  
 —, Fulk, cl., 208, 275  
 —, Hamlet, cl., preb., 94, 96, 154,  
 183\*, 242, 328\*, 392\*, 414\*, 428-9,  
 433  
 —, Ralph, cl., 180, 306, 388, 401, 418  
 —, Richard, cl., 179  
 —, Robert, cl., 305, 401, 417  
 —, Thomas, cl., 91  
 —, William, cl., 7, 10-12, 63, 171,  
 183, 328, 373, 377, 414, 429  
 —, —, gent., 286  
 Marshchapel, co. Linc., 86, 180, 389,  
 412, 426; school at, 412  
 Marson, Marston, Thomas, cl., 42, 106,  
 106*n*  
 Marston, co. Linc., 341. *See also*  
 Hougham cum Marston  
 —, Fleet, Fletmerston, co. Buck., 49,  
 121, 161, 204, 272  
 —, Long, Longmarston, co. Hert., 58,  
 133, 209, 278  
 —, Mortayne, co. Bed., 14, 42, 130, 164,  
 188, 192, 262  
 —, North, co. Buck., 18, 20, 49, 121,  
 204, 272  
 —, St Laurence, co. North'ton, preb.  
 of. *See* Lincoln  
 Marston. *See* Marson  
 Mart, William, 295  
 Martendale, Thomas, cl., 5  
 Martin by Horncastle, Marton, co. Linc.,  
 78, 149, 177, 227, 315, 385, 406,  
 422  
 Martin, Marteyne, Marton, Boniface, cl.,  
 99  
 —, Clement, cl., preb., 376, 434-5\*,  
 466  
 —, Henry, cl., 74-5, 151, 179, 305, 388,  
 400, 417  
 —, John, cl., 23, 51, 120, 196, 202-3\*,  
 271  
 —, —, preb., 375, 432-3\*, 466  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 12, 172, 320, 378,  
 409, 424  
 —, Thomas, preb., 376, 435  
 Marton, co. Linc., 95, 154, 186, 235, 333,  
 346, 359, 393, 430  
 —. *See* Martin by Horncastle  
 Marton. *See* Martin  
 Marvell, George, cl., 35  
 Marvin, Mervin, George, cl., 113, 160,  
 216, 299  
 —, John, cl., schoolmaster, 89, 91  
 Masford. *See* Masworth  
 Mason, George, cl., 25  
 —, John, knt, 466



Mason—(cont.)

—, Thomas, cl., 16, 128, 159, 163,  
190-1\*, 215, 215*n*, 258, 293  
—, William, cl., 6, 326, 355, 413, 424,  
428  
—, —, cl., preb., 241  
—, —, schoolmaster, 437  
Massey, Richard, cl., 185, 330, 340, 358,  
429  
Masworth, Masford, co. Buck., 117, 161,  
200, 268  
Mather, Mr., cl., 429  
Mathewe, William, cl., 29\*  
Maude, Maudes, Maunde, Mawde, Gil-  
bert, cl., 194-5\*, 194*n*, 263  
—, John, cl., 150  
—, William, cl., 164, 189, 192-3\*,  
192*n*, 263  
Maulden, co. Bed., 14, 130, 164, 192, 258,  
261  
Maultbie. *See* Maltby  
Maunde. *See* Maude  
Maunton. *See* Manton  
Mawborne. *See* Mayborne  
Mawde. *See* Maude  
Mawnsfeld, Francis, cl., 214  
Maxon, Robert, schoolmaster, 76  
Maxwell, Thomas, cl., 2, 79, 150, 385\*  
Mayborne, Maborne, Mawborne, Alex-  
ander, cl., reader, 73, 148, 175,  
299, 382, 397, 415\*  
—, Robert, cl., 73  
Maydesmorton. *See* Moreton, Maid's  
Maye, William, cl., 424  
Mayhew, Mr., schoolmaster, 399  
Mayo, bishop of. *See* Bell  
Meares. *See* Meers  
Medbourne, Medborne, co. Leic., 41,  
107, 157, 217\*, 290-1  
Medcalfe, Medcoffe. *See* Metcalf  
Medmenham, co. Buck., 48, 124, 206,  
275  
Meekeley, William, gent., 345  
Meers, Meares, Meres, Mr., 331  
—, Anthony, gent., 343  
—, Thomas, knt, 320  
Megson, Robert, schoolmaster, 384  
Melbroke. *See* Millbrook  
Melchbourne, co. Bed., 128, 164, 192,  
260  
Mell, Melles, George, cl., 48, 124  
Melline, Mellyn, Thomas, 438-9\*  
Melton Mowbray, co. Leic., 28, 46, 111,  
156, 289  
— Ross, co. Linc., 153, 232, 317  
— —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
Melton, Edward, cl., 94, 154  
—, John, cl., 185, 330, 340, 358, 395,  
426  
Memmys. *See* Mennyes  
Menithorp, Minithorpe, Mynathorp,  
Myningthorp, Roger, cl., 7, 67,  
176, 373, 384

Mennyes, Memmys, Menzeis, Mynzeis,  
Mr., schoolmaster, 410  
—, John, cl., 71, 147, 147*n*, 174,  
301, 381, 398, 416  
Mentmore, co. Buck., 49, 118, 161, 200,  
268  
Meppershall, Mepersall, co. Bed., 131,  
165, 170, 194, 263  
Meres. *See* Meers  
Merick, Merricke, Robert, cl., 115  
—, William, cl., 35  
Meriton, George, cl., 186, 334  
Merke, Henry, cl., 289  
Merloe Magna. *See* Marlow, Great  
Merricke. *See* Merick  
Merridale, John, gent., 301  
Merton. *See* Bedford, St Peter Martin  
Mervin. *See* Marvin  
Messinger, Edmund, cl. 37  
—, Edward, cl., 103, 159  
—, George, cl., 112, 159  
—, John, cl., 29  
Messingham, co. Linc., 98, 155, 187, 236,  
334, 351, 361, 394, 430  
Metcalf, Medcalfe, Medcoffe, Metcaulf,  
Christopher, cl., 16, 51, 123, 206,  
305, 400, 417  
—, Edward, chorister, 436-7\*  
—, James, cl., 16  
—, —, chorister, 377  
—, Roger, cl., schoolmaster, 81, 150,  
178\*, 302, 311, 386, 398  
Metheringham, Metherington, Meth-  
ringam, co. Linc., 65, 146, 172,  
228, 320, 378, 409, 424  
Metrevers, John, cl., 136  
—, Thomas, cl., 59  
Mickleby, Mickle, John, cl., 60, 134, 166,  
208, 276  
Middleton, Middleton, George, cl., 127  
—, William, cl., 60, 134, 165, 208, 276  
Middlewich, co. Chester, 45  
Mildmaye, Anthony, knt, 286  
Miles, Myles, Thomas, cl., 262  
—, William, cl., preb., 84-5, 151, 179-  
80, 239, 306, 319, 388\*, 427, 435  
Millbrook, Melbroke, Milbroke, co. Bed.,  
130, 164, 192, 262  
Miller, John, cl., 200-1  
—, Robert, cl., 211  
Milles, Mr., cl., 430  
Millington, John, cl., 406, 418  
Milner. *See* Mynler  
Milnes, Robert, cl., 174, 421  
Milton Bryant, co. Bed., 128, 164, 190,  
259, 269  
— Ecclesia, co. Oxf., preb. of. *See*  
Lincoln  
— Ernest, co. Bed., 126, 163, 190,  
257  
— Keynes, Myddeltun Kaynes,  
Mydleton Keynes, co. Buck.,  
50, 119, 162, 196, 202, 270



- Milton—(*cont.*)  
 ——— Manor, co. Oxf., preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Milward, Mylward, William, cl., 48, 118  
 Mimms, North, Northmymes, co. Hert., 20, 22\*, 60, 133, 208, 278, 366  
 Miningsby, Myningesbie, co. Linc., 81, 150, 178, 223, 302, 386, 398, 416  
 Minithorpe. *See* Menithorp  
 Minsden. *See* Missenden  
 Minting, co. Linc., 6, 80, 178, 225, 309, 373, 386, 403, 420  
 Minting, Richard, cl., 29  
 Miserton. *See* Misterton  
 Missenden, Minsden [in Hitchin par.], co. Hert., 279  
 Missenden, Great, co. Buck., 16, 51, 123, 206, 274  
 ———, Little, Mysen' Parva, co. Buck., 48, 123, 162, 206, 274  
 Misterton, Miserton, co. Leic., 36-7, 102, 159, 214-15, 294\*  
 Mitchell, Samuel, gent., 259  
 Moch. *See* Mutche  
 Moche Bryckelhill. *See* Brickhill, Great  
 Modie. *See* Moody  
 Mole, Mr, cl., 216  
 Molesworth, Mollesworthe, Molysworth, co. Hunt., 54, 138, 167, 212, 282  
 Mombie. *See* Mumby  
 Mompesson, Mumpersons, Mr, 274, 274*n*  
 Monck. *See* Monk  
 Monden, Great, Munden Magna, co. Hert., 60, 134, 165, 208, 276  
 ———, Little, Munden Parva, co. Hert., 60, 134, 166, 208, 276  
 Monford. *See* Montford  
 Moning, Munnynge, Munnys, William, cl., 84, 151, 151*n*, 388  
 Monk, Monck, Christopher, 2nd duke of Albemarle, 306  
 ———, Robert, 325  
 Monnoux, Humphrey, knt, 263  
 Monopeny, Alexander, cl., 107  
 Monson, Mounson, Munson, Robert, gent., 330, 338  
 ———, —, knt, 357  
 ———, Thomas, knt, 308, 310, 326\*, 332\*, 343\*, 355\*  
 Montagu, Edward, knt, 282, 285\*  
 ———, —, 3rd earl of Sandwich, 283  
 ———, Robert, 3rd earl of Manchester, 282  
 ———, viscount. *See* Browne  
 Montcrief. *See* Mountereif  
 Monteagle, baron. *See* Parker; Stanley  
 ———, baroness. *See* Stanley  
 Montford, Monford, Mountfort, Mownford, Mumford, James, cl., 208, 279  
 ———, T., s.t.d., 209  
 ———, Thomas, cl., 59, 136, 166  
 Mooche. *See* Mutche  
 Moody, Modie, Moodie, George, cl., 430  
 ———, Henry, cl., 130, 165, 193\*, 262  
 ———, Hugh, cl., 88, 152, 181, 309, 390  
 ———, Robert, cl., 418, 418*n*  
 ———, Thomas, cl., 209  
 Moorby, Morebie, co. Linc., 77, 149, 177, 227, 315, 385, 406, 422  
 Moore, More, Mores, Mr, 230  
 ———, Gabriel, gent., 318  
 ———, Henry, cl., 173  
 ———, —, s.t.d., 318  
 ———, John, cl., 48, 88, 108, 152, 159\*, 217, 294, 298, 364-7\*-8  
 ———, Matthew, cl., 109  
 ———, Richard, cl., 40, 138, 322, 380, 411, 426  
 ———, Robert, cl., 148, 325, 382, 412, 427  
 ———, Thomas, cl., 17, 210  
 ———, —, gent., 322  
 ———, Tristram, cl., 21\*  
 ———, William, yeo., 300  
 Moosley. *See* Moseley  
 Morborn, co. Hunt., 55, 142, 167, 211, 285  
 Mordaunt, Henry, 4th baron Mordaunt, 257, 258\*, 263, 270-1  
 More, Mores. *See* Moore  
 Moreley. *See* Morley  
 Moresley. *See* Mursley  
 Moreton, Maid's, Maydesmorton, Morton, co. Buck., 116, 160, 198, 265  
 Morgan, Mr, cl., 18  
 ———, John, cl., 131, 165, 194-5\*, 263  
 Morice. *See* Morris  
 Morley, Moreley, Thomas, cl., 9, 66, 146, 173, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 Morrey. *See* Murrey  
 Morris, Morice, Benjamin, cl., 197\*, 264  
 ———, John, cl., 56, 139, 173, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 ———, Nicholas, preb., laic, 434, 467  
 ———, Richard, cl., 12  
 ———, Robert, cl., 105  
 Morrison, the lady, 261  
 ———, John, cl., 81, 150  
 ———, Thomas, esq., 311\*, 323  
 Morton. *See* Moreton, Maid's  
 ——— by Bourne, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 221, 300, 383, 397, 415  
 Morton, Mourton, James, cl., 313, 382, 405  
 ———, John, cl., 37, 103, 159  
 ———, William, cl., 107, 181, 310, 404, 420  
 Moseley, Moosley, Brudenell, cl., 210, 282  
 ———, Edward, cl., 128  
 Mosley. *See* Mowsley  
 Mosse, John, cl., 422  
 Mossy, Mossie, John, cl., 7, 72  
 ———, William, cl., 7  
 Mottrame, Thomas, cl., 82, 150, 178, 387

- Moulsoe, Mulso, co. Buck., 16, 49, 51, 119, 162, 202, 270  
Moulton, co. Linc., 76, 148, 176, 226, 312, 383, 405, 421; school at, 76, 405  
— Chapel, co. Linc., 176, 226, 405, 421; school at, 383  
Mounsfield, Francis, cl., 294  
Mounson. *See* Monson  
Mountcreif, Montcrief, James, cl., 73, 148  
Mountfort. *See* Montford  
Mountjoy, baron. *See* Blount  
Mownton, Mownton, John, cl., 54, 138  
Mountsorrell, co. Leic., 109, 216, 286  
Mourton. *See* Morton  
Mownford. *See* Montford  
Mowsley, Mosley, co. Leic., 102  
Muche Ashbie. *See* Ashby Magna  
Muche. *See* Mutche  
Muckton, co. Linc., 86, 152, 180, 230, 323, 389, 412, 426  
Mulgrave, earl of. *See* Sheffield  
Mulso. *See* Moulsoe  
Mumby, co. Linc., 84, 151, 179, 224, 305, 388, 400, 417  
— Chapel [in Mumby par.], co. Linc., 84, 179, 224, 305, 388, 400, 417  
Mumby, Mombie, Thomas, cl., 3, 9, 87, 152, 181, 324, 373, 389, 412, 427  
Mumford. *See* Montford  
Mumpersons. *See* Mompesson  
Munden. *See* Monden  
Munnynge, Munnys. *See* Moning  
Munson. *See* Mounson  
Murrey, Morrey, Edward, cl., 210  
—, Robert, cl., 104, 215  
Mursley, Moresley, Mureslee, co. Buck., 48, 117, 161, 170, 200, 268  
—, deanery of, 117-18, 161, 200-1, 267-9, 444-5  
Muson, Thomas, cl., 104  
Mussenden, Francis, esq., 309-10  
Muston, co. Leic., 28, 45, 111, 157, 213, 289  
Mutche, Moch, Mooche, Muche, George, cl., 171, 186, 319, 333, 393  
Mutlow, Mutloe, George, cl., 206-7\*, 206n, 274  
Myddeltun Keynes. *See* Milton Keynes  
Mylner, Milner, John, cl., 177, 403  
—, Robert, cl., 65  
Mylward. *See* Milward  
Mynathorp. *See* Menithorp  
Myrton, James, cl., 421  
Mysen' Parva. *See* Missenden, Little  
Nailstone, Neilson, Neilston, Nelston, co. Leic., 28, 36, 113, 216, 298  
Nanebie. *See* Navenby  
Napers, Sandye *alias*. *See* Sandey  
Napier, Thomas, esq., 270  
Narborough, Norborowe, Northborowe, co. Leic., 28, 30, 45, 103, 159, 214-15, 290, 294  
—, Huncote in, *q.v.*  
Narde. *See* Ward  
Nassington, co. North'ton, 416  
—, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
Navenby, Nanebie, Naunby, co. Linc., 6, 10, 65, 146, 172, 228, 320, 378, 409, 424  
Nayler, Nailor, Naler, James, cl., 155, 186, 338, 357  
—, Richard, cl., 8, 40, 104, 158, 215, 215n, 296  
—, Thomas, cl., 80, 154  
—, William, cl., 94, 149, 154, 182, 326, 355, 384, 413, 428  
Neale, Neele, Neyle, Mr, 291  
—, Richard, cl., 8, 86, 191\*, 213, 282, 288; s.r.d., 189  
—, —, s.t.d., bishop of Rochester, 259, 259n  
—, Thomas, cl., 111, 156, 213, 289  
Neave, William, cl., 212  
Nedle. *See* Nilde  
Needham, Thomas, cl., 214, 293  
Needingworth, [in Holywell par.], co. Hunt., 282. *See also* Holywell  
Neelde. *See* Nilde  
Neele. *See* Neale  
Negoose, Thomas, cl., 119  
Neilston. *See* Nailstone  
Nelde. *See* Nilde  
Nelson, Henry [*more than one person*], cl., 65, 97, 146-7, 155, 173, 321, 378, 380, 411, 418, 426  
—, Robert, schoolmaster, 406  
Nelston. *See* Nailstone  
Ness, co. Linc., deanery of, 72-3, 148, 175, 231, 241\*, 318, 324-5, 382, 412-13, 427, 442-3  
Nethercotes, Nethercote, Walter, schoolmaster, 377\*, 437\*  
Netherseale. *See* Seal, Nether  
Netley, Black. *See* Notley, Black  
Nettleden, co. Buck., 200, 268  
Nettleham, Netlam, co. Linc., 95n, 96, 186, 235, 333, 346, 359, 393, 431, 467  
Nettleton, co. Linc., 91, 153, 182, 232, 317, 369, 391, 408, 423  
Nevill, Nevell, Thomas, knt, 41, 291  
Newall. *See* Newell  
Newbold de Verdun, Newbold, co. Leic., 35, 113, 159, 216, 298  
Newby, Anthony, cl., 40, 104, 158  
Newcome, Newcomen, Mr, feoffees of, 285  
—, Thomas, esq., 306  
Newell, Newall, Newoll, John, schoolmaster, 405  
—, William, cl., 204-5\*, 205n, 274, 274n

- Newinton Longville. *See* Newton Longville
- Newland, John, cl., 75, 99, 156, 186, 331, 341, 358, 383, 395, 421
- , Thomas, cl., 312, 404, 404*n*
- Newlove, Anthony, gent., 318
- Newman, Edward, cl., 48, 115
- , Henry, gent., 273
- , John, cl., 199
- , Thomas, cl., 209, 277
- Newnton. *See* Newton
- Newoll. *See* Newell
- Newport Pagnell, Nuport Pannell, co. Buck., 119, 125, 202, 270
- , deanery of, 118-20, 162-3, 200-3, 259, 261, 269-71, 444-5
- Newton Blossomville, Newnton Blossamfeild, co. Buck., 49, 119, 162, 202, 270
- [near Folkingham], co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 221, 300, 383, 397, 415
- Harcourt, Newtowne, co. Leic., 218, 292
- Longville, Newinton Longville, co. Buck., 50, 120, 162, 202, 270
- by Toft, co. Linc., 92, 154, 182, 231, 326, 355, 391, 413, 428
- on Trent, co. Linc., 95, 155, 186, 234, 333, 346, 359, 393, 431
- , Water, co. Hunt., 55, 85, 143, 211, 238, 286
- le Wold, co. Linc., 6, 89, 152, 181, 226, 310, 390, 404, 421
- Newton, Newnton, Nuton, Anthony, schoolmaster, 404
- , Edmund, cl., 319, 369
- , Edward, 377, 439\*
- , —, cl., 173
- , George, chorister, 377
- , Richard, cl., 208, 276, 373, 394, 409
- , Robert, cl., 107, 116, 160, 198-9, 198*n*, 312, 427
- , Roger, cl., 8, 28, 95, 154, 186, 333, 393
- , Thomas, cl., [*more than one person*], 6, 49, 91, 119, 153, 182, 201-3\*, 269-70, 317, 391, 395, 408, 424
- Neylde. *See* Nilde
- Neyle. *See* Neale
- Nicholas, Henry, cl., 17
- Nichols, Nicolls, John, cl., 172, 174, 321, 380, 380*n*, 381, 403, 420
- , William, cl., 71\*, 147, 174, 175, 302, 381-2, 398, 416
- Nicholson, Edmund, esq., 307
- , Francis, chorister, 377
- , George, chorister, 437
- , John, chorister, 436\*
- , —, schoolmaster, 381, 400
- , Robert, cl., reader, 63, 171, 320, 377, 409, 424
- , —, vicar-choral, 376, 434-5\*
- Nicholson—(*cont.*)
- , Thomas, 438
- , Thomas, cl., 4
- Nightingale, Nitingale, Leonard, cl., 131, 167, 211, 284
- Nilde, Nedle, Neelde, Nelde, Neylde, Nylde, Hamlet, cl., 34, 109, 158, 158*n*
- Nix, Richard, bishop of Norwich, 43
- Nixon, Robert, cl., 16, 49, 118, 161, 200-1\*, 269
- Noak. *See* Nokes
- Noble, Mr, gent., 297
- , Thomas, cl., 59, 136, 166, 208, 279
- Nocton, Nockton, Norton, co. Linc., 65, 146, 146*n*, 172, 228, 320, 378, 409, 424
- Noell. *See* Nowell
- Nokes, Noak, Noke, Nooke, Edward, cl., 125, 163, 188
- , Thomas, cl., 131, 132, 146, 165, 173, 201\*, 201*n*, 268, 318, 379, 410, 425
- , —, preb., 432-3\*, 466
- Nonne, Noone, Andrew, schoolmaster, 76, 383
- Nooke. *See* Nokes
- Noone. *See* Nonne
- Norborowe. *See* Narborough
- Norfolk, Northfolk, Thomas, cl., 23\*, 58, 134, 166, 209, 278
- Norgate, Robert, preb., 432, 466
- Norhill, Norrell, Northill, co. Bed., 14\*, 131, 194, 263, 364, 366
- Norman, Thomas, cl., 313, 405
- Normanby by Spital, co. Linc., 97, 185, 233, 330, 339, 357, 394, 429
- on the Wold, co. Linc., 92, 154, 182, 231, 326, 355-6, 391, 413, 428
- Normanton, co. Linc., 68, 147, 173, 229, 322, 380, 411, 426
- on the Heath, co. Leic., 113
- Norris, Norrice, Francis, 2nd baron Norris, 272
- , Nicholas, cl., 172
- , Richard, cl., 308, 379, 379*n*, 380, 402, 415, 415*n*, 419
- Norstark. *See* Scarle, North
- Nortbye, Thomas, cl., 191
- North, Ralph, cl., 23, 59, 136
- Northampton, marquis of. *See* Parr
- Northan, W., schoolmaster, 403
- Northborowe. *See* Narborough
- Northchurch. *See* Berkhamsted
- Northend, John, cl., 93, 153, 183, 392
- Northerne, William, cl., 425
- Northfolk. *See* Norfolk
- Northill. *See* Norhill
- Northkelworth. *See* Kilworth, North
- Northmymes. *See* Mimms, North
- Northolme. *See* Wainfleet St Thomas
- Northorpe, co. Linc., 99, 186, 234, 331, 342, 358, 395, 429

Northumberland, duke of, 42  
 — earl of, 269. *See also* Percy  
 Norton *rectius* Nocton. *See* Nocton  
 —, Bishop, co. Linc., 155, 233, 243,  
 333, 339, 347, 357\*  
 —, —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 — Disney, co. Linc., 64, 145, 172, 224,  
 306, 378, 401, 419  
 —, East, co. Leic., 28  
 — by Galby, King's Norton, co. Leic.,  
 42, 107, 217, 292  
 — juxta Twycross, co. Leic., 35, 113,  
 159, 216, 298  
 Norton, Luke, esq., 280  
 —, Thomas, cl., 131, 165, 192-3\*, 262  
 —, William, cl., 201, 267  
 Norwich, Norwige, co. Norf., diocese of,  
 56  
 — bishop of, 334, 350. *See also* Nix  
 —, licence to preach granted by,  
 35, 268, 294, 301  
 —, ordinations by, 35, 43, 67\*,  
 74-6\*, 82, 84, 86, 91, 94, 96-7,  
 108, 110-11, 123, 131, 133-4,  
 138-9, 142  
 — suffragan of, 67  
 Norwood, Robert, cl., 50, 118  
 Noseley, Nosley, co. Leic., 107, 292  
 —, college of, 42  
 Notley, Black, Black Netley, co. Essex,  
 276  
 Nottingham, county of, 43, 46, 242, 299,  
 Nottingham, bishop of. *See* Barnes;  
 York  
 Nowell, Noell, Andrew, esq., 41; knt,  
 288\*  
 —, William, esq., 293, 298  
 Nox, Thomas, cl., 5  
 Nuport Pannell. *See* Newport Pagnell  
 Nuton. *See* Newton  
 Nutte, Thomas, cl., 53, 138  
 Nutter, Anthony, cl., 112, 159, 216, 298,  
 363, 365-6  
 —, John, cl., 203  
 Nylde. *See* Nilde  
 Oadby, Odbý, co. Leic., 37, 103, 159, 214,  
 294  
 Oakley, co. Bed., 126, 163, 190, 257  
 —, Oklay, co. Buck., 48, 122, 204, 272  
 Ocliff. *See* Hockliffe  
 Odbý. *See* Oadby  
 Odell, co. Bed., 14, 126, 163, 188-90,  
 257  
 Odhurste. *See* Hurst, Old  
 Odinzell. *See* Adingsall  
 Odlinge, Edward, cl., and schoolmaster,  
 80, 176, 313, 383, 405  
 —, Richard, cl., 181, 311, 404, 421  
 Offley, co. Hert., 61, 137, 166, 209, 280,  
 364, 366, 368n  
 Offord Cluny, co. Hunt., 57, 141, 167,  
 210, 284

Offord—(cont.)  
 — Darcey, co. Hunt., 26\*, 57, 141\*,  
 284\*  
 Ogden, Okeden, Simon, cl., 66, 312, 379,  
 412, 427  
 Oklay. *See* Oakley  
 Oldfield, John, gent., 330  
 Oldhurste. *See* Hurst, Old  
 Oldweston. *See* Weston, Old  
 Olerenshaw. *See* Allerenshawe  
 Olliffe, William, 44  
 Olney, Olne, co. Buck., 16, 50, 120, 202,  
 270  
 Omebie. *See* Owmbý by Spital  
 Oneby, John, 299  
 —, Robert, 299  
 Onlepp. *See* Wanlip  
 Onslowe, Mr, 165  
 —, Edward, knt, 279  
 Oram, Orame, Robert, cl., 97, 155, 185,  
 329, 338, 357, 394. *Addenda*  
 Orby, co. Linc., 83, 151, 179, 223, 304,  
 387, 399, 418; school at, 387  
 Orby, Thomas, knt, 318  
 Oresby, Thomas, cl., 311, 407, 423  
 Orme, John, 126, 126n, 163  
 —, Robert, cl., 191\*, 257  
 —, William, cl., 126  
 Ormsby, North, Nun Ormsby, co. Linc.,  
 6, 8, 87, 152, 180, 230, 324, 389,  
 412, 426  
 —, South, co. Linc., 79, 149, 177, 228\*,  
 311, 385, 407, 423  
 —, —, Ketsby in, *q.v.*  
 Orton Longueville, Overton Longueville,  
 co. Hunt., 55, 142, 168, 211\*, 285  
 — on the Hill, Overton, co. Leic., 113,  
 160, 160n, 216-17, 298  
 — Waterville, Overton Waterville,  
 co. Hunt., 55, 142, 167, 285  
 Osbaston, Lambert, cl., 278  
 Osborne, Mr, 261  
 —, Edward *or* Edmund, cl., 121,  
 204-5\*, 272-3  
 —, Thomas, D.D., 217, 291  
 Osbournby, co. Linc., 73, 175, 221, 237,  
 300-1, 383, 397, 415\*  
 Osgathorpe, co. Leic., 34, 109, 158, 216,  
 287  
 Osmotherley, John, cl., 305, 400, 417  
 Osulveston. *See* Owston  
 Otterby, Aterby, Thomas, cl., 99, 99n,  
 395  
 Ouldfeild, Caldfield, John, gent., 339,  
 339n  
 Ounbye. *See* Owmbý by Spital  
 Overall, John, D.D., 240, 276, 313, 405  
 Overton. *See* Orton on the Hill  
 —, Cold, Coldoverton, co. Leic., 44,  
 110, 157, 213, 288, 297  
 — Longueville. *See* Orton Longue-  
 ville  
 — Waterville. *See* Orton Waterville



- Overton, Joseph, cl., 83, 151, 179, 304, 387, 400, 417  
 —, William, bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 169  
 Oveston. *See* Owston  
 Oving, co. Buck., 50, 122, 161, 204, 273  
 Owborne. *See* Woburn; Wooburn  
 Owen, Mr, schoolmaster, 387  
 —, Robert, cl., 123  
 —, Roger, cl., 121  
 Owersby, North, co. Linc., 92, 154, 182, 231, 326, 355, 392, 413, 428; school at, 413  
 Owlswick [in Monks Risborough par.], co. Buck., 206  
 Owmbly by Spital, Omebie, Ounbye, co. Linc., 97, 155, 185, 233, 330, 339, 357\*, 394, 429  
 Owston, Osulveston, Oveston, co. Leic., 107, 217, 292  
 —, abbey, 110*n*  
 —, Ouston, co. Linc., 99, 156, 186, 234, 331, 342, 358, 395, 429  
 Oxcombe, co. Linc., 79, 150, 177, 228, 312, 385, 407, 423  
 Oxford, co. Oxf., 45\*, 57, 270  
 Oxford, bishop of, 268. *See* Curwin; King  
 —, —, ordinations by, 36, 44, 80, 110, 113, 115-16, 119, 122\*, 466  
 —, diocese of, 56  
 Oxford University, 40, 297  
   B.C.L. of, 40  
   convocation house of, 297  
   licence to preach granted by, 260, 265, 273, 275, 281, 284, 309, 311  
   colleges—  
     Balliol, 39\*, 283, 329, 332-3, 337, 344, 347  
     Christ Church, 39, 256, 261, 264, 270, 272\*, 278\*, 290, 292  
     Lincoln, 265  
     Magdalen, 303, 305, 309, 324  
     Merton, 283  
     New, 264-5\*, 268\*, 270  
     Oriel, 320  
     St John the Baptist, 284  
     Worcester, 260  
 Oxnard, James, cl., 297  
 Pachet. *See* Patchett  
 Packington, co. Leic., 33, 109, 158, 216, 287, 369  
 Packinham, Henry, knt, 301  
 Padbury, co. Buck., 50, 116, 161, 198, 265  
 Paddey, Padie, John, cl., 50, 116, 161, 198-9, 265  
 —, *Cp.* Pattie  
 Padison. *See* Pattison  
 Page, Christopher, cl., 6  
 —, John, gent., 262  
 —, Robert, esq., 296  
 —, Thomas, cl., 125\*
- Paget, Thomas, 299  
 Paine, Pane, Payne, Mr, 126  
 —, Edmund, cl., 75  
 —, John, cl., 284  
 —, Robert, cl., 217, 292  
 —, William, cl., 190-1\*, 258, 278  
 —, —, gent., 257  
 Painter, William, cl., 166  
 Pale. *See* Pole  
 Palframan, Palfreyman, John, cl., 66, 146, 173, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 —, Ralph, cl., 64, 78, 146, 300, 378, 385, 397, 415  
 —, Robert, 314  
 —, Thomas, gent., 302  
 Palmer, Anne, widow, 266  
 —, Geoffrey, 290  
 —, John, cl., 181  
 —, —, D.D., 285  
 —, Robert, cl., 57\*, 140-1  
 —, —, esq., 321  
 —, *Cp.* Polmer  
 Pane. *See* Paine  
 Pannell, Francis, esq., 307  
 Pannott, Paynott, Robert, cl., 180, 182, 323, 412, 426  
 Panton, Paunton, co. Linc., 94, 183, 232, 328, 392, 414, 428; school at, 414  
 Pape, William, cl., 91, 153, 391  
 Pare. *See* Parr  
 Parenchief, Parnichef, Richard, cl., 181, 390  
 Parham, co. Suff., 308, 309, 311, 327, 333, 345, 346, 348, 359, 360  
 Parker, Christopher, cl., 8, 79  
 —, Francis, cl., reader, schoolmaster, 179, 302, 387, 399\*, 416-17  
 —, John, cl., 148, 174, 302, 416  
 —, —, cl., archdeacon of Ely, 56, 56*n*, 139  
 —, —, gent., 276  
 —, Matthew, archbishop of Canterbury, 33, 35-6, 38, 43, 76, 103, 264  
 —, Richard, cl., 61, 130, 135, 164, 166, 194, 209, 276  
 —, Roger, cl., D.D., 241, 243, 321, 345, 359-60, 410, 416, 425, 430  
 —, —, preb., precentor of Lincoln and archdeacon of Bedford, 433\*  
 —, William, cl., 4, 83, 151, 179, 387  
 —, —, lord Monteaale, 301  
 Parkin, George, cl., 41  
 Parkington, Partenton, John, cl., 191\*, 259  
 Parkins, Perkins, George, cl., 218  
 —, Oliver, cl., 280, 364\*, 366-7\*-9, 470  
 Parnichef. *See* Parenchief  
 Parr, Pare, Helen, widow of William Parr, marquis of Northampton, wife of Sir Thomas Gorges, 282, 284



- Parr—(*cont.*)  
 —, Richard, cl., 116, 160  
 Parrat, John, cl., 263  
 Parry, Morgan, cl., 267  
 —, William, cl., 57, 140  
 Parson, Nicholas, cl., 130  
 Parsones, Robert, cl., 60  
 Partenton. *See* Parkington  
 Partington, Thomas, esq., 335  
 —. *Cp.* Portington  
 Partnall. *See* Pertenhall  
 Partney, co. Linc., 83, 179, 223, 304, 387, 399, 418  
 Partridge, James, cl., 84, 151  
 Passey. *See* Pusey  
 Patchett, Pachet, Harold, cl., 40, 157, 217, 291  
 Patrick, Patric, Patryk, Robert, cl., 2-3  
 Pattie, Mr, cl., 117  
 —. *Cp.* Paddey  
 Pattison, Padison, Pattingsone, John, cl., 85, 151, 151*n*, 180, 374, 388  
 —, — [*rectius* Robert], cl., 61, 61*n*  
 —, Robert, cl., 137, 165, 209  
 —, —, cl., reader, 93\*, 183, 240, 302  
 Paufrett. *See* Pomfret  
 Paule, Paulie, Pawle, Pawley, Job, cl., 257  
 —, Robert, cl., 163, 190-1\*  
 —, William, cl., 15, 37, 103  
 Paulet, Charles, 6th marquis of Winchester, 310  
 Paulie. *See* Paule  
 Paunton. *See* Panton; Ponton  
 Pavada, bishop of, suffragan of Canterbury, 112  
 Pavenham. *See* Felmersham  
 Pavie, Robert, haberdasher, 285  
 —. *Cp.* Povie  
 Pawle, Pawley. *See* Paule  
 Pawson, Thomas, cl., 415  
 Paxton, Great, co. Hunt., 57, 141, 167, 210, 284  
 —, Little, co. Hunt., 141, 284  
 Paxton, Thomas, 419  
 Payne. *See* Paine  
 Paynott. *See* Pannott  
 Peacham, Henry, cl., 75, 149, 176\*, 240, 314, 384, 406\*, 422\*  
 —. *Cp.* Peckham  
 Peachie, Thomas, cl., 167, 211, 284, 316, 408, 423  
 Peale, John, cl., schoolmaster, 403, 420  
 Pearce, Pears, Peerse, Pierce, Pyrce, Martin, cl., 17, 18  
 —, Richard, cl., 139, 167, 212, 281  
 —. *Cp.* Piers  
 Pearne, Andrew, D.D., 56, 139  
 Pears. *See* Pearce  
 Pearson, Pearson, Person, Edward, cl., 67, 379  
 —, John, cl., 305, 400, 417  
 —, Robert, cl., 24-5  
 —, Thomas, cl., 406  
 Peartnall. *See* Pertenhall  
 Peatling Magna, co. Leic., 38, 103, 150, 214, 294  
 — Parva, co. Leic., 38, 103, 159, 214, 295  
 Pecham. *See* Peckham  
 Pechin. *See* Peckham  
 Peckham, Pecham, Pechin, Henry, cl., 21-2, 60, 133  
 —. *Cp.* Peacham  
 Peckleton, Peculton, co. Leic., 35, 113, 159, 216, 298  
 Peeke, Andrew, cl., 50  
 Peel. *See* Peale  
 Peerse. *See* Pearce  
 Pelham, Mr, esq., justice of the peace, 232  
 —, the lady, 274  
 —, William, knt, 316\*  
 Pell, Mr, esq., 222  
 —, Richard, knt, 300  
 —, William, cl., 96, 154, 183, 186, 328, 392, 393, 414, 429  
 Pelsant, William, cl., 159, 216, 298  
 —, —, preb., 376, 435\*  
 Pelson, Richard, cl., 87\*  
 Pem. *See* Penn  
 Pendelbury, Peter, cl., 20  
 Penkethe. *See* Penkethman  
 Penkethman, Penkethe, Robert, cl., 49, 49*n*, 121  
 —, William, cl., 17  
 Penn, co. Buck., 48, 115, 160, 198, 267  
 Penn, Pem, William, esq., 267, 274, 274*n*  
 Pepelech *rectius* Depelech, Robert, cl.  
*See* Deplitch  
 Percivall, James, cl., 347  
 —, Richard, cl., 11  
 —, Robert, cl., 79  
 Percy, [*blank*], earl of Northumberland, 266  
 Perin, William, knt, 275  
 Perion, George, 278  
 Perkins. *See* Parkins  
 Perston. *See* Preston  
 Perte. *See* Pratt  
 Pertenhall, Partnall, Peartnall, co. Bed., 14, 129, 164, 192, 260  
 Peterborough, co. North'ton, bishop of, 342. *See also* Dove; Howland; Pole; Scambler  
 —, licence to preach granted by, 33, 41, 82, 120, 123, 257, 270-1, 287, 290, 292, 297-8, 301  
 —, ordinations by, 34-8\*, 41-4\*, 63-76\*, 81-5\*, 88-91\*, 94-115, 117-18, 120-1, 124-43\*, 170  
 —, dean and chapter of, 285, 290, 331-2, 345  
 —, diocese of, 55, 237, 297  
 —, prebendary of, 45  
 Petteward, John, esq., 295  
 Philadelphia, bishop of. *See* Swillington

- Phillips, Phillippe, Elizabeth, widow, 277  
 —, Jeromy, cl., 341, 341*n*, 358, 430  
 —, John, cl., 60, 135  
 —, Robert, cl., 177, 312, 385, 407, 423  
 —, Thomas, cl., 49, 120  
 —, William, cl., 49, 121, 204-5, 273  
 Piborne, Pyborne, John, 377, 438-9\*  
 —, —, messenger, 377, 436-7\*  
 Pichlestone, Pichthorne. *See* Pitstone  
 Pickering, Puckering, Christopher, esq., 309  
 —, Gilbert, esq., 286  
 —, the lady, 326, 355  
 Pickington. *See* Pilkington  
 Pickwell, co. Leic., 41, 107, 156, 217, 292  
 Pickworth, co. Linc., 74, 148, 175, 221, 300, 383, 397, 415  
 Pidley, co. Hunt., 26\*, 56, 140, 211, 283  
 Piek. *See* Pike  
 Pierce. *See* Pearce; Piers  
 Pierrepont, dame Elizabeth, widow, 328  
 Piers, Pierce, John, bishop of Salisbury, 170\*, 265, 266  
 —. *Cp.* Pearce  
 Pierton. *See* Pirton  
 Piggott, Pigott, Mr, 272  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 404  
 —, Augustine, cl., 167, 212, 282  
 —, Clement, gent., 270  
 —, Edmund, cl., 421  
 —, Hugh, cl., 108  
 —, Mathias *or* Matthew, cl., 50, 115, 119, 162, 202  
 —, Thomas, esq., 264  
 Pike, Piek, George, cl., 176, 313, 363, 365-6, 384, 405, 421  
 —, Henry, cl., 3  
 Pilham, co. Linc., 99, 156, 186, 234, 331, 342, 358, 395, 429  
 Pilkington, Pickington, James, bishop of Durham, 260  
 —, John, cl., 69  
 —, Nathaniel, cl., 310, 404, 421  
 —, Richard, D.D., cl., 197, 206-7\*, 275  
 —, Thomas, cl., 89, 152, 152*n*, 181, 310, 390, 404, 421  
 Pimme, Pinne, John, cl., 205\*, 272  
 Pinchbeck, co. Linc., 6, 76, 95, 148, 176, 226, 312, 383, 405, 421; school at, 405  
 Pindar, Thomas, 351*n*  
 Pinne. *See* Pimme  
 Piott, Pyott, Ralph, cl., 14, 126  
 Pirton, Pierton, Pyrton, co. Hert., 20, 22\*, 61, 137, 209, 210, 279-80  
 Pitchcott, Pitcote, co. Buck., 49, 122, 161, 204, 273  
 Pitchthorne. *See* Pitstone  
 Pitcote. *See* Pitchcott  
 Pitman, John, cl., 95, 154, 186, 393  
 Pitstone, Pichlestone, Pichthorne, Pitchthorne, Pytchlesthorn, co. Buck., 16, 18\*, 49, 118, 200, 268  
 Pix, William, cl., 203, 271  
 Plaskett, William, cl., 86  
 Plummer, Edward, cl., 192-3\*, 261  
 —, Richard, cl., 29  
 Plumpton, Edward, cl., 83, 151  
 Plumtrey, Alban, cl., 128  
 Plungar, co. Leic., 111, 213, 289  
 Pocklington, Christopher, cl., 97  
 —, William, cl., 107, 156, 217, 292  
 Podington, Puddington, co. Bed., 126, 163, 190, 257  
 Pointell, Pointer, Pointrell, William, cl., 68, 147, 173, 321, 380, 410, 425  
 Pole, Pale, Poole, Mr, cl., 156, 156*n*  
 —, David, bishop of Peterborough, 44  
 —, Henry, esq., 272  
 —, John, cl., 110  
 —, Jerman, esq., 37  
 —, Jerome, gent., 295  
 Pollerd, Christopher, cl., 41, 106, 157, 217, 291  
 —, Edward, cl., 289  
 —, Richard, cl., 109, 401, 418  
 —, Thomas, cl., 159, 214, 295  
 —, William, cl., 70, 147, 174, 301, 381, 398  
 Polley, Polly, John, cl., 16  
 Polluxhill. *See* Pulloxhill  
 Polmer, Nicholas, cl., 14  
 —. *Cp.* Palmer  
 Polter. *See* Poultner  
 Poltney. *See* Poultney  
 Pomfret, Paufrett, Pomphret, Thomas, cl., 261  
 —, William, cl., 311, 407, 423  
 Ponton, Great, Paunton Magna, co. Linc., 69, 147, 174, 224, 308, 380, 402, 419  
 —, Little, Paunton Parva, co. Linc., 69, 147, 174, 224, 237, 300, 308, 380, 402, 419  
 Poole. *See* Pole  
 Pooley, Richard, cl., 279  
 Pope, John, cl., 25  
 Popham, John, knt, lord chief justice, 321  
 Pore. *See* Power  
 Pormort. *See* Portmorte  
 Porter, Porton, Humphrey, cl., 203\*, 271  
 —, John, gent., 308  
 —, Richard, cl., 86, 152, 180, 322, 322*n*, 388, 411, 426  
 —, Robert, cl., 59, 136, 166, 205, 209, 279  
 —, Roger, cl., 274  
 —, Thomas, cl., 21\*, 59, 135, 166, 208, 208*n*, 278  
 —, William, cl., 202  
 Portington, Thomas, cl., 91, 153, 391  
 —. *Cp.* Partington

- Portmorte, Formort, Lyon, cl., 238, 412, 427
- Porton *rectius* Porter. *See* Porter
- Potkins, Potkynn, John, cl., 53, 61, 137, 165, 210, 280
- Potter, Mr, cl., 408
- , John, cl., 68
- , Thomas, cl., 51, 120, 163, 202
- Potterton, John, cl., 27
- , William, cl., 26\*, 27, 211
- Pottesgrove, Potsgrave, co. Bed., 128, 164, 170, 190, 259
- Potton, co. Bed., 131, 165, 194, 263
- Potts, Nicholas, esq., 258
- Poulter, Polter, Powlter, Pultor, Arthur, esq., 276
- , Edmund, cl., 47, 162
- , — *or* Edward, cl., 122, 204-5\*
- , Edward, cl., 273
- , —, esq., 276
- , Robert, cl., 212
- , William, cl., 25\*-7\*, 56, 140, 211
- Poultney, Poltney, Pultney, Mr, 36
- , John, knt, 278, 294
- Poulton. *See* Powlton
- Povie, Marmaduke, cl., 112
- , *Cp.* Pavie
- Powell, David, cl., 50, 115, 160, 197
- Power, Pore, Powre, William, cl., 65\*, 65*n*, 146, 378
- Powlter. *See* Poulter
- Powlton, Mr, cl., 26
- Pratt, Perte, Mr, cl., 208
- , John, cl., 69, 76, 147, 173, 176, 239, 314, 380, 384, 402, 406\*
- , —, preb., 375, 432-3\*, 465
- , Robert, cl., 277
- , William, cl., 179, 280
- Preestman. *See* Prestman
- Pregon. *See* Prigeon
- Presbury, Henry, cl., 33, 109, 158
- Prestcott, John, gent., 303
- Prestgrave, Edmund, cl., 29
- Prestland, Presland, George, cl., 138, 167, 210, 281
- , Peter, cl., 45
- Prestman, Preestman, John, cl., 119, 162, 202-3\*, 269
- Preston Bissett, co. Buck., 16, 50, 116, 160, 198, 265
- , —, Cowley in, *q.v.*
- Preston, Perston, Richard, cl., 183, 328, 328*n*, 393, 414, 429
- , Robert, reader, 72, 382
- Prestwold, co. Leic., 28, 30, 104, 296
- Prestwood, William, cl., 51, 118, 161, 200
- Pretyman, William, 319
- Price, Prise, Pryc, Bartholomew, cl., 49, 121
- , David, cl., 108, 132, 165
- , Humphrey, cl., 27
- , John, cl., 15, 49, 119, 162
- Price—(*cont.*)
- , Lewis, cl., 127, 164
- , Meredith, cl., 17, 18, 178, 302, 386, 399, 416
- , Nicholas, cl., 17
- , Richard, cl., 17, 21, 276
- , Thomas, cl., 204
- Prichard, Aprichard, Prichardes, Pridchard, Pritchard, Pritchyard, Hugh, cl., 204
- , John, cl., 50, 115, 160, 196-7, 264
- , Laurence, schoolmaster, 128
- , Richard, cl., 429
- , Robert, cl., 330, 340, 357
- Prigeon, Pregon, Francis, cl., 171, 320, 409, 424
- , John, deputy registrar, 242
- Prior, John, cl., 75, 149
- , Richard, cl., 179, 304, 379, 399, 418
- Pritchard, Pritchyard. *See* Prichard
- Procter, William, 439
- Proud, Prowd, Thomas, cl., 51, 123\*, 161, 204-5\*, 207\*, 211, 272, 274
- Puckering. *See* Pickering
- Puddington. *See* Podington
- Puesey. *See* Pusey
- Pullen, Marmaduke, cl., 126
- Pulloxhill, Polluxhill, co. Bed., 14, 130, 165, 192, 262
- Pultney. *See* Poulton
- Pultor. *See* Poulter
- Purches, John, cl., 50
- Purefey, Purifie, Francis, cl., [*more than one person*], 77-8, 166
- , George, esq., 36, 265, 298
- , John, cl., 51, 122, 161
- Purley, co. Berk., 266
- Purley, John, cl., 3\*, 10
- Purret, Purrat, John, cl., 195\*
- Purrier, Martin, cl., 50, 120, 202-3, 270
- Pursey. *See* Pusey
- Pury, Purey, Andrew, cl., 48, 115
- Pusey, Passey, Puesey, Pursey, Bartholomew, cl., 49, 123, 161, 206-7\*, 274
- Puttenham, co. Hert., 58, 134, 166, 209, 278
- Pyborne. *See* Piborne
- Pye, dame Catherine, widow, 265
- Pyott. *See* Piott
- Pyrce. *See* Pearce
- Pyrton. *See* Pirton
- Pythcleshtorn. *See* Pitstone
- Quadrang, co. Linc., 76, 149, 176, 227, 314, 384, 406, 422
- Quainton, Queynton, co. Buck., 16, 49, 122, 161, 197, 204, 273
- , Doddershall in, *q.v.*
- Quarles, Benedict, cl., 61, 136, 166, 279
- , John, gent., 293
- Quarndon. *See* Quorn

Quarrington, co. Linc., 67, 146, 173, 229, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 Quarterman, Quaterman, Sextus, cl., 50, 120, 162, 202-3\*, 270  
 Queen, the, 144\*, 219-21\*, 393  
 —, appropriations held by, 125, 131, 220, 222, 224, 226-7, 229-30\*  
 —, patronage of, 34-6\*, 38-40\*, 43, 47\*, 70, 229-30, 232\*, 329-35 *passim*  
 Queniborough, Queningborow, Quenni-borowe, co. Leic., 40, 104, 158, 215, 296  
 Querne. *See* Quorn  
 Queynton. *See* Quainton  
 Quipp, George, cl., 68  
 —, John, cl., 431  
 Quorn, Quarndon, Querne, co. Leic., 109, 286  
  
 Radborne, Rathborne, co. Derby, 37  
 Radclif. *See* Ratcliffe  
 Radclive, Radcliffe, Ratcliffe, co. Buck., 50, 116, 160, 198, 265  
 Radley, William, gent., 323  
 Radlife. *See* Ratcliffe  
 Radnage, Radnedge, co. Buck., 16, 48, 124, 162, 206, 275  
 Radwell, co. Hert., 61, 135, 166, 209, 276  
 Ragdale, co. Leic., 105, 296  
 Ragwell *rectius* Bagwell. *See* Bagwell  
 Raie. *See* Wray  
 Rainebowe, Mr. cl., 429  
 Rainesford, Ransforde, Raynesford, Richard, cl., 50, 119, 162, 202-3, 270  
 Rainoldes. *See* Reynoldes  
 Raithby with Louth, Rathbie, co. Linc., 87, 151, 181, 230, 324, 389, 412, 426  
 — by Spilsby, Rathebie, co. Linc., 81, 150, 178, 223, 302, 386, 398, 416  
 Ramsey, co. Hunt., 24, 26, 57, 139, 283  
 Ramshawe, John, cl., 421  
 Ramskall, Thomas, cl., 212  
 Ranby, Randbie, co. Linc., 80, 178, 225, 309, 386, 403, 420; school at, 403  
 Rand, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232, 328, 392, 414, 428  
 Randall, Edward, knt, 267  
 Randbie. *See* Ranby  
 Randelson, Thomas, cl., 381, 381*n*  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 73, 382  
 Rands, Henry, preb., laic, 376, 434-5\*, 465  
 —, Thomas, preb., laic, official, commissary, etc., 63, 75, 75*n*, 171\*, 184, 220-1, 245-52, 376, 394, 405\*, 406\*, 412\*, 434-5\*, 466\*-68\*  
 Rann, Manby *alias*. *See* Manby  
 Ransforde. *See* Rainesford  
 Rasen, co. Linc., 390  
 —, Market, Estreason, co. Linc., 91, 154, 182, 231, 326, 355, 391, 413, 428; school at, 91, 391-2, 414, 428

Rasen—(*cont.*)

—, Middle, Drax, Reason Drax, co. Linc., 92, 143, 154, 183, 231, 326, 355, 392, 413, 428  
 —, —, Tupholme, Reason Tupholme, co. Linc., 92, 154, 183, 231, 326, 355, 392, 413, 428  
 —, West, Westreason, co. Linc., 93, 153, 183, 231, 327, 356, 392, 413, 428  
 Ratby, co. Leic., 35, 103, 218, 299  
 Ratcliffe. *See* Radclive  
 — Culey, co. Leic., 28, 299  
 — on the Wreake, co. Leic., 45, 105, 158, 215, 297  
 Ratcliffe, Radclif, Radlife, Edward, knt, 257  
 —, Jeremy, cl., 127  
 —, John, cl., 104  
 —, Richard, cl., 160, 200-1\*, 267  
 —, Robert, 5th earl of Sussex, 275  
 Rathbie. *See* Raithby  
 Rathbone, Rathburne, Peter, cl., 40, 105, 158, 215, 297  
 Rathborne. *See* Radborne  
 Rathebie. *See* Raithby  
 Ratherby, Rathurby. *See* Rotherby  
 Rattcheford. *See* Rochford  
 Rauceby, Rawcebie, Rowsbie, co. Linc., 67, 146, 173, 229, 319\*, 379, 410, 425  
 Raunce, Robert, gent., 275  
 Raveley, co. Hunt., 56, 139  
 —, Great, co. Hunt., 283  
 —, Little, co. Hunt., 283  
 Raven, Mr. cl., 218  
 —, George, cl., 36, 112  
 Ravendale, East, Estrandall, co. Linc., 88, 225, 310, 390, 404, 420  
 —, West, Westrandall, co. Linc., 89  
 Ravensden, co. Bed., 129, 164, 192, 260  
 Ravenstone, Ravesden, co. Buck., 16, 49, 120, 202, 270  
 Ravesden. *See* Ravenstone  
 Rawcebie. *See* Rauceby  
 Rawles. *See* Rawlins  
 Rawlett, Raulatt, Rowlat, Ralph, knt, 38  
 —, Robert, cl., reader, 176, 313, 384  
 —, Thomas, reader, 106  
 Rawlins, Rawles, Christopher, preb., 432-3, 466  
 —, Robert, cl., 81, 150, 150*n*, 178, 386  
 Rawlinson, Rawlingsonn, Francis, cl., 154, 183, 326, 355, 392\*, 392*n*, 413, 428  
 Rawson, John, cl., 94  
 Raymond, Thomas, cl., 83  
 Raynebow, Thomas, cl., 340, 357  
 Rayner, Raynerd, Renier, Reyner, Marmaduke, cl., 182, 316, 391, 408, 423  
 —, Richard, cl., 131, 165, 165*n*, 170, 194-5\*, 263



- Rayner—(*cont.*)  
 —, Robert, cl., 182, 317, 386\*, 408, 423  
 —, Thomas, cl., 82  
 —, William, knt, 285\*  
 Raynes, Reynes, John, cl., 170, 190-1\*, 259  
 Raynesford. *See* Rainesford  
 Raynolde. *See* Renhold  
 Raysinge. *See* Rising  
 Read, Rede, Reed, John, cl., 16-17, 50, 116, 161  
 —, Richard, cl., 90, 153, 182, 390  
 —, Simon, cl., 409, 427  
 —, Thomas, cl., 7, 85-6, 152, 181, 280, 389  
 —, William, cl., 104, 157, 215, 296  
 Rearsby, Rerersley, co. Leic., 104, 157, 215, 297  
 Reason. *See* Rasen  
 Reave. *See* Reeve  
 Redbourne, co. Linc., 98, 155, 187, 236, 335, 351\*, 361, 395, 430  
 Reddington. *See* Ruddington  
 Rede. *See* Read  
 Redlore, Rowland, cl., 201  
 Redmile, co. Leic., 111, 157, 213, 214, 289  
 Reed. *See* Read  
 Reephram, Reffame, Repham, co. Linc., 96, 155, 186, 235, 333, 347, 360, 393, 431  
 Reesby. *See* Revesby  
 Reeve, Reave, Reve, Ryve, Edward, cl., 16  
 —, Hugh, cl., 193, 261  
 —, John, cl., 20, 193, 206-7\*, 274  
 —, Robert, cl., 194-5\*, 264  
 —, Samuel, cl., 49, 116, 160, 198-9\*, 265  
 Reffame. *See* Reephram  
 Reignols. *See* Reynoldes  
 Remington, Renningeton, Rymington, Francis, cl., 186, 332, 343, 359, 393, 430  
 —, —, preb., 376, 435  
 —, Nicholas, chorister, 437  
 Renhold, Raynolde, Ronall, co. Bed., 129, 164, 192, 260  
 Renier. *See* Rayner  
 Reniger, Michael, preb., subdean of Lincoln, 375\*, 432-3\*, 467, 467*n*  
 Renold. *See* Reynoldes  
 Rerersley. *See* Rearsby  
 Reske, Thomas, cl., 5, 72, 373, 382  
 Reston, North, co. Linc., 87, 152, 181, 230, 324, 389, 412, 426  
 —, South, co. Linc., 84, 151, 180, 224, 305, 388, 401, 417  
 Reve. *See* Reeve  
 Reveley, Leveley [*sic*], Ralph, cl., 327-8, 414\*, 428-9  
 Revell, James, cl., 5  
 Revesby, Reesby, co. Linc., 81, 417, 441  
 Revet. *See* Rivett  
 Reyly. *See* Ryley  
 Reyner. *See* Rayner  
 Reynes. *See* Raynes  
 Reynoldes, Rainoldes, Reignols, Renold, Nicholas, 37  
 —, Richard, cl., 51, 124, 162, 206-7\*, 275  
 —, Robert, cl., 202-3\*, 202*n*, 271  
 Rheon, bishop of. *See* King  
 Rhodes. *See* Roades  
 Riby, co. Linc., 91, 153, 182, 232, 317, 391, 408, 423  
 Riby, William, cl., 179  
 Richards, John, cl., 50  
 —, Owen, cl., 20  
 —, Thomas, cl., 282  
 —, —, yeo., 282  
 Richardson, Richinson, Rycherdson, Mr, cl., 180, 258  
 —, Charles, cl., 327, 363\*, 365-6, 369, 414, 428  
 —, Christopher, cl., 213, 213*n*, 288  
 —, George, cl., 16, 50, 200-1\*, 269  
 —, Henry, cl., 423  
 —, John, cl., 28, 71, 105, 147, 158, 174, 191, 215, 237, 297, 301, 364, 364*n*, 366, 366*n*, 381, 398, 416; preb., 432-3  
 —, Richard, cl., 23, 90-1, 96, 118, 153-4, 162, 182, 317, 391, 393, 408  
 —, Thomas, cl., 22\*-3\*, 61, 137, 209, 280  
 —, William, cl., 17, 204-205\*, 272  
 Richmond. *See* Ridgemont  
 Riddington. *See* Ruddington  
 Rider, Ryder, Laurence, cl., 4  
 —, Peter, cl., 48, 124, 206-7\*, 275  
 Ridge, William, cl., 118, 165, 194  
 Ridgemont cum Segenhoe, Richmond cum Segnowe, co. Bed., 14, 130, 192, 262  
 Riding, East, Rydinge, Est, co. York, archdeaconry of, 423  
 Ridley, Wergle, Wirgley, Wordgley, Worgley, Wrigley, Elias, 48, 48*n*, 123, 162, 162*n*, 206-7\*, 206*n*, 274  
 —, George, cl., 129, 164, 189, 192-3  
 —, Henry, cl., 165, 192-3\*, 262  
 —. *See* Worgley  
 Rigdon, William, knt, 300  
 Rigsby, co. Linc., 223  
 Riland, James, cl., 112  
 Rile, Ryle, Thomas, cl., 313, 405, 422  
 —. *Cp.* Ryley  
 Riler. *See* Ryley  
 Riley. *See* Ryley  
 Rippingale, co. Linc., 74\*, 148, 175\*, 221, 237, 300\*, 383\*, 397\*, 415\*  
 Rippington, Thomas, esq., 325



- Ripton, Abbots, co. Hunt., 26, 55-6, 139, 167, 211-12, 283  
 —, King's, Ripton Regis, co. Hunt., 56, 139, 166, 283  
 Ripton, Ryp-ton, . . . ls, cl., 20  
 —, William, cl., 20  
 Risborough, Monks, co. Buck., 206  
 —, —, peculiar jurisdiction of, 206  
 —, —, Owlswick in, *q.v.*  
 —, Princes, co. Buck., 16, 18, 20\*, 48, 123, 206, 274  
 Risby, Risebie, co. Linc., 98, 155, 187, 236, 335, 352, 361, 394, 430  
 Riseholme, Risome, Rysolme, co. Linc., 96, 186, 235, 243, 333, 339, 346-7, 359, 393, 431  
 Riseley, Rysley, co. Bed., 129, 164, 192, 260  
 Riseley, Rislie, Rysley, Nicholas, cl., 131\*, 165, 194-5  
 —, Paul, gent., 264\*  
 —, Robert, cl., 188-9\*, 257  
 Rishton. *See* Rushton  
 Rising, Raysinge, Richard, cl., 81, 150, 178, 302, 386, 398, 416  
 Risome. *See* Riseholme  
 Rivett, Revet, Ryvett, James, gent., 319  
 —, Nicholas Bacon, 319  
 Roades, Rhodes, Rodes, Roodes, Francis, cl., 155, 186, 332, 377, 393  
 —, John, cl., 99, 185, 331, 395  
 —, Richard, cl., 180\*, 322, 388, 411, 417, 426  
 —, —, reader, 84-5  
 Robarth, John, cl., 48  
 Robertes, Robert, David, cl., 200-1\*, 267  
 —, Hugh, cl., 48, 124, 162, 206-7\*, 215, 275, 297  
 —, John, cl., 16, 114, 160, 198-9\*, 266  
 —, —, chorister, 436  
 —, —, poor clerk, 376, 436-7\*  
 —, Oliver, cl., 125, 163, 188-9\*, 256  
 —, Rice, cl., 48, 122, 127, 164, 190-1\*  
 —, Richard, cl., 258  
 —, —, chorister, 436\*  
 —, —, poor clerk, 376  
 —, Robert, cl., 19  
 —, —, poor clerk, 437  
 —, Thomas, chorister, 437  
 Robinson, George, schoolmaster, 411  
 —, Henry, bishop of Carlisle, 227  
 —, John, cl., 68\*, 115, 167, 173\*, 380\*, 419  
 —, —, D.D., precentor of Lincoln, archdeacon of Bedford, official, commissary, etc., 72, 72*n*, 75*n*, 82, 82*n*, 84, 84*n*, 87, 87*n*, 93-95, 95*n*, 96, 98, 98*n*, 145, 310, 375\*, 432-3\*, 467, 467*n*  
 —, —, vicar choral, 376, 437  
 —, Matthew, gent., 227  
 Robinson—(*cont.*)  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 174, 402  
 —, Thomas, cl., 5, 10-11, 88, 180\*, 323\*, 389\*, 411\*, 426\*  
 —, William, cl., 17-19, 97, 155, 186, 216, 287, 334, 349, 361, 394, 430  
 Robotham, Robouthom, Rowbotham, John, cl., [*more than one person*], 26\*-7, 57, 69, 98, 142  
 —, Ralph, cl., 186, 316, 331, 395, 408, 423  
 —, Richard, cl., 99, 155, 187, 334-5, 351, 361, 394, 430  
 —, Robert, cl., 212  
 —, Thomas, cl., 25-6\*, 56, 139, 212  
 Robson, Simon, cl., 394  
 Rochester, co. Kent, bishop of, 36, 259*n*, 298. *See also* Freake; Neale  
 —, —, ordinations by, 37\*, 82, 103\*, 114, 116, 129, 135  
 —, dean and chapter of, 272  
 Rochford, Rattchford, Rotchford, Richard, cl., 146, 173, 319  
 —, Robert, cl., 175, 175*n*, 301, 397, 415  
 Rockingham, co. North'ton, 43-4  
 Rodiat, Roger, cl., 7, 9, 74  
 —. *See* Rudiatt  
 Roe. *See* Roo  
 Rogers, Mr, cl., 214  
 —, [*blank*], preb. of Salisbury, 69  
 —, Evans, cl., 49, 117, 161  
 —, Robert, cl., 13  
 —, Roger, cl., 13, 22, 190-1\*, 258  
 —, Simon, cl., 20-1  
 Rolleston, co. Leic., 290  
 Rollett, Robert, cl., reader, 405, 421  
 Rolt. *See* Roul-t  
 Ronall. *See* Renhold  
 Ronyon, Richard, poor clerk, 436  
 Roo, Roe, Row, Master, 126  
 —, Henry, gent., alderman of London, 268  
 —, James, cl., 58, 141, 167  
 —, William, cl., 55, 142, 192, 210  
 Roodes. *See* Roades  
 Roos, Rose, Rowse, John, cl., 214  
 —, Richard, cl., 18  
 —, Thomas, cl., 42-3, 106, 157, 289  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 408  
 —, Wilfrid, cl., 28  
 —, William, cl., 111, 156  
 —. *Cp.* Rosse  
 Roper, John, cl., 174, 385-6  
 Ropsley, Roppesley, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 224, 308, 381, 402, 419  
 Rose. *See* Roos  
 Rosse, Gabriel, cl., 369  
 Rosseter, Richard, esq., J.P., 232  
 Rotchford. *See* Rochford  
 Rotherby, Ratherby, Rathurby, co. Leic., 28, 41, 104, 158, 215, 296\*

Rotherham, John, 262  
 —, —, knt, 264  
 Rothley, co. Leic., 34, 109, 158, 218, 299  
 Rothwell, co. Linc., 89, 181, 226, 310, 390, 404, 421  
 Rothwell, Elizeus, cl., 115, 123  
 —, Richard, gent., 307, 318  
 Roughton, co. Linc., 78, 149, 177, 227, 315, 385, 406, 422; school at, 406  
 Roulst, Rolt, John, gent., 260  
 —, Mary, widow, 257  
 —, Walter, gent., 263  
 Routh. *See* Rowth  
 Row. *See* Roo  
 Rowbotham. *See* Robotham  
 Rowland, John, cl., 7  
 —, Thomas, cl., 17  
 Rowlat. *See* Rawlett  
 Rowle. *See* Royle  
 Rowley, Robert, cl., 24-5  
 —, William, cl., 30-1, 113  
 Rowsbie. *See* Raucaby  
 Rowse. *See* Roos  
 Rowston, co. Linc., 67, 146, 173, 229, 318, 379, 410, 425  
 Rowston, John, cl., 154  
 Rowth, Routh, Peter, cl., 5, 72, 147, 174, 381  
 —, Roger, cl., 3, 83-4, 151  
 —, William, cl., 86, 152  
 Roxby, co. Linc., 98, 155, 187, 236, 335, 351, 361, 394, 430  
 Roxton, co. Bed., 129, 164, 192, 260  
 Royle, Rowle, Thomas, cl., 216, 298  
 —, Walter, cl., 109\*, 157, 216, 287  
 Ruckland, co. Linc., 87, 181, 230, 324, 389, 412, 426  
 Rudd, Clement, cl., 22, 208  
 —, James, cl., 294  
 —, John, schoolmaster, 411  
 —, Robert, cl., 269  
 —, Roger, cl., 111, 156, 290  
 —, Thomas, cl., 59, 136, 165  
 Ruddiard. *See* Rudierd  
 Ruddington, Reddington, Riddington, John, cl., 105  
 —, Thomas, cl., [*more than one person*], 30-1, 108, 217, 292  
 Rudiatt, George, cl., 10  
 —. *Cp.* Rodiat  
 Rudierd, Ruddiard, Rudyard, Thomas, cl., 57, 140, 167, 210  
 —, William, cl., 101, 213, 218, 299  
 Rudrop, Robert, cl., 198-9\*, 267  
 Rushden, co. Hert. 60, 135, 208, 276  
 Rushton, Rishton, Ruston, Matthew or Matthias, cl., 173, 322, 380, 380*n*, 411, 426  
 Rushworth, Thomas, cl., 420  
 Ruskington, co. Linc., 67\*, 146, 173\*, 229, 319\*, 373, 379, 410, 425  
 Russell, Russell, Edward, 3rd earl of Bedford, 260, 262, 266-7\*, 281

Russell—(*cont.*)  
 —, Francis, 2nd earl of Bedford, 122  
 —, John, esq., 261  
 —, Thomas, cl., 147, 172, 174, 237, 381, 397, 401, 416, 419  
 —, William, reader, 82  
 —. *See* Hussey  
 Rustat, Robert, cl., 215-16, 286, 297  
 —, William, cl., 34, 108  
 Ruston. *See* Rushton  
 Rutland, countess of. *See* Manners  
 —, earl of, 43-5. *See also* Manners  
 — and Bedford, countess of, 266  
 Ryder. *See* Rider  
 Ryley, Reyly, Riler, Riley, Christopher, cl., 7, 81, 150, 178, 386  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 97, 155, 185, 330, 340, 357, 394  
 —. *Cp.* Rile  
 Rymington. *See* Remington  
 Rypton. *See* Ripton  
 Rysley. *See* Riseley  
 Rysolme. *See* Riseholme  
 Ryve. *See* Reeve  
 Sacheverell, Mr, 367  
 —, Ambrose, cl., 265  
 Sackford, Henry, knt, 257  
 Sackville, Samuel, cl., 268  
 Sacombe, co. Hert., 20, 59, 136, 166, 208, 279  
 — *rectius* Salmonby. *See* Salmonby  
 Saddington, Caddington, co. Leic., 28, 28*n*, 45, 107, 157, 217, 292  
 Sadler, Libeus, cl., 85, 151, 180, 306, 388, 401, 418  
 Sage, Henry, cl., 201  
 —, William, cl., 128, 164, 190  
 Saham Toney, Same, co. Norf., 56, 56*n*  
 St Asaph, Wales, bishop of. *See* Davyes  
 —, —, ordinations by, 40-1, 106, 114-17, 119, 121-2\*, 126-7, 130, 140  
 St Botolph, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Saintbury, Sandbury, co. Glouc., 40  
 St David's, Wales, bishop of, ordination by, 119  
 St Ives, co. Hunt., 55, 139, 167, 212, 283  
 —, deanery of, 55-7, 139-40, 166-7, 211-12, 282-3, 444-5  
 St John, the lord, 42, 291  
 —, the lady, of Bletsoe, 278, 279  
 —, Oliver, 3rd baron St John, of Bletsho, 257, 259, 260\*, 283  
 —, Oliver, 2nd earl of Bolingbroke, 260; 5th baron St John of Bletsoe  
 St Martin, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 St Neots, co. Hunt., 24, 57, 126, 141, 212, 260, 284  
 —, deanery of, 57-8, 140-2, 167, 210-12, 281, 283-4, 444-5

- St Paul, St Poll, St Poole, George, *knt.*, 232, 235, 306, 310, 328\*, 332, 344, 352, 361
- Saleby, *co. Linc.*, 10, 84, 151, 180, 224, 305, 388, 401, 417
- Salesbury, William, *cl.*, 117
- Salford, Sawford, *co. Bed.*, 130, 165, 192, 262
- Salisbury, Sarum, *co. Wilts.* bishop of, 266, 273. *See also* Jewel; Piers
- , —, chaplain to, 170
- , —, ordinations by, 41, 70, 105, 115, 117-19, 121, 124\*, 127, 132, 134, 139, 170
- , —, earl of. *See* Cecil
- , —, *preb. of.* *See* Grantham
- Salletby. *See* Saltfleetby
- Salmon, Samon, Edward, *cl.*, 304, 399, 418
- , John, *cl.*, 77, 84, 149, 149*n*, 177, 179, 315, 384, 388, 406, 422
- Salmonby, Sacombe, *co. Linc.*, 79, 150, 150*n*, 177, 228, 312, 385, 407, 423
- Saltby, *co. Leic.*, 43, 111, 156, 214, 289
- Saltfleetby All Saints, Salletby, *co. Linc.*, 87, 89, 151, 181, 230, 324, 389, 412, 427; school at, 412
- St Clement, *co. Linc.*, 87, 152, 181, 230, 324, 389, 412, 427
- St Peter, *co. Linc.*, 87, 152, 181, 230, 324, 369, 389, 412, 426
- Same. *See* Saham Toney
- Samon. *See* Salmon
- Sampson, Samson, Henry, *cl.*, 212, 283
- , Richard, *cl.*, 113, 217, 291
- , —, bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 38
- , Simon, schoolmaster, 406
- Sandbury. *See* Saintbury
- Sanders. *See* Saunders
- Sanderson. *See* Saunderson
- Sanderton. *See* Saunderton
- Sandes, Edwin, *knt.*, 267
- , John, *cl.*, 71, 147, 174, 301, 381, 398, 416
- , *Cp.* Sandys
- Sandey, Sandye, *alias* Napers, Richard, *cl.*, 163, 163*n*, 196, 202-3\*, 270
- , Thomas, chorister, 377, 436-7\*
- Sandon, *co. Hert.*, 60, 135, 166, 209, 276
- Sandon, family of, 232
- , John, *cl.*, 416
- Sandwich, earl of. *See* Montagu
- Sandy, Sondie, *co. Bed.*, 131, 132, 165, 194, 263
- Sandys, Edwin, bishop of London, 40, 279; archbishop of York, 317
- , *Cp.* Sandes
- Sapcote, *co. Leic.*, 28, 37, 103, 159, 214, 295
- Sapcots, Henry, *esq.*, 281
- Sapperton, Sapertone, *co. Linc.*, 70, 147, 174, 224, 308, 381, 402, 419, 441
- Sargeaunt. *See* Sergeant
- Sarson. *See* Searson
- Sauelthorp. *See* Sausthorpe
- Saunders, Sanders, Saunderson, Sawnders, John, 273\*
- , —, alderman, 36
- , Laurence, *cl.*, 53, 138, 167, 167*n*
- , Matthew, *esq.*, 292
- , Samuel, *cl.*, 318, 410, 425
- , Sophony, *cl.*, 240
- , the lady, 130
- , William, *cl.*, 22, 114, 160, 198-9, 266
- , Zachary, *cl.*, 240, 309
- Saunderson, Sanderson, George, 5th viscount Castleton, 326, 339*n*, 352*n*
- , Matthias, *cl.*, 141\*
- , Nicholas, 310
- , —, *esq.*, 330
- , —, *knt.*, 339, 357
- , *See* Saunders
- Saunderton, Sanderton, *co. Buck.*, 16, 51, 124, 162, 206, 275
- Sausthorpe, Sauelthorp, Sawcethorpe, *co. Linc.*, 79, 177, 228, 312, 385, 407, 423
- Savage, Savidge, George, archdeacon of Gloucester, 40, 105, 215
- , John, *cl.*, 45, 54, 102, 143, 158-9, 216, 299
- Savill, Gabriel, *gent.*, 300\*
- , George, *knt.*, 307
- , John, *cl.*, 175
- , —, *knt.*, 305
- , William, *gent.*, 308
- Sawcethorpe. *See* Sausthorpe
- Sawford. *See* Salford
- Sawier. *See* Sawyer
- Sawnders. *See* Saunders
- Sawtry All Saints *alias* Sawtry Moigne, *co. Hunt.*, 55, 143, 168, 210, 285
- St Andrew *alias* Sawtry Baynes, *co. Hunt.*, 55, 143, 168, 210, 285\*
- Sawyer, Sawier, John, *cl.*, 112
- , Richard, *cl.*, 135
- Saxby, *co. Leic.*, 43, 111, 213, 289
- on Humber, Saxby, *co. Linc.*, 91, 182, 232, 317, 391, 408, 423
- [by Spital], Saxby, *co. Linc.*, 6, 97\*, 155, 185, 233, 330, 339, 357, 394, 429
- Saxby, Edward, *cl.*, 42, 106, 157
- Saxelby, Saxulbie, *co. Leic.*, 39, 105, 215\*, 297
- Saxhill. *See* Sixhill
- Saxilby, *co. Linc.*, 96, 155, 186, 235, 333, 347, 360, 393, 431
- Saxton. *See* Shaxton
- Saxulbie. *See* Saxelby
- Saye, Thomas, *cl.*, 207
- , lord. *See* Fiennes
- Scaby, Scalbie. *See* Scawby

- Scales, Skales, Thomas, cl., 81\*
- Scaford, co. Leic., 45, 111, 156, 213, 289
- Scambler, Edmund, bishop of Peterborough, 33, 35-7\*-8\*, 41\*-2-3\*-4\*, 63, 72, 96, 170, 270, 287, 297
- Scamblesby, Skamblesbie, co. Linc., 6, 9, 225, 309. *See* Lincoln, prebends
- Scamon, John, cl., 91, 316, 391, 408
- Scampton, Skampton, co. Linc., 96, 154, 186, 235, 333, 347, 360\*, 393, 431
- Scampton, Skampton, William, cl., 40, 105, 214, 295
- Scarborough, Scarborowe, Skarburghe, Robert, cl., 105, 158, 215, 215*n*, 297
- , Thomas, cl., 84, 151, 179, 305, 388, 400, 417
- Scarfield. *See* Scurfield
- Scarle, North, Norstark, co. Linc., 64, 145, 172, 224, 307, 378, 401, 419
- , South, co. Nott., preb. of. *See* Lincoln
- Scartho, Skartho, co. Linc., 89, 152, 181, 226, 310, 390, 404, 421
- Scawby, Scaby, Scalbie, co. Linc., 98, 155, 187, 236, 335, 352, 361, 395, 430
- Schochie. *See* Scochie
- Sciflinge. *See* Skiflinge
- Sciston. *See* Syston
- Scochie, Schochie, Skochie, Thomas, cl., 66, 146, 172, 317, 379, 410, 425
- Scofeild, Skofeld, Robert, cl., 57, 141
- Scopholme, Christopher, cl., 2
- Scopwick, Skopewick, co. Linc., 65, 146, 172, 228, 320, 378, 409, 424
- Scortreth, Skortrethe, Skotrithe, George, cl., 179, 305, 388, 401, 417\*, 429
- Scory, John, bishop of Hereford, 40
- Scothern, Skothorne, co. Linc., 96, 186, 235, 333, 347, 360, 393, 431
- Scotland, suffragan bishop in, ordination by, 79
- Scott, the lady, 269-70
- , Thomas, cl., 242, 363-4, 366
- , William, cl., 210, 281
- Scotter, Skottor, co. Linc., 99, 156, 186, 234, 331, 342, 358\*, 395, 429
- Scotton, Skotton, co. Linc., 6, 10, 12, 100, 186, 234, 242, 331, 342, 358, 373, 395, 430
- Scrafild, Skrayfeld, co. Linc., 79, 150, 177, 228, 312, 385, 407, 423
- Scraptoft, co. Leic., 45, 107, 157, 217, 292
- Scredington, Skredington, co. Linc., 146, 173, 229, 319
- Scrembly, Skreimeby, Sremby, co. Linc., 83, 150, 179, 223, 238, 304, 387, 399, 418
- Scrivelsby, Scresby, Screvelsbie, Skreil-sbie, Skrevelsbie, co. Linc., 78, 149, 177, 227, 315, 385, 407, 422
- Scroop, Thomas, 10th baron Scroop of Bolton, 275
- Sculthorpe, Calthrop, Francis, cl., 24-5, 167, 210, 282, 282*n*
- Scurfeild, Scarfield, Shurfield, John, cl., 59, 59*n*, 136, 166, 166*n*, 208, 279
- Seadon. *See* Sedon
- Seagrave, Sigrief, co. Leic., 40, 105, 215\*, 288, 297
- Seal, Nether, Netherseale, Sheale, co. Leic., 45, 109\*, 157, 216, 287
- Seale, Seele, Robert, cl., 183, 327, 392, 414, 428
- Seamer, Semer, William, cl., 6, 80, 150, 178, 386
- Searby, Serebie, co. Linc., 153, 182, 232, 317
- Searcotte, Sircott, Syrcote, John, cl., 111, 157, 213, 289
- Searson, Sarson, Seyrson, Thomas, cl., 29, 42, 109
- Seaton, John, 312
- Seddon. *See* Sedon
- Sedgebrook, Segbroke, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 224, 239, 308, 381, 402, 419
- , deaconship of, 70, 147, 174, 381, 402, 419
- Sedgwick, Segwick, William, cl., 90, 153
- Sedon, Seadon, Seddon, John, cl., 161, 202-3\*, 270
- Seele. *See* Seale
- Segenhoe, co. Bed., 262. *See also* Ridgemont
- Segwick. *See* Sedgwick
- Seiston. *See* Syston
- Seller, John, cl., 205\*, 272
- Sellers, Peter, cl., 74, 176, 383
- Semer. *See* Seamer
- Sempringham, co. Linc., 6, 9, 10, 74, 175, 221, 383, 397, 415
- Serebie. *See* Searby
- Sergeant, Sargeaunt, Sargiant, Serjeant, Mr, cl., 217
- , Peter, cl., 30\*-1, 107, 288
- , Peritius, cl., 29
- , Robert, cl., 7, 10-11, 63, 171\*, 373, 377
- Setlo. *See* Tetlow
- Seward, Thomas, cl., 97, 155, 186, 334, 349, 360, 394, 430
- Sexaginta Solidorum, preb. of. *See* Lincoln
- Seyer. *See* Sire
- Seyrson. *See* Searson
- Shabbington, co. Buck., 49, 122, 161, 204, 273
- Shackerstone, Shakerston, co. Leic., 35, 113, 127, 159, 217, 298
- Shaftesbury, earl of. *See* Ashley Cooper
- Shakerston. *See* Shackerstone
- Shalcrosse, Boteler, gent., 278
- Shalstone, Shaldeston, co. Buck., 116, 161, 198, 265, 365



- Shangton, Shanckton, co. Leic., 45, 107, 157, 217, 292
- Sharnbrook, co. Bed., 127, 163, 190, 258
- Sharnford, Shernford, co. Leic., 37, 103, 158, 214, 295
- Sharpe, Andrew, reader, cl., 12-13, 69, 173, 322, 380, 411, 426
- , John, cl., 8, 83, 151, 387
- , —, gent., 40
- , Nicholas, gent., 296
- Sharrock, Sharoke, Henry, cl., 321, 410, 425
- Shaw, Charles, cl., 18, 19
- , Edmund, cl., 129
- , Edward, cl., 49
- , George, cl., 98, 155, 187, 335, 352, 361, 394, 430
- , Hugh, cl., 210
- , John, cl., 68, 84, 151, 179, 388
- , Robert, cl., 97, 155, 185, 330, 339\*, 357, 394, 429
- Shawell, co. Leic., 36, 103, 159, 214, 295
- Shaxton, Saxton, Nicholas, suffragan bishop, 93
- , Silvester, cl., 79, 150
- Shay, Charles, cl., 18, 50
- Sheale. *See* Seal, Nether
- Sheapeshead. *See* Shepshed
- Sheepy Magna, co. Leic., 28, 36, 45, 45*n*, 113\*, 159\*, 216\*, 299\*
- Sheffield. *See* Chivesfield
- Sheffield, Edmund, 3rd baron Sheffield, 144, 235, 334, 349, 361
- , John, 3rd earl of Mulgrave, 349*n*
- , Nicholas, cl., 48, 123, 206-7\*, 275
- Shefford, co. Bed., 262
- , deanery of, 130-2, 165, 192-5, 260, 262-4, 442-3
- Sheldon, Mr, 289
- Shelley, Shelle, Mr, 284
- , Humphrey, cl., 3, 77
- , John, cl., 176, 313, 384, 406, 422
- Shelton, co. Bed., 129, 164, 192, 260, 291
- Shenley, co. Buck., 16, 50, 120\*, 162, 196, 202, 271
- , co. Hert., 20, 134, 208, 278
- , deanery of. *Addenda*
- Shenton, co. Leic., 217
- Shenton, John, cl., 101, 159, 214, 293
- Shepherd, Sheapheard, Sheppard, Shepward, Mr, 258
- , Mr, cl., 215
- , Alexander, cl., 159, 214, 294
- , Ambrose, cl., 207\*
- , Baldwin, cl., 180, 240
- , Cuthbert, cl., 14
- , Leonard, cl., 9
- , Nicholas, preb., 68, 434, 468
- , Walter, cl., 93, 154, 183, 328\*, 388, 392, 414, 428
- , William, cl., 18
- Shepley, Shipley, Seth, cl., 98, 155, 187, 335, 352, 361, 395
- Shepshead, Sheapeshead, co. Leic., 34, 109, 158, 216, 287
- Shepward. *See* Shepherd
- Sherard, Shererood, Sherewood, Sherwood, Shewathe, Mr, 43
- , George, gent., 43\*
- , John, cl., 383
- , Philip, knt, 289, 290, 301\*
- , Richard, cl., 159, 159*n*, 215, 294, 363-6
- Sherington. *See* Cherington
- Sherley, Shurley, George, esq., 296
- , John, cl., 28
- Sherlocke, Shirlocke, Robert, chorister, 436\*
- , —, poor clerk, 376, 437
- Shernford. *See* Sharnford
- Sherrington, co. Buck., 51, 120, 196, 202, 271
- Sherwood, Shewathe. *See* Sherard
- Shillington, Shitlington, co. Bed., 14, 131, 165, 194, 263
- Shilton. *See* Chilton
- , Earl, co. Leic., 113, 298\*
- Shingelton, Robert, cl., 45
- Shipley. *See* Shepley
- Shirlocke. *See* Sherlocke
- Shitlington. *See* Shillington
- Shorthose, Thomas, cl., 148, 175, 325, 382, 427
- Shottesbrooke, co. Berk., 275
- Shrewsbury, earl of, 35, 45. *See also* Talbot
- , countess of, 288. *See also* Talbot
- Shrewsbury, suffragan bishop of. *See* Lewis
- Shurfield. *See* Scurfeild
- Shurley. *See* Sherley
- Sibbesdon. *See* Sibstone
- Sibsey, co. Linc., 81, 150, 178, 223, 303, 386, 399, 417; school at, 399
- Sibsone, Robert, cl., 383
- Sibstone, Sibbesdon, co. Leic., 28, 30, 35, 113, 216-17, 299
- Siddall, Siddable, Sydall, Syndall, John, cl., 38, 38*n*, 103, 103*n*, 159
- Sidley. *See* Sydley
- Sidon, bishop of, suffragan of Canterbury, 86, 115, 120
- Sidon, John, cl., 118
- Sier. *See* Sire
- Sigrief. *See* Seagrave
- Sikes. *See* Sykes
- Sibley, Silbie, co. Leic., 30, 105, 215, 297
- Silkby [in Silk Willoughby par.], co. Linc., 319
- Silles, [blank], teacher, 413
- Silsoe, co. Bed., 261
- Silverwood, John, cl., 215, 296
- Silvester, George, cl., 79, 150, 177, 178, 312, 385\*, 407, 423
- , Henry, cl., 204-5\*, 274



- Silvester—(*cont.*)  
 —, John, cl., 6-7, 10, 63, 153, 182, 315,  
 373, 390, 407, 423  
 Simkin, John, cl., 218  
 Simons, Symond, Symondes, William,  
 cl., 79, 144, 149, 180\*, 238, 302,  
 306, 385\*, 388, 398, 401, 416  
 Simpson. *See* Sympton  
 Simpson, Simson, Symson, Oliver, cl.,  
 280  
 —, William, cl., 20  
 Singleton, John, schoolmaster, 409  
 Sircott. *See* Searcotte  
 Sire, Seyer, Sier, Syre, William, cl.,  
 16-17, 48, 124, 162, 204, 204*n*,  
 205-7\*, 206*n*  
 Siston. *See* Syston  
 Sixhill, Saxhill, Sixill, co. Linc., 94,  
 154, 183, 232, 328, 393, 414, 429  
 Skales. *See* Scales  
 Skamblesbie. *See* Scamblesby  
 Skamondyne, John, cl., 182  
 Skampton. *See* Scampton  
 Skarburghe. *See* Scarborough  
 Skarlett, Nicholas, cl., 176  
 Skartho. *See* Scartho  
 Skeffington, Skevington, Skivington,  
 co. Leic., 40, 105, 158, 215\*, 286,  
 297  
 Skeffington, Skevington, Stiffington  
 [*sic*], William, esq., 40  
 —, —, knt, 260, 290  
 Skegness, co. Linc., 79, 83, 179, 223,  
 304, 387, 399, 418; school at, 399  
 Skellingthorpe, co. Linc., 64, 172, 172*n*,  
 224, 307, 379, 402, 419  
 Skelton, George, cl., 314, 406, 422  
 —, William, cl., 77, 93, 154, 177, 183,  
 384, 392  
 Skendleby, co. Linc., 83, 179, 223, 238,  
 304, 387, 399, 418  
 Skerne, Robert, esq., 316  
 Skevington. *See* Skeffington  
 Skidbrook, co. Linc., 87, 152, 181, 230,  
 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Skiflinge, Sciflinge, John, cl., 87, 89  
 Skillington, co. Linc., 148, 174, 222, 302,  
 416  
 Skinnand, Skimmond, Skynande, co.  
 Linc., 65, 146, 172, 228, 321, 378,  
 409, 424  
 Skinner, Roger, cl., 44  
 —, Vincent, knt, 302\*  
 Skipwith, Edward, esq., 350  
 —, —, knt, 334  
 —, Francis, cl., 75  
 —, Leonard, gent., 324  
 —, Richard, esq., 228\*, 312  
 —, —, knt, 311, 315  
 —, William, knt, 308  
 Skirbeck, Skirkbecke, co. Linc., 12, 76,  
 176, 227, 239, 314, 384, 406, 422,  
 441  
 Skivington. *See* Skeffington  
 Skochie. *See* Scochie  
 Skofeld. *See* Scofield  
 Skopewick. *See* Scopwick  
 Skortrethe. *See* Scortreth  
 Skothorne. *See* Scothern  
 Skotrithe. *See* Scortreth  
 Skotton. *See* Scotton  
 Skottor. *See* Scotter  
 Skrayfeld. *See* Scrafield  
 Skredington. *See* Scredington  
 Skreilsbie. *See* Scrivelsby  
 Skreimeby. *See* Scrembly  
 Skrevelsbie. *See* Scrivelsby  
 Slacke, Charles, 68  
 —, —, cl., 307, 380  
 Slade, Ethelbert, cl., schoolmaster, 182,  
 186, 332, 343, 359, 393, 406-7  
 —, —, vicar-choral, 434\*  
 —, John, chorister, 436\*  
 Slapton, co. Buck., 16, 49-50, 118, 200,  
 268  
 Slater, Anthony, cl., 195\*  
 Slawston, co. Leic., 41, 107, 157, 217,  
 292  
 Slaxton. *See* Claxton  
 Sleaford, New, Lafford, Slefoord, co.  
 Linc., 173, 229, 319, 369  
 —, —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 —, Old, Lafford, Old, co. Linc., 67  
 Sleede, Sled, Slede, John, preb., 376,  
 434-5\*, 468  
 Sleedes, Henry, cl., 384  
 Slowe, Robert, cl., 209, 276  
 Smallam, Fawne, gent., 300  
 Smalley, Smauley, John, cl., 29  
 —, Thomas, cl., 28-9, 102, 109  
 Smith, Smuith, Smythe, Mr, cl., 20,  
 204, 218  
 —, —, *dominus*, 117  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 398  
 —, Abel, cl., 211, 286  
 —, Abraham, 430  
 —, Benedict, cl., 71\*, 148, 174, 301,  
 381, 398, 416  
 —, Christopher, esq., 286, 311  
 —, David, cl., 8  
 —, Edmund, cl., 13, 217  
 —, Edward, cl., 12-13, 132, 263  
 —, — *or* Edmund, cl., 194-5\*  
 —, Erasmus, esq., 290  
 —, Francis, cl., 210, 284  
 —, —, esq., 295  
 —, George, cl., 383  
 —, —, esq., 43, 290  
 —, Gilbert, cl., 158  
 —, Giles, cl., 186, 333, 347, 360\*,  
 431  
 —, Henry, cl., 45  
 —, —, of Brill, gent., 264  
 —, James, cl., 67, 122 (*see* Addenda),  
 383, 388  
 —, John, 44

- Smith, John—(*cont.*)  
 —, —, cl., [*more than one person*], 47, 50, 80, 105, 116, 122, 160, 192-3\*, 198-9, 205, 211, 262, 273, 280, 308, 419. *See* Addenda  
 —, *alias* Thomas, John, cl., 123, 123*n*, 162, 162*n*  
 —, Ralph, cl., 162, 196, 202-3\*  
 —, Richard, cl., 99, 156, 160, 198-9\*, 215, 215*n*, 266, 296\*  
 —, —, receiver-general, 377, 436-7\*  
 —, Robert, cl., 60, 134, 166, 179, 208, 276, 304, 387, 400, 417  
 —, Rodulphe, D.D., 270  
 —, Roger, cl., 155, 180, 238, 306, 388, 401, 417  
 —, Thomas, cl., 21, 25, 55-6, 109, 139, 143, 193\*, 198-9\*, 262, 265  
 —, Walter, cl., 25  
 —, William, cl., 44, 48, 57, 80, 110, 117, 126, 141, 156, 161, 170, 179, 200-1\*, 213, 268, 288, 315, 407, 422  
 —, —, LL.D., preb., laic, 283, 375, 432-3\*, 467  
 —, —, LL.D., official of the archdeacons of Bedford and Buckingham, 188-9, 196-7  
 Snagg, Edward, cl., 130, 164, 188, 192  
 —, Thomas, knt, 262  
 Snarestone, co. Leic., 109, 287  
 Snarford, co. Linc., 96, 186, 235, 333, 347, 360, 369, 393, 431, 469  
 Snawdon. *See* Snowden  
 Snell, John, cl., 131, 165  
 Snelland, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232, 328, 392, 414, 429  
 Snitterby [in Wadingham par.], co. Linc., 352  
 Snowden, Snawdon, Snoden, Richard, cl., 72, 148, 148*n*, 175\*, 241, 325, 382\*  
 —, Robert, D.D., 213, 289  
 Soare. *See* Soer  
 Sodor and Man, bishop of, ordinations by, 39*n*, 117, 138  
 —, —, —. *See* Godren; Howden  
 —, —, suffragan bishop of, ordination by, 129  
 Soer, Soare, Sore, Vincent, cl., 95, 96, 155, 186, 333, 345, 347, 360, 393\*, 430-1  
 Somerby, co. Leic., 111, 156, 289  
 — by Bigby, co. Linc., 80, 91, 153, 182, 232, 239, 308, 317, 391, 408, 424  
 — [by Grantham], co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 224, 239, 308, 381, 402, 419  
 Somercotes, North, Somercotes Mary's, co. Linc., 87, 181, 230, 324, 389, 412, 427; school at, 389, 412  
 —, South, Somercotes Peter's, co. Linc., 78, 87, 151, 181, 230, 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Somersall, Francis, cl., 146, 172, 379  
 Somersby, Sommerby, co. Linc., 79, 150, 177, 228, 240, 311-12, 385, 407, 423  
 Somerscales, Somerscall, John, cl., 83, 151  
 —, Mark, cl., 404, 421-2  
 Somersham, co. Hunt., 24, 26\*, 56, 139, 167, 211, 283  
 Sommerby. *See* Somersby  
 Sondie. *See* Sandy  
 Sundon. *See* Sundon  
 Sore. *See* Soer  
 Sotby, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232, 328, 393, 414, 429  
 Soulbury, Sowlburye, Sulberie, co. Buck., 48, 118, 200, 268  
 Souldrop, Suldrop, Sulthrop, co. Bed., 127, 163, 190, 258  
 South, Thomas, cl., 88, 152  
 Southampton, co. Hant., countess of, *See* Wriothesley  
 Southcrosen, Southcrouston. *See* Croxton, South  
 Southiak, Sowthaike, Alexander, cl., 146, 172, 321, 378, 409  
 Southill, co. Bed., 131, 165, 194, 263  
 Southill, Mr, 334-5  
 —, Nicholas, gent., 351\*  
 Southkilworth. *See* Kilworth, South  
 Southoe, Sowtho, co. Hunt., 57, 141, 167, 210, 284  
 Southouse, John, preb., 150, 375, 432-3\*, 465  
 Southwell, co. Nott., 242  
 —, collegiate church of, 309-11\*  
 —, preb. of, 331  
 Southwell, Mr, schoolmaster, 400  
 Southwick, co. North'ton, 285  
 Sowter, Richard, cl., 216, 287  
 Sowthaike. *See* Southiak  
 Sowtho. *See* Southoe  
 Spalding, co. Linc., 6, 76, 176, 226-7, 312-13, 383, 405, 421; school at, 76, 383, 405  
 Spaldwick, co. Hunt., 210, 282  
 — *Sanctæ Crucis*, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Spanby, co. Linc., 175, 300, 383, 397, 415  
 Sparke, Sparks, Beaupery, schoolmaster, 399  
 —, John, cl., 87, 151, 389  
 —, Robert, cl., 101\*  
 —, Thomas, D.D., preb., 84, 118, 163, 180, 196-7, 200-1\*, 238, 269, 305\*, 376, 388, 401, 417, 434-5\*, 466  
 Sparkenhoe, co. Leic., deanery of, 35-6, 112-13, 159-60, 216-17, 297-9, 444-5  
 Sparks. *See* Sparke  
 Sparrow, Nicholas, 377, 438-9\*  
 —, Richard, 276

- Spence, Paul, cl., 14  
 Spencer, Spenser, John, knt, 270, 288, 324  
 —, Robert, 1st baron Spencer, 263, 295  
 —, Roger, cl., 113, 160, 216, 298  
 Spensley, George, cl., 182, 316  
 Spicer, Spyser, John, cl., 18  
 —, Richard, cl., 241  
 Spilsby, co. Linc., 81, 178, 223, 302, 386, 399, 416; school at, 81, 386, 399  
 Spinks, Edmund, cl., 327, 327*n*, 356, 413, 428  
 Spires, William, cl., 394  
 Spital in the Street, co. Linc., hospital of, 307  
 Spratt, Thomas, D.D., 325  
 Sridlington, co. Linc., 97, 155, 185, 233, 330, 339, 357, 394, 429  
 Springthorpe, co. Linc., 99, 186, 234, 242, 331\*, 341, 343, 358\*, 395, 429  
 Sproxton, co. Leic., 43, 111, 156, 213, 289  
 Spurling, John, sergeant at law, 276  
 Spyser. *See* Spicer  
 Squier, Squyere, Adam, D.D., 112  
 —, Edmund, cl., 217  
 —, Francis, cl., 215, 296  
 —, John, cl., 152, 181, 324, 369, 389, 412, 426  
 —, Thomas, cl., 307  
 —, William, cl., 43, 110, 156  
 Sremby. *See* Scremby  
 Stacy, James, cl., 108, 108*n*, 158, 216, 287  
 Stadgdonn. *See* Stagsden  
 Stafford, John, cl., 107  
 —, Thomas, esq., 269  
 —, William, cl., 71  
 —, —, knt, 270  
 Stage, Stagge, John, cl., 20  
 Stagsden, Stadgdonn, co. Bed., 127, 163, 190, 258  
 Stain, Stayne, co. Linc., 85, 151, 180, 224, 238, 306, 388, 401, 417  
 Stainby, Stevenbie, co. Linc., 71, 147, 174, 222, 301, 381, 398, 416  
 Stainfield, co. Linc., 6, 94, 183, 232, 328, 373, 393, 414, 429  
 Stainton by Langworth, Staunton, co. Linc., 94, 96, 183, 232, 242, 328\*, 392, 414, 429  
 —, Market, co. Linc., 80, 178, 225, 309, 386, 403, 420  
 — le Vale, Stainton in le Hole, co. Linc., 92, 183, 231, 242, 326, 355, 392, 413, 428  
 — by Wadingham. *See* Wadingham St Mary  
 Stainton. *See* Staunton  
 Staintonberie. *See* Stantonbury  
 Stake, John, cl., 279  
 Stallingborough, co. Linc., 91, 153, 182, 232, 317, 391, 408, 424; school at, 408  
 Stambridge. *See* Standbridge  
 Stamford, Stanford, co. Linc., 71, 184, 376*n*  
 —, alderman of, 325  
 —, Christianity, deanery of, 71-2, 148, 175, 231, 241, 325, 382, 413, 427, 442-3  
 —, earl of. *See* Grey  
 —, grammar school at, 72, 382, 413, 427  
 —, parishes in—  
     All Saints, 71, 148, 175, 231, 325, 382, 413, 427, 467  
     St Andrew, 325  
     St Clement, 231  
     St George, 71, 148, 175, 231, 241, 325, 382\*, 413, 427  
     St John, 6, 72, 148, 175, 231, 241, 325, 382, 413, 427  
     St Mary, 72, 171, 175, 188-9, 196-7, 213, 231, 325, 382, 413, 427  
     St Michael, 72, 148, 175, 231, 325, 382, 413, 427  
     St Paul, 231  
     St Peter, 325  
     St Stephen, 325  
 Standbridge, Stambridge, Stanbrige, Hugh, cl., 165, 192-3, 262  
 Standish, Hugh, cl., 72, 148  
 Standley. *See* Stanley  
 Stanford. *See* Stamford  
 Stanford, John, gent., 295  
 Stanground, co. Hunt., 54, 286  
 — cum Farcet, co. Hunt., 143, 211  
 Stanhope, John, knt, 318-19, 322\*  
 —, William, cl., 29  
 Stanigote. *See* Stenigot  
 Staninghoe, Staninough, Staninoughte, William, cl., 160, 160*n*, 196-7, 197*n*, 264  
 Stanley, Standley, Ann, baroness Mont-eagle, 292  
 —, Edward, 287  
 —, Ferdinando, 5th earl of Derby, 343, 359  
 —, Henry, lord. *See* Strange  
 —, Margaret, countess of Derby, 343  
 —, Thomas, chorister, 437  
 —, —, knt, 35  
 —, William, 3rd baron Monteagle, [Anne] widow of, 108  
 —, —, 6th earl of Derby, 226, 328, 343*n*  
 Stanrod, William, cl., 314  
 Stanton under Bardon, Stonton, co. Leic., 218  
 —, Stoney, Stonystanton, co. Leic., 37, 103, 159, 214, 295  
 — Wifell. *See* Stonton Wyville  
 — on the Wolds, co. Nott., 285

- Stanton. *See* Staunton  
 Stantonbury, Staintonberie, co. Buck.,  
 51, 120, 202, 271  
 Stanwell, co. Middlesex, 321  
 Stanygote. *See* Stenigot  
 Stapleford, co. Hert., 20, 59, 136, 166,  
 209, 279  
 —, co. Leic., 43, 111, 156, 213, 289  
 —, Staplethorp, co. Linc., 64, 172,  
 307, 379, 401, 419  
 Stapleton, co. Leic., 297  
 Stare, Mr, 322  
 Stareshmore, Staremore, Stearesmore,  
 Stearesworthe, Francis, gent., 37,  
 294  
 —, William, cl., 37, 102, 159, 159*n*,  
 214, 294  
 Starke, Sterk, Henry, cl., 107, 157, 217,  
 292  
 Starling, Samuel, cl., 286  
 Statherne, co. Leic., 36, 111, 156, 290  
 Staughton, Great, Great Stoughton, co.  
 Hunt., 57, 141, 167, 210, 284  
 —, Little, Stoughton Parva, co. Bed.,  
 129, 141, 192, 260, 263  
 Staunton. *See* Staunton by Langworth  
 — Wyville. *See* Stonton Wyville  
 Staunton, Stainton, Stanton, Staynton,  
 Harvey, esq., 321  
 —, Laurence, D.D., dean of Lincoln,  
 148, 175\*, 241, 325, 382\*, 413,  
 427  
 —, Thomas, cl., 111  
 —, William, cl., 23, 208, 279  
 Staveley, Edward, gent., 297  
 Stayne. *See* Stain  
 Staynehouse, William, cl., 153  
 Staynton. *See* Staunton  
 Stephenage. *See* Stevenage  
 Stearesmore. *See* Stareshmore  
 Stearesworthe. *See* Stareshmore  
 Stearne, Sterne, John, cl., 60, 166  
 —, —, D.D., suffragan bishop of Col-  
 chester, cl., 134, 209\*, 209*n*, 276,  
 Steeper, Henry, chorister, poor clerk,  
 377, 437  
 Steeping, Great, co. Linc., 83, 179, 223,  
 304, 387, 399, 418; school at, 399  
 —, Little, co. Linc., 81, 83, 151, 178,  
 223, 302, 386, 399, 417  
 Steepingley. *See* Steppingley  
 Steleston. *See* Stilston  
 Stenigot, Stanigote, Stanygote, co. Linc.,  
 80, 150, 178, 225, 309, 386, 403,  
 420  
 Stennett, Stenet, Thomas, cl., 408, 423  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 378  
 Stephens. *See* Stevens  
 Stephenson, Steevenson, Christopher,  
 cl., 305, 400, 417\*  
 Stepington. *See* Stevington; Stibbing-  
 ton  
 Steplecleydon. *See* Claydon, Steeple  
 Steplegydding. *See* Gidding, Steeple  
 Stepneth, Leonard, cl., 58, 133  
 Steppingley, Steepingley, co. Bed., 130,  
 165, 170, 192, 262  
 Sterey. *See* Stirrey  
 Sterk. *See* Starke  
 Sterne. *See* Stearne  
 Stevenage, Steaphenage, co. Hert., 20,  
 61, 137, 165, 209, 280  
 Stevenbie. *See* Stainby  
 Stevens, Stephens, John, reader, 125  
 —, Richard, cl., 6-7, 70, 147, 174, 308,  
 381, 403  
 —, Thomas, cl., 54, 138  
 Stevenson. *See* Stephenson  
 Stevington, Stepington, Steventon, co.  
 Bed., 14, 127, 163, 190, 258  
 Stewkley, Stukley, Stutlye, co. Buck.,  
 51, 118, 161, 200, 268  
 Stewton, co. Linc., 87, 152, 181, 230,  
 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Stibbington, Stepington, co. Hunt., 24,  
 55, 143, 211, 286  
 Stickford, co. Linc., 81, 150, 178, 223,  
 303, 386, 399, 417  
 Stickney, co. Linc., 6, 81, 150, 178, 223,  
 302, 386, 399, 416; school at,  
 399  
 Stiffington. *See* Skeffington  
 Still, Stile, Edward, cl., 9, 126, 163, 207\*,  
 274  
 Stillington, Hugh, cl., 413  
 Stilston, Steleston, Hugh, cl., 391\*  
 Stilton, co. Hunt., 55, 143, 168, 210-11,  
 286  
 Stirrey, Sterey, William, cl., 192-3\*, 262  
 Stirropp, Thomas, chapter clerk, 437,  
 437*n*  
 —, William, notary public, 245  
 Stirton. *See* Sturton, Great  
 Stixwold, co. Linc., 6, 80, 178, 225, 309,  
 386, 403, 420  
 Stoake. *See* Stoke Rochford  
 Stoakes. *See* Stokes  
 Stoanes. *See* Stone  
 Stocke Pogis. *See* Stoke Poges  
 Stocker, William, preb., laic, 434, 466  
 Stockerston, Stokefaston, Stokerston,  
 co. Leic., 41, 107, 157, 217, 292  
 Stockham, Stokhame, Thomas, cl., 93,  
 153, 183, 327, 356, 392, 413, 428  
 —, —, preb., 435  
 Stockton, Stocton, John, cl., 214, 294  
 Stockwell, Stockwell, Alexander, cl.,  
 129, 164, 170, 192  
 Stoke, co. Linc., preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 —, Golding, co. Leic., 113, 217, 298  
 —, Goldington, co. Buck., 49, 120, 162,  
 202, 271  
 —, Hammond, Stokham', co. Buck.,  
 18\*, 50, 51, 120, 162, 202, 271  
 —, Poges, Stocke Pogis, co. Buck., 48,  
 115, 160, 198, 267



Stoke—(cont.)

— Rochford, Stoake, North and South Stoke, co. Linc., 71\*, 147-8, 174\*, 222, 237-8, 301-2\*, 381\*, 398\*, 416\*

—, South, Kirk Stoke. *See* Stoke Rochford

Stokefaston. *See* Stockerston

Stokes, Stoakes, Stowkes, Edward, cl., 324, 412, 427

—, John, gent., 34

—, Richard, cl., 24

Stokerston. *See* Stockerston

Stokham'. *See* Stoke Hammond

Stokhame. *See* Stockham

Stondon, Upper Stondon, co. Bed., 132, 165, 194, 264

Stone, co. Buck., 49, 123, 161, 206, 274

Stone, Stoanes, Stones, Edward, school-master, 399

—, Francis, cl., 136, 166, 208, 279

—, James, cl., 137

—, Richard, cl., 59, 136, 166

—, William, 271

—, —, cl., 129, 162, 164, 189, 192-3\*, 203, 261, 271\*

Stones. *See* Stone

Stonesby, co. Leic., 44, 111, 213, 290, 441

Stonham, John, cl., 424

Stonhouse, William, cl., 90

Stoniard, Stonie, Stonier, Stoninge, Stoniyard, Thomas, cl., 29, 102, 104, 108, 111

Stonton. *See* Stanton under Bardon

— Wyville, Stanton Wifell, Staunton Wyville, co. Leic., 42, 107, 157, 217, 292

Stonystanton. *See* Stanton, Stoney

Stoockwell. *See* Stockwell

Storr, Storre, Thomas, cl., 186, 333, 348, 360, 393, 400, 417

—, William, cl., 182, 378, 393\*, 393n

Stotfold, co. Bed., 131, 194, 264

Stoughton [in Thurnby par.], co. Leic., 107, 292

—, Great. *See* Staughton, Great

— Parva. *See* Staughton, Little

Stourton, Sturton, co. Wilts, 169

Stow, Stow St Mary, Stow in Lindsey, co. Linc., 6, 11, 186, 235, 348

—, archdeacon of, 347. *See also* Farmery

—, —, commissary of, 220\*

—, —, official of, 184, 220-1

—, —, registrar of, 184, 220-1, 246, 251. *See also* Harris

—, archdeaconry of, 95-100, 154-6, 184-7\*, 219-21, 233-6, 240-3, 245-51\*, 253, 328-53, 356-63, 365-6, 393-395, 414, 429-431, 442-7, 446n, 447n, 448, 453, 455-61, 463

Stow—(cont.)

—, preb. of. *See* Lincoln

— Longa, Stowbrige, co. Hunt., 210, 281-2\*

—, —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln

Stowbrige. *See* Stow Longa

Stowe, co. Buck., 116, 160, 198, 265

— by Barholm, co. Linc., 72, 175, 231, 325, 382, 412, 427

Stowe, [blank], 235

—, John, jun., gent., 346, 359

—, —, yeo., 333

Stowkes. *See* Stokes

Stoyte, John, cl., 73

Stragglethorpe, co. Linc., 68, 229, 322, 380, 411, 426

Strange, Henry, lord Stanley, *quaere rectius* Stanley, Henry, lord Strange, 103. Addenda

Stranginarme. *See* Strongitharme

Stratfold, Stratfuld, Strotfold, John, cl., 204-5\*, 274

Stratford, Stony, co. Buck., 18\*, 50, 202\*, 271, 363, 366

—, Water, co. Buck., 117, 161, 198, 265

Stratfuld. *See* Stratfold

Stratton, Stretton, John, cl., 61, 137, 209, 280

Straunge, Thomas, cl., 112

Streatley, Stretley, co. Bed., 128, 164, 190, 259, 261

Stretton. *See* Stratton

Strongitharme, Stranginarme, Stronginarme, George, cl., 42, 107, 157, 217, 291

Strotfold. *See* Stratfold

Strouxton. *See* Stroxton

Stroxley. *See* Stroxton

Stroxton, Strouxton, Stroxley, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 225, 308, 381, 402, 419

Strubby, co. Linc., 224, 305, 417

Stubbing, Mark, cl., 22, 58, 133, 166, 209, 278

Stubbs, John, cl., 178, 181, 302, 386, 390, 399, 417

Stubton, co. Linc., 68, 147, 173, 229, 322, 380, 411, 426

Stucke. *See* Stuke

Studham, co. Bed., 128, 164, 190, 259

Stuke, Stucke, John, cl., 59, 136, 166, 209

Stukeley, Great, Great Stewckley, co. Hunt., 56, 140, 211, 283

—, Little, Little Stewckley, co. Hunt., 24, 56, 140, 167, 212, 283\*

Stukley. *See* Stewckley

Sturdevante, Simon, cl., 178

Sturton. *See* Stourton

—, Great, Stirton, co. Linc., 80, 150, 178, 225, 309, 386, 403, 420

Stutlye. *See* Stewckley



- Sudbrooke, co. Linc., 96, 154, 186, 235,  
 333, 347, 360\*, 393, 431  
 Sudley, John, cl., 95  
 Suffolk, county of, 235  
 Sugden, Thomas, cl., 90, 153, 390  
 Suger, Nicholas, cl., 309, 403, 420  
 Sulberie. *See* Soulbury  
 Suldropp, Sulthrop. *See* Souldrop  
 Sundon, Sondon, co. Bed., 128, 164, 190,  
 259  
 Sunter, William, cl., 80  
 Surfleet, co. Linc., 12, 76, 176, 227, 313,  
 383, 405, 421  
 Sussex, earl of. *See* Ratcliffe  
 Sutterby, co. Linc., 83, 179, 223, 238,  
 304, 387, 399, 418  
 Sutterton, co. Linc., 6, 76, 149, 176, 227,  
 314, 384, 406, 422; school at,  
 406  
 Sutton, co. Bed., 14, 131, 165, 194, 264  
 — [in Beckingham par.], co. Linc., 411  
 — Bonington, co. Nott., 299  
 — Cheney, co. Leic., 113  
 —, Long, Sutton, Sutton Mary's, co.  
 Linc., 6, 8, 76, 148, 176, 226-7,  
 312-13\*, 383, 405, 421  
 — in the Marsh, Sutton in Marisco,  
 co. Linc., 12, 84, 180\*, 224, 238,  
 305, 388, 401, 417  
 —, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 — St Edmunds, co. Linc., 76, 176,  
 227, 312, 383, 405, 421  
 — St James, co. Linc., 8, 76, 176, 227,  
 313, 383, 405, 421  
 — St Nicholas. *See* Lutton  
 Sutton, Mr. of London, 234  
 —, Edward, cl., 130, 165, 170, 192-3\*,  
 262  
 —, Hammond, esq., 321, 340, 357  
 —, Robert, cl., 39, 39*n*, 126, 190-1\*,  
 257  
 —, Thomas, cl., 17  
 —, —, esq., 332, 343  
 Swaby, co. Linc., 85, 151, 180, 224, 305,  
 388, 401, 417  
 Swaddon, William, D.D., preb., 170,  
 200-1, 268, 433  
 Swafeld. *See* Swayfield  
 Swaine, Richard, cl., 41, 106, 157  
 Swainshead, Swanyshead. *See* Swines-  
 head, co. Hunt.  
 Swallow, co. Linc., 89, 153, 181, 226,  
 310, 390, 404, 421  
 Swanbourne, co. Buck., 49, 118, 161,  
 170, 200, 268  
 Swanne, Richard, schoolmaster, 427  
 Swarby, co. Linc., 67, 146, 173, 229, 319,  
 379, 410, 425  
 Swaton, co. Linc., 74, 148, 175, 221, 300,  
 383, 397, 415  
 Swayfield, Swafeld, co. Linc., 71, 147,  
 174, 222, 301, 381, 398, 416  
 Sweffe. *See* Swifte  
 Swepstone, Swepton, co. Leic., 34, 109,  
 216, 287  
 Swifte, Swefte, Swyfte, Edmund cl., 7,  
 9  
 —, Richard, cl., 93, 154, 392  
 Swillington, Thomas, bishop of Phil-  
 adelphia, suffragan of Lincoln,  
 65, 67, 69, 73, 75, 90-1\*, 98, 101,  
 110, 117-18, 123, 127  
 Swindell, Swindale, Edward, cl., 25, 56,  
 140  
 Swinderby, co. Linc., 64, 89, 145, 172,  
 224, 307, 379, 401  
 Swineshead, Swainshead, Swanyshead,  
 co. Hunt., 53, 138, 167, 212, 282  
 —, Swinshed, co. Linc., 76, 149, 176,  
 227, 314, 384, 406, 422  
 Swinford, co. Leic., 37, 103, 159, 214,  
 295  
 Swinhope, Swynthorpe, co. Linc., 89,  
 153, 181, 226, 310, 390, 404, 421  
 Swinsco, John, cl., 64, 68, 89, 153, 181,  
 373, 390  
 Swinshed. *See* Swineshead  
 Swinstead, Swynsted, co. Linc., 71, 175,  
 222, 302, 382, 398, 416  
 Swithland, co. Leic., 34, 109, 158, 218,  
 287  
 Swynthorpe. *See* Swinhope  
 Sydall. *See* Siddall  
 Sydley, John, esq., 278  
 Sykes, Richard, gent., 310  
 Symond, Symondes. *See* Simons  
 Sympson, Simpson, co. Buck., 49, 120,  
 162, 202, 271  
 Symson. *See* Simpson  
 Syndall. *See* Siddall  
 Syrcote. *See* Searcotte  
 Syre. *See* Sire  
 Syston, Seiston, Siston, co. Leic., 40,  
 105, 215, 297  
 —, Sciston, co. Linc., 12, 70, 174, 224,  
 308, 381, 402, 419  
 Tailfar, Taileforth, Taylefare, Tayleford,  
 William, cl., 98, 98*n*, 99, 99*n*, 155,  
 187, 334, 350, 361, 394, 430  
 Tailour. *See* Taylor  
 Talbot, Gertrude, countess of Shrews-  
 bury, 296  
 —, George, 6th earl of Shrewsbury,  
 302  
 —, Gilbert, 7th earl of Shrewsbury,  
 298, 303  
 —, John, cl., 67, 146, 173, 319, 379,  
 410, 425  
 Talbye, Talebie, George, cl., 157  
 —, William, cl., 106  
 Tallington, co. Linc., 72, 175, 231, 325,  
 373, 382, 412, 427  
 Tangate, William, chorister, 437  
 Tansey, Tansaie, Tanzey, Alexander,  
 cl., 150

- Tansey—(*cont.*)  
 —, Theodore, cl., 78, 80, 150, 177-8, 240, 309, 311, 385-6, 403, 407, 420, 423  
 Taplow, co. Buck., 48, 115, 160, 169, 200, 267  
 Tarrold. *See* Thorold  
 Tateridge. *See* Totteridge  
 Tathwell, co. Linc., 87, 152, 181, 231, 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Tattenhoe, Tottenhoe, co. Buck., 269  
 Tattersall, Tottersall, Robert, cl., 60, 135, 166, 208, 277  
 Tattershall, Tottesall, co. Linc., 8, 78, 177, 227, 241, 315, 385, 406, 422; school at, 406  
 Taverner, Nicholas, cl., 114  
 —, Thomas, cl., 49, 120  
 Tawes, Mr, schoolmaster, 380  
 Taylcoat, Mr, cl., 216  
 Taylfare. *See* Tailfar  
 Taylor, Tailour, [*blank*], esq., 317  
 —, Ezechiel, cl., 64, 145, 379; preb., 375, 432-3\*, 467-8  
 —, George, cl., 390  
 —, Henry, cl., 6-7, 102  
 —, Israel, cl., 317, 408, 424  
 —, James, cl., 166, 176, 312, 383, 405, 421  
 —, —, D.D., 208, 277  
 —, John, cl., [*more than one person*], 24, 36, 48, 57, 113, 122, 128, 141, 159, 161, 204-5, 216, 273  
 —, —, bishop of Lincoln, 466  
 —, R., cl., 113  
 —, Richard, 465  
 —, —, cl., 6-8, 95, 156, 340, 358  
 —, —, preb., 375, 432-3\*, 465  
 —, Robert, cl., 80, 91, 153, 178, 182, 239, 308, 317, 386, 391, 403, 408, 420, 424  
 —, Rombald, 377, 438-9\*  
 —, Rowland, cl., 3  
 —, Thomas, chorister, 377, 436-7\*  
 —, —, cl., 50, 117, 161, 177, 200-1, 315, 385, 406, 422  
 —, —, esq., 303, 306, 312, 323  
 —, —, official and registrar, 171, 466, 467  
 —, William, cl., 3, 11, 63, 76, 171-2, 320\*, 377-8, 408-9, 424\*  
 —, —, reader, clerk, 304, 399, 418  
 Taysborrow, John, knt, 268  
 Tealby, Teleby, Tevelbie, co. Linc., 92, 183, 231, 326, 356, 392, 413, 428; school at, 92  
 Tearynggam. *See* Tyringham  
 Telsworth. *See* Tilsworth  
 Temple, [*blank*], knt, 271  
 —, Susan, gentlewoman, 265  
 —, William, schoolmaster, 436  
 Tempsford, Temesford, co. Bed., 14\*, 132, 165, 194, 264  
 Terfeld. *See* Turville  
 Terrell, Edward, knt, 265  
 Terringham. *See* Tyringham  
 Terwhite. *See* Tyrwhit  
 Tetford, co. Linc., 79, 149, 178, 228, 312, 385, 407, 423; school at, 407  
 Tetlow, Setlo, Tetley, Tetloe, Richard, cl., 50, 116, 116*n*, 160, 198-9\*, 265  
 Tetney, co. Linc., 89, 153, 181, 226, 311, 390, 404, 421; school at, 390  
 Tevelbie. *See* Tealby  
 Tewing, Tuing, co. Hert., 59, 136, 166, 208, 279  
 Thackeraie. *See* Thackwray  
 Thackham, Thaccame, Thomas, cl., 119, 162  
 Thackwray, Thackeraie, Thackwro, Thakwray, John, cl., 78, 149  
 —, Martin, cl., 7  
 —, William, cl., 373  
 Thailcham, Thomas, cl., 49  
 Thakwray. *See* Thackwray  
 Tharfeild. *See* Therfield  
 Theddingworth, co. Leic., 45, 108, 217, 292  
 Theddlethorpe All Saints, co. Linc., 85, 180, 224, 306, 388, 401, 418  
 —, St Helen, co. Linc., 8, 85, 151, 180, 224, 238, 302, 306, 388, 401, 418  
 Therfield, Tharfeild, Thurfield, co. Hert., 20, 22, 60, 135, 165, 209, 276  
 Thetford, suffragan bishop of, ordinations by, 70, 85, 92, 130, 132  
 Thew, George, cl., 28  
 Thimbleby, Thymelby, co. Linc., 78, 149, 177, 227, 239, 308, 315, 385, 407, 422  
 Thimbleby, John, esq., 301  
 Thirninge. *See* Thurning  
 Thistlethawte, Thistlewhat, Richard, cl., 240, 313, 405  
 Tho. . . ., co. Linc., 8  
 Thomas, Alexander, cl., 29, 113  
 —, Aquila, cl., 202  
 —, Humphrey, cl., 103, 159, 214, 214*n*, 295  
 —, Smith *alias*. *See* Smith  
 Thomerston. *See* Thurmaston  
 Thompson, Thomason, Thomeson, Tompson, Mr, cl., 292, 416  
 —, Dorothy, widow, 270  
 —, Edward, cl., 45*n*  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 408  
 —, George, cl., 350*n*  
 —, Henry, cl., 10\*, 10*n*, 12, 71, 175, 381  
 —, James, schoolmaster, 391  
 —, John, cl., 4, 91, 129, 164, 192-3\*, 217, 260  
 —, — [*rectius* Edward], cl., 45, 45*n*  
 —, —, gent., 304-5, 320

- Thompson, John—(*cont.*)  
 —, —, knt, 270  
 —, Matthew, cl., 66  
 —, Paul, B.D., 283  
 —, Richard, cl., 38, 102  
 —, Robert, cl., 77, 176, 384  
 —, —, esq., 261  
 —, Thomas, cl., 20, 159\*, 182, 213, 316, 408, 423  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 398  
 —, William, cl., 409  
 —, —, gent., 317  
 Thoresby, North, co. Linc., 8, 89, 181, 226, 311, 374, 374*n*, 390, 404, 421; school at, 404  
 —, South, Thorsby, co. Linc., 84-5, 151, 180, 224, 239, 306, 388, 401, 418  
 Thoresway, co. Linc., 8, 92, 154, 183, 231, 326, 356\*, 392, 413, 428  
 Thorganby, co. Linc., 92\*, 153, 183\*, 231, 242, 326\*, 356, 392\*, 413, 428  
 Thornborough, co. Buck., 50, 116, 161, 198, 265  
 Thorndike, Francis, gent., 322\*  
 —, George, cl., 85, 152, 180, 322, 388, 411, 426  
 Thorne, Francis, cl., 211  
 —, Henry, cl., 211, 285  
 — or Thornes, Marmaduke, 150, 177, 385  
 —, Robert, 253  
 Thornegate, reb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 Thornell, Thornehill, Richard, cl., 86\*, 152, 180\*, 241, 323, 389, 411\*, 426\*  
 —, Roger, cl., 111  
 Thornes. *See* Thorne  
 Thornhaugh, Thornow, co. North'ton, 286  
 Thornton, co. Buck., 18, 50, 116, 160, 198, 265  
 —, co. Leic., 35, 113, 160, 216, 209  
 — by Horncastle, co. Linc., 78, 149, 177, 227, 240, 315\*, 385, 407, 422, 441  
 — Curtis, co. Linc., 91, 153, 182, 232, 317, 391, 408, 424  
 — le Moor, co. Linc., 93, 183, 231, 240, 310, 327, 356, 392, 413, 428  
 Thornton, Geoffrey, cl., 75  
 —, James, cl., 173-4, 239, 307-8, 381, 402-3, 419-20  
 —, Richard, schoolmaster, 399  
 —, Thomas, cl., 103, 214, 214*n*, 295  
 Thorold, Tarold, Anthony, esq., 306, 312, 320-3\*, 341  
 —, —, knt, 306, 330  
 —, Thomas, cl., 173, 321, 410, 425.  
   Addenda  
 —, William, bart, 318-19  
 Thorpe Arnold, Thorpearnold, co. Leic., 44, 111, 156, 290  
 —, Castle, co. Buck., 119, 202, 270  
 — in the Fallows, co. Linc., 96, 348  
 — on the Hill, co. Linc., 8, 64, 145, 172, 224, 306-7, 379, 402, 419, 468  
 — Langton. *See* Langton, Thorpe  
 — St Peter, co. Linc., 81, 150, 178, 223, 303, 386, 399, 417  
 — Thomas. *See* Catthorpe  
 Thorpe, James, cl., 84, 151, 177, 180, 385, 388  
 —, Richard, cl., 45  
 —, Robert, 235  
 Thorsby. *See* Thoresby, South  
 Threcking, Richard, schoolmaster, 405  
 Threckingham, Threkingam, co. Linc., 74, 175, 222, 300, 383, 397, 415  
 Throcking, co. Hert., 60, 135, 209, 276  
 Throckmorton, Throgmorton, Alexander, cl., 81, 83, 151  
 —, Arthur, knt, 265\*  
 —, Raphael, cl., 80, 150, 178, 302, 386, 398, 416, 416*n*  
 Throughton, Richard, esq., 270  
 Thrummaston. *See* Thurmaston  
 Thrussington, Thrussington, Thursington, co. Leic., 40, 105, 158, 215, 297  
 Thurcaston, co. Leic., 34, 109, 157, 216\*, 287, 296  
 Thurfield. *See* Therfield  
 Thuring. *See* Thurning  
 Thurlangton. *See* Langton, Tur  
 Thurlaston, Thurlston, co. Leic., 42, 103, 159, 215, 294, 299, 363, 365, 366*n*  
 Thurlby [by Bourne], co. Linc., 72, 73, 148, 175, 231, 325, 374, 374*n*, 382, 412, 427; school at, 73  
 — [near Lincoln], co. Linc., 172, 224, 307, 419  
 Thurlebye. *See* Thurleigh  
 Thurleigh, Thurlebye, Thurley, co. Bed., 129, 164, 164*n*, 192, 260  
 Thurlston. *See* Thurlaston  
 Thurman, Robert, cl., 38  
 Thurmaston, Thomerston, Thrummaston, co. Leic., 105, 215, 296  
 Thurnby, Thurmby, co. Leic., 108, 157, 217, 292  
 —, Bushby in, *q.v.*  
 Thurning, Thirning, Thuring, co. Hunt., 54, 139, 167, 212, 282  
 Thursington. *See* Thrussington  
 Thurvyll, John, esq., 38  
 Thymelby. *See* Thimbleby  
 Thynghest. *See* Fingest  
 Tighe, Robert, reb., 433  
 Tidie, Tydey, Tydye, James, cl., 12, 127  
 Tilberye, William, cl., 48  
 Tilbie, William, cl., 124

- Tilbrook, co. Bed., 129, 164, 192, 260  
 Tilley, Mr. cl., 214, 293  
 —, Edmund, cl., 42, 107, 157  
 —, Richard, cl., 38, 101  
 Tilstone, Hugh, cl., 182  
 Tilsworth, Telsworth, Tillesworthe, co. Bed., 128, 190, 259  
 Tilton on the Hill, co. Leic., 105, 158, 215, 297  
 Timberland, co. Linc., 65, 146, 172, 228, 321, 378, 409, 424  
 Timberland, Tymberlane, Thomas, cl., 6, 78  
 Tincke, John, cl., 90, 153, 182, 316, 390, 408, 423  
 Tingewick, Tyngeswicke, Tynswicke, co. Buck., 116, 119, 161, 198, 265  
 Tingrift. *See* Fingest  
 Tingrith, Tingrief, co. Bed., 130, 165, 188, 192, 262  
 Tipler, Thomas, cl., 150, 150*n*  
 Tipping, Tippine, Typpings, Bartholomew, gent., 273  
 —, George, gent., 273  
 —, —, knt, 272  
 —, Thomas, cl., 183, 326, 355, 413, 428  
 Tire, Edward, cl., 36  
 Tirringham. *See* Tyringham  
 Tirwhite. *See* Tyrwhit  
 Todd, Edmund, cl., 129, 164, 192*n*  
 —, Edward, cl., 260  
 —, — *or* Edmund, cl., 192-3\*, 192*n*  
 —, John, cl., 65, 89  
 —, Samuel, preb., 432-3\*, 466  
 —, William, cl., 88, 152, 181, 390  
 —, —, archdeacon of Bedford, 441  
 Toddes, Mr. schoolmaster, 413  
 Toddington, Tuddington, co. Bed., 128, 164, 189-90, 259  
 Toft. *See* Fishtoft  
 — by Newton, co. Linc., 93, 154, 183, 231, 242, 327, 356\*, 392, 413, 428  
 Tointon. *See* Toynton  
 Toldervey, Christopher, preb., 376, 434-5\*, 465  
 Toll, Richard, cl., 89  
 Tomlin, Ralph, cl., 60, 134, 166  
 Tomlinson, Tomplinson, Richard, cl., 70, 148, 175, 300, 382, 397, 415  
 —, William, cl., 427  
 Tooke. *See* Tukey  
 Tookey, Tuckey, Thomas, cl., 217, 291  
 —, William, esq., 279  
 Tooley, Francis, gent., 328  
 —. *Cp.* Towly  
 Topcliffe, Toplife, Anthony, cl., 256  
 —, Augustine, cl., 188-9\*  
 Torksey, Torcksey, co. Linc., 8, 12, 96, 186, 235\*, 333, 348, 360\*, 393, 431  
 —, Brampton and Hardwick in, *q.v.*  
 Torksey, John, cl., 297  
 Torpe, William, cl., 41  
 Torrington, East, Esterrington, co. Linc., 93, 154, 183, 231, 327, 392, 414, 428  
 —, West, Westerrington, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232, 328, 393, 414, 429  
 Toseland, co. Hunt., 57, 141, 284  
 Tothill, Tottill, co. Linc., 85, 151, 180, 224, 238, 306, 388, 401\*, 417  
 Totnam, Humphrey, cl., 189\*, 194, 257  
 Tottenhoe. *See* Tattenhoe  
 Totteridge, Tateridge, co. Hert., 22\*, 59, 136, 208, 279  
 Totternhoe, Toternehoe, co. Bed., 128, 190, 259  
 Tottersall. *See* Tattersall  
 Tottesall. *See* Tattershall  
 Tottie, John, cl., 393  
 Tourney, Edward, esq., 337  
 Towen. *See* Towne  
 Townesende. *See* Townesend  
 Towly, Robert, reader, 81  
 —. *Cp.* Tooley  
 Towne, Towen, Leonard, cl., 147, 174  
 —, Thomas, yeo., 321  
 Towneley, co. Lanc., 350  
 Towneley, John, esq., 222, 300, 334, 350  
 Townerowe, Thomas, cl., 68, 147, 173, 321, 380, 411  
 Townesend, Townesende, Townsone, Robert, cl., 55, 142  
 —, Thomas, cl., 20-1  
 Toynton All Saints, co. Linc., 82, 178, 223, 303, 387, 399, 417  
 —, High, Tointon Chapel, co. Linc., 78, 177, 227, 315, 385, 407, 422  
 —, Low, Tointon Inferior, Tointon Magna, co. Linc., 78, 177, 227, 240, 311, 315, 385, 407, 422  
 — St Peter, co. Linc., 81\*, 81*n*, 178\*, 223, 238, 303\*, 386\*, 399\*, 417  
 Trafford, Henry, cl., 119\*  
 Trauson, Traunson, Augustine, poor clerk, vicar-choral, 376, 436-7\*  
 Travers, Traves, Humphrey, cl., 69\*  
 —, Richard, cl., 80, 178, 309, 386, 403, 420  
 Tredwaye, Walter, knt, 267  
 Tricket, Henry, cl., 202-3, 202*n*  
 Trig, Trigge, Francis, cl., 65, 146, 172, 321, 378, 409  
 —, Gregory, cl., 63  
 Tring, co. Hert., 22\*, 23, 24, 58, 134, 166, 209, 278, 364, 366  
 Truman, Richard, cl., 44  
 Trusthorpe, Trustrop, co. Linc., 85\*, 151, 180, 224, 306, 374, 388, 401, 418  
 Truswell. *See* Turswell  
 Tucke. *See* Tukey  
 Tuckey. *See* Tookey  
 Tuckney, Tuckni, Tuke, Tukeney, William, cl., 12-13, 76, 76*n*, 149, 176, 314, 384, 406, 422



- Tuddington. *See* Toddington  
 Tufton, John, knt, 295  
 Tugby, co. Leic., 44, 105, 158, 215, 297  
 Tuing. *See* Tewling  
 Tuke, Tooke, Tucke, David, cl., 216, 299  
 —, Hugh, cl., 67, 146, 173, 319, 363,  
 365-7\*-8, 379, 410, 425  
 —, Leonard, cl., 58, 133, 166, 208,  
 277  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 58, 59, 134-6  
 —. *See* Tuckney  
 Tukeney. *See* Tuckney  
 Tunn, Tune, Simon, cl., 111, 174, 237,  
 381, 398, 416  
 Tunstall, Tunston, John, cl., 325, 412  
 —, Thomas, cl., 104, 158, 158*n*  
 Tunston. *See* Tunstall  
 Tur Langton. *See* Langton, Tur  
 Turfild. *See* Turville  
 Turnbull, Turnball, William, cl., 147,  
 174, 307-8, 381, 402\*, 419\*  
 —, —, reader, 69  
 Turner, Edward, cl., 33, 111, 156, 314,  
 406, 422  
 —, John, cl., 17  
 —, Robert, cl., 5  
 —, Thomas, cl., 17  
 —, William, cl., 209  
 Turney, William, cl., 29  
 Turpin, Turpyn, George, knt, 39  
 —, Richard, cl., 82, 85, 150, 178-9,  
 238, 303\*, 386-7, 399\*, 418  
 —, the lady, 294  
 —, Thomas, schoolmaster, 408  
 —, William, knt, 291  
 Turringham. *See* Tyingham  
 Turswell, Truswell, Tuswell, Richard,  
 D.D., preb., 99, 155, 187\*, 243,  
 323, 330, 335\*, 351-2, 361\*-2,  
 394-5, 430\*, 434-5\*, 467  
 Turvey, Turvil, co. Bed., 14, 127, 163,  
 190, 258  
 Turvil. *See* Turvey  
 Turvill *alias* Wren, Mrs, 42  
 —, Edward, esq., 293  
 —, —, gent., 294  
 Turville, Terfeld, Turfild, co. Buck., 48,  
 124, 162, 206, 275  
 Turweston, co. Buck., 50, 116, 161, 198,  
 265  
 Tuswell. *See* Turswell  
 Tuttie, John, cl., 186, 332, 344, 359  
 Twiford, Mr, cl., 18  
 Twisell, Nicholas, cl., 190-1\*, 190*n*, 259  
 Twiste, James, cl., 93  
 Twitty, Henry, cl., 216, 287  
 Twycrosse, co. Leic., 30, 113, 217, 299  
 Twyford, co. Buck., 18\*, 20, 50, 116, 198,  
 265  
 —, co. Leic., 105, 158, 215, 297  
 Twywell, co. North'ton, 398  
 Tydd St Mary, co. Linc., 76, 148, 176,  
 227, 313, 383, 405, 421  
 Tydye. *See* Tidie  
 Tymberlane. *See* Timberland  
 Tyngeswicke, Tynswicke. *See* Tingewick  
 Typing. *See* Tipping  
 Tyingham, Tearynggam, Terringam,  
 Tiringham, co. Buck., 18\*, 50-1,  
 120, 163, 202, 271, 271*n*  
 Tyingham, Terringham, Turringham,  
 Anthony, knt, 257, 269, 271, 328  
 —, Thomas, esq., 273  
 Tyrwhit, Terwhite, Tirwhite, Marma-  
 duke, esq., 329, 334  
 —, Philip, knt, 306-7, 327-8  
 —, Robert, esq., 315-17\*, 326\*, 335,  
 337, 356  
 —, William, knt, 306  
 Uffington, co. Linc., 73, 148, 175, 231,  
 241, 325, 382, 413, 427  
 Ulceby by Alford, co. Linc., 85, 151,  
 180, 224, 306, 388, 401, 418  
 — [by Barnetby], co. Linc., 91, 153,  
 182, 232, 317, 391, 408, 424  
 — *rectius* Usselby. *See* Usselby  
 Ulliott, Ulliyatt, Robert, cl., 238, 417  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 389  
 Underhill, Vnderhill, Thomas, cl., 203,  
 271  
 Upper Winchindon. *See* Winchendon,  
 Over  
 Upton, co. Buck., 115, 160, 200, 267  
 —, co. Hunt., 210, 281  
 —, Vpton, co. Linc., 96, 155, 186, 235,  
 333, 348, 360, 393, 431  
 —, Kexby in, *q.v.*  
 Upwood, co. Hunt., 24, 26\*, 56, 140, 211,  
 283  
 Usselby, co. Linc., 93, 183, 231, 327,  
 327*n*, 356, 392, 413, 428  
 Ustwaite, Vstwaite, Edward, cl., 81, 150,  
 178, 302, 386, 398, 416  
 Utterby, Vtterbie, co. Linc., 87, 181, 230,  
 324, 389, 412, 427  
 — *rectius* Usselby. *See* Usselby  
 Utterby, William, reader, 327, 392, 413,  
 413*n*, 428  
 Vanne. *See* Vaune  
 Varley, Edmund, cl., 88\*, 152, 391, 397,  
 415  
 —, Robert, cl., 86, 152, 389  
 Varney. *See* Verney  
 Vaudry, Vawdrey, Roger, cl., 106, 217,  
 291  
 Vaughan, Vawgham, Edward, cl., 150  
 —, Francis, cl., 151, 179\*, 304, 387\*  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 83  
 —, Robert, cl., 172, 172*n*, 307, 402,  
 419  
 Vaune, Vanne, John, cl., 5, 68, 373  
 Vaus, John, cl., 103, 159  
 Vaux, [*blank*], lord Vaux of Harrowden,  
 294\*



- Vaux—(*cont.*)  
 —, Elizabeth, widow, 321, 346  
 —, Henry, cl., 63, 64, 145  
 —, —, preb., 435\*  
 Vaviser, John, cl., 7  
 Vawdrey. *See* Vaudry  
 Vawgham. *See* Vaughan  
 Veale, Thomas, cl., 151, 179, 305, 388, 400, 417  
 Verney, Varney, the lady, 273  
 —, Urian, gent., 272  
 Vernham, George, knt, 37  
 Vessye, Veisey, Vessie, Vezey, Henry, cl., 303, 399, 417  
 —, Robert, cl., 4, 9, 89, 374, 374*n*  
 Villers, George, esq., 43  
 —, —, knt, 289  
 —, Mary, 47  
 —, William, esq., 296  
 Vincent, Bryan, cl., 289  
 —, Edmund, cl., 416  
 —, Edward, gent., 38  
 —, George, esq., 35  
 —, John, cl., 172, 320, 378, 409, 424  
 Vintner, John, cl., 207\*, 274  
 Vittell, Vitell, John, cl., 102, 159
- Waad. *See* Wade  
 Waddesdon, co. Buck., 18, 19, 51, 122\*, 161\*, 204\*, 273\*, 363, 364, 364*n*, 365\*, 368*n*  
 —, deanery of, 121-2, 161, 204-5, 272-4, 444-5  
 Waddington, co. Linc., 8, 65, 75, 146, 172, 228, 321, 378, 409, 424, 467  
 Waddingworth, co. Linc., 78, 150, 177, 228, 315, 385, 407, 422  
 Waddon. *See* Whaddon  
 Wade, Waad, Waude, Woade, George, cl., 98, 187, 335, 335*n*, 353, 361, 395  
 — or Ward, John, cl., 128, 190-1\*  
 —, Randolph, cl., 152  
 —, Thomas, cl., 83, 151, 179, 185, 304, 330, 387, 400, 418  
 Wadingham, co. Linc., Snitterby in, *q.v.*  
 — St Mary, [*formerly* Stainton by Wadingham], co. Linc., 8, 99, 99*n*, 155, 155*n*, 187, 236, 243, 335\*, 352, 357, 361-2, 395, 430, 467  
 — St Peter, co. Linc., 97, 155, 185, 233, 330, 340, 357\*, 394, 429  
 Wadson, James, cl., 70  
 Wadwoode, Thomas, cl., 29  
 Wainfleet All Saints, co. Linc., 8, 83, 150, 179, 223, 303*n*, 304, 387, 400, 418; school at, 83, 387, 400  
 — St Mary, co. Linc., 8, 83, 179, 223, 304, 387, 400, 418  
 — St Thomas or Northolme, co. Linc., 304, 441  
 Waithe. *See* Waythe  
 Wake, Christopher, cl., 76, 148
- Wakefield, Stephen, cl., 53, 56, 140  
 Wakely, co. Hert., 166  
 Wakernes. *See* Makernes  
 Wakton [*sic*], co. Staff., 45  
 Walcorne. *See* Walkern  
 Walcot [by Folkingham], co. Linc., 74, 175, 221, 301, 383, 397, 415, 441  
 Walden, King's, Walden Regis, co. Hert., 22\*, 61, 137, 209, 280  
 Walden, William, gent., 281  
 Waldram, John, jun., gent., 294  
 Wale, John, yeo., 294  
 —. *Cp.* Whale  
 Wales, Henry Frederick, prince of, 341  
 Walesby, Wallesbie, Waylesbye, co. Linc., 93, 153, 183, 231, 327, 356, 392, 413, 428  
 Walgrave, co. North'ton, 281  
 Walkeden, Walkenden, Robert, cl., 49, 122, 161, 204-5\*, 273  
 Walker, Mr, 419\*  
 —, Gervase, cl., 210, 284  
 —, Matthew, cl., 337, 356  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 30, 108, 148, 174, 238, 302, 381, 398, 402, 416\*, 416*n*, 419  
 —, Robert, cl., 30, 65, 146, 378  
 —, Thomas, cl., 4-5, 70, 97, 155, 185, 330, 338, 357, 394, 429  
 —, William, cl., 198  
 Walkern, Walcorne, Wolcorne, co. Hert., 60, 135, 165, 208-9, 276  
 Walkington, Thomas, cl., 91, 153, 182, 317, 391  
 Walkwood, Nathaniel, cl., 209, 277  
 —, William, usher, 377, 409, 424  
 Waller, William, esq., 257  
 Wallis, Wallis, Edward, cl., 199, 265  
 —, Everard, 377, 438-9\*  
 —, James, cl., 4, 4*n*, 72  
 —, R., 273  
 Wallesbie. *See* Walesby  
 Wallington, co. Hert., 22, 61, 135, 166, 209, 277, 280  
 Wallis. *See* Wallis  
 Walpoole, Wapole, Welpoole, Mr, 331, 332  
 —, Cæsar, cl., 193, 262  
 —, John, cl., 193  
 —, Robert, esq., 345  
 —, Theodore, cl., 76, 95, 148, 186\*, 242, 331, 332, 341, 345, 358-9\*, 393, 395, 430\*  
 —, William, cl., 57, 141  
 Walshcroft, co. Linc., deanery of, 91-3, 143, 153-4, 182-3, 231, 240-2, 310, 325-7, 355-6, 391-2, 413-14, 428, 442-3  
 Walshe. *See* Welch  
 Walter, Joseph, cl., 211, 286  
 Waltham, co. Linc., 89, 152, 181, 226, 311, 390, 404, 421; school at, 404  
 — on the Wolds, Waltham, co. Leic., 44, 112, 156, 213, 290

- Walton, co. Buck., 49, 120, 162, 202, 271  
 — on the Wolds, Walton, co. Leic.,  
   30, 40, 105, 157, 215, 297  
 —, Wood, Wodwalton, co. Hunt., 55,  
   143, 168, 211, 286  
 Walton, W., cl., 403  
 Walwine, Walweine, Humphrey, cl., 74  
 —, John, cl., 51, 117  
 Walworth, Ellis, cl., 99  
 Wamsley, William, 409  
 Wanden. *See* Wavendon  
 Wanlip, Onlepp, co. Leic., 109, 158, 216,  
   287  
 Wapole. *See* Walpoole  
 Warboys, co. Hunt., 56, 140, 167, 212,  
   283  
 Ward, Ambrose, cl., 69, 147, 174, 307,  
   380, 402  
 —, Denis, cl., 55, 142, 168  
 —, Gilbert, cl., 72  
 —, Henry, cl., 8  
 —, John, cl., 112, 259  
 —, Leonard, cl., 45, 108, 217, 292  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 278  
 —, —, reader, 113  
 —, Richard, cl., 44, 110, 156  
 —, —, chorister, 437  
 —, Thomas, cl., 2-3, 66, 176, 313, 405  
 —, —, gent., 294  
 — or Narde, William, cl., 30-1\*, 42,  
   104, 214, 289, 296, 326, 356, 413,  
   428  
 — *alias* Farmer. *See* Farmer  
 —. *Cp.* Wade  
 Warden, Old, co. Bed., 14, 132, 194, 264  
 Warden, Fulk, cl., 9, 85, 151  
 Wardley, co. Rutland, 297  
 Waresley, Wearsley, Weryslye, Wyres-  
   ley, co. Hunt., 57, 141, 167, 211,  
   253, 284  
 Waring *rectius* Mareham. *See* Mareham  
   on the Hill  
 Warner, Richard, cl., 67-8, 147  
 Warren, Henry, cl., 208  
 —, William, gent., 276  
 Warrington, Richard, cl., 343, 359, 419  
 Wartnaby, co. Leic., 218  
 Warton, Michael, esq., 317  
 —. *Cp.* Wharton  
 Warwick, countess of. *See* Dudley  
 Warwick, county of, 286  
 Washingborough, Whashingburgh, co.  
   Linc., 8, 65, 172, 228, 321, 378,  
   409, 424, 441; school at, 409  
 Washingley, co. Hunt., 143  
 Washington, Whashingtone, Alan, cl.,  
   183, 214, 214*n*, 295, 393  
 —, Edmund, cl., 104, 296  
 Waters, Christopher, cl., 309, 403, 420  
 —, Oliver, cl., 89, 93, 152, 181, 183,  
   240, 310, 327, 356, 390, 392, 404,  
   413, 420, 428\*  
 Waterstock, co. Oxon, 264  
 Wath. *See* Waythe  
 Watham, William, cl., 310  
 Watson, Mr, cl., 402  
 —, Anthony, cl., 424  
 —, —, gent., 269  
 —, Barnard, cl., 24  
 —, Edward, cl., 316  
 —, —, esq., 43-4  
 —, —, knt, 281, 285, 288-9  
 —, Francis, cl., 84  
 —, George, cl., 54, 137  
 —, John, cl., 173, 380  
 —, —, preb., 376, 434-5\*, 468  
 —, —, reader, 78  
 —, —, schoolmaster, 406  
 —, Joseph, cl., 85  
 —, Julian, cl., 113  
 —, Julius, cl., 159, 216, 298  
 —, Lewis, bart, 290  
 —, Michael, cl., 70  
 —, Thomas, bishop of Lincoln, 40, 43  
 —, —, cl., 155, 185, 330, 357, 394\*,  
   411, 429  
 —, —, door-keeper, 436-7\*  
 —, William, cl., 50, 118, 162, 196,  
   200-1\*, 269  
 Wattes, Henry, cl., 128, 164  
 —, Luke, cl., 19, 48, 123, 162, 200-1  
 —, Mark, cl., 128, 190  
 —, Matthias, cl., 58, 133, 165, 209,  
   277  
 —, Robert, cl., 217, 217*n*, 293  
 —, Samuel, cl., 215, 215*n*, 296  
 —, Thomas, cl., 125, 163, 188-9\*, 256  
 Watton at Stone, Wattone Astone, co.  
   Hert., 59, 136, 166, 209, 279  
 Waude. *See* Wade  
 Wavendon, Wanden, co. Buck., 18, 50-1,  
   120, 162, 202, 261, 271  
 Waylesbye. *See* Walsby  
 Waythe, Waithe, Wath, co. Linc., 89,  
   181, 226, 311, 390, 404, 421  
 Wearsley. *See* Waresley  
 Weathamstedd. *See* Wheathampstead  
 Weaver, Wever, Richard, cl., 195\*, 264  
 Webb, Erasmus, cl., archdeacon of  
   Buckingham, 375, 433\*  
 —, George, cl., 210, 282  
 —, William, cl., 287, 302, 398, 416,  
   416*n*  
 Webster, Edward, cl., 5, 83, 84, 87, 179,  
   388  
 —, Richard, cl., 172, 388  
 Weelmer. *See* Woollmer  
 Welbourn, co. Linc., 8, 12, 65, 146, 172,  
   228, 321, 378, 409, 424, 441  
 Welby, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 224, 308,  
   381, 402, 419  
 Welby, Wilbye, Wylbye, Christopher,  
   cl., 69, 147  
 —, Percival, cl., 4-5, 77, 177, 314, 373,  
   384  
 —, Richard, cl., 430

## Welby—(cont.)

- , Robert, cl., 98, 155, 187, 335, 351, 361, 361*n*, 395  
 —, Thomas, cl., 239, 403  
 —, Vincent, esq., 309  
 —, William, knt, 312  
 Welche, Walshe, James, cl., 16-17  
 —, John, cl., 95, 95*n*, 96, 154  
 —, William, cl., 38, 102, 190-1\*, 217, 259, 291, 430  
 Welcome, Thomas, gent., 332  
 —, William, gent., 327  
 Weldale. *See* Whelpdale  
 Welham, co. Leic., 42, 108, 157, 217, 292  
 Well, co. Linc., 85, 151, 180, 224, 239, 304, 306, 388, 401, 418  
 Weller, Thomas, cl., 51, 119  
 Welles, Robert, cl., 66, 89, 401  
 —, Stephen, cl., 43, 111  
 — *or* Weltes, Thomas, cl., 71, 126\*, 153, 163, 182, 190-1\*, 257, 317, 391, 408, 424  
 Wellingore, co. Linc., 172, 228, 321  
 Wellington. *See* Willington  
 Wells, co. Somerset, preb. of, 275  
 Welpoole. *See* Walpoole  
 Welstow. *See* Elstow  
 Weltes. *See* Welles  
 Welton by Lincoln, co. Linc., 155, 235, 348, 360  
 — — Beckhall, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 — — Brinkhall, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 — — Paynshall, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 — — Ryvall, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 — — Westhall, preb. of. *See* Lincoln  
 — in the Marsh, co. Linc., 8, 83, 179, 223, 304, 387, 400, 418; school at, 400  
 — le Wold, co. Linc., 87, 152, 181, 230, 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Welwyn, co. Hert., 59, 136, 165, 208, 279  
 Wemington. *See* Wymington  
 Wendover, co. Buck., 47, 123, 162, 206, 274  
 —, deanery of, 122-3, 162, 204-7, 272-4, 444-5  
 Wensley, Christopher, cl., 84, 151, 388  
 Wergle. *See* Ridley  
 Weryslye. *See* Waresley  
 West, Ambrose, cl., 154, 182, 326, 355, 392, 413, 428  
 —, —, yeo., 326  
 —, John, cl., 214  
 —, Lawrence, cl., 27  
 —, Michael, cl., 81, 82, 150  
 —, Richard, cl., 178, 386, 399, 418  
 —, Thomas, cl., 75, 149, 180, 322, 383, 389, 411, 422, 426

- Westbarkworthe. *See* Barkwith, West  
 Westborne, John, gent., 265  
 Westborough, co. Linc., 8, 12, 45*n*, 68-9, 99, 173\*, 229, 241-2, 322\*, 330, 341, 380, 411, 426  
 Westbury, Westburgh, co. Buck., 50, 116, 161, 198, 265  
 Westerkeale. *See* Keal, West  
 Westerrington. *See* Torrington, West  
 Westhall, William, cl., 318, 410, 425  
 Westmill, co. Hert., 22, 60, 135, 166, 208, 277  
 Westmiles, Westmylnes, John, cl., 42, 107  
 Westminster, co. Middx, 161, 171, 184,  
 —, abbey, dean and chapter of, 265, 281, 284, 298  
 —, college of, 35  
 Westmylnes. *See* Westmiles  
 Weston, co. Hert., 60, 135, 166, 208, 277  
 —. *See* Alconbury  
 —, co. Linc., 8, 77, 176, 227, 313, 374, 383, 405, 421  
 —, Hail, Haileweston, co. Hunt., 141, 210, 284  
 —, Old, Oldweston, co. Hunt., 54, 138, 210, 281  
 —, Turville, co. Buck., 18\*, 48, 123, 162, 206, 274  
 —, Underwood, co. Buck., 202, 271  
 Weston, Hugh, cl., 106, 157, 214, 217, 290, 294  
 Westoning, co. Bed., 130, 165, 192, 262  
 Westrandall. *See* Ravendale, West  
 Westreason. *See* Rasen, West  
 Westwood, Henry, cl., 89, 152  
 Westwyke, Westwyk, John, cl., 17, 18  
 —, William, cl., 16  
 Wetherall, Witherall, Daniel, cl., 407, 417  
 —, Gilbert, cl., 43, 110, 156, 213, 288  
 Wetherhead, Thomas, cl., 122  
 Wetherley. *See* Witherley  
 Wetherley, Witherley, William, cl., 42, 71, 77, 95. Addenda  
 Wever. *See* Weaver  
 Wexham, co. Buck., 115, 160, 200, 267  
 Whaddon, Waddon, co. Buck., 118, 161, 200, 268  
 Whale, Miles, cl., 73, 148, 175\*, 237, 300\*, 383\*, 397\*, 415\*  
 —. *Cp.* *Wale*; *Whalley*  
 Whales, John, reader, 84  
 Whalley *or* Whale, John, cl., 65, 179, 305, 388, 400, 417  
 —, Ralph, gent., 42  
 —, Walter, cl., 285  
 —, William, 292  
 Whaplode, co. Linc., 77, 148, 176, 227, 313, 383, 405, 421; school at, 405  
 — Drove, co. Linc., 77, 176, 227, 313, 383, 405, 421; school at, 405

- Wharfe, Robert, cl., 80, 93, 154, 183, 392
- Wharton, Philip, 3rd baron Wharton, 275
- , Vincent, cl., 425
- , *Cp.* Warton
- Whashingburgh. *See* Washingborough
- Whashington. *See* Washington
- Whatton in the Vale, co. Nott., 288
- , Long, co. Leic., 30, 34, 109, 158, 216, 287
- Whatton. *See* Whutton
- Wheathampstead, Weathamstedd, Whethamsted, co. Hert., 22\*, 58, 134, 166, 208-9, 278. *See also* Harpenden
- Wheeler, Wheler, Richard, cl., 126, 163, 188-9\*, 256
- Wheelock, Whelock, John, cl., 202\*-3\*, 271
- Whelpdale, Weldale, Wheldale, Charles, cl., 146, 173, 318, 379, 410, 425
- , John, cl., 67
- Wheston. *See* Whetstone
- Whethamsted. *See* Wheathampstead
- Whetstone, Wheston, co. Leic., 102-3, 294
- Whettakers. *See* Whitaker
- Whetton. *See* Whutton
- Whicham. *See* Wickham
- Whichcote, Whichcoat, Withcock, Hamond, knt, 338, 357, 357*n*
- Whickenby. *See* Wickenby
- Whiloques. *See* Willock
- Whiple, Christopher, 377, 439
- Whipp. *See* Whypp
- Whipsnade, co. Bed., 128, 190, 259
- Whisby [in Doddington Pigot par.], co. Linc., 306
- Whissendine, Whissondyne, co. Rutland, 43
- Whitaker, Whettakers, Whitacre, Whittacars, Hugh, cl., 18-19, 20, 49, 117
- , John, cl., 51, 118
- Whitaph, William, cl., 157, 215, 297
- Whitby, Thomas, cl., 191, 258
- Whitchcoat. *See* Whichcote
- Whitchurch, co. Buck., 49, 118, 161, 200, 269
- White, Whitinge, Whytt, Wight, Mr., cl., 104, 258
- , Mrs, 226
- , Francis, cl., [more than one person], 158\*, 158*n*, 214, 293
- , John, cl., 73, 148, 183, 328, 392, 414, 428
- , —, bishop of Lincoln, 35, 42
- , Nicholas, cl., 18
- , *rectius* Whittell, Nicholas, cl., 278
- , Peter, cl., 128, 164, 190-1\*, 206, 212, 260, 284
- , Robert, cl., 302, 398
- White—(cont.)
- , Thomas, schoolmaster, 398
- , William, cl., 30-1, 48, 124, 207\*, 215, 218, 275, 299
- , *See* Whittle
- Whitehead, Whithed, Anthony, cl., 69, 147, 174, 380
- , Edmund, cl., 19
- , Edward, cl., 18-19, 20-1, 50, 116, 198-9
- , John, cl., 111, 156, 213, 289
- Whiteworth. *See* Whitworth
- Whitgift, John, archbishop of Canterbury, 70-1, 88, 92, 95, 111, 115, 143-4\*, 184, 219-21\*, 245-52; bishop of Worcester, 79, 98
- Whitinge, Gregory, 44
- , Samuel, gent., 314
- , *See* White
- Whitloe, Nathaniel, cl., 427
- Whittacars. *See* Whitaker
- Whittle, White, Nicholas, cl., 134, 137, 208, 278, 278*n*
- , Thomas, cl., 181\*, 309, 390, 403, 420
- Whitton, Whetton, co. Linc., 98, 187, 236, 335, 353, 361, 395, 430
- Whitwick, Whitweek, co. Leic., 34, 109, 216, 287
- Whitworth, Whiteworth, James, cl., reader, 389
- , Robert, cl., 23
- Whutton, Whatton, Wutton, Alexander, cl., 54, 142, 210, 285
- Whypp, Edward, servant, 220
- Whytt. *See* White
- Wiat, William, cl., 45
- Wiborne, John, cl., 281, 284
- Wickenby, Whickenby, co. Linc., 8, 94, 154, 183, 232, 242, 328, 345, 393, 414, 429
- Wickham, Whicham, Wickombe, Wickombe, Wykame, Edward, cl., 199\*, 267; preb., 375, 433
- , Micah, cl., 215, 218
- , Robert, cl., 152, 180, 323, 389, 412, 426
- , William, bishop of Lincoln, 63\*, 93, 168-71, 184, 188-9, 196-7, 212, 219-21\*, 245\*, 250-1, 256-62\*, 266-7\*, 269\*, 275, 278-9\*, 286-7, 290-1\*, 293-6\*, 298\*, 300\*, 315, 343, 378, 406, 413, 468
- Widdowes, Wydowes, John, cl., 33
- , Thomas, cl., 108, 158
- Wifordbie. *See* Wyfordby
- Wigg, Thomas, 118, 268
- Wiggen, Wigane, William, cl., 7, 98
- Wigginton, co. Hert., 58, 134, 209, 278
- Wight. *See* White
- Wightman, Gilbert, cl., 179
- , Richard, gent., 35
- Wigley, Henry, gent., 292



Wigston Magna, co. Leic., 103, 214, 295  
 Wigtoft, co. Linc., 8, 77, 149, 176, 227,  
 314, 374, 384, 406, 422  
 Wilbore, Robert, 66  
 Wilbye. *See* Welby  
 Wilcox, Willcockes, Mr. cl., 192, 218  
 —, Henry, cl., 51, 119-20, 162, 202-3\*,  
 270  
 —, Thomas, cl., 53, 58, 133  
 Wildear, Wildiere, Nicholas, cl., 201\*,  
 268  
 Wilden, co. Bed., 129, 164, 192, 260  
 Wilden, Wildine, Humphrey, cl., 141\*  
 Wilkinson, Henry, cl., 205\*, 273,  
 364-7\*-8  
 —, Hugh, cl., 411; schoolmaster, 419  
 —, Matthew, schoolmaster, 94  
 —, Ralph, cl., 201, 209  
 —, William, cl., 58, 134  
 Wilksby, co. Linc., 78, 177, 228, 240,  
 315\*, 385, 407, 422  
 Willcockes. *See* Wilcox  
 Willen, Willinge, co. Buck., 51, 120, 163,  
 202, 271  
 —. *See* Willian  
 Willerton. *See* Willoughton  
 Willerton, John, cl., 178, 302, 386, 398,  
 416  
 —, William, cl., 65, 146, 172-3, 319,  
 379, 410, 425  
 Willesby, Richard, cl., 421  
 Willesforth. *See* Wilsford  
 Willey, co. Warw., 39  
 William. *See* Williams  
 Williams, William, Erasmus, cl., 161,  
 198-9\*  
 —, John, cl., 12  
 —, Richard, 308  
 —, —, cl., 21, 54, 137, 158  
 —, William, cl., 3, 21, 75-6, 79, 149,  
 172, 241, 317, 379, 384, 410\*,  
 425\*  
 Williamson, Edward, preb., 441  
 —, Henry, cl., 281, 285  
 —, James, cl., 73  
 —, John, cl., 173, 181, 318, 324, 379,  
 389, 410, 412, 425, 427  
 —, Richard, esq., 352, 361  
 —, Robert, gent., 327, 350, 361  
 — *alias* Fowler, Thomas, cl., 151,  
 151*n*  
 —, William, cl., 397  
 Willian, Willen, Willion, co. Hert., 60,  
 135, 165, 209, 277  
 Willie, Henry, cl., 171-2, 377-8  
 Willmott, Willyomat, John, cl., 398,  
 401  
 —, Richard, cl., 417-18  
 —, William, cl., 173, 319, 379, 381,  
 410, 425  
 Willingham, Cherry, co. Linc., 95, 95*n*,  
 154, 186, 234, 332, 344, 359, 393,  
 430

Willingham—(*cont.*)  
 —, North, co. Linc., 93, 154, 183, 231,  
 327, 356, 392, 413, 428  
 —, South, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232,  
 328, 393, 414, 429  
 — by Stow, co. Linc., 96, 154, 186,  
 235, 333, 348, 360\*, 393, 431  
 Willingham, Samuel, cl., 55, 85, 143, 151,  
 180, 211, 238, 286, 306, 388, 401,  
 417  
 Willington, Wellington, Williton, co.  
 Bed., 126, 163, 188, 256  
 Willishampsted. *See* Wilshamstead  
 Willisworth. *See* Wilsford  
 Willobie. *See* Willoughby Waterless  
 Willock, Whiloques, Wollocke, Edmund,  
 cl., 45  
 —, John, cl., 19, 51  
 —, —, B.D., 104, 109  
 Willott, Thomas, preb., 34  
 Willoughby in the Marsh, Willoughbie,  
 co. Linc., 85, 144, 151, 180, 224,  
 306, 388, 401, 418  
 —, Scott, co. Linc., 74, 148, 175, 222,  
 237, 300\*, 383, 397\*, 415\*  
 —, Silk, co. Linc., 67, 146, 173, 229,  
 319, 363, 365, 368*n*, 379, 410, 425  
 —, —, Silky in, *q.v.*  
 — Waterless, Willobie, co. Leic., 39,  
 103, 214-15, 295  
 Willoughby, Willowbie, Charles, 2nd  
 baron Willoughby of Parham,  
 308-9, 311, 327, 333, 345-6, 348,  
 359-60  
 —, Percival, knt, 295  
 —, William, knt, 267  
 — de Eresby, baron. *See* Bertie  
 Willoughton, Willerton, Wyllawghton,  
 co. Linc., 97, 155, 185, 233, 330,  
 340, 357, 394, 429  
 Willous, William, cl., 84  
 Willowbie. *See* Willoughby  
 Willyomat. *See* Willmott  
 Wilsford, Willesforth, Willisworth, co.  
 Linc., 70, 147, 174, 224, 280, 308,  
 381, 403, 419  
 Wilshamstead, Willishampsted, Wilt-  
 hamstede, co. Bed., 126, 163, 188\*,  
 257  
 Wilshier, Thomas, yeo., 279  
 Wilson, Christopher, cl., 68, 99, 156, 173,  
 185, 241-2, 322, 330, 346, 358\*,  
 380, 395, 411, 426, 429  
 —, Gilbert, schoolmaster, 405  
 —, Henry, cl., 406, 422  
 —, John, cl., 64, 86, 145, 172, 306,  
 348, 378, 401, 419  
 —, Richard, cl., 4, 172, 320, 409, 424  
 —, Robert, cl., 172, 317, 379, 410, 425  
 —, Thomas, cl., 18-19, 39, 48, 104,  
 123, 141*n*, 158, 167, 210, 215, 283,  
 287, 296  
 —, William, cl., reader, 380-1, 395



- Wilson, William—(*cont.*)  
 —, —, reader, 360, 393  
 Wilsthorpe, Woolstroppe, co. Linc., 73\*,  
 413, 427; school at, 73, 382  
 Wilthamstede. *See* Wilshamstead  
 Wilton, co. Hereford, 120  
 Wilton, Wyltonn, Moses, cl., 75, 148,  
 176, 312, 383, 404, 421  
 Wimberley. *See* Wymberley  
 Wimeswold. *See* Wymeswold  
 Wimotham. *See* Wymondham  
 Wimprey, Wymprey, Wimpraie, Mat-  
 thew, cl., 88, 181, 309, 363*n*, 373,  
 390, 403, 420  
 Winceby, co. Linc., 79, 150, 178, 228,  
 312, 385, 407, 423  
 Winch, master, 131  
 —, Humphrey, bart, 327  
 Winchendon, Nether, co. Buck., 18, 49,  
 121, 204, 273  
 —, Over, Upper Winchindon, co.  
 Buck., 48, 122, 161, 204, 273  
 Winchester, bishop of, 257. *See also*  
 Cooper  
 —, —, ordinations by, 68, 98, 102,  
 107, 131  
 —, the marquis of. *See* Paulet  
 Winchester, Edward, cl., 387  
 Windsor, co. Berk., 162  
 —, dean and canons of, 266-7\*, 272  
 —, preb. of. *See* Blythe  
 Windsor, 4th baron Windsor, brother of,  
 102  
 —, Henry, 5th baron Windsor, 274\*  
 —, John, constable and watchman,  
 436-7  
 —, Thomas, cl., 16, 59, 133, 166, 209,  
 277  
 Wing, Wyng, Great Winge, co. Buck.,  
 49, 118, 161, 200, 269  
 Wingfield, North, North Winfield, co.  
 Derby, 34  
 Winfield, Edward, knt, 260, 281-2  
 —, John, gent., 281  
 Wingrave, co. Buck., 49, 118, 161, 200,  
 269  
 Winn, Edmund, knt, 317  
 Winteringham, co. Linc., 8, 98, 187, 236,  
 240, 243, 309, 335, 352, 361-2,  
 374, 395, 430  
 Winterton, co. Linc., 98, 155, 187, 236,  
 335, 352, 361, 395, 430  
 Winthorpe, co. Linc., 83, 151, 179, 223,  
 303*n*, 304, 387, 400, 418  
 Wintle, John, cl., 65, 146  
 —, —, preb., 432-3, 465  
 Winwick, co. Hunt., 54, 139, 167, 212,  
 282  
 —, co. North'ton, 292  
 Wirardburie, Wirdisbury. *See* Wrays-  
 bury  
 Wirgley. *See* Ridley  
 Wise. *See* Wyse  
 Wispington, co. Linc., 78, 177, 228, 315,  
 385, 407, 422  
 Wistow, co. Hunt., 53, 56, 140, 167, 211,  
 283\*  
 —, co. Leic., 108, 157, 217, 292  
 Witham, co. Essex, 276  
 — on the Hill, Wythame, co. Linc.,  
 71, 148, 175, 222, 302, 382, 398,  
 416  
 —, North, co. Linc., 8, 71, 147, 174,  
 222, 301, 381, 398, 416  
 —, South, co. Linc., 71, 148, 174, 222,  
 301, 381, 398, 416  
 Withcall, co. Linc., 87, 152, 181, 230,  
 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Withcock. *See* Whichcote  
 Withcote, Withcocke, co. Leic., 112, 213  
 Witherall. *See* Wetherall  
 Witherley, Wetherley, co. Leic., 36, 113,  
 299  
 Witherley. *See* Wetherley  
 Withern, co. Linc., 8, 10, 85, 151, 180,  
 224, 306, 388, 401, 418, 441  
 Witherwick, Judith, 326\*  
 Withipole, Edmund, knt, 303  
 Witnall *alias* Yeales. *See* Eales  
 Wittewrong, John, knt, 271  
 Witton, co. Hunt. *See* Wyton  
 Wivell. *See* Wyvill  
 Woade. *See* Wade  
 Woborne Episcopi. *See* Wooburn  
 Woburn, Owborne, Wooburne, co. Bed.,  
 128, 192-3, 262; school at, 128  
 Wodeford. *See* Woodford  
 Wodeston. *See* Woodstone  
 Wodwalton. *See* Walton, Wood  
 Woffingden. *See* Wolfeden  
 Woks, Richard, cl., 110  
 Wolcorne. *See* Walkern  
 Wolf, Wulfe, Thomas, cl., 58, 143\*, 211  
 Wolfeden, Woffingden, James, cl., 3, 63  
 Wolle. *See* Woole  
 Wolleston, Richard, cl., 384  
 Wolley. *See* Woolley  
 Wolley, George, cl., 105. *Cp.* Woole  
 Wollocke. *See* Willock  
 Wolstenholme, Wolstone, Wulsten-  
 holme, Humphrey, cl., 60, 134,  
 166  
 —, Joseph, cl., 193, 260  
 Wolston. *See* Woolston  
 Wolstone. *See* Wolstenholme  
 Wolstrop. *See* Woolsthorpe  
 Wolverston, Edmund, cl., 35, 113  
 Wolverton, co. Buck., 50, 120, 162, 202,  
 271  
 Wooburn, Owborne, Woborne Episcopi,  
 co. Buck., 48, 124, 162, 206, 275  
 Wooburne. *See* Woburn  
 Wood, Mr, cl., 215  
 —, John, cl., 177, 382, 406, 417  
 —, Owen, dean of Armagh, 304,  
 304*n*

Wood—(*cont.*)

- , Peter, cl., 33, 108, 158, 216, 286  
 —, Richard, cl., [*more than one person*], 59, 136, 193\*, 261  
 —, Tempest, cl., 301, 398, 416  
 —, Thomas, cl., 49, 119\*, 186, 242, 332, 345-6  
 —, William, cl., 217, 308, 402, 402*n*, 419  
 —. *Cp.* Woods  
 Woodcliff, Woodlyef, Gilbert, cl., 9, 78, 149, 177, 315\*, 385, 406, 422  
 Woodcock, Michael, esq., 276  
 —, Randall, cl., 214, 295  
 —, Richard, cl., 162, 205\*  
 Woodford, Wodeford, Kenelm, cl., 49, 121  
 Woodhall, Wooddall, co. Linc., 78, 177, 227, 315, 385, 407, 422, 441  
 Woodhall, Nicholas, 438\*  
 Woodhouse, Woodhurst, co. Leic., 216, 286  
 Woodhurst. *See* Hurst, Wood  
 —. *See* Woodhouse  
 Wooding, Wooddin, Randolph, cl., 400, 407, 422  
 —, Thomas, cl., 198  
 Woodland, Henry, cl., 51, 119, 202-3, 202*n*, 270  
 Woodlyef. *See* Woodcliff  
 Woodmansey, Francis, cl., 126, 190-1\*, 257  
 Woods, John, cl., 309\*  
 —, —, reader, 66  
 —. *Cp.* Wood  
 Woodston *rectius* Woughton. *See* Woughton on the Green  
 Woodstone, Wodeston, co. Hunt., 55, 143, 168, 211, 286  
 Woodward, Richard, cl., 38, 103  
 Woodwin, Ralph, cl., 193  
 Woole, Wolle, Wooll, James, cl., 422  
 —, Thomas, cl., 176, 313, 369, 384, 405, 421  
 —. *Cp.* Wolley  
 Woolley, Wolley, Wullye, co. Hunt., 54, 139, 167, 210, 282  
 Woollmer, Weelmer, Gregory, knt, 318\*  
 Woolsthorpe, Wolstrop, co. Linc., 70, 147, 174, 224, 239, 307-8, 381, 403, 420  
 Woolston, Great, Wolston Magna, co. Buck., 49, 120, 202, 271  
 —, Little, Wolston Parva, co. Buck., 51, 120, 162, 202, 271  
 Woolstroppe. *See* Wilsthorpe  
 Woote. *See* Wroot  
 Wootton, Wotton, co. Bed., 126, 163, 188, 257  
 —, Wotton, co. Linc., 91, 153, 182, 232, 317, 391, 408, 424  
 — Underwood, Wotton subtus Bernewood, co. Buck., 48, 122, 204, 273

- Worcester, co. Worc., bishop of, 79. *See also* Whitgift  
 —, —, ordinations by, 64, 84, 85, 88, 96, 98, 99, 113, 129, 130, 139, 468  
 —, the earl of, 290, 294\*  
 Wordgley. *See* Ridley; Worgley  
 Wordsworth, Humphrey, cl., 68  
 Worgley, Wordgley, John, cl., 207, 274  
 —, Thomas, cl., 207  
 —. *See* Ridley  
 Worlaby, Worletbie, co. Linc., 91, 153, 182, 232, 317, 391, 408, 424  
 Worme, John, cl., 74  
 Worminghall, Wormynall, co. Buck., 48, 122, 204, 273  
 Worship, James, cl., 3, 74, 149, 373  
 —, John, cl., 214, 295  
 —, William, cl., 303, 399, 418  
 Worsley, John, cl., 54, 139, 167  
 —, Richard, cl., 129, 164, 192  
 Worthington, co. Leic., 109, 216, 286  
 Worthrops, Hugh, cl., 7  
 Wotton. *See* Wootton  
 — subtus Bernewood. *See* Wootton Underwood  
 Wotton, *dominus*, 38  
 Woughton on the Green, Woodston [*rectius* Woughton], co. Buck., 18, 49, 51, 120, 162, 162*n*, 202, 271  
 Wragby, co. Linc., 94, 154, 183, 232, 328, 393, 414, 429  
 Wraggo, co. Linc., deanery of, 93-4, 154, 183, 231-2, 240, 242, 249, 311, 327-8, 345, 392-3, 414, 428-9, 442-3  
 Wrangle, co. Linc., 76, 149, 176, 227, 314, 384, 406, 422; school at, 406  
 Wrastlingworth. *See* Wrestlingworth  
 Wrawby, co. Linc., 91, 153, 182, 232, 317, 391, 408, 424  
 Wray, Raie, Wrey, Arthur, reader, 87  
 —, Nicholas, chorister, 377  
 —, Ralph, cl., 99, 156, 186, 331, 342, 358, 395  
 —, Robert, cl., 99, 156  
 —, William, knt, 225, 230, 233, 304, 310\*, 320, 329-30, 335, 338\*, 340, 352, 356-8  
 Wraysbury, Wirardburie, Wirardesburie, Wirdisbury, Wyrardesbury, co. Buck., 48, 115, 124, 160, 200, 201*n*, 267  
 Wren, Turvill *alias*. *See* Turvill  
 Wrestlingworth, Wrastlingworth, co. Bed., 132, 165, 194, 264  
 Wrey. *See* Wray  
 Wright, Mr, cl., 215  
 —, Arthur, cl., 80, 150, 178, 308, 386, 403, 420  
 —, —, preb., 376, 435  
 —, Christopher, cl., 2

Wright—(*cont.*)

—, Dorothy, widow, 296  
 —, Edward, cl., 157  
 —, Elizabeth, widow, 309  
 —, Henry, cl., 111, 156  
 —, John, cl., [*more than one person*],  
   2-3, 93, 96-7, 114, 116, 154-5\*,  
   160, 183\*, 186, 198-9\*, 265, 333,  
   346-7, 360\*, 392-3\*, 431\*  
 —, Laurence, cl., 25  
 —, Martin, cl., 121, 204-5\*, 274  
 —, Nathaniel, chorister, 437  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 337  
 —, Philip, cl., 185, 330, 339, 357\*,  
   394\*, 429  
 —, Ralph, reader, 66  
 —, Randall, cl., 169, 198-9\*, 198*n*,  
   266\*  
 —, Richard, cl., 83, 429  
 —, Robert, cl., 4-5, 175, 325, 382, 416,  
   427  
 —, —, reader, 378  
 —, Samuel, cl., 176  
 —, Thomas, cl., 173, 213, 241, 288,  
   321-2, 346, 380\*, 410-11, 426  
 —, William, cl., 50, 117, 402  
 Wrigley. *See* Ridley  
 Wriothesley, [*blank*], countess of South-  
   ampton, 323  
 Wroot, Woote, co. Linc., 100, 156, 186,  
   234, 331, 343, 358, 395, 429  
 Wroth, Robert, knt, 279  
 Wulfe. *See* Wolf  
 Wullye. *See* Woolley  
 Wulstenholme. *See* Wolstenholme  
 Wutton. *See* Whutton  
 Wyatt. *See* Wiat  
 Wyberton, co. Linc., 8, 76, 176, 227, 239,  
   308, 314, 384, 406, 422  
 Wycombe, co. Buck., deanery of, 123-4,  
   162, 206-7, 274-5, 444-5  
 —, co. Leic., 218  
 —, High, Chepping Wycombe, co.  
   Buck., 48, 124, 162, 206, 275  
 —, West, *alias* Havering, Havering-  
   down, co. Buck., 48, 124, 206, 275  
 Wyfordby, Wifordbie, Wyforbie, co.  
   Leic., 43, 112, 156, 213, 290  
 Wyham, Wyame, co. Linc., 87, 152, 181,  
   230, 324, 389, 412, 427  
 Wykame. *See* Wickham  
 Wykeham, East, Estwicam, co. Linc.,  
   36, 180, 230, 241, 323, 389, 411,  
   426  
 Wykin [in Hinckley par.], co. Leic., 298  
 Wylbye. *See* Welby  
 Wyllawghton. *See* Willoughton  
 Wymberley, Mr, 222  
 Wymely. *See* Wymondley, Little  
 Wymeswold, Wimeswold, co. Leic., 30,  
   40, 105, 158, 215, 297  
 Wymington, Wemington, co. Bed., 14,  
   127, 163, 190, 258

Wymley. *See* Wymondley  
 Wymondham, Wimotham, co. Leic., 43,  
   112, 156, 214, 290  
 Wymondley, Great, Wymley, Wymlye,  
   co. Hert., 61, 137, 209, 280  
 —, Little, Wymely, co. Hert., 61, 137,  
   209, 280  
 Wyrardesbury. *See* Wraysbury  
 Wyresley. *See* Waresley  
 Wyse, William, cl., 28  
 Wyton, Witton, co. Hunt., 212\*, 282.  
   *See also* Houghton  
 Wyvill, Wivell, co. Linc., 70, 174, 225,  
   308, 381, 403, 419, 420  
 Yarborough, Jarburgh, co. Linc., 86,  
   152, 180, 230, 323, 389, 411,  
   426  
 —, deanery of, 90-1, 153, 182, 232,  
   239-40, 308, 315-17, 390-1, 407-8,  
   423-4, 442-3  
 Yardelye. *See* Ardeley  
 Yarrow, Yarwell, Thomas, cl., 119, 125,  
   125*n*, 202-3\*, 270  
 Yate, James, cl., 283  
 Yates, Yeates, Thomas, cl., 180, 323,  
   389, 411, 426  
 Yaxeley, William, gent., 314  
 Yaxley, co. Hunt., 54, 143, 211, 286  
 —, deanery of, 54-5, 142-3, 167-8,  
   210-11, 238, 281, 285-6, 444-5  
 Ybstock. *See* Ibstock  
 Ydell. *See* Idle  
 Yealden. *See* Yielden  
 Yeales, Witnall *alias*. *See* Eales  
 Yealinge. *See* Yelling  
 Yeardeley. *See* Ardeley  
 Yeates. *See* Yates  
 Yeeles. *See* Eales  
 Yelderd, Arthur, D.D., 57, 141, 210  
 —, Nicholas, cl., 167  
 Yeldon. *See* Yielden  
 Yeldon, Nicholas, cl., 24  
 Yelling, Yealinge, co. Hunt., 57, 141,  
   167, 211, 284  
 Yeomans, Yemans, Yomans, William,  
   cl., 49, 120, 162, 202-3\*, 271  
 Yerwood, Hugh, cl., 206  
 Yielden, Yealden, Yelden, co. Bed., 129,  
   164, 189, 192, 260  
 Yonge. *See* Young  
 York, county of, 45  
 York, co. York, archbishop of, 220, 301\*,  
   331\*, 341-2. *See also* Lee;  
   Sandys; Young  
 —, —, appropriations held by, 233-4,  
   341-2, 358\*  
 —, —, licence to preach granted by,  
   310, 317, 321, 358\**n*  
 —, —, ordinations by, 43-4, 68, 71\*,  
   86, 88, 90-2, 97, 99-100, 102-3,  
   107, 110, 112, 116, 126, 140, 220,  
   233-4

York, archbishop of—(*cont.*)

—, —, suffragan bishops of, ordina-  
tions by

Dara, 138. Addenda

Elphin, 86

Hull, 68, 75, 84, 86, 89, 91\*, 93,  
96, 98, 99, 111, 121

Kildare, 68, 102, 138<sup>n</sup>. Addenda

Nottingham, 85, 467

—, cathedral church of, dean and  
chapter of, 328

—, diocese of, 331

York—(*cont.*)

—, province of, 242

Yorke, John, cl., 51, 120

Youle, Yowle, Thomas, cl., 241, 343,  
359, 430

Young, Yonge, Richard, cl., 82, 98,  
155

—, Thomas, archbishop of York, 43

—, —, cl., 56, 139, 166, 211

Zouche, Zoughe, John, knt, 37

—, Susan, dame, 42





# INDEX OF SUBJECTS TO THE INTRODUCTION AND THE TEXT

Persons and places referred to in this Index will be found in the Index of Persons and Places, pages 471-555, except when the Index to the Introduction (pages cxxxiii-cxlviii) is indicated.

- Abridgment, An*, a book published by the ministers of the diocese of Lincoln, lxxi, lxxvii  
Accession of James I, xlviii-ix  
Advertisements, the, xix  
Ague, a hot, cii-iii  
—, a tertian, cxii  
Ale-house, frequenting, lxvii  
Antinomian teaching, 370  
Apostolic authority, appointment of suffragan bishop by, 107  
Apparitor, cxxi, cxxvii, 246-7, 369, 371, 469  
—, fees of, 369, 414  
Appeal from bishop's court. *See* Arches  
Appropriations. *See* Improvements  
Arches, court of, appeal to, lxxiii, cxxii, cxxix, cxxxi-ii  
Armour, subsidy of, xxxix, 145-68, 219  
Arms and weapons, xxxix, xlv, 145-68, 161-2, 168  
Articles—  
in the 36th canon, lxiv, lxvii  
Whitgift's Three articles, xxii-vii, lxviii, cxxv, 47  
—, *See also* Subscription  
Assizes, ciii  
Bailliff, cxx  
Baptism—  
its necessity denied, 370  
clergyman refuses to baptize, xli  
objected against, lxxix, lxxxi, xcvi  
formula of, omitted, xlvi, cx  
by women, xxx, 1  
*See also* Cross  
Bells, church, 235  
—, —, carried away from the parish, 234  
Benefices—  
augmentation of, lxii, 250-2, 356-8, 360, 362  
double, xlviii, 237-43, 246, 248. *See* Pluralism  
farming or leasing of, xlii, lx, 221-35, 329-35  
number of, in the diocese, 253, 441-5  
poverty of, lv, lix-lx  
union of, 228  
value of, lii, lix-lxiii, 33-46, 246-361  
Bible of the largest volume, lxiv-vi  
Bishops' certificates, xiii  
"Bishop's shadows," 371, 469  
Bonner's clerks, 38, 43  
*Book of Common Prayer, The*, xxiii, xxviii, xxx, xli, lxiii-vi, cv-xxxii *passim*  
*Book of Discipline, The*, xxiii, xxviii, lxiv, cxvi, cxxxi  
Books, cviii, cxiii, cxvi, cxxvii  
"Branded menne," xxiv  
Brownists, xxvi, lxxix  
Bullinger, *The Book of Decades*, xix, xx  
Canons of 1604, the lxiii-v, lxxviii, cxvii, cxxix  
Cap, the square, xxx, 1, lxxviii-ix  
—, night-, lxxviii, lxxx  
*Capacitas*, cxxi-ii, 97, 101, 104, 117, 122, 143  
Catechism, the Scottish, cxvii  
Catechizing and catechists, xxvii, xlv, lix, lxxx, cxv, cxx, 53-61, 356-61, 458  
Cathedral church of Lincoln—  
lay canons and prebendaries, xxx, 465-8  
prebendaries bound to preach in, xxii  
muniments of, xxxix, 145  
music school, xxii  
stall wages of vicars, xxii, xxxviii  
visitation of, xxii  
Chancels, fabrics of, xvii-xviii, xli, xlvii-viii, lxxx, 220-43  
Chapel of ease, 227  
Chapels, 441-5  
Church, the, the corruptions of, cxvii  
Church, failure to attend, lxvii, lxxix, lxxxi. *See* Nonconforming laymen; Papist recusants  
Churches—  
fabrics and furniture of, xlvii-viii, lxiv, 219-36  
"foreigners" unwilling to repair a church, 231  
defiled with owls and pigeons, 222  
ill to come to, 225  
pulled down, 360  
in ruin and decay, 221-36

## Churches—(cont.)

ruinated through fall of steeple, 236  
utterly ruined, 235  
swallowed up by the sea, 224, 239  
window of, stopped with wisps,  
226.

Churching. *See* Nonconforming laymen  
Churchwardens, xiv, xxix, xxxviii, xli,  
lxiv-vii, lxxviii-lxxx, lxxxiii,  
lxxxvii-viii, xci-ii, xcvi, cii-xxx  
*passim*  
brand of, cviii  
penance to be done by, lxvi, civ, cviii  
troublesome office of, cxx

Citations, grievances touching, lxxi,  
470

## Clergy, the—

abuse of, lxvii, lxxx  
— for using the ceremonies, lxxx  
behaviour, xlii, lii, 33-41, 250-1,  
256-64, 329-35, 355-61  
canonical apparel, xxx, 1, lxiv,  
lxxviii-lxxx, cvi  
conformity, 53-61  
deprivation, lxxiii-iv  
examination of, xviii, xix  
hospitality, xxvi, xlii, 144, 286-99,  
329-35, 461  
imprisonment, cxxxii, 370, 470  
misconduct, xxxviii, xli  
number, lvii, 253, 446ff.  
ordination, 33-144, 169-70  
poverty, lxi, 221  
scandalous ministers, cxvii, cxxi  
sufficiency, xxviii  
suspension, xli, lxvii, cvii, cxiv,  
cxxxv-vi  
status and antecedents, xxxi, xxxiv,  
63-143, 448-52  
occupations of, before ordination—  
apprentice, 120  
attorney, 142  
*bestiarus*, 65  
candlemaker, 88  
carpenter, 65  
clerk, 64  
clerk, parish, 79, 82, 86, 97, 117,  
123, 141, 142  
clerk, poor, in Lincoln cathedral,  
83  
clothier, 77  
day labourer, 101  
draper, 127  
fisherman, 72  
gentleman, 66, 70, 111, 113, 129,  
130, 131  
glover, 67  
husbandman, 70, 75, 97, 103, 120  
lawyer, petty, 113  
linen-draper, 72, 84  
literate, 65, 95  
mercator, 119  
merchant, 69, 130, 143

## Clergy—(cont.)

monk, 117, 122, 133, 142, 143  
ostler, 83  
seneschal, 130  
serving-man, 68, 69, 74, 79, 83-4,  
88, 90-1, 101, 113-16, 121,  
123, 127, 132, 135-6, 139  
shoemaker, 88  
singing man, 77, 134  
soldier, 68  
surgeon, 113  
tailor, 108  
tallow chandler, 76  
webster, 140  
woolwinder, 113  
yeoman, 112  
*See also* Armour; Learning;  
Marriage; Nonconforming clergy-  
men; Preachers; Residence;  
Sermons; Subscription  
Clerical subsidy rolls, xvii, 3-32, 373-4  
Commissions, multiplicity of, lxxvi, 469  
Communicants and non-communicants,  
li, lv, lvii-ix, lxvii, 248-253, 256-  
353, 441-5  
Communion, the Holy, failure to receive,  
lxvii, lxxx. *See also* Noncon-  
forming laymen; Papist recus-  
ants  
*Comperta*, findings, xiv, xxii, xlvii,  
lxxvii, lxxviii  
Confirmation objected to, 1  
Constables, lxxxvii, xci  
Conventicle, lxxx  
Convocation of Canterbury, xx, xxviii,  
lxiii, lxxii, 171-218  
proctors, election of, xlii-iii, 171-218  
—, payments to, for expenses,  
xliii  
—, laymen elected as, xliii  
Court, the bishop's, lxix, cii-cxxxii  
proceedings in, *ex officio*, lxix  
appeal from. *See* Arches  
episcopal, lxxxvii  
court books, lxxxvii  
Cross, the sign of, in baptism, xxiii,  
xxx, xli, 1, lxv-vi, lxix-lxxi, lxxv,  
lxxix-lxxx, civ-vi, cviii-xi, cxiii,  
cxv-xvi, cxix-xx, cxxvi-vii, cxxix,  
cxxx-i  
Curate, a pretended, 403  
Curates, xvii, 2-32, 63-4, 237-43, 248,  
373-4, 442-6, and *passim*  
"blind," lxii  
elect proctors for convocation, 171-  
218  
serving without licences, lxxx  
stipends of, lxi, lxiii, 72, 80, 86, 88,  
101, 104, 106, 113, 122-3, 139, 248,  
373-4  
Cursitory priests, 370  
Deaconship, a, 70

- Degrees, university, lvii-viii, 53-143, 246, 256-335, 415, 453-4
- Detectiones, detecta*, detections, presentments, xiv, xvii-xviii, xlvii, lxvi, lxxvii, lxxviii
- Diocesan registry, xiv  
bishops' transcripts of parish registers, xxvii, cvii, cxv  
Brown Book, the, xv, xx, xxvi, xxix, xxxviii, xli, xliii-vi, xlviii-ix, liv, lxxxix, 219, 245-52, 432-9  
call books, xv  
clerical subsidy roll, xvii, 373-4  
court books, xiv, and *passim*  
double benefices, 237-43  
election of proctors, 171-218  
episcopal registers, xiii  
excommunications, lxxxii-iii, lxxxvi *libri cleri*, xv, xxi-ii, xxvii-xxxviii, xl-iii, lii-ix, lxv, 63-144, 170, 219, 253-353, 375-431, 465-8  
loss of documents, xiii  
miscellaneous papers, xxi, xxxii, livn, lxiin, lxxxi-ii, xci-ii, xciv, ciui, cv, cvii-xviii, cxx-xxx, cxxxii  
nonconforming ministers, 363-71, 469-70  
presentation deeds, xxvn, xxvin, ciui-iv, cxi-xiii, cv, cxix-xx, cxxiv, cxxvii-viii, cxxxii  
Red Book, the, xv  
subscription books, xv, xxiii  
*Valuatio beneficiorum*, 355-62  
visitation books, xiv, and *passim*
- Diocese, the, administration of, xl  
extent of, xiv-xv  
hamlets in, 442-5  
number of families in, 441-5  
— parishes in, liv, 441
- Disturbing the minister, lxxxii
- Donative, 114, 128, 343
- "Dumbe idolles," xxxv
- Erroneous teaching, 370-1, 469
- Excommunication, xxix, li, liv, lxvii, lxxvi, lxxix, lxxxii, cxvii, 376, 469.  
*See also* Clergy; Nonconforming clergymen; Papist recusants
- Exhibitio instrumentorum*, xxix
- Ex officio*, proceedings, lxix, cvi
- Fees, ecclesiastical, li, xcii, cxxiii, 63, 369, 414, 469
- Fire, loss by, cix, cxxx
- First-fruits and tenths, xvii, 143
- Games, unlawful, lxvii
- Glebe, 251, 356
- Gowrie conspiracy, the, lxxxix-xc
- Grievances, ecclesiastical, lxxi, lxxvi-vii, 371, 469-70
- Gunpowder plot, the, lxxxix-xciv
- Hampton Court conference, the, lix, lxiii
- Hatfield House MSS, xlv, lxxii, cvi
- High commission, court of, xxiv, xxvi, xl, cxxii, cxxix
- Hoods, academic, lxiv, lxxix, cxvii, cxx
- Horses, light, 145-68
- Hospital, master of, 125
- Impropriations and appropriations, xlviii, l, li, liv, lv, 248, 252, 356-60, 362  
distinction between the two terms, lv  
proposal that they should contribute to the augmentation of benefices, l  
proprietary, 221-35 *passim*, 337-61  
—, default of, in repairing chan-  
cels, 221-35
- Inhibition, cxii, cxxv
- Injunctions—  
bishop Cooper's, xix  
royal, the, xix, xxxi, xlv
- Ireland, defence of, subsidies of armour, horses, and money for, xlv-vi, lxxxvi, xcvi-cii, 219
- Jaundice, cii-iii
- Judge, a, reviles a preacher, ciii
- Jurisdiction, ecclesiastical, complaints touching, lxxvi-vii, 371, 469-70  
—, peculiar, 206-7, 218-21, 246-7, 249, 294-5, 299, 328
- Justification by faith, xciii
- Kneeling at the Holy Communion, xxiii, l, lxiii, lxix, lxxix, cxx, cxxvi
- Lambeth Palace MSS, xviii, xxvi-vii, xxxi, xlii, 33, 47, 53
- Layman acts as curate, cxii  
—, clergyman living as a, lxxix
- Learning of the clergy, xviii-xxi, xxvii, 33-45, 250-1, 357-61, 456-7  
— —, measures for increase of, xviii, xxi
- Lectureship, cxxix
- Letters—  
of archbishop of Canterbury, xlv, xlviii, liii-iv, lxxxiv, lxxxix-xci, 220, 245, 248-9, 251-2  
of bishop of Lincoln, xlix, liii-iv, lxxxiii, lxxxvi-ix, cxxxii, 219-20, 245-7, 249-51  
of bishop of London, lxxxix-xci  
of clergymen, lxxxii, xciv, cii-v, cxii, cxiv-xviii, cxxi, cxxiv, cxxvii-viii  
of laymen, lxxxii-ii, xci-ii, ciui, cix-xiii  
of officials, lxx, 220-1, 245-7, 249-252
- Levant Company, the, cxvii

Litany, the, omitted, xxx-i, lxxviii, cvii, cxvii, cxxiv  
 Liveries, tawny, the bishop's, xlix  
 Marriage, clerical, xxi-ii, xlii, 33-44, 329-35, 455  
     to be approved by bishop and justices, xxi  
     without approval, xxi-ii  
 Marriage licences, li, 253  
 Marriages, secret, 371  
 Millenary petition, the, l, cxxix  
*Morbus regius*, ciii  
 Nonconforming clergymen—  
     list of, cii-xxxii  
     number of, lxxi, lxxiii-vi  
     proceedings against, xxxix-xl, lxxviii-lxxv, cii-xxxii  
     deprivation of, xv, xxvi-vii, xxxiv, lxxi-vi, cvi, cxii, cxix, cxxii, cxxvii, cxxxi-ii, 364-6, 368-70, 469-70  
     excommunication of, for contumacy, cxii, cxv-xvi, cxviii, cxxi, cxxiv, 367-70, 469-70  
     suspension of, xv, xxiv-v, xxvii, xxxiv, xli, lxx-i, lxxiii-vi, cix-x, cxii, cxv-xvi, cxviii, cxx-i, cxxiv, cxxvi-vii, 364-8, 370  
     deprived ministers restored, lxxiii, cxii  
     peaceable men allowed to retain their benefices, lxxiii-iv, ciii-v, cix, cxv, cxxviii  
     committed to prison, xl, cxix, cxxii, cxxx  
     recusants, xxiii-v, xxvii, 53, 55-6  
 Nonconforming laymen, xxx, lxxvii, lxxix, lxxx-i, xciii-iv  
     churching of women objected to, xxxix, lxxix, lxxx  
     kneeling objected to, lxxix-lxxx  
 Oath *ex officio*, the, li  
 Papist recusants, xli, li, lv, lxxx, lxxxii-xcvi, 248, 441-5  
     certificates of, lxxxiv-vii, lxxxix  
     excommunication of, xli, lxxxii-viii, xcvi  
     instruction of their children, lxxxvii  
     presentments of, xli, lxxxii-viii  
     priests, execution of, xciii  
     reconciliation of, lxxxiii, xciv-v  
     suspension of, lxxxviii, xciv-v  
     writ *de excommunicato capiendo*, lxxxii  
     *See also* Gowrie conspiracy; Gunpowder plot  
 Papists, cxxix  
 Parish—  
     without church or inhabitants, 225

Parish—(*cont.*)  
     with few or no people, 230-2, 235  
     parishes united, 325  
     *See also* Diocese  
 Parish clerk, 79, 82, 86, 97, 117, 123, 141-2, 222  
 Parliament and nonconformists, lxxvi-vii, cxxii, cxxiv  
 Parson, a beggarly, 234  
 Patrons, xxviii, li, lvi, lx, 249, 253, 256-361  
 Penance, public, lxvi, civ, cviii  
 Plague, the, xxvii, lxx, cii, 54  
 Pluralism, xxvi, xxxiv-vii, xlviii, l-i, lxiii, 45, 63-144, 169, 237, 246, 248, 257-352, 378-414, 459-60  
     pluralist bound to preach, 144  
     plurality without limitation of distance, 103, 110, 113-14, 118, 120, 122, 133-6, 138-9  
     qualification for plurality, 64-5, 77, 79, 82, 88, 98, 102-3, 106, 108-10, 116, 120, 122, 135, 137-8, 144, 248, 314  
     — by birth, 314  
     dispensation for plurality, xxvi, 42-3, 64-5, 71, 76-7, 79, 82, 87, 92, 95, 98-9, 102-3, 105-6, 108, 111, 120-2, 125, 134-6, 138, 169  
 Poverty of parishioners, 224, 227, 232  
 Preachers, xxv-vii, xxix, xxxiv-vii, l-ii, liv, lvi-vii, lix, cii-xxxi *passim*, 9, 33-144, 237-43 *passim*, 252, 256-361, 377-414, 446, 457-8.  
     *See also* Sermons  
     select, on king's accession, xlviii-l  
     enquiry concerning, 246-7  
     disordered persons not to be allowed to preach, 245  
 "Priests calves," lxxvii  
 Privy council, the, xxvii-viii, xxxix, xlv, lxxii  
 Proprietaries. *See* Impropropriations  
 Proxy, 66-141 *passim*  
 Puritanism, xv-xvi, xxiii-xxxiii, xxxix-xl, l-iv, lxii-lxxviii, cii-xxxii  
     objection to ceremonies, xxiii  
     exercises, *classes*, xxxvi, xxxviii, cxvi  
     grievances, xxiii, lxxvi-vii  
     irreconcilable with the Church's system, xvi  
     ministry of elders, xxviii  
     propaganda, xxvii-viii, xxxiii-v, l, lxxvii  
     surveys, xxix, xxxiii-viii, lxxviii  
 Questmen, lxix  
*Quorum nomina*, process of, 371, 469  
 Readers, xxxii-iii, 58, 415, 447. *See also*  
     Atkinson; Barker; Barkwith;  
     Barnwell; Bend; Best; Booth;

Readers—(cont.)

Booth\*; Bowler; Burton; Chapman; Coleman; Cotes; Cox; Curteys; Deane; Enderby\*; Fairbanck; Fetherston; Field; Goodhand; Hamond; Hatfield; Hewett; Holland; Holte; Johnson; Kippias; Mansford; Marshall\*; Mayborne; Nicholson; Nicholson\*; Parker; Pattison; Preston; Rawlett (2); Roades; Roades\*; Rollett; Roper\*; Russell; Sharpe; Stevens; Taylor; Towly; Turnbull; Utterby; Utterby\*; Ward; Watson; Woods; Wray; Wright (2)

reader baptizes and celebrates marriage, 81

Recusants. *See* Nonconforming clergymen; Papist recusants

Residence and non-residence, clerical, xxxiv-vii, lxvii, 33-46, 234, 237-43, 256-99, 329-35, 460

Ring, the, in marriage, xxiii, 1, lxiii, cx, cxx, cxxx

Schoolmaster, teaching without licence, lxxix, lxxx

—, nuisance created by, lxxix

Schoolmasters, xxvi, xxxiii, lxvi-vii, lxxix, cxxii, cxxvii, 76, 446. *See also* Akerley; Ashton; Atherton; Baker; Barber; Barley; Barlowe (2); Bell; Barnes; Barrett; Batty; Baxter; Beadell; Bettes; Bland; Blunston; Bullock; Burrell; Butler; Campbell; Carter; Chapman; Clarke; Clayton; Cooke; Crispe; Croftes; Crowther; Cuthbert; Cutt; Delph; Diggles\*; Dobson; Dolif; Duckle; East; Ellis; Elsham; Emott; Enderby; Fereston; Field; Fletcher; Fogg; Gamage; Garthwayt; Gibbon; Gibson; Grey; Hagg; Hall; Halley; Harcastle; Hardy; Harnes; Harris; Harrison; Hatfield; Hicks; Holderness; Howke; Houghton; Houghton\*; Hubbard; Hutchinson; Jackson; Jeffison; Jessopp; Johnson; Jopes; Justice; Key; Killingley; King\*; Kingston; Knowles; Lathwett; Lawson; Launder; Levinston; Machett; Manby (3); Marbury; Marvin; Mason; Maxon; Mayhew; Megson; Mennyes; Metcalf; Nelson; Newell; Newton; Nicholson; Northan; Odlinge; Owen; Par-

Schoolmasters—(cont.)

ker; Peale; Piggott; Prichard; Randelson; Robinson; Roos; Rudd; Sampson; Scott\*; Silles; Singleton; Slade; Smith; Southwell; Sparke; Stennett; Swanne; Tawes; Temple; Thompson (3); Thornton; Threcking; Tice\*; Toddes; Turpin; Ulliot; Vaughan; Watson; White; Wilkinson (2); Wilson

Schools. *See* Alford; Barton on Humber; Beesby; Belchford; Belleau; Bicker; Bigby; Binbrook St Mary; Bitchfield; Blankney; Bolingbroke; Boston; Burgh in the Marsh; Carlton; Great; Coleby; Cotes; North; Covenham St Mary; Croft; Crowle; Croxby; Deeping; Market; Deeping St James; Donington in Holland; Edenham; Enderby; Mavis; Frieston; Fleet; Fulstow; Gainsborough; Gedney Fen End; Gosberton; Goxhill; Grantham; Grimsby; Great; Halton, East; Halton Hologate; Harleston; Hemingby; Horncastle; Horsington; Hough on the Hill; Immingham; Keal; West; Kelsey; South; Killingholme; Kirkby near Osgodby; Kirton in Holland; Lacey; Langton by Wragby; Leake; Lavington; Laughton near Gainsborough; Lincoln; Lincoln, St Benedict; Lincoln St Botolph; Lincoln, St Peter in Eastgate; Linwood; Ludborough; Marshchapel; Moulton; Moulton Chapel; Orby; Owersby; North; Panton; Ranby; Roughton; Saltfleetby All Saints; Sibsey; Skegness; Somercotes; North; Spalding; Spilsby; Stallingborough; Stamford; Steeping; Great; Stickney; Sutterton; Tattershall; Tealby; Tetford; Tetney; Thoresby; North; Thurlby [by Bourne]; Wainfleet All Saints; Waltham; Wasingborough; Welton in the Marsh; Whaplode; Whaplode Drove; Wilsthorpe; Wrangle

*Scolares, scolares rurales*, bred in the schools, xxxi, xxxvi, 65-143 *passim*, 448-52

*Second Parte of a Register, The*, xxiv, xxxiii-viii

Sequestration, 65, 75, 84, 88, 90, 93, 96, 123, 130, 143, 369

\* See Index to Introduction.



## Sermons—

- long, cxvi
- quarterly, lxxx
- lack of, lxxx
- dangerous and heretical, lxx, cvi
- to be produced to the bishop, lxxi-ii, cvi, cxxvi
- preached before the king, l, cxix
- preached before the clergy, lii, 253-5
- objected against, lxxviii
- See also* Preachers
- Sidesmen, cxiii, cxviii, cxxv
- Star chamber, the, xl, cxxii
- Stipendiaries, 3
- Storm, a tempestuous, 223
- Subscription, clerical, xiv, xxii-vii, xxix, l-i, lxiv, lxxvii-viii, lxxi-v, civ-xxxii *passim*, 47-51, 63-5, 111, 170, 247
- , —, not enforced, lxxiii, cv, cvii-viii, cxiii, cxvi, cxxvi, cxxviii-ix, cxxxi, 369-70
- Subsidy, curates refusing to pay, 23, 27 (2)
- Subsidy rolls, clerical, xvii, 2-32, 373-4
- Supremacy, the royal, 47
- Surgeons and physicians, xxxviii, lxxix
- Surplice, the, use of, xviii, xxiii, xxx-i, xxxviii-ix, xli, xliv, l, lxiv-lxxi, lxxiii, lxxv, lxxviii, lxxx, cii-xxxii *passim*
- Suspension of laymen, lxxvii, lxxix, cxvii
- Sworn-men, xli, lxvi, cv

- Tenths, failure to pay, lxxiii-iv, 369
- Tippets, lxxix
- Tithes, lx, lxii, 251, 356-8, 360, 362
- Toleratio*, xxix, xxxii, 66, 427
- Tower of London, the, cxix
- Town, a, ruined, 243
- Trustworthiness of the documents used in this edition, xvi-xvii
- Unlawful company, keeping of, lxxvii
- Valor Ecclesiasticus*, the, xvii, lx
- Viis et modis*, cxvi, 369
- Virgin, the, invocation of, xxii
- Visitations, ecclesiastical, xiv-xv
  - of archdeacon of Leicester, xviii, lxiv-v, lxviii
  - of archdeacon of Lincoln, xiv, xviii, xxxviii-ix, xliv, lxxxii, xcvi, ciii, cix, cxv
  - of bishop of Lincoln, xiv, xvii, xviii, xxii, xxvi, xxviii-xxxix, xli-v, lxv-vii, lxxvii, lxxxii, xciv-vi, cii-xvi, cxxiv, cxxx
  - visitation articles, xiv, xvii, xxix, xxxviii-ix, xlv, lxv-vi, lxxvii
  - —, become a mere matter of form, xiv
- Vivings or livings, 362
- Wives, two, clergyman charged with having, xxxviii
- Youth, self-confidence of, xviii





DA  
670  
L69L5  
v.23

Lincoln Record Society,  
Lincoln, Eng.  
Publications

**CIRCULATE AS MONOGRAPH**

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

---

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

---

